



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

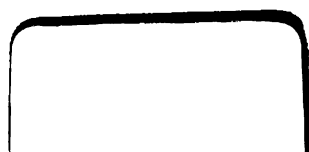
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

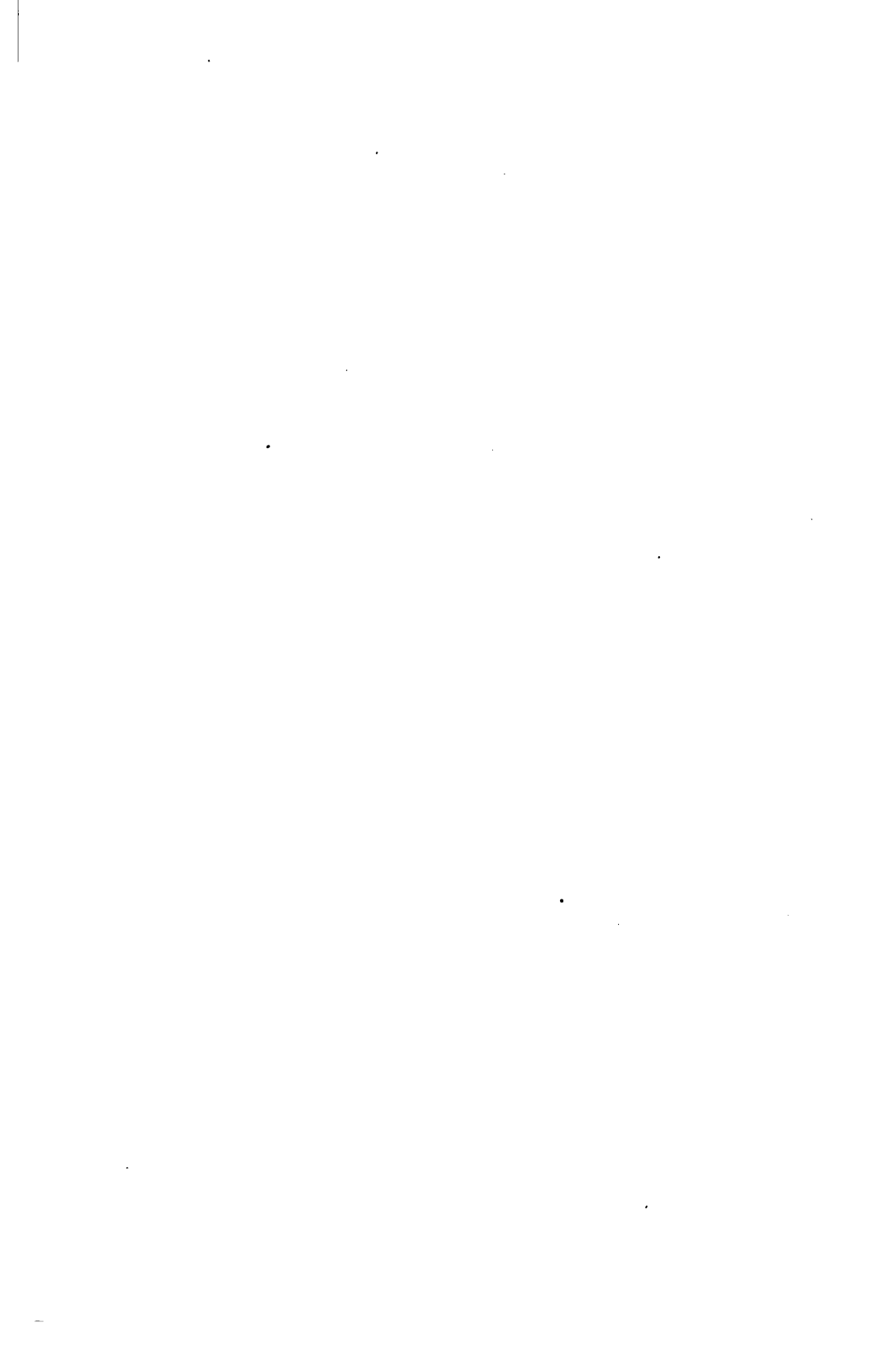




Ελληνική







A NEW

*Revised*

# ABRIDGMENT OF THE LAW.

BY MATTHEW BACON,  
OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, ESQ.

WITH

LARGE ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS,

BY SIR HENRY GWYLLIM,

AND

CHARLES EDWARD DODD, ESQ.

AND WITH

THE NOTES AND REFERENCES MADE TO THE EDITION PUBLISHED  
IN 1809,

BY BIRD WILSON, ESQ.

TO WHICH ARE ADDED

NOTES AND REFERENCES TO AMERICAN LAW AND  
DECISIONS,

BY JOHN BOUVIER.

VOL. I.

---

Philadelphia:

PUBLISHED BY THOMAS DAVIS,  
NO. 171 MARKET STREET.

1846.

---

ENTERED according to Act of Congress, in the year 1842, by  
McCARTY & DAVIS,  
in the Clerk's Office, of the District Court, of the Eastern District of Pennsylvania.

---

TO  
THE HONOURABLE  
**JOHN BANNISTER GIBSON, LL.D.,**  
CHIEF JUSTICE OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA,  
THIS EDITION  
OF  
**BACON'S ABRIDGMENT OF THE L**  
**W,**  
WITH HIS PERMISSION,  
MOST RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED  
BY  
THE EDITOR.





## ADVERTISEMENT.

---

IN presenting to the profession this edition of Bacon's Abridgment, the editor deems it requisite to say that his labours have extended no further than to add the principal American cases to the English copy. All the cases which have a bearing upon the point under consideration have been examined, and those which would elucidate it have been added. His additions are marked with the Greek letter  $\beta$  at the beginning, and with the same letter inverted thus  $\var�$ , at the end of each note. This is the matter for which he is responsible. Occasionally he has introduced extracts from acts of Congress, where he deemed that such extracts would be useful to his professional brethren.

Such notes as were added by Judge Wilson to a former edition of this work, have been retained, where the matter had not already been embodied in the work by the English editors. They will be found between braces, thus, { }.

Having frequently felt the want of an index, which the arrangement adopted in the construction of the work seemed to render indispensable: the editor has made one, which will be found at the end of this volume.

At the end of the last volume, it is proposed to give a general index of the whole work.

J. B.

*Philadelphia, February, 1842.*

1. The first part of the report  
2. The second part of the report  
3. The third part of the report  
4. The fourth part of the report  
5. The fifth part of the report  
6. The sixth part of the report  
7. The seventh part of the report  
8. The eighth part of the report  
9. The ninth part of the report  
10. The tenth part of the report  
11. The eleventh part of the report  
12. The twelfth part of the report  
13. The thirteenth part of the report  
14. The fourteenth part of the report  
15. The fifteenth part of the report  
16. The sixteenth part of the report  
17. The seventeenth part of the report  
18. The eighteenth part of the report  
19. The nineteenth part of the report  
20. The twentieth part of the report

# PREFACE

TO

## THE SEVENTH ENGLISH EDITION.

---

THE last edition of Bacon's Abridgment was published in 1807 ; but that edition was merely a reprint of the fifth edition, published in 1798. The task, therefore, devolved on the editors of the present edition, of incorporating into the various titles of the work the decisions and statutes which, during thirty-three years, have so materially qualified, confirmed, and reversed the law as laid down in the last corrected edition. To the profession, for whom the work is designed, the extent and labour of this task will, in a great degree, account for the delay which has occurred in the publication of the present edition. The second, third, and fourth volumes were prepared by the former editor, Sir Henry Gwillim, above ten-years since, and were then printed ; but his ill state of health preventing his proceeding with the work, the completion of it was intrusted, several years ago, to the present editor, who is responsible for the first, fifth, sixth, seventh, and eighth volumes ; and for the "ADDENDA," which it became indispensable to append to the three volumes printed by Sir Henry Gwillim. The improvements made by that gentleman in the edition of 1798, in correcting and verifying the references, in retrenching repetitions and redundancies, in expunging unintelligible passages, and generally, in purifying and perfecting the text, left comparatively little to be done by the editors of this edition, except (what indeed was of itself difficulty and toil sufficient) the introduction into the work of the decisions pronounced by the several courts and of the statutes enacted since the edition of 1798. In executing this task, in the five volumes for which he is answerable, the present editor has endeavoured to adapt

the new matter to the old text in the most convenient and suitable shape, so that the text and notes may present a connected and accurate view of the former state of the law, of the changes it has undergone, and of its condition at this day on the various subjects treated of. Where the new matter introduced is short, where it forms a concise qualification, confirmation, or contradiction of the old text, it is generally inserted in the shape of a note, in which form the editor has also carefully printed all observations or inferences not resting on the certain authority of decided cases. Where, however, the additions, whether of adjudications or statutes, are of considerable extent, it seemed more convenient to engraft them into the text of the work than to crowd them into the less convenient form and the minute type of notes. In all cases, whether they occur in the body of the work or in the notes, the additions to this edition are carefully distinguished by being inserted within these marks || ||, a mark used both by Sir Henry Gwillim in the three volumes which he edited, and by the present editor in the five volumes for which he has stated himself to be responsible. The marks [ ] distinguish the additions made by Sir Henry Gwillim in the edition of 1798, and the marks \*, †, ‡, indicate the labours of former editors.

The editor has in some instances availed himself of extracts from treatises of acknowledged accuracy or authority on the subjects under consideration. Where the result of a series of decisions has been concisely stated by a text-writer intimately acquainted with the particular branch of law, the editor could not hope to improve on such an abridgement either in accuracy or perspicuity. He believes that in all such cases he has acknowledged the obligation by reference to the author to whom it is incurred.

It did not fall within the scope of the editor's duty to render the work a complete modern abridgement of the law, desirable and useful as such a work might be to the profession. He has, therefore, on the one hand, neither added new titles to the work, nor has he, on the other, felt at liberty to expunge matter on the ground of its having grown obsolete and useless, or of its being now only useful to the historical and curious inquirer. Of this description must be considered a great part of titles "APPEAL," "PAPISTS AND POPISH RECUSANTS," "PRÆMUNIRE," "SCAN-

DALUM MAGNATUM," "SUMMONS AND SEVERANCE," "WAGER OF LAW," "WARRANTY." The editor conceived himself to stand, as to this point, in a very different situation from the author of an original work.

Though the editor has introduced no new titles, he has inserted subdivisions of some of the heads, and has also, in some instances, (as in titles "AGREEMENT," "ANNUITY," "BANKRUPT," "LEGACIES AND DEVISES," "STAMPS,") occasionally transposed and rearranged the matter, for the sake of greater perspicuity and facility of reference. He has been careful, however, not to confuse his own additions with the previous text of the book, but has invariably marked, as above mentioned, whatever rests on no better authority than his own.

Although the editor has endeavoured to consult brevity in the additions as much as was consistent with perspicuity, and with the style of dissertation in which the abridgment is written, the work has necessarily been enlarged by the addition of a volume, and by much increasing the bulk of all the volumes. The extent of the additions to this edition may be estimated from the fact, that the cases in the index are about twice the number of those in the former edition, and there is an increase of about fifteen hundred pages.

The editor begs to acknowledge here some very useful assistance which he received from Mr. Blanshard, Barrister at Law, (now of York,) in preparing the titles in the fifth volume from "LEGACIES AND DEVISES" to "MONOPOLY," both inclusive.

The editor cannot send the work forth to the profession without earnestly bespeaking their candid indulgence for its errors, omissions, and imperfections. He can hardly venture to hope that these are not numerous in a work so extensive, so difficult, and so multifarious, which has often exceeded the editor's powers and has always tasked his industry, and which has been necessarily completed in the intervals of his professional avocations as a special pleader and a barrister.

C. E. DODD.

King's Bench Walk, Temple,  
Michaelmas Term, 1831.



# PREFACE

TO

## THE FIFTH ENGLISH EDITION.

---

IT was the hard fate of the excellent writings of the late Chief Baron Gilbert, to lose their author, before they had received his last corrections and improvements, and in that unfinished state to be thrust into the world, without even the common care of an ordinary editor. Those invaluable tracts were for the most part published not only with all their original imperfections, without any attempt to supply their defects, or explain or correct what seemed in them perplexed or erroneous; but with all the improprieties and inaccuracies which the ignorance and neglect of the amanuenses, whom the author's infirmities compelled him to employ, could accumulate upon them.

Some of those tracts, it is well known, fell into the hands of the compiler of the present work, and from them the materials of the greater part of it, as far as the title "SIMONY," were collected. Unfortunately, our compiler had not the most happy dispositions for the work he had undertaken, nor were those parts of the learned judge's writings which appeared in the new abridgment much better prepared to meet the public eye, than the other tracts, which had been published by persons to whom chance or an undistinguishing choice had committed the inspection of the press.

In the course of the work, Mr. Bacon seems to have made different use of the materials that lay before him; sometimes taking the tracts at length, sometimes giving only extracts from them: but whether he inserted the whole of any tract, or only a part of it, we have reason to think, he inserted it just as he found it. If the author, in different treatises, in order to make each

treatise perfect within itself, introduced the same matter conveyed in the same expression, the compiler implicitly copied it, and under different titles of his work introduced the same passages to the extent of several pages. If the manuscripts were in any part defective, if the subjects were but partially treated of in them,\* the titles which related to those subjects were left equally defective in the abridgment. The compiler seemed to have as little inclination to supply the deficiencies of his author, as he had sagacity to mark or correct his errors.

With these defects and redundancies, the work has passed through three subsequent editions; the only anxiety discoverable in the later editors being to crowd it with reference to cases inapposite to the point in the text, and which, at the best, had only some relation to remote branches of the general subject.

In preparing the present edition for the press, it has been the first care of the editor to retrench what was redundant in the work, and to expunge what appeared to him impertinent. In retrenching, he has substituted reference for repetition; and, where the same matter which had occurred under one title, seemed naturally to fall under and belong to another, he has referred to the preceding title, instead of introducing it again. In expunging, he has not indulged himself in any arbitrary or capricious license; nor has he presumed to strike out one super-venient authority of a later editor, before he had satisfied himself by careful examination that it had no pretensions to the place it affected to occupy.

In the original text he has rarely ventured to make any alteration, except where it was manifestly corrupted by the carelessness of the copyist or of the press, or rendered perplexed by the want of due attention to punctuation. One or two passages, indeed, where the meaning could not be collected either from the expression or the references, he thought himself at liberty to expunge. Conjectural emendation is not admissible in a work of this kind; and he trusts no man will complain of the loss of nonsense.

\* It should seem, from some manuscript treatises of this author in the possession of Mr. Hargrave, which have never appeared in print, that he had formed and actually executed the comprehensive plan of writing distinct treatises upon every branch of the law, except the criminal jurisprudence.



He has attempted to 'mark, and guard his readers against the mistakes of the author: but he is sensible that many, too many, erroneous passages have been suffered to pass without observation. In the course of so long a work, it cannot be expected that the exertions of the mind should be always equal, or that it should always be alike disposed to proceed in the task it had undertaken. It must occasionally sicken at some parts of the labour as beneath its attention, and shrink from others as beyond its powers. It is well known that the most obvious errors sometimes most easily escape detection. In reading, every man must have felt that his mind is sometimes more attentive to its own preconceptions on the subject, than to the ideas of the author; and the better it is satisfied with the rectitude of the former, the more steadily it pursues them, and the less sensible it is of the aberrations of the latter. The form, too, in which error presents itself to us, may help to facilitate its escape: it is more likely to pass silently and unobserved when proposed in the form of a simple affirmation, than when it challenges our inquiry in that of an interrogation. We often readily admit upon a statement what we should instantly deny, if it were offered to us in the way of question.

It should be observed, that, even where the editor has detected error, he has not always immediately apprized his reader of it: he has sometimes subjoined his remarks upon the erroneous passage at the end of the division where it has occurred: he has at other times left its confutation to its inconsistency with the better-considered and more recent determinations which he has afterwards introduced.

In the additions he was to make, he found it necessary to prescribe to himself some limitations: he therefore in general attempted no more than to fill up the chasms that were left under those general divisions into which he found the work already disposed, and then to engraft upon the whole the later decisions. He has, indeed, given two new titles, viz., "PISCHARY," and "SET-OFF;" and he knows that he might have given others, as the work is at present far from a complete abridgment of the law. But he had neither time nor encouragement to go farther. Besides, much of the learning which is wanting, is to be met with in books that are in every one's hand: and what was to

have been gleaned from other writings of the same kind, though it might have increased the bulk of the work, would not have added to its intrinsic value, or have done any credit to the industry or integrity of the editor. If there should be some who complain that more might have been done, there will be others, he fears, who will say, perhaps with more justice, that much of that which has been done might have been spared.

As the abridgment is written in the style of dissertation, he has in his additions availed himself largely of those tracts which have been published upon different parts of the law, and received the approbation of the profession. He has been in general careful, whenever he has made an extract from any of those tracts, to acknowledge the obligation by reference to the work itself. If he has in any instance (and he may have done so in many) neglected to make such reference, the author may be assured that it was by mere accident or inadvertency, and not from any design to take to himself the credit of another man's labours. But wherever such omission may have been made, let not the author be under any uneasiness: the world will too easily distinguish what properly belongs to the editor.

He thought himself at full liberty to transplant into the work as much of the Chief Baron Gilbert's tracts as he had occasion for: it was, in truth, only reuniting disjointed members: many parts of the work itself being only parts of several of those tracts. One of the learned judge's treatises, viz., the Treatise upon the Doctrine of Remainders, from which the collections in the abridgment under that title were extracted, he has been enabled to give entire by the kindness of Mr. Hargrave. The manuscript had been purchased by that gentleman at no inconsiderable price; but, disdaining all private considerations where the interests of that profession, of which he is so distinguished an ornament, seemed in any degree concerned, he made a voluntary tender of it to the editor, as soon as he was informed that he was engaged in preparing another edition of the present work. By this generous act, Mr. Hargrave has highly flattered the editor, and has added one more to the many obligations his profession were already under to him.

The editor has been anxious to separate his own additions, and those of preceding editors, from the original work. What-

ever, therefore, he is responsible for, is included between crotchets, thus [ ]; whilst the insertions of the other editors are distinguished by one or other of these marks, \*, †, ‡. It is well known that Mr. Bacon did not live to carry the work any farther than to the title "SHERIFF," inclusive, and that the remainder was added by Mr. Serjeant Sayer, and Mr. Ruffhead. It was not thought necessary to give any distinguishing marks to this latter part : it seemed sufficient to give this intimation of it.

HENRY GWILLIM.

Boswell-Court,  
Michaelmas Term, 1797.

## TABLE OF TITLES.

Abatement - - - - -	1	Approver - - - - -	299
Accompt - - - - -	43	Arbitrament and Award - - -	302
Accord and Satisfaction - - -	54	Assault and Battery - - -	370
Actions in general - - - -	63	Assignment - - - - -	379
Actions local and transitory - -	78	Assize - - - - -	390
Actions <i>qui tam</i> - - - - -	87	Assumpsit - - - - -	395
Actions on the case - - - -	102	Attachment - - - - -	462
Affidavit - - - - -	146	Attorney - - - - -	474
Agents - - - - -	153	Audita Querela - - - - -	510
Agreements - - - - -	153	Authority - - - - -	518
Aliens - - - - -	193	Average - - - - -	530
Ambassadors - - - - -	215	Bail in Civil Causes - - -	530
Amendment and Jeofail - - -	222	Bail in Criminal Cases - - -	581
Ancient Demesne - - - -	263	Bailiff - - - - -	598
Annuity and Rent-charge - - -	268	Barilment - - - - -	606
Appeal - - - - -	291	Bankrupt - - - - -	628

# ABATEMENT.

---

**ABATEMENT**, in the general acceptation of the word, signifies a plea put in by the defendant, in which he shows cause to the Court why he should not be empleaded; or, if empleaded, not in the manner and form he now is.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 186. [For the derivation and different senses of the word Abatement in our law, see 3 Bl. Comm. 168; Co. Litt. 134 b, 181 a, 242 b, 271 a, 277 a; Finch's Law, 195. *β* Bouv. L. D. h. t. *g* Pleas to the jurisdiction, and to the person of the plaintiff, are pleas in disability, and only in the nature of pleas in abatement. Pleas in abatement, strictly such, are pleas to the writ. Finch's Law, 362; 3 Black. Comm. 301.] For the order of pleading, see title *Pleas and Pleadings*, (A.)

We will consider this title in the following order, though several of its divisions are more largely treated of under their proper heads.

(A) Of Pleas to the Jurisdiction of the Court.

(B) To the Person of the Plaintiff.

1. *Outlawry.*
2. *Excommunication.*
3. *Alienage.*
4. *Premunire.*
5. *Popish Recusancy.*
6. *Coverture.*]
7. *Infancy.*
8. *Other cases.* *g*

(C) Of Pleas in Abatement with respect to the Person of the Defendant; and herein of privileged Persons.

(D) Of Misnomer and want of Addition.

(E) Of Abatement by the Demise of the King.

(F) By the Death of Parties.

(G) By reason of Coverture.

(H) By a Defect in the Writ.

(I) By the Writ's not agreeing with the Count.

(K) Where the Writ is abated *de Facto*, or only abateable.

(L) Where the Writ shall abate *in toto*, or in Part.

(M) Where it shall abate by Reason of another Action brought for the same Thing

(N) Where a Person may plead in Bar, or in Abatement.

[(O) Dilatory Pleas, how restrained.]

(P) Of the Manner of pleading in Abatement, and the Proceedings and Judgment on such Plea.

[(Q) Of the Writ by Journies Accompts.]

(R) Foreign Plea

---

(A) Of Pleas to the Jurisdiction of the Court.

A **Plea** to the jurisdiction of the Court must be put in before (*a*) any imparlance, for by craving leave to imparl, the defendant submits to the jurisdiction.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 187; 22 H. 6; 7 Barnes, 334. [(*a*) But after a general special  
Vol. I.—1 A 1

## (B) To the person of the plaintiff.

imparlance, that is, an imparlance with a general saving of all manner of exceptions, it seems that it may be pleaded: but the granting of such an imparlance is discretionary in the Court, and it cannot be had but by special motion. *Grant v. Lord Sondes*, 2 Black. R. 1094; *Wentworth v. Squib*, 1 Lutw. 46; 12 Mod. 529, S. C.; *Clapham v. Lenthal*, Hardr. 365; *Barrington v. Venables*, Raym. 34; 15 S. and R. 150; 1 Mass. 347. *g*] ¶ And if the defendant plead such a plea after a special imparlance, with a saving only of all exceptions to the writ, &c., though the plea is demurrable it is not a nullity. *Godefroy v. Jay*, 6 Bing. 616. ¶ After pleading in bar, it is too late to plead to the jurisdiction, 3 Johns. R. 105, unless under special circumstances, of which the Court will judge. *Riddle v. Stevens*, 2 S. and R. 537. Plaintiff is not bound to reply to a plea in abatement put in after a plea in bar. *Wilson v. Hamilton*, 4 S. and R. 238; *Engle v. Wilson*, 1 Penna. R. 442. *g*

The defendant must plead *in propria persona*, for he cannot plead by attorney without leave of the Court first had, which leave acknowledges the jurisdiction; for the attorney is an officer of the Court; and if defendant puts in a plea by an officer of the court, that plea must be supposed to be put in by leave of the Court.

¶ *Teasdale v. The Rambler*, Bee, 9. *g*

He must make but half defence; for if he makes full defence *quando et ubi curia consideraverit*, &c., he submits to the jurisdiction of the court.

Co. Litt. 127; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 188. See Ventr. 334.

¶ But a plea which goes no further than "defending the force and injury when, &c.," is not a full defence, the "&c." implying a full or a half defence according as the one or the other is requisite. ¶

*Alexander v. Mawman*, Willes's R. 40; *Wilkes v. Williams*, 8 Term R. 631; and 3 Bos. & Pull. 9. (a)

Every plea to the jurisdiction must state another jurisdiction.

Doctr. Pl. 224; *Mostyn v. Fabrigas*, Cowp. 172; *Earl of Derby v. Duke of Athol*, 1 Ves. 203; 2 Ves. 357; *Rex v. Johnson*, 6 East, 583. ¶ But in a transitory action, a plea to the jurisdiction of the court, is proper only when some court of the nation has jurisdiction of the cause of action, and not the court in which it is brought; in such case the plea must allege the jurisdiction. *Rea v. Hayden*, 3 Mass. 24; 5 Mass. 369; 6 N. H. Rep. 497; 6 East, 593. *g*

[A plea that the suit is of visitatorial cognisance, must show the extent of the visitor's authority, and aver that he is able to do complete justice.]

*Attorney General v. Talbot*, 1 Ves.; 3 Atk. 662, S. C.; *Green v. Rutherford*, 1 Ves. 474; and *Rex v. Bland*, B. R. Mich. 14 G. 2, there cited.

See tit. COURTS, AND THEIR JURISDICTION IN GENERAL.

## (B) To the Person of the Plaintiff.

¶ By pleading in chief, defendant admits the due appearance of the plaintiff. *Schermerhorn v. Jenkins*, 7 Johns. R. 373. *g*

## 1. Of Outlawry.

OUTLAWRY in the plaintiff is a good plea in abatement, for he thereby loses his *liberam legem*, and is out of the protection of the law; for not having been amenable to the law, he ought not to have any privilege or benefit from it.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 196, 197; Litt. Sect. 197; Co. Litt. 12. But no man shall be said to be outlawed till the return of the exigent. Bro. Nonability, 25. 28; Ass. 49; Dyer, 222.

But outlawry does not entirely abate the writ, but is only a temporary impediment that disables the plaintiff from proceeding; for upon

## (B) To the person of the plaintiff.

obtaining a charter of pardon, or reversing the outlawry, he is restored to his law, and can oblige the defendant to plead to the same writ.

Co. Litt. 128; Doctr. Pl. 397; Ord. Ch. 97.

Outlawry in a personal action goes only to personal actions, in respect of the person; but outlawry in felony goes to actions generally.

Doctr. Pl. 397, cites 33 H. 6. 19.

See further tit. OUTLAWRY (D), 3, 2, 3.

¶ And as to pleading outlawry in equity, see *ib.* and 1 Sim. & Stu. 225, 720; 1 Ves. & B. 184; 1 Vern. 184.¶

## 2. Excommunication.

See tit. EXCOMMUNICATION.

## 3. Alienage.

An alien enemy, or one whose king is at enmity with our's, cannot bring any (*b*) action, either real, personal, or mixt.

Co. Litt. 128. [(*b*) That is, *proprio jure*; for, it seems, he may sue *en autre droit* as executor; nor is it any exception that the testator was an alien enemy, unless it be shown that he was so at the time of his death. And if he be resident here when he died, the court will intend that he was so with the king's license. *Villa v. Dimock*, Skin. 370; *Lutw.* 35.] {His rights are revived at the peace. 1 Dall. 71; 3 Dall. 1; 6 Term. 23. A subject domiciled in an enemy's country is incapable of suing, 3 Bos. & Pull. 113, *McConnell v. Hector*; 5 Bos. & Pul. 97, *De Luneville v. Phillips*.}

[And as he cannot sue directly in his own name, so neither can he sue indirectly in the name of a trustee.

*Brandon v. Nesbitt*, 6 Term. Rep. 23. {But if a particular trading with an alien enemy, in enemy's ships, is licensed by the king, the enemy's ship may be legally insured, for authorizing the trade authorizes the usual means of indemnity by which that trade may be best promoted and secured: and the British agent, in whose name the insurance is effected, may sue upon the policy for the benefit of the hostile owner, in time of war. The king's license cannot have the effect of removing the personal disability of the trader as to suit, so as to enable him to sue in his own name; but it purges the trust of its injurious qualities, with regard to the public interest, which are the grounds of objection to it; and there is no legal incompetence to sue in the parties on the record. 8 East, 773, *Kensington v. Inglis & another*.}

But if he comes here under letters of safe conduct, or resides here by the king's license, he is to be deemed an alien friend in effect, and is entitled to the same privileges.]

*Wells v. Williams*, *Ld. Raym.* 282; *Salk.* 46; *Lutw.* 34; {8 East, 287. A prisoner of war who is a neutral by birth, taken on board of an enemy's ship and in actual hostility, is capable of suing, while in confinement, on a contract entered into as a prisoner of war. 1 Bos. & Pul. 168, *Sparenburgh v. Bennetyne*; 1 Esp. Rep. 581, *S. C.*; 2 Bos. & Pul. 263, *Maria v. Hall*.}

An alien in league may maintain personal actions, otherwise he would not be able to merchandise and trade amongst us; but he shall not maintain real or mixed actions, because there is no necessity that he should settle among us.

Co. Litt. 129 b; *Yelv.* 198; 1 *Bulst.* 134. {It is said that an alien may purchase lands, and maintain an action for them, if the crown do not interpose. 1 Bos. & Pul. 48, 7 Term. 398; See 1 *John. Ca.* 401.} β Alien enemy may be pleaded in abatement or in bar to a real action. *Sewall v. Lee*, 9 Mass. 363; *Martin v. Woods*, 9 Mass. 377; *Ainslee v. Martin*, 9 Mass. 454; *Hutchinson v. Brock*, 11 Mass. 119; *Levine v. Taylor*, 19 Mass. 8. It seems that in New York alien enemy may be pleaded in bar or abatement of personal actions. *Bell v. Chapman*, 10 *John.* 183; *Jackson v. Decker*, 11 *John.* 418.

On an issue joined on the demise of an alien residing in England, claiming to hold

# ABATEMENT.

## (B) To the person of the plaintiff.

band under the statute of New York, before war was declared, his alienage must be pleaded *pais darrein continuance*. Jackson v. M'Connell, 11 Johns. 424. When alien enemy is pleaded *pais darrein continuance*, on the recurrence of peace the plaintiff will be allowed to withdraw his replication and plead anew. Russel v. Skepwith, 1 S. & R. 310.

The plea of alien enemy is no bar to a libel in the District Court of the United States, on a bottomry bond, given for money advanced to enable a cartel to perform the voyage to the United States. Crawford v. The William Penn, 3 W. C. C. R. 484; S. C. 1 Pet. R. 106. §

[It is necessary, therefore, in pleading alienage to a personal action to aver, that the plaintiff is an alien enemy; when so pleaded, the plaintiff, if he has a protection, must state (a) it in his replication, whether it be general or special, and should conclude (b) with an averment.

Openeheimer v. Levy, 2 Str. 1082; Burk v. Brown, 2 Atk. 397. (a) Fort. 221; 7 Mod. 150. (b) Wells v. Williams, Lutw. 43; Ld. Raym. 282. {The plea must set forth all those facts which negative the plaintiff's right of suing here. It must therefore state that the plaintiff was born in a foreign country at enmity with this, and that he came here without letters of safe conduct from the king. 8 Term, 166, Casseres v. Bell. See 1 Bos. & Pul. 167, 170; 3 Bos. & Pul. 113; Anstr. 462.} β Plea of alien enemy, in personal actions, must aver that the plaintiff was alien born, and is here without protection or safe conduct from the United States; or, if not so born, that he is resident with the enemies of the United States. Parkinson v. Wentworth, 11 Mass. 26; Cox v. Gulick, 5 Halst. 328. It must aver that the plaintiff is an enemy, or adhering to the enemy; but need not aver that he resides in the enemy's country. Russel v. Skipwith, 6 Binn. 24; it must aver that the plaintiff has been ordered away by the executive of the United States; because, unless so ordered, an alien enemy may lawfully remain in the country. Bagwell v. Babe, 1 Rand. 272; Clarke v. Morey, 10 John. 69. §

The old notion that Turks and infidels were perpetually to be considered as alien enemies, hath been long exploded; and such aliens may sue in equity as well as at law, for a personal demand.]

Salk. 46; 1 Atk. 51.

See further tit. ALIENS, (D,) (E.)

## 4. Premunire.

Persons attainted of a premunire are incapable of bringing any action, for they are out of the protection of the law.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 205; Doctr. Pl. 10; Co. Litt. 129.

See tit. PREMUNIRE.

## 5. Popish Recusancy.

This disability of popish recusancy convict is by virtue of the statute 3 Jac. c. 5. which disables to all intents, &c., except where the party sues for lands, tenements, leases, annuities, rents, and hereditaments, or the issue or profits thereof, which are not to be seised into the hands of the king, his heirs or successors.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 207; Ld. Raym. 243; 3 Lev. 208; 8 Mod. 43; Lev. Entr. 19. See 18 G. 3, c. 60; 34 G. 3, c. 32; 43 G. 3, c. 30.

See tit. POPISH RECUSANCY.

¶6. Coverture. See post.]

## 7. Infancy.

β Infancy of the plaintiff, when he sues in his own name without a guardian or next friend, must be taken advantage of by plea in abatement. Schermerhorn v. Jenkins, 7 Johns. 373; Young v. Young,



(C) Of pleas in abatement with respect to the person of the defendant.

3 N. H. Rep. 345; *Blood v. Harrington*, 8 Pick. 552. In such case it is no ground of nonsuit, 7 Johns. 373, nor for the discharge of the defendant on common bail. *Clemson v. Bush*, 3 Binn. 413. In New Jersey, in the court for the trial of small causes, infancy of the plaintiff may be given in evidence under the general issue, or on motion to dismiss the suit. *Smith v. Van Houten*, 4 Halst. 381.

In case of an action brought by an infant by his next friend, it is not cause to abate the suit, because his mother is alive, and ought to have prosecuted the suit as guardian by nature. *Trask v. Stone*, 7 Mass. 241.

## 8. Other cases.

When an exception to the jurisdiction of the Circuit Court of the United States is made on the ground that one of the parties to a bill in equity is a citizen, &c., it must be by plea in abatement and not by general answer. *Wood v. Mann*, 1 Sumner, 578.

In general, it is a good plea in abatement that the plaintiff is a fictitious person, though, in some cases, as ejectment, such plea cannot be sustained. *Boston Type Foundry v. Spooner*, 5 Verm. 93; *Campbell v. Galbreath*, 5 Watts, 423; *Doe v. Penfield*, 19 Johns. 308.

The existence of the plaintiff (a corporation) can be contested only by plea in abatement. *Boston Type Foundry v. Spooner*, 5 Verm. 93; *Proprietors v. Call*, 1 Mass. 485; *Parrish in Sutton v. Call*, 3 Pick. 236; *Conard v. Atlantic Insurance Company*, 1 Pet. 450; *Society, &c. v. Pawlet*, 4 Pet. 501; *Yeaton v. Lynn*, 5 Pet. 231.

That the plaintiff was insane and under guardianship at the commencement of the suit, may be pleaded in abatement. But the guardian may be allowed to prosecute such suit on terms. *Collard v. Crane*, *Brayt*. 18.

When a suit is brought in the name of "the judges of the county court," after such court has been abolished, it may be pleaded in abatement that there are no such judges. *Judges, &c. v. Phillips*, 2 Bay, 519.

When the action is commenced in the name of an idiot, who has a guardian, without mentioning such guardian, this matter can be taken advantage of only by pleading in abatement. *Lang v. Widden*, 2 N. H. Rep. 435. §

(C) Of Pleas in Abatement with respect to the person of the Defendant; and herein of privileged Persons.

THE officers of each court enjoy the privilege of being sued only in those courts to which they respectively belong; the reason whereof is, because the duty they are under of attending those courts, and lest their clients' causes should suffer if they were drawn to answer to actions in other courts.

2 Mod. 297; *Vaug.* 155; 2 H. 7, 2; 2 Roll. Abr. 272; *Lut.* 44, 639; 2 Inst. 551; 4 Inst. 71, 72; *Crom. Jur. Courts*, 11; *Gilb. Hist. C. P.* 209, 212. What persons are privileged, vide head of *Privilege*, and for precedents of pleas of privilege, vide *Thomp.* 4; *Rob. Ent.* 199; *Rast. Ent.* 106, 178, 472; *Brownl.* 161, 167, 168; *Hern.* 3. 3 Inst. Clericalis, 32—35. Where they are not obliged to put in special bail; and where bail must be put in when they sue, vide head of *Bail in Civil Causes*. ¶ As to pleas to the person of the defendant in courts of equity, see *Beames's Plead. Eq.* 129, &c. ¶ The civil death of the defendant abates the suit, as where he is sentenced to imprisonment for life. *Graham v. Adams*, 2 Johns. Cas. 408. §

[Whenever therefore an attorney is sued out of his own court, he

(C) Of pleas in abatement with respect to the person of the defendant.

may say that he is attorney, &c., of another court, and conclude with *unde non intendit quod cur., &c., hic placit. prædict. versus eum cognoscere velit aut debeat, &c.* But the plaintiff may reply that he is a husbandman, &c., in the country, and traverse his being an attorney.

Lutw. 44. 639; Bro. Traverse, 27.

The privilege is not the privilege of the officers, but of the suitors; and attendance being the ground and foundation of it, it must be alleged that the officers are actually attendant in their respective courts, otherwise the plea will not be allowed.]

2 Wils. 42, 228; 1 Str. 546; 4 Bur. 2109; Andr. 45; 1 Bos. & Pul. 4. ¶ See head *Privilege*, (B). ¶ Vide Scott v. Van Alstyne, 9 John. 216; Webb & Cleaveland, 9 John. 266; Gilbert v. Vanderpool, 15 John. 242; Van Alstyne v. Dearborn, 2 Wend. 586; Emmet's Case, 2 Caine's R. 387; Secor v. Bell, 18 John. 52. It seems the privilege of an attorney in the inferior courts, from arrest by process from the superior courts, does not extend beyond the time of his necessary attendance on such courts. Gibbs v. Loomis, 10 John. 463. An attorney may lose his privilege by an abandonment of his profession. Brooks v. Patterson, 2 John. Cas. 102; S. C. Coleman and Caines's Cas., 133. And the fact of his not having practised within one year, is proof of such abandonment. Dyron v. Birch, 1 Bos. & Pull. 4. g

But the plaintiff must have the same remedy against the officers in his own court, as in that where he sues him; for if money be attached by foreign attachment in the sheriff's court of London, the officer shall not have his privilege; because in that case the plaintiff would be remediless.

Saund. 67, 68; Turvill's Case, Gilb. Hist. C. P. 209, 210; *Contr.* Lodge's Case, 2 Leon. 156; Dy. 217 a; Watkins v. Hews, 1 Sid. 362; [and vide Ridge v. Hardcastle, 8 Term R. 417, *acc.*]

So, if a writ of entry, or other real action, be brought against an attorney of the King's Bench, he cannot plead his privilege; because if this be allowed, the plaintiff would have a right without a remedy; for the King's Bench hath not cognisance of real actions.

Saund. 97; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 210. So, if an attorney of the Common Pleas be sued in an appeal, he shall not have his privilege; for his own court hath no cognisance of this action; nor if sued as *bail*. Rep. & Cas. Pract. C. P. 64; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 210.

[The jurisdiction of the court of conscience for Westminster extends to attorneys; but not that of the county court of Middlesex, or of the London court of conscience; and a defendant who resides within the jurisdiction of this last court is not entitled to the benefit of the statute of 23 G. 2, c. 33, if the plaintiff is an attorney, (a) unless the plaintiff waive his privilege by declaring as a common person.]

Gardner v. Jessop, 2 Wils. 42; Wiltshire v. Lloyd, Dougl. 381; Hussey v. Jordan, ib.; Board v. Parker, 7 East, 35; Vid. *contr.* Silk v. Kennet, 3 Burr. 1583; and 382, notes. (a) Tagg v. Madan, 1 Bos. & Pull. 629; Parker v. Vaughan, 2 Bos. & Pull. 29.

The privileges which the courts indulge their officers with, is restrained to those suits only which they bring, or which are brought against them in their own right; for if they sue or are sued as executors or administrators, they then represent common persons, and are to have no privilege.

Hob. 177; Gage's Case, Gilb. Hist. C. P. 211; 2 Roll. Abr. 275, pl. 23; Noy, 68; 17 Vin. Abr. 517, pl. 2; Vent. 299; Godb. 10, pl. 13; Dy. 377, pl. 30; Latch. 199; Brownl. 37, 47; 12 Mod. 316; Ld. Raym. 533; Salk. 2, pl. 4, 7, pl. 18; 2 Sid. 157; Dy. 24, 150, in marg.; Sav. 20, pl. 49.

So, if an officer of one court sue an officer of another court, the de-

(C) Of pleas in abatement with respect to the person of the defendant.

defendant shall not have his privilege; for the attendance of the plaintiff is as necessary in his court, as that of the defendant in his: and therefore the cause is legally attached in the court where the plaintiff is an officer. (a)

Gilb Hist. C. P. 211; Godb. 81, pl. 95; Brownl. 37; [2 Black. R. 1325. ¶ See 9 Price, 16.] (a) If privilege be pleaded to privilege, the court will not determine it on motion to set aside the plea, but oblige the party to demur. 2 Str. 837; 1 Bl. Rep. 34.] [And, where one attorney sued another of the same court by attachment of privilege and held him to bail, the Court of K. B. stayed the proceedings upon motion. However, considering this mode of application as a substitute for a plea in abatement, they did so without costs. Barber v. Palmer, 6 Term R. 524; Nicholls v. Earle, 8 Term R. 895.]

So, if a privileged person bring a joint action, or, if an action be brought against him and others, (b) he shall not have his privilege: but this is to be understood where the action is joint, and cannot be severed; for if the action can be severed, without doing any injury, the officer shall have his privilege. Qu.

Gilb. Hist. 212; Dyer, 377, p. 30; Godb. 10; 2 Roll. Ab. 275; 2 Lev. 129; Vent. 298, 299. ¶ See Roberts v. Mason, 1 Taunt. 254. (b) But an attorney sued jointly with a person having privilege of Parliament, does not lose his privilege. Ramsbottom v. Harcourt, 4 Maul. & S. 585.]

[So in equity, if a suit be instituted against different persons, some of whom have privilege, and some not, (c) or, if one defendant be not amenable to the particular jurisdiction, the plea of privilege will not be allowed.]

Mit. Eq. pl. 183; Vin. Abr. tit. University, (K), p. 3. (c) Hutton, 59.

An officer shall not have his privilege against the king; (d) for as the executive power is lodged in the king, it would be unreasonable that his court, which gives relief to private persons, should protect any subject from being brought to justice for offending against the laws, which concern the whole commonwealth.

Fortesc. 342; Bro. Supersed. 1; 2 Roll. Abr. 274; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 208. (d) But in an action *qui tam* at the suit of an informer, he shall have his privilege. Lil. Reg. 7; 3 Lev. 398; Lutw. 193.

If an attorney of the Common Pleas be *in custodia maresch.* for want of bail at the suit of A., he may plead his privilege. (e)

(e) But if he be *in custodia mareschal.* at the suit of A., and B. declare against him *in custodia mareschal.* if he has waived his privilege as to A., he cannot take advantage of it against B. For this vide 2 Roll. Abr. 275, pl. 7; Salk. 1 pl. 3; 5 Mod. 310; 3 Lev. 343; Ld. Raym. 135; ¶ 1 Stra. 191; 4 Barn. & A. 88.]

After a general imparlance, an officer cannot plead his privilege, (f) because by imparling he affirms the jurisdiction of the court; but by the better opinion it seems, that after a special imparlance he may plead his privilege. (g)

Bro. Priv. 25; 22 H. 6, 7; Sid. 29; Hard. 365; Lutw. 46; Salk. 1; Str. 522. ¶ (f) If a plea in abatement be pleaded after a general imparlance, the plaintiff may either demur to it generally, or treat it as a nullity, and sign judgment as for want of a plea. Buddle v. Wilson, 6 Term R. 369; Doughty v. Lascelles, 4 Term R. 520. But if the bill is filed in *vacation* entitled of the preceding term, the defendant may plead in abatement within the first four days of the next term. Holme v. Dalby, 3 Barn. & A. 259; 1 Chitt. R. 704; and see 2 Will. Saund. 2, notā, (5th edit.) ¶ (g) [By a special imparlance in this case, must be understood a special general imparlance. Vide *supra* (A.) notes.] Plea of privilege without affidavit set aside; 2 Str. 738. ¶ See Tidd. 640, (9th edit.,) and *post.* (P.) ¶ [It must be pleaded, it cannot be allowed on motion. 2 Salk. 544; 1 Wils. 306.] ¶ Sed vide *supra* Barber v. Palmer, 6 Term R. 524; and Tidd's Prac. 81, (9th edit.)]

(C) Of pleas in abatement with respect to the person of the defendant.

[An attorney who is arrested by *capias* on a special original out of the same court, is not entitled to his discharge on serving the sheriff with a writ of privilege, but must plead the privilege in abatement.

2 Black. R. 1085; Crosley v. Shaw.

He may plead it as well to an action on a bill of exchange, as to any other personal action.

Comerford v. Price, Dougl. 312.

An attorney has not any privilege to be sued in Middlesex only; it is enough that he be sued in his own court.]

Fortesc. 343, 244; 4 Burr. 2027.

In an action against B. he pleaded *quod ipse est unus attornat. cur. domini regis de B.* without saying *fuit tempore impetrationis brevis*; (a) and a *respondent ouster* was awarded.

Salk. 1, pl. 2; Peaso v. Parsons.—Privilege should be pleaded—*prout patet per recordam*. Ib. ¶ (a) The privilege attaches only upon practising attorneys. See the *rule of Court of 1654*. It is founded upon a presumption that the attorney is already in court attending his duty, so that the issuing of process merely to bring him there would be nugatory. But this reason does not apply to an attorney who is not practising at the time. Brooke v. Bryant, 7 Term R. 25; Dyson v. Birch, 1 Bos. & Pull. 4; and see 2 Maul. & S..605.¶

¶ The courts will take notice of the privileges of their officers, so far as to support a plea, notwithstanding little informalities or want of precision, provided enough appear in it to show that the defendant is entitled to privilege.

Stokes v. Mason, 9 East, 424. β A party privileged from arrest or suit, as a member of the general assembly, King v. Coit, 4 Day, 129, or member of Congress, Coxe v. McClenachan, 3 Dall. 478, or member of a state convention, Bolton v. Martin, 1 Dall. 296, may, when arrested during the performance of his duty as a member of such body, or during the time before or subsequent to its sitting requisite to go to or return from the same, plead such privilege in abatement. Colvin v. Morgan, 1 John. Cas. 415; Gibbs v. Mitchell, 2 Bay, 406. γ

Under the head of Pleas in Abatement to the person of the defendant, may also be included coverture in the defendant, (b) or that the plaintiffs or defendants, suing or being sued as husband and wife, are not married, (c) or any other plea for want of proper parties, as that there is an executor, (d) administrator, (e) or other person (f) not named.

(b) 1 Lutw. 23; 3 Inst. Cl. 71; β Surtell v. Brailsford, 2 Bay, 333, *acc.* But the marriage of a female defendant, after suit commenced, does not abate it, whether she be sued in her own right or as executrix or administratrix. Commonwealth v. Phillipsburg, 10 Mass. 78; Handerson v. McClure, 2 McCord's Ch. R. 469. γ (c) 3 Inst. Cl. 69. (d) Id. 51; Rastal. 325 a. (e) 3 Inst. Cl. 53; Rastal, 324. (f) 3 Inst. Cl. 53, 119; 1 Lutw. 696; and see 1 East, 634.

If an action be brought for a *tort* by one of several joint tenants or tenants in common, the defendant must plead the nonjoinder of the others in abatement, or he cannot take advantage of the objection. (g)

(g) 2 Will. Saund. 115, 116; 1 Vent. 167; 1 Ld. Raym. 127; 2 Wils. 414.

And so also, if an action on a *contract* is brought against one of several joint contractors, the defendant can only take advantage of the nonjoinder by plea in abatement. (h)

(h) 2 Atk. 510; 5 Burr. 2611; 2 Black. R. 947; 5 Term R. 649; 1 Will. Saund. 291, c. d. (5th ed.) β Such nonjoinder, in actions on contracts, cannot be excepted to in any other way, unless it appears on the record. Stoney v. McNeil, Harper, 173; Horton v. Cook, 2 Watts, 40; Wilson v. Wallace, 8 S. & R. 55; Geddis v. Hawk, 10 S. & R. 33; Brown v. Belcher, 1 Wash. 9; Barret v. Watson, 1 Wash. 392; Jordon v.

## (D) Of Misnomer, and want of Addition.

Wilkins, 3 W. C. C. R. 110; Moore v. Russell, 2 Bibb, 443; 2 J. J. Marsh. 38; Robinson v. Robinson, 1 Fairf. 240; Winslow v. Merrill, 2 Fairf. 127; Zeile v. Campbell, 2 John. Cas. 382; Robertson v. Smith, 18 John. 459; Cumming v. Eden, 1 Cowen, 70; Williams v. Allen, 7 Cowen, 376; Gay v. Cary, 9 Cowen, 44; Le Page v. M'Crea, 1 Wend. 164; Allen v. Sewall, 2 Wend. 327; Brown v. Warram, 3 Har. & John. 572; Powers v. Spear, 3 N. H. Rep. 35; Coffee v. Eastland, Cooke, 159; ——— v. Admr. of Kenon, 1 Hayes, 216; Barry v. Foyles, 1 Pet. 317; Conley v. Good, 1 Breese, 96; Bradley v. Camp, Kirby, 106; Morgan v. Crimm, 1 Monr. 129; Mackall v. Roberts, 3 Monr. 130; M'Arthur v. Ladd, 5 Ham. 517; M'Call v. Price, 1 M'Cord, 82; Bartow v. Foaset, 11 Mass. 250. But, *when it appears on the record*, that a joint contractor, who is alive, is not joined in the suit, advantage may be taken of this defect in any stage of the case. Leftwich v. Berkely, 1 H. & M. 61; Saunders v. Wood, 1 Munf. 406; Newell v. Wood, 1 Munf. 555; Cook v. Berkley, 3 Call. 378; Harwood v. Roberts, 5 Greenl. 441; Newman v. Graham, 3 Munf. 187: unless the person omitted was a *feme covert* at the time of executing the contract. Ela v. Card, 2 N. H. Rep. 175. *g*

The defendant cannot, however, plead a secret partnership in abatement. (a)

(a) Moo. & Malk. 88; 1 Stark. Ca. 338; 3 Id. 8; *sed vide contra*, 5 Taunt. 609; 1 Marsh. 246.

If an action be brought against a carrier in *case* for not safely carrying goods, the defendant may plead in abatement that his partners ought also to have been sued. (b)

(b) 6 Term R. 369; 2 New R. 365: but see 5 Term R. 649; 2 Chitt. R. 1; 6 Moo. 141; 3 Brod. & B. 54; 2 Marsh. 485; from which it seems that if the action on the *case* is grounded on the custom of the realm, it is otherwise; and see 1 Will. Saund. 291, e, (5th edit.) *g* Nonjoinder of defendants in personal actions for a tort, is generally not pleadable in abatement. Low v. Mumford, 14 John. 426; Sumner v. Tileston, 4 Pick. 309. *g*

If an action of debt be brought on the stat. 9 Ann. c. 14; to recover back money won at play, the defendant may plead in abatement that the money was due from others not named as well as himself. (c)

(c) 7 Term R. 257.

In these cases, the defendant, if required, must deliver to the plaintiff the places of abode, and additions of the parties jointly liable, or the Court of King's Bench will set aside the plea. (d)

(d) 4 Barn. & Ald. 93; and see 1 Younge and J. 257. *g* In New Hampshire, the plea in abatement need not set forth the places of abode and additions of the persons omitted. Ela v. Rand, 3 N. H. Rep. 95. *g*

In an action on the *case* against a common carrier, for not safely carrying a passenger, the defendant cannot plead in abatement the nonjoinder of a co-proprietor. (e)

(e) 2 Chitt. R. 1; and see 5 Term R. 649; 6 Moo. 141; 3 Brod. & B. 54; 9 Price, 408.

See further tit. ATTORNEY and PRIVILEGE.

## (D) Of Misnomer, and want of Addition.

MISNOMER is a good plea in *abatement*; for since names are the only marks and *indicia* which human kind can understand each other by, if the name be omitted or mistaken, there is a complaint against nobody. (f)

(f) It is pleadable only in abatement. 2 Black. R. 1120. *g* Smith v. Bawker, 1 Mass. 76; Gilbert v. Nantucket Bank, 5 Mass. 97; Kincaid v. Howe, 10 Mass. 205; Commonwealth v. Dedham, 16 Mass. 146; Jewett v. Burroughs, 15 Mass. 469; Porter v. Cresson, 10 S. & R. 257; Seely v. Boone, Cox, 138; Scull v. Briddle, 2 W. C. C. Vol. I.—2

## (D) Of Misnomer, and want of Addition.

R. 200; Pate v. Bacon, 6 Munf. 219; Mann v. Carley, 4 Cowen, 148. § That is where the process is not bailable. 7 Dow. & Ry. 258; Tidd, 449; (9th edit.) But if the defendant has been arrested by a wrong name, the court will set aside the proceedings. 1 Marsh. 477; 4 Maule & S. 360; 1 Chitt. R. 282; sed vide 4 Barn. & C. 970; 3 Bing. 296; and discharge him if in custody. 2 Taunt. 399; 4 Maule & S. 360; but see 1 Price, 277. 391; 2 Price, 328; Tidd, 447; (9th edit.) § The law knows but one Christian name, is an acknowledged maxim; and this maxim applies to a double name. The omission or insertion of a middle name, or of the initial letter of such name, is immaterial in all cases. Franklin v. Talmage, 5 John. 84; Keene v. Meade, 3 Pet. 7; Roosevelt v. Gardinier, 2 Cowen, 463; 4 Watts, 329. See City Council v. King, 4 M.Cord, 487; Commonwealth v. Perkins, 1 Pick. 388. The misspelling of the defendant's name, if the sound be the same, is no ground for a plea in abatement. Tibbetts v. Kial, 2 N. H. Rep. 557; Petrie v. Woodworth, 3 Caines, 219; Commonwealth v. Gillespie, 7 S. & R. 479. And the use of a corrupted name, when the corrupt and corrupted name are commonly used as the same, will be taken as the same. 1 W. C. C. R. 285. Vide Mann v. Carley, 4 Cowen, 148. §

But, though a defendant may, by pleading in *abatement*, take advantage of a *misnomer* when there is a mistake in the writ or declaration, as to the name of baptism or surname; yet in such a plea he must set forth his right name, so as to give the plaintiff a better writ. (a)

Finch, 463; 9 H. 5, 1, pl. 3. Where by his appearing by that name, or not taking advantage of it, such mistake will be aided, vide tit. *Error*. Vide Yelv. 112. § Tidd, 447. 637; (9th edit.) § Must in setting forth his name, say, that by such name he was known at the time of the writ purchased. Skin. 620, pl. 17. Vide Salk. 7, pl. 17; Goulds. 86. (a) So, if he plead a mistake in the addition, he must set forth his right addition. 2 Stra. 816; 10 Mod. 208; 2 Ld. Raym. 1178. 1541. § The defendant must set forth his true name and surname, although there is a mistake as to the latter only. Haworth v. Spragg, 8 T. R. 515. §

One defendant cannot plead *misnomer* of his companion; for the other defendant may admit himself to be the person in the writ.

Lutw. 36.

The defendant, though his name be mistaken, is not obliged to take advantage of it; and, therefore, if he be impleaded by a wrong name, and afterwards impleaded by his right name, he may plead in bar the former judgment, and aver that he is *una et eadem persona*.

2 Stra. 1218. J. Villars, who pretended himself to be Earl of Buckingham, was arrested by the name of J. Villars, armiger; and on motion, the court gave him leave to put in bail, without joining in the recognisance, and thereby not estop himself. Vide Salk. 3, pl. 7; Ld. Raym. 64. 249; 7 Mod. 38; Stra. 205; 2 Stra. 811. § If a party make a bond by the name of A B, of C, in the county of D, and in an original writ on the bond he is described accordingly, and is outlawed, he cannot reverse the outlawry on the ground that he was not conversant in C, in the county of D, and that there is no such place, for he is estopped by his bond. Bonner v. Wilkinson, 5 Barn. & A. 682. § A defendant may be sued on an instrument by the name he has signed, though differing in sound from his true name. Meredith v. Hinsdale, 2 Caines, 362. §

In case of felony at common law, if a person were indicted by a wrong name, he could not plead *misnomer*, but was obliged to plead to the felony; for the fact being sworn against the party present, it was thought that there could be no injury by the *misnomer*, as there might be, where the party appeared by attorney; and felons generally go by no certain name, nor have they any fixed habitation.

Vide Cro. Car. 104; 21 E. 4. 72; 2 Inst. 670; Sid. 40; Litt. R. 1. Vide head of *Misnomer and Addition*, and 2 Hawk. P. C. 186, 187; that the party accused may take advantage of *misnomer* or the want of addition, but yet must plead over to the felony; but though such plea be found for him, he is not to be discharged, but must be indicted over again: neither shall such plea, if found against him, be peremptory, but he shall be tried on his plea in chief. § By 7 G. 4, c. 64, § 19, no indictment or information

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

shall be abated by reason of any dilatory plea of misnomer, or of want of addition or wrong addition, if the court shall be satisfied by affidavit of the truth of such plea; but the court shall amend the indictment, &c., and call on the party to plead thereto.]]

But it is now necessary to set forth the state, place of abode, and dignity of the person impleaded, lest an innocent person, by having the same name with the real defendant, should suffer; therefore the 1 H. 5, c. 5, enacts, That in all personal actions, appeals, and indictments, there shall be added to the names of the defendants their estates, degrees, mystery, and place of abode.

[ A plea of this statute, and that no addition had been given to the defendant either in the recital of the writ or in the subsequent part of the declaration, was considered as a nullity by the Court of C. P., and the plaintiff had leave to sign judgment. *Gray v. Sidneff*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 395; *Murray v. Hubbard*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 645. Or he might have moved to quash it. *Wallace v. Duchess of Cumberland*, 4 Term R. 371; *Deshons v. Head*, 7 East, 383; and see 2 New R. 188; 4 Taunt. 668.]]

Additions, (a) which are inducements to the action, must be made use of; as, if one is liable as heir, he must be named heir: so, if, as executor, he must be named as such.

(a) Mistakes in such additions are good objections in abatement both at law and in equity. *Rast*. 324; 11 H. 7. 11; *Mitt. Eq. pl.* 192; *Pr. Rep.* 278. β 8 *Wheat*. 671; 2 N. H. R. 435; *Id.* 475; 1 M'Cord, 568; 2 Call, 49; 8 John. 126; 1 Verm. 151. γ

β Copartners must sue and be sued in their proper names; it is not sufficient to use the style of the firm.

*Porter v. Cresson*, 10 S. & R. 257; *Pate v. Bacon*, 6 Munf. 219; *Marshall v. Hull*, 8 Yerg. 101; *Chappel v. Proctor*, *Harper*, 49; *Seely v. Schenck*, 1 Pen. 75; *Crandall v. Denny*, 1 Pen. 137; *Burns v. Hall*, 2 Pen. 984. δ

See further tit. MISNOMER and ADDITION, (E) (F).

## (E) Of Abatement by the Demise of the King.

At common law all patents of justices, commissions civil and military, were determined by the death of the king; and all suits depending in the king's courts were discontinued, so that the plaintiffs were obliged to commence new actions, or to have resummons or attachment on the former processes, to bring the defendants in; but to prevent the inconvenience, expense, and delay, which this occasioned, were the statutes of 1 E. 6, cap. 7; 7 & 8 W. 3, cap. 27, § 21; and 1 Ann. st. 1, cap. 8, § 5, made, which *vide* under title COURTS, AND THEIR JURISDICTION IN GENERAL, (C).

Proceedings on an information, in nature of a *quo warranto*, are not abated by the demise of the crown. 2 Stra. 782. Where the king brings a writ of error in *quare impedit*, it abates by his death. 2 Stra. 837; *Fort*. 213; *Fitzgib.* 35, 36. *Scire facias* to repeal a grant of a market, is an original writ, and within the general words of the statute 1 E. 6, c. 7, and 1 Ann. c. 8, and does not abate. *Stra.* 43. || By 11 G. 4, and 1 W. 4, c. 43, § 4, all commissions for taking affidavits in any court, and for taking recognisances of bail shall, notwithstanding the demise of the crown, remain in force during the pleasure of the successor.]]

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

HERE the general rule to be observed is, (a) that wherever the death of any party happens pending the writ, and yet the plea is in the same condition as if such party were living, there such death makes no alteration; for, where the death of the parties makes no change of proceedings, it would be unreasonable that the surviving parties should make

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

any alteration in the writ; for if such writ and process were changed, it would set rights but in the same condition they were in at the death of the parties; and it would be absurd that what made no alteration should change the writ and the process: and on this rule all the diversities turn.

5 Mod. 249; 2 Vent. 196. [(α) The rule in a court of equity in this respect, is similar to that which is here stated to prevail at law. If the interest of a party dying so determines that it can no longer affect the suit, and no person becomes entitled thereupon to the same interest, the suit does not abate. Or, if the interest of a party dying survives to another party; as, if a bill is filed by or against trustees or executors, and one dies; or by and against husband and wife in right of the wife, and the husband dies, the proceedings do not abate. So, if a surviving party can sustain the suit, as in the case of several creditors plaintiffs on behalf of themselves and other creditors. For the persons remaining before the court in all these cases, either have in them the whole interest in the matter in litigation, or at least are competent to call upon the court for its decree. Mitf. Eq. Pl. 56; 3 Chan. R. 40; 2 Vern. 249; 3 Atk. 726.] ¶ Where husband and wife were defendants to a bill praying an assignment of a term, which the wife by her answer claimed to hold to preserve her dower on the death of the husband, Lord Eldon inclined to think the suit might proceed without a supplemental bill. 1 Jac. R. 495. Where a married woman by her next friend was plaintiff, and the next friend died, she was ordered to name a new one within two months, or the bill to be dismissed with costs out of the fund in court. Barlee v. Barlee, 1 Sim. & Stu. 100. The death of one defendant does not necessarily prevent judgment. Davies v. Davies, 9 Ves. 461. A suit by a corporation does not become defective by death of some of the members, *abiter* of a suit by the members in their individual character. Blackburn v. Jepson, 3 Swanst. 138; see 1 Jac. R. 73. 1 Russell, 317.] β Although an action grounded in *tort* generally dies with the person, yet an action by which the value may be recovered survives to the legal representatives. Reed v. Cist, 7 S. & R. 184.

Replevin does not abate by the death of the plaintiff. Reist v. Heilbrenner, 11 S. & R. 131; but an action of trespass *vi et armis*, for seizing a vessel at sea, abates by the death of defendant before judgment. Nicholson v. Elton, 13 S. & R. 415; an action for the breach of promise of marriage dies with defendant. Lattimore v. Simmons, 13 S. & R. 183.

On the death of a defendant, if there be no legal representatives, but an executor, *de son tort*, a summons may issue to him to appear and defend. Norfolk v. Gault, 2 Harr. and J. 435.

In Massachusetts, where either party dies in a personal action which does not survive, the writ abates. Thayer v. Dudley, 3 Mass. 296. 228; Mellen v. Baldwin, 4 Mass. 480.

A writ does not abate by the death of either party between the serving of the writ, and the entering of the action, if the cause of action survives. Clendenni v. Allen, 4 N. H. R. 385.

If one of the plaintiffs, who are trustees of a charity, resigns the trust, pending the action, it defeats the action; and if the plaintiffs file a suggestion to that effect, defendant may take advantage of it without a plea in abatement. Adams v. Leland, 7 Pick. 62. g

The first difference is in real actions; where there are several plaintiffs, and there is summons and severance, as there is in most real actions, *there* the death of one of the parties abates the writ; but in personal and mixed actions, (where one entire thing is to be recovered,) *there* the death of the parties does not abate the writ; and the reason of the difference is, that where there are two joint tenants, and the one goes on to recover his moiety, and the other will not proceed, there is no reason that he who is willing should not recover his right, since such tenant has a distinct moiety, and therefore should have an action to recover. But no summons or severance lies in personal actions, as, if trespass be committed on such joint tenants, they must both join in the action; for as one may release the whole, so the other may refuse to go on, and his companion cannot recover his part of the damage without him: so, in debt on an obligation to two there can be no summons and severance, because one of the joint obligees may release the bond: but, if a man



## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

appoints two his executors, there shall be summons and severance, because one of the executors may release; yet such a release is a *devastavit* in him; but, if he will not proceed at law, it is no *devastavit*; and therefore, both executors being only trustees for the person deceased, they shall not be compelled to go on together: but if one refuses, the other may bring his action in the name of both, and have summons and severance; for otherwise each executor might by collusion with the debtor, and not proceeding, keep the other from recovering the assets, and yet not create a *devastavit* in himself. But after such summons and severance he does not proceed for the moieties as in real actions, but he proceeds as the sole representative of the testator, and is entitled to the whole the testator was in his lifetime.

Cro. Eliz. 982; Co. Litt. 139; Cro. Jac. 117; 10 Co. 134; Jon. 452; 6 Co. 96.  $\beta$  In a writ of right or other real action, the death of one of the demandants before trial, abates the writ as to all. *Carter v. Carr*, Gilmer, 145; *Cutts v. Haskins*, 11 Mass. 56; *Drago v. Stead*, 2 Rand. 454; and see 10 Mass. 179; 6 Rand. 110; 2 Dana, 231. In New Hampshire, the rule is changed by statute. 5 N. H. Rep. 337.  $\gamma$

From these premises it follows, that if there be two joint-tenants or copartners, and they bring a real action, and one be summoned and severed, the other shall proceed for his moiety; and if the person severed die, the writ abates, because he goes for the whole, in case of the death of the joint-tenant, or of the copartner without issue; and it would be improper to do it on that writ, where by the summons and severance he went only for a moiety before; and the writ cannot have a double effect, for a moiety in case of summons and severance, and for the whole in case of survivorship; and therefore since the nature of things is changed by the death of one of the parties, there must be another writ. And it is the same law, if such joint-tenants proceed without summons or severance; for since both by the writ might by possibility recover their moieties, they shall not go on for the whole in case of survivorship; because the words and effect of the writ at the time of its first purchasing were, that each might recover his moiety; and therefore a new writ must be purchased to enable one to proceed for the whole: but in personal and mixed actions, where there is summons and severance, and yet after such summons and severance the plaintiff goes on for the whole, *there*, if one of them die, the writ shall not abate, because he goes on for the whole after summons and severance; and if he were to have a new writ, it would only give the court authority to go on for the whole.

Co. Litt. 139.

Therefore, if there are two executors, and they bring an action of debt, and one of them is summoned and severed, or not, and such severed person dies, yet the writ shall not abate.

Cro. Eliz. 652; Leon. 44.  $\beta$  In New Jersey the death of an executor or administrator does not abate a suit commenced by him; it may be prosecuted by the administrator *de bonis non*. *Crane v. Alling*, 2 Green, 593. In Pennsylvania, the practice, sanctioned by act of assembly, is, to substitute the administrator *de bonis non*, and, when the plaintiff dies after judgment, the executor may be substituted without writ. 10 S. & R. 119. See *Gormly v. Skinner*, Wright, R. 680.  $\gamma$

So, if two joint-tenants bring a writ of ward, and they are summoned and severed, and the severed person dies, the writ shall not abate;

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

because after such severance he went on for the whole, and so he does after the death.

Co. Lit. 139.

So, in a *quare impedit* by two joint-tenants, and one summoned and severed; if the severed person die, the writ shall not abate; because the adowson is an entire thing, and the survivor proceeded for the whole after the severance, and so he may after the death.

Dyer. 279.

In judicial writs, the suit shall not abate by death, if the person surviving be entitled to the whole; (a) as if a fine be levied by two coparceners, and one of them die without issue, proceedings shall go on for the other, because he is entitled to the whole by survivorship; but if the other coparcener have issue, then the writ shall abate, for the survivor is only entitled to a moiety; for there is no summons and severance in judicial writs.

10 Co. 154; Co. Lit. 139. (a) But shall abate in a *sci. fa.* being an original writ. Brownl. 64; but not upon a *writ of inquiry*. Leon. 263.  $\beta$  On a *motion* against an officer and his sureties, the death of one of the defendants may be suggested, and the motion abated as to him, and judgment against the rest. The death of a coplaintiff or codefendant did not abate the suit at common law, and consequently there is no necessity for reviving by *scire facias*. *Wilson v. Slaughter*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 595.  $\gamma$

But if there be several persons named as plaintiffs in the writ, and one of them was dead at the time of purchasing the writ, this may be pleaded in abatement; because it falsifies the writ, and because the right was in the survivors at the time of suing the writ, and the writ not accommodated, as the case then was.

20 H. 6. 30; 18 E. 4. 1; 2 H. 7. 16; Brownl. 3, 4; Clift's Ent. 6; Rast. Ent. 196.

But if an erroneous judgment be given against two, either of them may bring a writ of error, and he may summon and sever the other; for it would be unreasonable that the one should not discharge himself of an erroneous judgment, because the other will not intermeddle; and default of one in a personal action shall not prejudice the other.

26 Ass. p. 25; Bro. Summ. & Sev. 19.

If there be several defendants in the original action, and one die, the writ does not abate, because there being a joint demand, it survives against the residue; but if one happen to die pending the writ, there must be a suggestion on the roll, because it would be error to give judgment against a dead person.

Cro. Car. 426; Jon. 367; Stil. 299; Hard. 151, 161; 1 Show. 186.  $\beta$  *Sumner v. Tileston*, 4 Pick. 308; *Low v. Mumford*, 14 John. 426; *Harrison v. King*, Minor, 364; *Bundy v. Williams*, 1 Root. 543; *Green v. Watkins*, 6 Wheat. 260; *Spurk v. Vandundy*, 3 Ham. 305; *Hutchcraft v. Gentry*, 2 J. J. Marshall, 499; *Holmes v. Holmes*, 2 Pick. 23.  $\gamma$

In a writ of error, if there be several plaintiffs, and one die, the writ shall abate; because the writ of error is to set persons *in statu quo* before the erroneous judgment was given; and the plaintiffs in error are distinct sufferers in the judgment, since there might be different executions issued thereupon, and different liens made by such judgment on the lands of each of them; and, by consequence, the survivor cannot prosecute the writ of error for the whole, lest by collusive persuasion, or by negligence, he should hurt the representative of the deceased.

Yelv. 208, 212, 213; Ventr. 34. *contra* Sid. 419. [But see *Penoyer v. Brace*, Ld

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties

Raym. 244, where the doctrine advanced in the text is admitted by the court.] ¶ But the above cases {even the last} seem all to have been before the 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 11, {see post,} and by the effect of that statute the death of one plaintiff in error does not abate the writ. Clarke v. Rippon, 1 Barn. & A. 586.¶

But if any of the defendants in error die, yet all things shall proceed, because the benefit of such judgment is to go to the survivor, and he only is to defend it.

Sid. 419; Ld. Raym. 244. ¶ 1 Salk. 319.¶ β In personal actions, a writ of error does not abate by the death of the defendant in error, whether it happen before or after errors assigned. Green v. Watkins, 6 Wheat. 260; Spurk v. Vangundy, 3 Ham. 305; Hutchcraft v. Gentry, 2 J. J. Marshall, 499. γ

In *audita querela* by two, the death of one shall not abate the writ; for the survivor is not to be restored to any thing that he has lost, but only to discharge himself of the execution, and thereupon, notwithstanding the death of the other, he may proceed for a discharge *in toto* for himself.

Theol. 139; 3 H. 7, 1; 3 Mod. 249.

[Upon the same principle it was holden, that a prohibition by husband and wife to a suit in the spiritual court, did not abate by the death of the husband.]

Middleton and Wife v. Crofts, Andr. 57; Cas. temp. Hardw. 395.

¶ Where husband and wife commenced an action for money lent by the wife before marriage, and she died pending the action, it was held, that it thereby abated.¶

Checchi v. Powell, 6 Barn. & C. 253; 8 Dow. & Ry. 592. β Ryder v. Robinson, 2 Greenleaf, 127; Archer v. Colly, 4 H. & M. 410, *acc.* An action against husband and wife, on a contract of the wife *dum sola*, abates, as to the husband, by his death. Nuttz v. Reutter, 1 Watts, 229.

[The death of the lessor of the plaintiff in ejectment (though only tenant for life) is no abatement.

β Stra. 1056. ¶ As to costs in such case, see Tidd, 1245. (9th edit.)¶ β Kinney v. Beverly, 1 Hen. & Munf. 531; Purves v. Hill, 2 Hen. & Munf. 614; Frier v. Jackson, 8 John. 495; Howard v. Moale, 2 Har. & J. 249; Bonta v. Clay, 5 Litt. 129. See also, Medley v. Medley, 3 Munf. 191; Tomkies v. Walter, 6 Call, 44. γ

A *feri facias* doth not abate by the death of the plaintiff *after* the seizure of the goods; for by the seizure the property is changed. But if the goods seized are not sufficient to satisfy the debt, a second *feri facias* cannot issue without a revivor of the judgment. (a) An *extent* abates where the death happens *before* the *liberate*; for until that is awarded, the execution is incomplete. So, a *sequestration* to compel performance of a decree when the party dies before order for sale of the goods.

Clerk v. Withers, 2 Ld. Raym. 1072; 1 Salk, 392, S. C.; 6 Mod. 290, S. C. (α) Wharam v. Broughton, 1 Ves. 180.

A suit for partition of lands is not abated by the death of one of the tenants. Nor is a suit on the statute of *hue and cry*, commenced in the name of the clerk of the peace, abated by his death or removal.

8 & 9 W. 3, c. 31, § 3; 27 Eliz. c. 13, § 3.

If the plaintiff or defendant die whilst the court are considering of their judgment, ¶ or after a special verdict or special case, and pending the time for argument, or for advising thereon, or on a motion in arrest of judgment, or for a new trial, ¶ they will permit the judgment to be entered up as of the term in which it *regularly* might have been: so,

## (F) Of Abatement by the Death of Parties.

perhaps, if there be any frivolous delay by the other party; but, where the proceedings are in the common course of law, they cannot interfere.

1 Burr. 147. 219; 4 Burr. 2277. *Bates v. Lockwood*, 1 Term R. 677. ¶1 Ken. 253; 1 East, 409; 1 Taunt. 385; Tidd, 932, {9th edit.} 1 Crompton & Jervis, 47. ¶1 John Cas. 410; 4 Cowen, 423; Paine, R. 483; 6 Greenl. 427; 2 Dana, 231. §

An information does not abate by the death of the attorney-general; nor by the death of a relator who prosecutes for the king: nor, it seems, by the death of the informer *qui tam*, (a) &c., for in such case the attorney-general may proceed for the king's moiety.

Sir Thomas Waller v. Hanger, 2 Bulstr. 261. *Morby v. Urlin*, Hardr. 161. (a) *Hammon v. Gryffith*, Cro. Eliz. 583. Anon. Moor, 541. § Death of one of the plaintiffs in a *qui tam* action, does not abate the suit. *Wright v. Eldred*, 2 Chip. 37. §

The proceedings upon an information in equity can only *abate* by the death or determination of interest of the defendant. But, if there are several relators, the death of any of them, while there survives one, will not in any degree affect the suit: but, if all the relators die, or if there is but one, and that relator dies, the Court will not permit any further proceeding till an order has been obtained for liberty to insert the name of a new relator, and such name is inserted accordingly; otherwise there would be no person liable to pay the costs of the suit, in case the information should be deemed improper, or for any other reason should be dismissed.

Mitf. Eq. Pl. 91; Pr. Ch. 13; 2 Eq. Cas. Abr. 1; 1 Ves. 71; 2 Ves. 327.

The benefit of a decree in equity may be had, notwithstanding the death of some of the parties, provided that nothing be requirable of their representatives.

Eq. Cas. Abr. 2, p. 7.

After a cause has been heard on a bill of interpleader, and a trial at law has been directed to settle the right between the defendants, the death of the plaintiff does not abate it, for his interest is at an end.

1 Vern. 351. § The proceedings in a court of admiralty are not abated by the death of one of the parties, because the proceedings are *in rem*. *Penhallow v. Doane*, 3 Dall. §

By the 17 Car. 2, c. 8, it is enacted, "That in all actions personal, real, or mixed, the death of either of the parties (b) between verdict and judgment shall not be alleged for error, so as such judgment be (c) entered within two terms after such verdict." (d)

Continued by 30 Car. 2, c. 6, and made perpetual by 1 Jac. 2, c. 17, § 5. (b) If either of the parties die at any time before the assizes, it is out of the statute; but if after the assizes begin, though before trial, it is no error; for the assizes are but one day in law. Salk. 8, pl. 21. [7 Term R. 31. And in the former case, the court said it was in their discretion whether they would arrest the judgment. Salk. *ubi suprà*. But in Lord Raym. 1415, it was holden not assignable for error, it being stated on the record that the defendant appeared *per attorney suum*.] (c) If after the verdict, and before the day in bank, the plaintiff dies, and the defendant signs judgment the second term after the verdict, this is within the statute, and the same as if he had actually entered judgment on the roll. Sid. 385. [Judgment entered according to this statute, after the plaintiff's death, shall relate in all respects to his life. 1 Lev. 278; Raym. 210. Where the jury found a special verdict, and the plaintiff died in the term in which it was to be argued, the judgment was by consent entered up as of the first day of that term. Pond v. King, 1 Wils. 124. Where the plaintiff dies between the verdict and the entry of the judgment, his representative cannot take out execution without a *scire facias*. Earl v. Brown, 1 Wils. 302.] *Springsted v. Jayne*, 4 Cowen, 423. ¶(d) The statute does not apply to cases of nonsuit, *Dowbiggin v. Harrison*, 10 Barn. & C. 480; nor to cases where the party dies between interlocutory judgment, and before the return of the inquiry; it is confined to verdicts. 4 Taunt. 884. ¶

## (F) Of Abatement by the death of Parties.

[An information for a penalty under the French act was adjudged not to be within this statute, but to abate by the death of the defendant between the verdict and the judgment; for, in the first place, it is not an action real, personal, or mixed; secondly, the king cannot be properly said to be a party; thirdly, it is not a duty, or in lieu of customs, or any revenue of the crown; and, lastly, actions do not comprehend informations between party and party, or include the king. A suggestion of the death upon the roll confessed by the attorney-general was thought sufficient without a writ of error.

*Attorney-General v. Buckley, Parker, 264.*

The rule laid down by the Lord Chief Baron Gilbert in the preceding part of this chapter respecting the non-abatement of a suit by the death of any of the plaintiffs or defendants, when such death made no alteration in the proceedings, though founded in reason, was not uniformly supported by authorities; it is therefore enacted by the 8 & 9 W. 3, c. 11, § 7, 'That if there be two or more plaintiffs or defendants, and one or more of them die, if the cause of action survive to the surviving plaintiff or plaintiffs, or against the surviving defendant or defendants, the writ or action shall not be thereby abated; but such death being suggested on the record, the action shall proceed at the suit of such surviving plaintiff or plaintiffs against such surviving defendant or defendants.'

§ If the suggestion be not entered, and the cause proceed to final judgment, the court will permit the suggestion to be entered, even after a writ of error, without imposing terms. *Newnham v. Law*, 1 Johns. Ca. 29; *Hamilton v. Holcomb*, 2 Johns. R. 184; *Diamond v. Carpenter*, 1 Binn. 486; *Lessee of Hill v. West*. §

The formal suggestion of the death need be only on the plea-roll; nothing more is necessary on the nisi prius-roll than merely to point out to the judge what he is to try, and between whom.

*Farr v. Denn*, 1 Burr. 362.

Although the statute makes mention only of actions at law, yet it hath been construed to prevent the abatement of a suit in equity, provided that the subject-matter of the suit be not affected by it.]

*Brown v. Higden*, 1 Atk. 291.

'By the last-mentioned statute, § 6, it is enacted, That if any plaintiff happen to die after an interlocutory judgment, and before a final judgment obtained therein, the said action shall not abate by reason thereof; if such action might originally be prosecuted or maintained by the executors or administrators of such plaintiff; and if the defendant die after such interlocutory judgment and before final judgment therein obtained, the said action shall not abate, if such action might originally be prosecuted or maintained against the executors or administrators of such defendant, (a) and the plaintiff, or if he be dead after such interlocutory judgment, his executors or administrators shall and may have a *scire facias* against the defendant, if living after such interlocutory judgment; or if he died after, then against his executors or administrators, to show cause why damages in such action shall not be assessed and recovered by him or them; and if such defendant, his executors or administrators, shall appear at the return of such writ and not show or allege any matter sufficient to arrest the final judgment; or being returned warned, or upon two writs of *scire facias* it be returned, that the defendant, his

## (G) By Reason of Coverture.

executors or administrators, had nothing whereby to be summoned, or could not be found in the county, shall make default, that thereupon a writ of inquiry of damage shall be awarded, which being executed and returned, judgment final shall be given for the said plaintiff, his executors or administrators, prosecuting such writ or writs of *scire facias*, against such defendant, his executors or administrators respectively.'

[Where a defendant died before the expiration of the time to plead under a judge's order, it was holden that the plaintiff could not, under this act, sign judgment, and sue out a *scire facias* thereon. 1 Wils. 315; Wollop v. Irwin.] || (a) See 4 Taunt. 884.]

|| Where interlocutory judgment was signed, and the plaintiff died on a subsequent day in term, the court granted a rule to compute principal or interest on the bill of exchange on which the action was brought.||

Berger v. Green, 1 Maule & S. 229; and see 3 Maule & S. 281; 2 Chit. R. 233.

[Where plaintiff died after a rule by consent to refer to the prothonotary, and before the report, the court allowed his executor to be made a party to the rule, and directed the prothonotary to proceed without the defendant's consent.]

Turner v. Cowper, Barnes, 210.

|| By 6 Geo. 4, c. 16, § 67, whenever an assignee of a bankrupt shall die, or a new assignee or assignees shall be chosen, no action at law or suit in equity shall be abated, but the court in which any action or suit is depending may, upon suggestion of such death or removal and new choice, allow the name of the surviving or new assignee or assignees to be substituted in place of the former, and such action or suit shall be prosecuted in the name of or names of such surviving or new assignee or assignees in the same manner as if he or they had originally commenced the same.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 67.

A similar provision is contained in the last insolvent debtors' act in case of the death or removal of assignees of insolvent debtors.||

7 G. 4, c. 57, § 26.

## (G) By Reason of Coverture.

COVERTURE is a good plea in *abatement*, which may be either before the writ sued, or pending the writ. By the first the writ is abated *de facto*, but the second only proves the writ abateable; both are to be pleaded, with this difference, that coverture pending the writ must be pleaded *post ultimam continuationem*; whereas coverture before the writ brought may be pleaded at any time, (b) because the writ is *de facto* abated; but if a feme sole takes out a writ, and after marries, the defendant was legally attached on such suit; and therefore may plead in chief to it any defence he has.

Doct. pl. 3; Sid. 410; Leon. 168, 169. Vide tit. *Baron and Feme*. In an action against baron and feme, the baron died and the feme married again *pendente placito*; and the court inclined to think the writ abated, because her name was changed. Stile, 138. [But 2 Ld. Raym. 1525; 2 Stra. 811; Barnard. K. B. 70, are all express that coverture in the defendant after action brought cannot abate plaintiff's writ. See, too, to the same effect, 2 Rolle's R. 53.] (b) Vide *infra*. § The coverture of the plaintiff, when the suit was commenced, is a good cause for pleading in abatement, and generally such matter must be so pleaded. Perry v. Boileau, 10 S. & R. 208; Lyman v. Albee,

## (G) By Reason of Coverture.

7 Verm. 506; *Rapp v. Elliott*, 2 Dall. 184; S. C. 1 Yeates, 185. But when a woman plaintiff marries after suit commenced, her coverture may be pleaded in abatement, provided a continuance has not intervened between the plea and marriage. *Wilson v. Hamilton*, 4 S. & R. 238; *Haines v. Corliss*, 4 Mass. 659; *Guphill v. Jobell*, 1 Bailey, 369; *Bates v. Stevens*, 4 Verm. 545; *Templeton v. Clary*, 1 Blackf. 288. The rule is the same when the plaintiff is a sole administratrix. *Swan v. Wilkinson*, 14 Mass. 295; *McCoul v. Le Kamp's Adm.*, 2 Wheat. 111. See *Clairac v. Reinicker*, 11 Wheat. 303; *Campbell v. Kathare*, *Brayton*, 21. *g*

If a writ be brought by A and B as baron and feme, whereas they were not married until the suit depended, the defendant may plead this in *abatement*; for though they cannot have a writ in any other form, yet the writ shall abate, because it was false when sued out.

*Fitz. Brief*, 476.

If a writ be brought against a feme covert as sole, she may plead her coverture; but if she neglect to do it, and there be a recovery against her as a feme sole, the husband may avoid it by writ of *error*, and may come in at any time and plead it.

*Latch*, 24; *Stile*, 254. 280; 2 Roll. R. 53. [The plea of coverture, whether in plaintiff or defendant, can only be in abatement. *Milner v. Milnes*, 3 Term R. 627. ¶ See *Newton v. Robinson*, *Taylor*, 72. *g* See tit. *Baron and Feme*. ¶ This is too generally stated. Coverture at the time when the supposed contract was made, or cause of action arose, may be pleaded in bar or given in evidence on *non-assumpsit*, for it shows an incapacity to contract, &c.; but if the feme was unmarried when the cause of action arose, then the plea must be in abatement; for it does not destroy the contract, &c., but only shows that the husband is a necessary party to the action. 8 Term R. 545; 2 Camp, 123; 3 Term R. 627; 6 Term R. 265.]

If an action be brought in an inferior court against a feme sole, and pending the suit she intermarry, and afterwards remove the cause by *habeas corpus*, and the plaintiff declare against her as a feme sole, she may plead coverture at the time of suing the *habeas corpus*, (b) because the proceedings here are *de novo*, and the court takes no notice of what was precedent to the *habeas corpus*; but upon motion on the return of the *habeas corpus*, the court will grant a *procedendo*; for though this be a writ of right, yet where it is to abate a rightful suit, the court may refuse it; and the plaintiff had bail below to this suit, which by this contrivance he is ousted of, and, possibly, by the same means, of the debt.

*Salk*, 8, pl. 20. *Hetherinton v. Reynolds*, *Gilb. Hist. C. P.* 245. (b) [But the plea of coverture in this case hath been disallowed. *Haddock v. Howard*, *Barnes*, 355.]

If a feme sole plaintiff, after the verdict, and before the day in banc, takes husband, she shall have judgment, and the defendant cannot plead this coverture, for he has no day to plead it in.

*Cro. Car.* 135; 1 *Bulst.* 5.

¶ If she takes husband after suing out the writ, and before declaration, the defendant cannot give the coverture in evidence under the general issue, but must plead it in abatement; and so also if a married woman sues alone for an injury to her property whilst single.]

*Morgan v. Painter*, 6 Term R. 265. *Milner v. Milnes*, Term R. 327.

[In equity, a suit does not abate by the marriage of a female defendant, but the plaintiff may proceed, only entering the name of the husband and wife in the subsequent proceedings.

1 *Ves.* 182.

Though a suit in equity regularly become abated by the marriage of

## (T) By the Writ's not agreeing with the Count.

a female plaintiff, yet if she afterwards proceed in the suit as a feme sole, the mere want of a bill of revivor is not error upon which a decree can be reversed upon a bill of review by the defendant. (c) And if the husband die before revivor, she may proceed without it, for then her incapacity to prosecute the suit is removed; but the subsequent proceedings are in the name and description she has acquired by the marriage.]

Lady Cramborne v. Dalmahoy, 1 Ch. R. 231. (c) Godkin v. Earl Ferrers, 1772, cited in Mistf. Eq. Pl. 57.

¶As to proceedings by *scire facias* on marriage after judgment, see tit. "SCIRE FACIAS," (C), and Tidd's Prac. 1114, (9th ed.)||

¶See 7 Ves. 237; 10 Ves. 31; 13 Ves. 161.||

## (H) By a Defect in the Writ.

THE foregoing objections, such as want of jurisdiction, disability in the plaintiff, or privilege in the defendant, &c., being matters *dehors*, must be shown to the court; and must be pleaded in proper time and manner; but, for defects in the writ itself, the court may *ex officio* abate it.

β Jacobs v. Mellen, 14 Mass. 134; Hawkes v. Inhabitants of Kennebeck, 7 Mass. 461; Purple v. Clark, 5 Pick. 206; Hart v. Fitzgerald, 2 Mass. 509; 1 Wash. 153; 4 Verm. 178. g

And herein we must observe, that the law hath been yet very strict in obliging men to keep to the legal forms it prescribes; and therefore in the writ, which is the foundation of the whole proceeding, requires such certainty and exactness, as that no person be arrested or attached by his goods, unless there appear sufficient grounds to warrant such proceedings; so that if the writ vary materially from that in the register, or be defective in substance, the party may take advantage of it.

9 H. 7. 16; 10 E. 3. 1, pl. 2; 2 Inst. 662; Hob. 1. 51, 52. 84; Carth. 172; Cro. Jac. 576, 577. β 3 Mass. 136; 2 Mass. 546. 551; Taylor, 75; 2 Hen. & Munf. 312. 314. g

But though the writ vary from the register, yet, if it be warranted by the modern precedents, this shall not abate it.

Hob. 84. β 3 Mass. 193; 11 Mass. 276; 7 Mass. 461; 2 Pick. 599; C. & N. 476; 2 Pick. 420; 5 Pick. 221; 5 Yerg. 235. A writ must be sealed with the seal of the court. Hall v. Jones, 9 Pick. 446; and see Smith v. Alston, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 104; Filkins v. Brockway, 19 John. 170. But if so sealed, it is not indispensable it should be signed by the prothonotary of the court, particularly when the party appears and pleads to issue; Benjamin v. Armstrong, 2 S. & R. 392; such defect being cured in Pennsylvania by act of assembly. Ibid. g

## (I) By the Writ's not agreeing with the Count.

If the count or declaration varies in form, the defendant may plead it in abatement, (a) for the plaintiff has abated his own writ by prosecuting it in a different manner; but, if it varies in substance, the defendant may move it in arrest of judgment, because the Court has no authority to proceed, a different matter being prosecuted from that which the writ has given authority to the Court to take cognisance of.

Cro. Eliz. 722; Cro. Jac. 651; Jon. 304. [(a) The defendant cannot plead a variance between the writ and count, without praying oyer of the writ, and showing it to the court. 2 Wils. 85. 393.] ¶And as the court will not now grant oyer of the writ,



(K) Where the Writ is abated *de facto*, or is only abateable.

such pleas have fallen into disuse; see Tidd. 636, (9th edit.) 1 Bos. & Pull. 645; 7 East, 383. ¶ See 1 Harr. & Gill, 164; 2 Wheat. 45; 11 Wheat. 280; 2 Wash. 903; 1 Binn. 588; 1 Monr. 35; 1 McCord, 207; 12 John. 430; Hardin, 505; 1 Breese, 298; Ib. 258; 4 Halst. 284; 5 Halst. 274; 1 McCord, 281; 3 Bibb. 322; 6 N. H. Rep. 160. §

The declaration varying from the writ, (a) as by laying the cause of action in the reign of a present king, where the writ supposed it to have been in the reign of a former king; or by giving the defendant a name different from that in the writ; (b) as, where the writ calls him A B of London, alderman, and the plaintiff declares against him, as A B of London, Esq.; or, where the declaration is otherwise defective in not pursuing the writ, or not setting forth the cause of action with that certainty the law requires, or in laying the offence in a different county from that in which the writ was brought: (c) in all such cases the defendant may plead in abatement.

(a) Fitz. Brief. 219, 321. (b) Yelv. 120; Finch's Law, 357; Latch, 173. (c) Allen, 17, 18.

But the writ may in some cases be general, and the declaration special; as, where a statute gives an action, but does not prescribe any form of the writ, the writ framed by the common law will serve, and the special matter may be set forth in the declaration.

Doct. Pl. 84, *et plus* under the division of the declaration's agreeing with the writ, tit. Pleader.

If a feme sole be disseised, and afterwards marry, and she and her husband bring an assize; the disseisin must be alleged to be done to the wife: but, if a feme disseisoreess marry, in an assize against them, the disseisin shall be alleged to be done by them both, because there is no other form of writ.

14 H. 6, 14; 2 And. 97.

(K) Where the Writ is abated *de facto*, or is only abateable.

HERE the general rule to be observed is, that where the writ is *de facto* a nullity and destroyed, so that judgment thereupon would be erroneous, there the writ is *de facto* abated; as, if an action be brought against a feme covert as sole, this makes another man's property liable without giving him an opportunity of defending himself; which would be contrary to common justice, and therefore the writ is *de facto* abated. (d)

2 H. 6, 4; Doct. pl. 3. ¶ (d) See *supra*, (G.) ¶ Taylor, 72. §

So, if the return of a *pluries mandamus* be laid to be after the beginning of a term, and the *memorandum* of the bill be entered generally of that term, this makes the writ a perfect nullity; for by the plaintiff's own showing he had no cause of action at the time when the action was brought.

Carth. 172. But in this case the court gave leave to amend. 2 Lev. 197.

[So, if the matter in question appear to be *exclusively* of ecclesiastical cognisance; (e) or, if an appeal of death be brought by a woman of the death of any one else than her husband; (f) or the debt be laid to be under forty shillings.

Br. Office, &c., p. 16; 22 E. 4, 23. (e) 10 E. 4, 6. (f) 3 Burr. 1593; 4 Term R. 495.

(K) Where the Writ is abated *de facto*, or is only abateable.

So, in equity, if a bill of appeal and review be brought of a decree in the court of a county palatine.

Jennet v. Bishopp, 1 Vern. 184. 37 Cranch, 202; 1 Pet. 476; 4 Conn. 340; 1 Murph. 95; 13 Mass. 354; 3 N. H. Rep. 130; 4 Mass. 218; 5 Mass. 199; 14 Mass. 132. *g*

And as in these cases a fatal objection to the proceeding appears upon the very face of the record, the court may and ought *ex officio* to abate the suit at any time, and in any stage of it. For the court, who are to judge according to law, are not concluded by the admission of the parties of any thing that judicially appears to be contrary to law.

Hob. 280; 3 Co. 85.

Regard to public decorum and their own dignity sometimes calls upon the court to interfere in this manner; as, where the question proposed on the record is idle in itself, involves no civil right or injury, and would introduce in its discussion indecent or improper evidence.

Dacosta v. Jones, Cowp. 799; Brown v. Leesom, 2 H. Black R. 43.

The courts, having a general and necessary control for the purposes of justice over all causes depending before them, will occasionally interpose on the *motion* of a defendant, and stay the proceedings. Thus, though upon the face of the record the demand exceeded the sum of forty shillings, yet, if upon affidavits on the part of the defendant, uncontradicted by the plaintiff, it be shown that in fact it do not amount to that sum, the cause will not be permitted to proceed any farther in the superior court. (a) So, if in an action for bribery on the statute of 2 G. 2, c. 24, it appear that the plaintiff was guilty of *wilful* delay in the prosecution of his suit, which fact the defendant could not introduce either on the record, or at the trial, the court will stay the proceedings; for *wilful* delay is expressly prohibited by the statute.

Stearns v. Holmes, 2 Black R. 754; Kennard v. Jones, 4 Term R. 495; Wellington v. Arden, 5 Term R. 62. (a) Petrie v. White, 3 Term R. 5.

So, where they find that actions have been brought against several upon a penal statute which makes only one offence; they will stay the proceeding upon payment of one penalty.]

Peshall v. Layton, 3 Term R. 712.

Where the writ is only abateable, it must be abated by pleading in time; for matters in (b) and before the writ, (c) cannot be taken advantage of in error.

(b) Salk. 2, pl. 5. See 2 Ld. Raym. 853; Show. 169; Roll. Abr. 783. That a man shall not assign that for error which he might have pleaded in abatement. Carth. 124. {Taylor, 45.} There is a difference between original and judicial writs; for, in the former, matter of form abates them as well as substance; *aliter* in the latter; for if the substance be good, the want of form will be aided. 41 E. 3, 13, 14. (c) Otherwise, of faults in the proceedings after the writ. Bro. Faux Latin 9, 48. For this, vide tit. Error.

Therefore, if a feme covert bring an action in her own name *per attornatum*, and the defendant plead in bar to the action, he shall never afterwards assign the coverture for error.

Carth. 124, *per* Holt; 3 Term R. 627; Cro. El. 554.

So, though it be a good plea for a defendant to say that a stranger is tenant in common with the plaintiff, yet if he does not plead it in *abatement*, he shall not have advantage of it in arrest of judgment.

Salk. 4, pl. 10.

(K) Where the Writ is abated *de facto*, or is only abateable,

So, if an action be brought against one executor, where there are more, if that one executor do not plead this in abatement, but plead to the action, he shall never have advantage of this plea afterwards.

Carth. 261.  $\beta$  Plea of nonjoinder of co-executors as plaintiffs is bad, if it do not show where they reside, and that they were executors at the commencement of the suit. *Beach v. Baldwin*, 9 Conn. 476. And it must show further that the co-executors have administered. *Willes*, 40.  $\gamma$

So, where trespass is brought by one joint-tenant, or by one tenant in common, and the defendant pleads to the action, and the jury find specially, that another (not named) is joint tenant or tenant in common with the plaintiff; yet he shall have judgment, notwithstanding the writ at first was abateable.

[Cro. Eliz. 554; Moor, 466.]

So, where an action of debt is brought on a joint bond against one of the obligors, and upon *non est factum* pleaded, the jury find that J S (then living) was jointly bound with the defendant, yet the plaintiff shall have judgment.

Saund. 291.

Tenant in common of lands brought an action of trover in his own name alone for cutting down trees and carrying them away; the defendant pleaded to issue; and in a special verdict it was found, that the plaintiff was tenant in common with J. S. not named; yet the plaintiff had judgment, because this was a matter pleadable in abatement.

Trin. 24 Car. 2; Rot. 1216, in B. R. between *Blackburn v. Grove*, cited in Carth. 63. {If one joint owner of a chattel bring trover or trespass, the defendant must plead it in abatement; he cannot give it in evidence on the trial, unless in mitigation of damages. 1 Johns. R. 471, *Wheelwright v. Depeyster*; 4 East. 122, *Barnardiston v. Chapman*, 5 East, 407; *Bloxam v. Hubbard*, 2 Mass. 511. Otherwise in replevin. 2 Mass. T. Rep. 509, *Hart v. Fitzgerald*. And in trover or trespass, if the defendant has settled with another part owner, or has suffered any other part owner severally to sue for and recover his proportion of damages, the writ shall not abate. 7 Term, 279; *Sedgeworth v. Overend*, 2 Mass. T. Rep. 511.}

[If one only be sued on a joint note, it must be pleaded in abatement; it will not be error. So, in actions against partners. But where an action is brought by a joint covenantee, (a) advantage may be taken of it by demurring generally.

*Rees v. Abbot*, Cowp. 812; *Abbot v. Smith*, 2 Black. R. 947; *Rice v. Shute*, 6 Burr. 2611; 1 Black. R. 695, S. C. (a) *Cabel v. Vaughan*, 1 Saund. 291; 1 Sid. 420, S. C.; 1 Vent. 34, S. C.; B. N. P. 158; 5 Co. 119. ¶ That is if it appears on the record that there is another covenantee living and not joined, or if it be made to appear by praying *oyer* of the deed and setting it forth, 1 Will. Saund. 154, a, *notd*, and cases therein; and in such case the nonjoinder is also a ground of nonsuit or of error. Id. ¶ 4 The nonjoinder of defendants in actions on contracts may be pleaded in abatement, and can in general be taken advantage of in no other way, unless such nonjoinder appears on the record. *Stoney v. McNeill*, *Harper*, 173; 2 Watts, 40. {In all cases of a joint obligation or deed, or a joint contract in writing or by parol, or *ex quasi contractu*, if one only be sued, he must plead the matter in abatement, and cannot take advantage of it afterwards upon any other plea, or in arrest of judgment, or give it in evidence. 1 East. 90; *Wright v. Hunter*, Id. 634; *Nowlan v. Geddes*, 3 East. 68, 69; 7 Term. 306; *Westerdell v. Dale*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 72; 1 Wash. 9; *Brown v. Belches*, 3 Cain, 99; *Robinson v. Fisher*.—*Quere*, whether persons living here, and trading openly as partners, could plead in abatement that there was a partner abroad. 6 Ves. J. 438. *Brander* made his promissory note payable to Newman, himself, (*Brander*), and T. Chatteris, they being partners. This note was endorsed to W. and G. B. Mainwaring and T. Chatteris. In assumpsit by them against Newman alone as endorser, he pleaded *in bar*, that T. Chatteris, one of the plaintiffs, was liable

(K) Where the Writ is abated *de facto*, or is only abateable.

as an endorser together with himself; and the plea was held good on special demurrer 2 Bos. & Pul. 120; *Mainwaring v. Newman*, Id. 124, n.; *Moffat v. Van Millingen*. *Contra*, 3 Cain, 99; *Robinson v. Fisher*. A plea in abatement is not necessary, if the contract is stated to be by *more* defendants than are proved to have assumed; the plaintiff must fail on the general issue. 1 East. 48; *Shirreff v. Wilks*, 2 John. Rep. 220; *Tom v. Goodrich*, 5 Bos. & Pull. 454; *Max v. Roberts*. If one *sues* alone on a joint contract, the defendant need not plead it in abatement, but may take advantage of it on the general issue; or on demurrer or in arrest of judgment, if it appears on the record. 1 John. Rep. 126, 128; *Bird et al. v. Pierpoint*, 2 Mass. T. Rep. 510; 1 Bos. & Pul. 67; *Scott v. Godwin*. See 1 Saun. 291, n. (4), by Serj. Williams; 1 Day. 28; *Wade-worth v. Woodford*. In assumption by several partners, the defendant may plead the bankruptcy of *one* of them in bar. It shows not merely that there are other persons (*viz.* the assignees) who ought to have sued with the plaintiffs, but that ~~that~~ one of the plaintiffs could not sue at all. 8 Term, 140; *Eckhardt and others v. Wilson*.)

In such a plea to an action on a bond, it must be stated that the other obligor executed the deed, and that he is still alive. It is not sufficient to say, that another, not named, was jointly bound. But, if it appear on the face of the declaration that both obligors have sealed, and both are living, the objection is good in arrest of judgment.

*Sayer v. Chaytor*, 1 Lutw. 696; 1 Saund. 291. *Horner v. Moor*, M. 2 G. 2, cited in 5 Burr. 2614; [and see 1 Will. Saund. 91, in notes.]

But in trespass it is no plea in abatement that there is another joint-trespasser not named. (a)]

11 H. 7, 6. [(a) So, in any case of tort; *Govett v. Kadnidge*, 3 East, 62; 1 Will. Saund. 291, e.; for torts are several in their nature, and the plaintiff may elect to sue all or any of the parties. But if the action is founded on matter *ex quasi contractu*, though its *form* be in *tort*, the defendant may plead in abatement that other parties ought to be joined. *Buddle v. Wilson*, 6 Term R. 369; *Powell v. Layton*, 2 New R. 365; *Weall v. King*, 12 East, 452; and see *Green v. Greenbank*, 2 Marsh. 485; *Bretherton v. Wood*, 3 Brod. & B. 54; and there is a distinction between *personal* actions of *tort* and such actions when they concern *real property*. Therefore, if one tenant in common be sued in *tort* for any thing connected with the land held in common, he may plead the tenancy in common in abatement; see 1 W. Saund. 291 f, *notd*, and cases there.]

[(If one of several part owners of a chattel sue alone for a tort, advantage can be taken of the objection only by plea in abatement, even though the defect appear in the declaration. And if a defendant neglect to take advantage of it in that manner, in such an action by one part-owner, he cannot afterwards avail himself of it by a plea in abatement to another action by another part-owner. (b)]

*Addison v. Overend*, 6 Term R. 766; *Sedgeworth v. Overend*, 1 Will. Saund. 291, k; 7 Term R. 279. β When one part owner of property injured, whether such property be real or personal, brings an action for the *tort*, the defendant must take advantage of the omission by plea in abatement. *Thompson v. Hoskins*, 11 Mass. 419; *Hall v. Adams*, 1 Aik. 166; *Bell v. Layman*, 1 Monr. 40; *Wheelwright v. Depeyster*, 1 John. 471; *Brotherton v. Hodges*, 6 John. 108; *Bradish v. Schenck*, 8 John. 151. In *replevin*, when the plaintiff from his own showing claims an undivided half of the chattel replevied, the writ will be abated on motion, because the chattel is not capable of severance. *Hart v. Fitzgerald*, 2 Mass. 509. And in trespass or trover, if the defendant has settled with another part owner, or suffered any other part owner severally to sue for and recover his proportion of the damages, the writ shall not abate. *Sedgeworth v. Overend*, 7 T. R. 279; 2 Mass. 511. γ (b) Although in actions of tort the nonjoinder of a co-plaintiff is matter in abatement only, yet according to the doctrine in the note above it would seem, that where the action is substantially founded on contract, the *form* of it in tort will not prevent the plaintiff being nonsuited for nonjoinder of other plaintiffs.

If a *quare impedit* be brought against the bishop and incumbent only, without naming the patron, though this might have been pleaded in *abatement*, yet if the defendant pleaded in bar, &c., it cannot after, upon a writ of *error*, be assigned for error; for though the want of a .

(L) Where the Writ shall abate *in toto*, or in Part.

patron's being made a defendant might make the writ abateable, yet it was not thereby actually abated; and nothing shall be assigned for error concerning the writ, but what actually abates it.

Cro. Jac. 651; Bulst. 4, 5; 2 Brownl. 229; Palm. 306. 311; 2 Roll. Rep. 239; Dy. 76.

If an action be brought against Sir Francis Fortesque, *militem et baronettum*, and he appear and plead to issue, and a verdict and judgment be given for the plaintiff, the defendant in a writ of error shall not assign for error that he was a *knight of the Bath*, and ought to be so named; for he has lost this advantage by appearing to the other name, and thereby concluded himself.

Roll. Abr. 781. 791. 869; Roll. Rep. 450, S. C.

If a writ be brought to the damage of 40*l.* and the plaintiff declare *ad damnum* 200*l.* and the verdict give 30*l.* this is no error after verdict, for the writ is not abated *de facto*, but only abateable by plea.

Palm. 270, 271. But as to this the difference is, that if the declaration varies in form, the defendant must plead it in *abatement*; but, if it varies in substance, the defendant may move it in arrest of judgment, or take advantage of it in error; because the Court has no authority to proceed, having prosecuted a different matter from that which the writ has given it authority to take cognisance of. Jones, 304; Cro. Eliz. 722; Cro. Jac. 654. For this *vide* tit. *Error*.

[A bill in equity is not dismissed for want of parties; but stands over for amendment on paying the costs of the day. The want of parties may be pleaded in abatement; but, upon allowing the plea, the court will give the plaintiff leave to amend.]

Anon. 2 Atk. 15; Gwinn v. Poole, 4 Bro. P. C. 122; Fawkes v. Pratt, 1 P. Wms. 593; Mitf. Eq. Pl. 221; *β* Hoxie v. Carr, 1 Sumner, 177, *acc. β*

(L) Where the Writ shall abate *in toto*, or in Part.

WHATEVER proves the writ false at the time of suing it out, shall abate the writ entirely; (a) as, if it appears by the plaintiff's own showing that he had no cause of action for part; therefore, if an action of trespass be brought against two defendants, and the one plead that the other was dead *die impetrationis brevis*, or that there is none such *in rerum naturâ*, the whole writ shall abate; for it is the plaintiff's fault to use the authority of the court to call in a man that was dead; and it was no less an abuse of the process to issue it against a feigned person.

22 E. 4, 4; Hob. 199, 217, 245; Bulst. 1. (a) But this falsification of the writ must be in a material point; for in a *precept quod reddat* against two, if one pleads non-tenure, and the other takes the whole tenancy on himself, the writ shall not abate in the whole, but stand good against him that hath accepted the tenancy, because there is a proper defendant to the action; and the non-tenure of the one does in no ways prejudice the other defendant. Rast. Entr. 365; Doctr. Pl. 7.

But, if one of the defendants die pending the writ, this shall not abate the action against the other defendant; for this is the act of God, and no default in the plaintiff. See the 8 & 9 W. 3, c. 11, § 7, *suprà*, (F.)

Doctr. Pl. 7; 24 Pick. 308; 14 John. 426; Minor, 364; 1 Root, 543. When an action is commenced against two defendants, and between the commencement of the action and the service of the writ, one dies, the action abates as to both. Clark v. Helms, 1 Root, 486. *β*

[The bankruptcy of the plaintiff or defendant happening in any stage of a suit either at law or in equity is no abatement. Nor is the discharge

(L) Where the Writ shall abate *in toto*, or in Part.

of the plaintiff after action brought under an insolvent act, and an assignment of his property for the benefit of his creditors.]

Hewitt v. Bibbins, 2 Wils. 374; Kretchman v. Beyer, 1 Term R. 463; Waugh v. Austen, 3 Term R. 437. Anon., 1 Atk. 263; Butler v. Davidson, Exchequer, East; 33 G. 3. But *contr. per* Lord Thurlow, where it happens before decree or judgment. Sellas v. Dawson, in Chancery, Dec. 8th, 1790. Co. Bpt. Laws, 622, 3d edit.; Hedley v. Brown, Barnes, 389. [The case of Sellas v. Dawson was considered and overruled by the Court of Exchequer in Butler v. Davidson. But in a later case, where, after a decree in a cause, referring it to a master to take the accounts, the plaintiff, before the accounts were taken, took the benefit of an insolvent act, and assignees were appointed, who conceiving the suit did not abate, took out warrants to proceed in the accounts before the master; Lord Loughborough, upon a motion to stay proceedings till a supplemental bill should be filed, held, that there is no other way for the assignees to come into that court but by filing a bill: that though at law assignees have been allowed to proceed in the bankrupt's name, giving security for the costs, yet at law the defendant can lose nothing by the bankruptcy of the plaintiff but his costs; and security for the costs, therefore, is all that is necessary: that in equity more is necessary; a plaintiff may be decreed to account and to pay the balance, and there must therefore be a substantive plaintiff, a party to the cause, who may abide such decree as may be made. Williams v. Kinder, 4 Ves. 387; and see Rylands v. Latouche, 2 Bligh, P. C. 566. And though bankruptcy of the plaintiff does not abate a suit in equity, yet a motion will be granted that plaintiff procure his assignees to file a supplemental bill within a given time, or that the suit be dismissed without costs. Wheeler v. Malins, 4 Madd. 171; Porter v. Cox, 5 Madd. 80; Randall v. Mumford, 18 Ves. 424. As to abatement by death or removal of assignees, see *ante*, (F.)]

If there be two executors, and one who is named of D say he is of C, the writ shall abate against both, because they are both representatives of one person, and must both be legally summoned; and as they are both but one person in the eye of the law, the plaintiff cannot proceed against the one without the other; (a) but, in this case, the other defendant will be obliged to plead, though the defendant's plea in *abatement* shall be first determined; and if it be found for him, shall abate the writ *in toto*.

Co. Lit. 285, a; Doct. Pl. 7; 21 H. 6, 4. (a) The disability of one plaintiff shall stop the others from proceeding: for the writ, when abated for want of form, is abated *quoad* all, though they have pleaded to issue. 8 Co. 159; Carth. 96. But, if two executors sue, and set forth themselves to be executors, and that they proved the will, but upon the probate set forth, it appears that one only proved the will, and the defendant pleads this in *abatement*, a *respondens ouster* will be awarded; for both have a right; and he that did not prove may come in when he pleases. Salk. 3, pl. 6. The setting forth that they had proved the will amounted only to surplusage; the method is, to declare as executors generally, and make a profert of the letters testamentary, whereby it appears that they are executors.

At common law, non-tenure of parcel of the lands abated the whole writ; for this falsified the writ which alleged the defendant to be tenant of the whole. But it was thought very hard that a writ which was good in part, should be totally destroyed by this plea; and therefore 25 E. 3, c. 16, enacts, that the writ shall only abate for that part of which non-tenure is alleged.

Booth, 29; Bro. Non-tenure, 33, 40, 50. From this statute arose the distinction in our books, that the plaintiff cannot destroy, but may abridge his demand.

At common law, if the tenant plead *non-tenure and disclaimer*, the plaintiff cannot aver his writ, and say he was tenant; for in real actions anciently there were no damages given; and the plaintiff by this plea has the effect of his writ, which is to be put into possession of the lands. But if *non-tenure* be pleaded, without *disclaimer*, the plaintiff may

(L) Where the Writ shall abate *in toto*, or in Part.

aver his writ, and show that the tenant has the reversion in fee in him, as well as the freehold, or take judgment at his election.

Co. Lit. 362, 363 ; Rast. Entr. 224, 225, 276 ; 3 Lev. 330 ; Lutw. 963.

If the demandant enters into any of the lands, pending the writ, this shall abate the writ *in toto*.

4 E. 4, 32 ; Doct. Pl. 5.

The plaintiff declared for arrears of a rent-charge, and demanded a larger sum than was due to him, upon his own showing, by 7*l.* 10*s.* The defendant pleaded a bad plea, and the plaintiff had judgment for his whole demand ; but perceiving his mistake on the entry of the judgment, he released the 7*l.* 10*s.*, and it was holden a good release ; (a) and that it was not a falsification of his writ, but rather an affirmance ; but, if the defendant had taken advantage of it in due time, it would have abated the writ. (b)

Saund. 282 ; Duppa and Mayo. ¶ (a) The difference seems to be, that where the duty to be recovered is certain and *entire*, on the face of the contract or specialty, a demand of more than is due is bad, and cannot be aided by the entry of a *remittitur* ; but where the duty is composed of several *parcels*, a demand of more than is due may be aided by remitting the overplus. Cro. Jac. 499 ; Lord Raym. 815 ; 7 Mod. 88 ; and see Barnard v. Duthy, 5 Taunt. 27 ; Forty v. Imber, 6 East, 434. (b) It seems it would only have abated the writ as to the 7*l.* 10*s.* and not *in toto*, according to Godfrey's Ca. 11 Rep. 45, b. See 1 Will. Saund. 285, a, b, notes, (5th ed.) and that the defendant in replevin may recover so much rent as he proves due, although he has avowed for more. See tit. *Replevin*, (K.) ¶

If an action is well begun, and part of the action determines by act in law, and yet the like action is given for the residue, the writ shall not abate, but the plaintiff may proceed for the residue ; but, where, by the determination of part, the like action does not remain for the residue, there the action, though well commenced, shall abate.

Co. Lit. 285, a. { 1 Hen. & M. 534. }

As, if an action of waste be brought against tenant *per auter vie*, and, pending the writ, *cestuy que vie* die, this shall not abate the writ *in toto* ; but the plaintiff may proceed to recover damages on this writ ; for the lessor might have an action for the damages, though *cestuy que vie* had died before any action of waste brought.

Co. Lit. 285, a.

So, if an ejectment be brought, and the term expire pending the writ, yet the action shall proceed for damages only. (c)

Co. Lit. 285, a. [(c) So if the lessor of the plaintiff die. 2 Stra. 1056.]

But, if tenant *per auter vie* had brought an assize, and pending the writ, *cestuy que vie* had died, although the action was well commenced, yet the writ should abate ; because no assize lies for damages only

Co. Lit. 285, a.

So, if an action of waste were brought by baron and feme in remainder in especial tail, and pending the writ the wife die without issue, the writ would abate ; because all actions of waste must be *ad exhereditationem*.

Co. Lit. 285, a.

So, if a writ of *annuity* be brought, and pending the writ, the annuity determine, the writ faileth forever ; because the like action cannot be maintained for the arrearages only.

Co. Lit. 285, a.

(M) Where it shall abate by reason of another Action brought for the same Thing.

When a writ is brought for two things, and it appears the plaintiff cannot have any other action for the one of them, the writ shall stand for the part that is good; but where it appears he can have another writ in another form for one, there the whole writ shall abate; because, where there can be no better writ brought for the parcel, it ought to continue; but, if another writ can be brought for that parcel, it is bad, and ought to abate *in toto*. (a)

11 Co. 45, Godfrey's case; Saund. 285; Cas. Temp.; Hardw. 273, S. P.; [(a) Herrenden v. Palmer, Hob. 88; Rogers v. Cooke, Carth. 235; 1 Salk. 10, S. C.; 1 Show. 366, S. C.; Hookin v. Quilter, 2 Stra. 1271; 1 Wils. 171, S. C.; Curtis v. Davis, 2 Lev. 110; Betts v. Mitchell, 10 Mod. 315; Tate v. Whiting, 11 Mod. 196; Petrie v. Hannay, 3 Term R. 659; Jennings v. Newman, 4 Term R. 347; 1 Will. Saund. 285, a, *notis*.] {A writ in debt for a sum composed of several sums due on bonds and simple contracts, may be abated in part, because another jointly liable for some of them is not sued, and stand good for the remainder. And though the defendant conclude his plea with a prayer that the whole writ may be abated, the court may abate so much of the writ only as the matter pleaded applies to. 2 Bos. & Pul. 420, Powell v. Fullarton.}

(M) Where it shall abate by reason of another Action brought for the same Thing.

THE law abhors multiplicity of actions; and, therefore, whenever it appears on record, that the plaintiff has sued out two writs against the same defendant for the same thing, the second writ shall abate; for if it were allowed that a man should be twice arrested, or twice attached by his goods for the same thing, by the same reason he might suffer *in infinitum*; and it is not necessary that both should be pending at the time of the defendant's pleading in *abatement*; for if there was a writ in being at the time of suing out the second, it is plain the second was vexatious and ill *ab initio*.

9 H. 6, 19; Mo. 418, 539; 5 Co. 61; Doctr. Pl. 10, 67.  $\beta$  A second suit may be abated by the pendency of a prior one, but never, *e converso*, in personal actions. Renner v. Marshall, 1 Wheat. 215; Johnston v. Bower, 4 H. & M. 487; 3 Wend. 258; see 2 Johns. Cas. 313; 1 Ashm. 4; 2 Browne, 175; 1 Blackf. 214. A foreign attachment or trustee process pending may be pleaded in abatement, although such attachment or process may be in another state. Engle v. Nelson, 1 Penna. R. 442; Embree v. Hanna, 5 John. 101; but see contra, 8 Mass. 456; 7 Verm. 124.  $\gamma$  Where a prior writ of appeal may be pleaded in abatement to a second appeal. 2 Hawk. P. C. 275. Where a prior suit depending, may be pleaded to an information. 2 Hawk. P. C. 275. But it is no good plea in *abatement* of an indictment, as it is of an appeal or an information, that there is another indictment against the defendant for the same offence; but in such a case the court, in discretion, will quash the first indictment. 2 Hawk. P. C. 367. [Fost. Cr. Law, 104; Dougl. 227.  $\beta$  The defendant may plead in abatement to an indictment in the superior court for an assault, that a prior indictment for the same cause is still pending in the county court. State v. Yarbrough, 1 Hawks. 78.  $\gamma$  [Qu. Whether it be so in any informations but informations *qui tam*?]  $\beta$  After plea and before replication, the plaintiff may enter a discontinuance in the first action, without leave of court, or payment of costs; and then judgment of *respondet ouster* will be given. Marston v. Lawrence, 1 John. Cas. 397; Coleman, 94; 7 Taunt. 151; 1 Marsh. R. 395; 1 Mass. 495.  $\gamma$

But then it must appear plainly to be for the same thing: for an assize of lands in one county shall not abate an assize in another county, for these cannot be the same lands.

4 H. 6, 24; Doctr. Pl. 10.  $\beta$  By the same cause of action is meant what will be supported by the same evidence. 2 Hall, 454; see 3 Wils. 308.  $\gamma$

|| The two suits must be between the same parties. A suit by husband and wife against the wife's trustees cannot be pleaded in bar to a subse-



## (M) Pendency of another Action.

quent suit by her and her next friend, against her trustees and her husband, although the relief prayed is the same.||

*Reeve v. Dalby*, 2 Sim. & Sta. 464.

In general writs, as *trespass*, *assize*, *covenant*, where the special matter is not alleged, and the plaintiff is nonsuited before he counts; though the second writ be sued pending the other, yet the former shall not be pleaded in *abatement*, because it does not appear to the court that it was for the same thing; for the first writ being general, the plaintiff might have declared for a distinct thing from what he demanded by the second writ; but, when the first is a special writ, and sets forth the particular demand, as in a *præcipe quod reddat*, &c., there the court can readily see that it is for the same thing; and therefore, though the plaintiff be nonsuited before he counts, yet the first shall abate the second writ, it being apparently brought for the same thing.

5 Co. 61; Doctr. Pl. 11, 12; Theol. l. 11, c. 39, § 14. [Upon an *indebitatus assumpsit*, the defendant pleaded in abatement another action depending for the same matter in the Exchequer, and did not allege that the plaintiff had declared in it; and by the court,—This is bad, because it cannot be traversed, whether it be for the same matter or not. 7 W. B. R. Lill. Prac. Reg. 8; Mitchell and King, 2 Barnard, K. B. 143, S. P.]

An action depending in an inferior court cannot be pleaded to an action brought in one of the courts at Westminster for the same thing.

5 Co. 69; *Sparry's case*, Dyer, 92, 93. [The plaintiff counted upon several promises for work and labour in the parish of Saint Mary Le Bow, London; the defendant pleaded in abatement, that before this action brought the plaintiff had libelled in the Admiralty for the same cause of action. Upon demurrer it was insisted for the plaintiff, that this was within the rule in *Sparry's case*, and the whole court gave judgment against the defendant, *quod respondeat ouster*. Fitzgib. 313, 5 G. 2, C. B., *Ludfield v. Warden*.] [See 2 Wils 87.]

[If an action is brought in the Court of King's Bench or Common Pleas, and the defendant pleads to it an action pending for the same matter in Ireland or the Plantations, this would be no bar to the jurisdiction of the court here. And the law (a) should be the same, if such a plea is pleaded to a suit in equity.

*Per Lord Hardwicke*; *Foster v. Vassall*, 3 Atk. 589. (a) *Dillon v. Alvares*, 4 Ves. 357.

And a suit pending in England is not a good plea in bar to a subsequent suit in the Plantations for the same matter.

*Bayley v. Edwards*, 3 Swanst. 705.

It has been determined, that if an action be brought in Ireland on a bond, and sued to judgment there, that judgment cannot be pleaded to an action in the courts here.||

*Per Lord Hardwicke, ubi suprd.* See *Harris v. Saunders*, 4 Barn. & C. 411. {A plea of another action pending in another state must aver the jurisdiction of the court of that state over the subject-matter and the persons of the parties. *Newell v. Newton*, 10 Pick. 470. And the plea must be that the other action is pending at the time of plea pleaded. *Toland v. Tickenor*, 3 Rawle, 320.}

The law will not allow two *quare impedit*s to be brought for the same presentation, viz., a second by the defendant against the plaintiff, when there is one pending in court by the plaintiff against the defendant: *et sic in brevi de partitione*, because the defendant can have the same remedy on the first writ as he could on a second.

The law is so watchful against all vexatious suits, that it will neither

(M) Pendency of another Action.

suffer two actions of the same nature to be pending for the same demand, nor even two actions of a different nature. (a)

(a) Therefore it is a good plea in *trespass*, that the plaintiff has brought a replevin for the same thing, because in both cases damages are to be given for that caption. 1 H. 6, 27; Doctr. Pl. 10. *Sed qu.* And see Comb. 229, and Skin. 388. [A replevin depending in the sheriff's court, it seems, cannot be pleaded to trespass for taking cattle. 2 Wils. 87, *White v. Willis*.] So in an assize of *darrien* presentment, a *quare impedit* depending for the same presentation is a good plea. Hob. 184. And a *quare impedit* is said to be depending when it is returned. 2 E. 4, 11.

In a *quare impedit* brought by the Earl of Bedford against the Bishop of Exeter and others, the defendants plead that the plaintiff had brought another *quare impedit* for the same presentation, which is still depending and undetermined, with an averment that it was the same plaint, avoidance, and disturbance; the earl replies, that since his former writ purchased, the same church being still void, he presented Henry Curtis to the bishop, who refused him, which is the disturbance he now complains of, and traverses that it is the same disturbance on which both actions were brought: the defendant demurs; and ruled, the writ should abate; for though there must be a disturbance naturally to maintain the action, yet the principal effect of the suit is to recover the presentation; and the nature of a *quare impedit* is to be final on non-suit or discontinuance, which this would defeat; for by this rule the plaintiff might bring a new one, without leaving the former suit. And though in this case there was a new defendant, (b) yet the writ abated, because there were two *quare impedit*s against the same man; and therefore a fresh defendant could no more enable him to bring a second *quare impedit*, than a new disturbance could. But against several persons it is said a man may have as many *quare impedit*s as he will.

Hob. 437. (b) That where an action of trespass is brought, and afterwards replevin for the same thing, there must not be more defendants in the replevin than there were in the action of trespass, because it cannot square with the averment, that it is *una eademque captio*. Doctr. Pl. 10. *Sed qu.* If the other action might not be pleaded in *abatement*, averring the *fact* to be the same. In trespass against two defendants, they both pleaded in *abatement* another bill of trespass pending against one of them: and three judges against Holt, who doubted, held the plea good as to both. Carth. 96, 97.

[If two actions be brought at the same time for the same thing, with some trifling variation, they may be pleaded each in *abatement* of the other, averring that the cause of action in both is the same.]

Mayor, &c., of London v. B. Freem. 401. *β* Beach v. Norton, 8 Conn. 71, acc. When two writs are sued out on the same day for the same cause of action, and are served at different times, that which is first served will abate the other. Morton v. Webb, 7 Verm. 124. *γ*

|| If while A is unlawfully imprisoned by B, C commits an assault on him, C is guilty of the false imprisonment as well as B; and if A sues both separately, the pendency of one suit may be pleaded in *abatement* of the other.||

Boyce v. Douglass, 1 Camp. 60.

If a second writ be brought tested the same day the former is abated, it shall be deemed to be sued out after the *abatement* of the first.

Allen, 34; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 260.

If an action pending in the same court be pleaded to a second action brought for the same thing, the plaintiff may pray that the record may

(N) Where Defendant may plead in Abatement or Bar.

be inspected by the court, or demand *oyer* of it, which if not given him in convenient time, he may sign his judgment.

Dyer, 227; Carth. 453, 517; Lord Raym. 347; 6 Mod. 122.

So, to an action of battery and false imprisonment brought in K. B. the defendant pleaded in abatement another action depending for the same matter in the same court, the plaintiff replied, *nul tiel* record, and prayed an inspection of the record, without giving the defendant leave to rejoin: upon a demurrer to this replication, the plaintiff had judgment, because this being a record of the same court in which it was pleaded, the plaintiff might have prayed that it might be inspected by the court, if any such there was. (a) The court held too, that upon this plea the plaintiff might have prayed *oyer* of the record pleaded, and for want of *oyer* might have signed judgment, which is the quickest method of proceeding.

Cremer v. Wickett, Ld. Raym. 550; Carth. 517, S. C. (a) Dyer, 227.

[To defeat an informer by a plea of this kind of his right of suing, a defendant must show a prior right attached in somebody else; and therefore if the pendency of another action by another person for the same offence, brought in the same term, be pleaded in abatement, it must be shown on what particular day such other action was commenced, that its priority may be ascertained. So, if both actions were commenced on the same day, the defendant, it seems, may show that the action, which he states, was prior in point of time on that day, though it was formerly holden that the right in that case was attached in neither, and the court could give no judgment.]

Comb v. Pitt, 3 Burr. 1425; 1 Black. R. 437, S. C.; Hutchinson v. Thomas, 2 Lev. 141; Jackson v. Gisling, 2 Stra. 1169.

(N) Where a Defendant may plead either in Abatement, or in Bar.

WHATEVER destroys the plaintiff's action, and disables him forever from recovering, may be pleaded in bar; but the defendant in such case is not always obliged to plead in bar, but may plead in abatement; as, in replevin for goods, the defendant may plead property in himself, or in a stranger, either in bar or in abatement; for if the plaintiff cannot prove property in himself, he fails of his action forever, and it is of no avail to him who has the property, if he has it not.

Ventr. 249; 2 Lev. 92; Salk. 5; 2 Ld. Raym. 982; 12 Mod. 182; 6 Mod. 81, 103. Bull. Nisi Pri. 84; Willis, 477.

Outlawry may be pleaded always in abatement, but not in bar, unless the cause of action be forfeited.

Co. Litt. 128, b; Doctr. Pl. 395.

In personal actions where the damages are uncertain, outlawry cannot be pleaded in bar; but in actions on the case, where the debt, to avoid the law-wager, is turned into damages, outlawry may be pleaded in bar; for it was vested in the king by the forfeiture, as a debt certain and due to the outlaw; and the turning it into damages, whereby it becomes uncertain, shall not divest the king of what he once lawfully possessed.

2 Latw. 1604; 3 Lev. 29; 2 Ventr. 282; 3 Leon. 197; Cro. Eliz. 204; Owen, 23.

Outlawry may be pleaded in bar, after it has been pleaded in abate-

(N) Where Defendant may plead in Abatement or Bar.

ment, because the thing is forfeited, and the plaintiff has no right to recover.

10 H. 7, 11; 2 Lutw. 1604.

Alienage may be pleaded either in bar or abatement; but with this difference, (a) that alienage can be only pleaded in abatement to an alien in league, but may be pleaded in bar to an alien enemy, because the cause of action is forfeited to the king, as a reprisal for the damages committed by the dominion in enmity.

Bro. Denizen; 10 Co. Litt. 129, b. [See Brandon v. Nesbitt, 6 Term R. 23.] (a) But *qu.* of this difference, for in either case the ground of the plea is the incapacity of an alien to take, or at least hold, that which is the object of the suit. 3 B. & P. 115.

[In an action on a policy, if the parties interested are neutrals when the policy was effected and the loss happened, and became alien enemies before action brought, this can only be pleaded in abatement; for this only suspends the remedy, and if peace be restored it revives.]

Harman v. Kingston, 3 Camp. 150; Flindt v. Waters, 15 East, 260; and see 4 East, 502.

[The pendency of a prior action may be pleaded either in bar, or in abatement; though it is said in the case of Bains v. Blackbourne (b) to be pleadable only in bar.]

Combe v. Pitt, 3 Burr. 1423; (b) Sayer's Rep. 216. [This applies only to popular actions.]

In an action of debt on a judgment obtained, the defendant cannot plead a writ of error brought and pending, either in bar or in abatement; but in one place it is said, (c) it may be pleaded in abatement, though not in bar. (d)

Carth. 136; (c) Carth. 1, 2. [But *qu. et vide* 10 Mod. 17; Ld. Raym. 47.] (d) But the court, on motion, will stay proceedings. [Tidd. 531, 1145, (9th edit.)]

A man may plead in bar or abatement to a *sci. fa.* as well as to other actions.

10 Mod. 112.

In replevin, if the defendant will take advantage of a variance in the place where the taking is laid, from that in which it really was, he must plead it in abatement.

6 Mod. 103, — *Prius in auler lieu* must be pleaded in abatement, and cannot be pleaded in bar. Salk. 3, pl. 8; 2 Ld. Raym. 1016; Carth. 244; Show. 98. [But in Barnes, 353, it is said that it is considered as a plea in bar, and not in abatement, it not being necessary to file any affidavit with it, or to plead it within four days after the delivery of the declaration.] {The case in Barnes, 353, is more fully reported in Willea, 475. Bullythrope v. Turner. The plea was held to be in bar, because, 1. The place in replevin is of the essence of the action; 2. In a plea in abatement, you cannot object to a defect in the declaration; 3. No affidavit of the truth of the plea is required, nor are the defendants obliged to file it within the four days; 4. It appears by the manner of pleading these pleas, and the judgment on them, that they are considered as pleas in bar; the prayer is that the declaration be quashed; and, 5. A plea in abatement must show that the plaintiff may have a better writ, whereas he can have no better writ in this case.}

In debt on a bond the defendant pleads the condition for the payment of three several sums at three several days, and that he hath paid two of them at the days limited, and the third is not yet come, and concludes in abatement; and it was argued, that this ought to be pleaded in bar, and not in abatement: for in every plea in abatement the defendant ought to show the plaintiff how to bring a better writ, and here he

## (O) Dilatory Pleas, how restrained.

shows that he ought to have none at all, the day of payment of the third sum not being yet come; as, in an action for an attorney's fees, if the defendant pleads that the plaintiff delivered no bill of them to him, he ought to conclude in bar; and of this opinion were the court.

Comb. 483; Owen v. Bulkley, Ld. Raym. 345.

The plaintiff in bar to an avowry pleaded a distress for the same duty in other lands chargeable: and Holt said the plea was naught; for it should have been pleaded in abatement of the avowry, that a former replevin was depending, (if the truth was so,) or if determined, then levied by distress, *et issint riens arreare*.

Comb. 375, Sully v. Arundel.

¶ A mere misnomer of a plaintiff, whether a body politic or natural, is pleadable only in abatement; for a new writ may be taken out by the right name; but, if the existence of the person or the corporation be denied, the plea is in bar: for if there be no such person or corporation, there is an end of the action.

Mayor and Burgesses of Stafford v. Bolton, 1 Bos. & Pull. 40. β Vide Bank of Utica v. Smalley, 2 Cowen, 770. g

So, if in *assumpsit* by several partners, the defendant would plead the bankruptcy of one of them, the plea should be in bar; because it shows that that person is incapacitated from suing at all.¶

Eckhardt v. Wilson, 8 Term R. 140.

## (O) Dilatory Pleas, how restrained.

As these pleas enter not into the merits of the case, but merely tend to delay, the following restrictions have been laid upon them.

By the statute 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16, for amendment of the law, no dilatory plea is to be received, unless on oath, (a) or probable cause shown to the court.

[(a) An affidavit required to a plea in abatement that the writ was never returned, though in giving oyer plaintiff had not set it out. Sherman v. Alvarez, 1 Stra. 639; Ld. Raym. 1409, S. C. So, to a dilatory plea in the Crown Office to an indictment; Rex v. Grainger, 3 Burr. 1617: but not if pleaded at bar. Fost. 16. ¶ So, to a plea to a *scire facias* against the heir and terre-tenants of the recoveree, that there are other terre-tenants not returned. Phelps v. Lewis, Forrest, 139. So to aid prayer in a writ of right. Onslow v. Smith, 2 Bos. & Pull. 384.¶ β A plea in abatement filed without a verifying affidavit may be treated as a nullity. 5 Hayw. 32; 1 Johns. Cas. 397; 16 John. R. 307; 2 Dall. 184, and see 3 Caines, R. 99. g Want of addition requires none. Pr. R. 5. Affidavit to the truth of it by the attorney sufficient. Lumly v. Foster, Barnes, 344. Where the affidavit and plea were wrong entitled, the plea was set aside. Clixby v. Dineen, Barnes, 348. So, where the affidavit to an information in the Crown Office was without any title. Rex v. Jones, 2 Sura. 1161. The affidavit must be positive as to the truth of every matter of fact contained in the plea: it must leave nothing to be collected by inference; for per Dennison, J., the words *probable cause* in the statute only extend to a matter of record, or to some other collateral matter, as to the truth of which there cannot be a positive affidavit. Pearce v. Davis, Say. R. 293. ¶ It cannot be admitted after the plaintiff has signed judgment for want of it. Phelps v. Lewis, *ubi supra*.] For the form of the affidavit, see Lill. Entr.] β If the plea is filed without an affidavit, it may be treated as a nullity. 3 Cain. R. 99; 2 Dall. 184, or if it be not in time. 1 Ashmead, 4, but if in time, it must be replied to, and disposed of before any judgment can be had. Id. g

No pleas in abatement shall be received after a *respondeat ouster*, else they would be pleaded *in infinitum*.

Hedg. 126; 2 Saund. 41. [But it was formerly holden that more dilatories than one  
Vol. I.—5

## (O) Dilatory Pleas, how restrained.

might be pleaded. Theol. D. 163, a. p. 6; Bract. 400, b; Finch's Law, 363.] [And so still, where they are of different degrees. Thus, the defendant may plead to the *person* of the plaintiff; and if that be overruled, he may plead to the *form* of the writ. Com. Dig. tit. *Abatement*, (I) 4, citing Theol. Dig. lib. x. c. 1.]

They are to be pleaded before imparlance.

Yelv. 112; Lutw. 24; 1 Stra. 520. [Tidd's Prac. 639, (9th edit.) and *anté*, (A.)]  $\beta$  A plea in abatement is too late after a general imparlance, 1 Mass. 347; 2 Browne, 173; 15 S. & R. 150; 5 Pick. 61; 2 Aik. 31; Peck, 159; 3 Greenl. 186; 4 Watts, 433; 5 Watts, 173; 8 Verm. 400. But abatement may be pleaded after a special imparlance entered of record. 2 Browne, 176; 5 Pick. 206; 1 Ashm. 4; Vide 2 B. & P. 384. When the matter arises after general imparlance, it may be pleaded in abatement *puis darrein continuance*. 4 S. & R. 238; 1 Munf. 284; 2 Call, 49; 2 Dana, 231; 1 Miles, 42; 5 Pet. 231.  $\gamma$

[They cannot be pleaded at the same time with a plea in bar.]

Cas. Temp. Hardw. 135. {Nor after it. 1 Mass. 388; 1 Johns. C. 101, 102, the general issue cannot be withdrawn, to let in a plea in abatement, though the latter is delivered in time, and defendant swears that the general issue was pleaded, without his knowledge, by one whom he never retained as attorney. 3 Cain. 102.}  $\beta$  The plaintiff is not bound to reply to a plea in abatement put in after a plea in bar. Wilson v. Hamilton, 4 S. & R. 238; Riddle v. Stevens, 2 S. & R. 537.  $\gamma$

When issue is joined on them, if found against the defendant it shall be peremptory.

2 Show. 42; [2 Wills. 367.]

Nothing shall be pleaded in abatement of a *scire facias* upon a judgment that was pleadable in the original action; for it would be unreasonable that the defendant should disable the plaintiff from having his execution after he has admitted him able to have his judgment.

Salk. 2, p. 5.

Though a plea in bar, being certain to a common intent, is good; yet every dilatory plea must be certain to every intent.

Cro. Jac. 82; [3 Term R. 185.]

[A dilatory plea must be pleaded within four days (the first and last both inclusive) (a) after the declaration is delivered, if it be in term time; but if in vacation, or within less than four days from the end of the term, it may be pleaded (there being a special imparlance) within the first four days inclusive of the next term, *as of the preceding term*; and within that time it must be *filed*, (for it is not sufficient that it be *delivered only*), whether a rule to plead be given or not. (b) Sunday is reckoned as one of the four days, though it happen to be the last, in which case the plea must be filed on the Saturday. (c)

Imp. K. B. 239; C. P. 319; (a) Jennings v. Webb, 1 Term R. 277. (b) Doughty v. Lascelles, 4 Term R. 520; Brandon v. Payne, Id. 689. [See 3 Barn. & A. 259; 1 Chitt. R. 704.] (c) Harbord v. Perigal, 5 Term R. 210; but *contra* Lee v. Charleton, 3 Term R. 642.  $\beta$  Although in general a plea *puis darrien continuance* must be put in before a continuance has intervened, yet the Court may for special reasons permit the plea to be entered *nunc pro tunc*. Hosteller v. Kauffman, 11 S. & R. 146. See 4 S. & R. 239.  $\gamma$

It is inadmissible after the rule for pleading is expired, (d) or after forfeiture of a bail-bond.

Humphreys v. Ward, Barnes, 331. (d) See 5 Salk. 519.

It is not an issuable plea within an order for time to plead upon the usual terms.

Kilwick v. Maidman, 1 Burr. 59.

But the court will, *ex debito justitiæ*, compel the plaintiff to entitle

(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, &c.

his declaration of the true day on which it was filed, in order to give the defendant an opportunity to plead in abatement.

Wilkes v. Earl of Halifax, 2 Wills. 256.

¶ And a declaration, whether it be in chief or *de bene esse*, is only well filed from the time of notice; so that the four days in which to plead in abatement do not begin to run till after notice.

Hutchinson v. Brown, 7 Term R. 298.

If the defendant put in bail within four days, and give notice of justifying them, he may then plead in abatement; and his plea will stand good, should the bail be ultimately perfected.

Dimsdale v. Nielson, 2 East, 406; Binns v. Morgan, 11 East. 411. It is the same whether in a town or country cause. Hopkinson v. Henry, 13 East, 170.

But the defendant cannot plead in abatement before the plaintiff has declared.

Douglas v. Green, 2 Chitt. R. 7.

Nor before defendant has put in special bail, or has appeared.

Saunders v. Owen, 2 Dow. & Ry. 252; Wakefield v. Marden, 2 Chitt. R. 8; but see 4 East, 348; 4 Maule & S. 332.

If a plea in abatement is not signed by counsel, the plaintiff may sign judgment, for it is no plea at all.

De Normanville v. Meyer, 1 Chitt. R. 209; and see 3 Taunt. 386.

So if it be not filed in due time.

Jennings v. Webb, 1 Term R. 277; and see 5 Term R. 210; 7 Term R. 298.

So if no affidavit of the truth be annexed, or a defective affidavit.

Pr. Reg. 4, Forrest, 139, Tidd, 640; Bray v. Haller, 2 Moo. 213; Richards v. Setree, 3 Price 197; Forrest, 144.

Or the plaintiff may move the court to set it aside.

1 Stra. 638; 2 Stra. 705; Tidd. 640; *sed vide* 2 Moo. 213.

But the court will not, upon motion, quash a *bad* plea in abatement.

Rex v. Cooke, 2 Barn. & C. 618; 4 Dowl. & R. 114, and see 4 Taunt. 668. *¶* See Wilson v. Slaughter, 3 J. J. Marsh. 595. *¶*

Though the affidavit is sworn before the defendant's attorney, the plea is not a nullity. *¶*

Horsfall v. Matthewman, 3 Maule & S. 154.

(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, and the Proceedings and Judgment on such Plea.

THE defendant cannot plead two outlawries, or two excommunications in abatement, duplicity being a fault in abatement as well as in bar.

Carth. 8, 9. *¶* A plea in abatement cannot be put in after a plea in bar, unless under special circumstances, at the discretion of the court. Riddle v. Stevens, 2 S. & R. 537; Engle v. Nelson, 1 Penna. R. 442; Palmer v. Everton, 2 Cowen, 417; Meggs v. Schoffer, Hardin, 65; Clapp v. Balch, 3 Greenl. 216; Rippley v. Warren, 2 Pick. 593; Stone v. Proctor, 2 Chipman, 114. Such plea is too late after a general imparlance. McCarney v. McCamp, 1 Ashm. 4; Witmer v. Schlatter, 15 S. & R. 150; Hinckley v. Smith, 4 Watts, 433; Chamberlain v. Hite, 5 Watts, 173; and see 8 Verm. 400; 1 Mass. 347; 2 Browne, 173; 5 Pick. 61; 2 Aik. 31; Peck. 159. But it may be pleaded after a special imparlance entered of record. 2 Browne, 176; 5 Pick. 206; 1 Ashm. 4. When, after having pleaded in abatement, the defendant voluntarily pleads in bar, he will be considered as having waived his first plea. Burnham v. Webster, 5 Mass. 266; Robertson v. Lee, 1 Stew. 141; Wilson v. Oliver, 1 Stew. 46; Egerton v. Hart, 8 Verm. 207. *¶*

(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, &c.

In pleas of abatement which relate to the person, there is no necessity of laying a venue, for all such pleas are to be tried where the action is laid.

Salk. 4; Carth. 363; 12 Mod. 125, 195; ¶ Neale v. De Garay, 7 Term R. 243. ¶

If a defendant plead matter in abatement and conclude in bar, this shall be esteemed a plea in bar, and the court will give final judgment thereupon; because by pleading to the action the writ is admitted to be good, and he puts the whole matter upon his plea. (a)

2 Roll. Rep. 64; Lev. 312; Mod. 214; 2 Saund. 128. (a) In the case of Medina and Stoughton, 1 Ld. Raym. 593, Holt said, that if a man plead matter which goes in bar, but *begin and conclude* his plea in abatement, it will be a plea in abatement; for it is the beginning and conclusion that make the plea. See 1 Sid. 189, 190. But if he begin in bar, though he conclude in abatement, or conclude in bar, though he begin in abatement, it will be a plea in bar. Vide, also, 1 Ld. Raym. 694. ¶ See Godson v. Good, 6 Taunt. 587; 2 Marsh. 299; where this doctrine was confirmed. ¶ 10 John. 49; 1 Yerg. 390. ¶

So, if a man plead in bar, and conclude in abatement, this shall be esteemed a plea in bar; because he could have no writ, if he could have no action; and where there could be no action, the dispute about the writ would be insignificant. (b)

6 Mod. 103; Lutw. 34, 36; 10 H. 7, 11. (b) See *infra*.

A plea in abatement may be good, though it contains matter in bar; but this is to be understood of such pleas as may be pleaded either in disability or in bar; as alienage, outlawry, &c.

Mod. 214; 10 H. 7, 11.

If a matter, which may be pleaded either in abatement or bar, be pleaded in abatement only, if the plaintiff reply or demur in bar, this will be a discontinuance; (c) because the plaintiff does not maintain his writ, and the defendant may have other matter in bar, from which he would hereby be excluded.

Salk. 177; 10 Mod. 112; Carth. 107; Salk. 218; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 259. See 2 Ventr. 179. (c) But it was aided by verdict. Salk. 218. [So, the court will give leave to amend. 1 Wils. 302.]

But, if the defendant begin such a plea in bar and conclude in abatement, or begin in abatement and conclude in bar, there, the plaintiff may reply or demur to it, either as a plea in abatement or in bar; and if he demur, or plead to it as a plea in bar, then the judgment is final: (d) for he has closed with the defendant to put the plea to the judgment of the court, as a bar to the action.

Ventr. 136; Lutw. 36; 3 Mod. 281. [(d) Qu. If in this case the plea be not imperfect, and then, though the plaintiff have discontinued, he is entitled to judgment of *respondent ouster*. Bonnar v. Hall, Ld. Raym. 339; Lug v. Godwin, lb. 393; Marshall v. Charleton, 1 Barnard, K. B. 468.]

But, if he demur, or reply in abatement, as he may, then the judgment is *quod defendens respondeat ouster*; for then only the writ is put in judgment before the court; and the plaintiff, by putting the writ only in judgment to the court, has waived the benefit of putting that matter in judgment to the court as a plea to the action; and if the judgment were not in abatement, it would not be pursuant to the defendant's prayer.

3 Lev. 120; 6 Mod. 103. [These cases do not warrant the doctrine in the text.] { If an *issue of fact* be joined on a plea of abatement, and the jury find for the plaintiff, the judgment should be final; but if it be only *respondent ouster*, that cannot be assigned



(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, &c.

for error by defendant, as it is for his advantage. John. Clayton, 1 Blackford, 54; Height v. Holly, 3 Wend. 258. The judgment for plaintiff in a demurrer to a plea in abatement is not final, but *respondeat ouster*. 1 Blackf. 388. }

Every plea in abatement is either to the writ or count; if the action is brought by original, then the plea is *petit judicium de breve*, and it must conclude in the same words: (a) if it is to the declaration, then it must be *petit judicium de billâ et narratione*, for *billâ* and *narratio* are the same. (b)

5 Mod. 132, said *arguendo*. ¶ (a) This is so where the plea is of matter apparent on the writ; but where it is of matter *extrinsic*, it is said not to be formal to *begin* with praying judgment of the writ, but only to conclude the plea in that manner. Moor, 30, pl. 99; 1 Lutw. 11; and see 2 W. Saund. 209, note (1). ¶ [(b) All pleas to the jurisdiction conclude to the cognisance of the court, praying "judgment whether the court will have further cognisance of the suit:" pleas to the disability conclude to the person, by praying "judgment of the said A, the plaintiff ought to be answered:" and pleas in abatement (when the suit is by original) conclude to the writ or declaration, by praying "judgment of the writ or declaration, and that the same may be quashed," *cassetur*, made void, or abated; but if the action be by bill, the plea must pray "judgment of the bill," not of the declaration, the bill being here the original, and the declaration only a copy of the bill. 3 Bl. Comm. 303.] ¶ Where the proceedings were by bill, and the plea prayed judgment of the writ and declaration founded thereon, it was held bad on demurrer. Attwood v. Davis, 1 Barn. & A. 172; and see 2 Maule & S. 484. ¶

It is said to be the conclusion of a plea, and not the matter of it, that makes a plea in abatement; so that should a man plead a plea that for the matter of it might have been pleaded in bar, and conclude *petit quod breve cassetur*, it would be but a plea in abatement, (c) and the judgment would be no other than a *respondeat ouster*; so, *vice versâ*, a plea in abatement, pleaded in form of a plea in bar, would be a plea in bar, though an ill one. (d)

10 Mod. 112; Show. 4. ¶ 1 Ventr. 135. (c) This is erroneous: it would be a plea in bar, and final judgment would be given on it; for if the plaintiff has no cause of action, he can have no writ. See 2 W. Saund. 209, c. *notâ*. (d) And upon demurrer to it, there will be a general judgment for the plaintiff, not judgment of *respondeat ouster*. Nowlan v. Geddes, 1 East, 634; Wallis v. Savil, 1 Lutw. 41. There seems, however, to be this distinction between pleas in abatement and pleas in bar; that in the latter the court will give that judgment, which upon the whole record appears to be the proper judgment, though it be not that which the party has prayed for; but that in the former, they will give only the particular judgment prayed for. Le Bret v. Papillon, 4 East, 502; Charnley v. Winstanley, 5 East, 271; Rex v. Samuel Shakspeare, 10 East, 83. ¶ β Vide 10 John. 49; 8 Yerg. 467; 2 Mom. 64; 4 N. H. Rep. 76; 6 N. H. Rep. 434; 2 John. Cas. 312. γ

If a dilatory plea be pleaded, and the plaintiff take issue upon it, he may conclude with a *petit judicium et damna*, because there final judgment shall be: but, if a dilatory plea be pleaded, which the plaintiff does not deny, but confess and avoid, he must conclude in maintenance of his writ; as, if the defendant plead an attainder in disability of the plaintiff, and he plead a pardon, he must not conclude with a *petit judicium et damna*, (e) but in maintenance of his writ.

6 Mod. 236, *per* Holt; (e) 3 Mod. 281, S. P.

If there are four defendants, and after several continuances three of them plead the death of one of them in abatement, *iz. petunt judicium de breve et quod breve illud cassetur*; this is ill in its conclusion, and should have been *petunt judicium si curia ulterius procedere velit*.

3 Lev. 120.

(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, &c.

If the defendant demur in *abatement*, the court will give final judgment, because there can be no demurrer in *abatement*; for if the matter of *abatement* be *dehors*, it must be pleaded; if intrinsic, the court will take notice of it themselves.

Salk. 220, pl. 9; 6 Mod. 195, 198. [In *Wimbish v. Willoughby*, Pl. Comm. 73, there is an instance of a demurrer in abatement of a writ, for an insufficiency appearing on it, which authority is countenanced by Theol. Dig. l. 15, c. 9, § 1; Dy. 341; Lutw. 1644. This precedent from Plowden, was cited by Eyre, J., when the judgment in the text was given. The judgment upon the demurrer, if against the defendant, will be final. 3 Lev. 222.] But a demurrer in *abatement* to an indictment for a capital offence, or appeal of death, shall not conclude the party, but he shall have leave to answer over to the offence. 2 Hawk. P. C. 334.

If there be two defendants, and they plead two several pleas in *abatement*, and there be issue to one, and demurrer to the other, if the issue be found for the defendant, the court will not proceed on the demurrer; *et sic vice versâ*; for in both cases the writ being once abated, it would be unnecessary to judge whether it ought to abate on the other's plea.

Hob. 250.

Where the matter of *abatement* appears on the face of the record, the plea should begin and end with a *petit judicium de brevi*; but where the matter is *dehors*, the defendant should only end his plea with a *petit judicium*.

Moor, 30; Carth. 363; 5 Mod. 136, 145; Salk., 298. ¶ See 2 Will. Saund. 209.¶

On the plea in *abatement*, no advantage can be taken of the errors in the declaration; (a) as nothing but the writ is then in question, for nothing else is pleaded to.

Salk. 212; Lutw. 1592; Carth. 172. (a) But it seems it may, if the matter of the plea in abatement be pleadable in bar. Lutw. 1604.

If on a plea in *abatement*, a *respondeat ouster* is awarded, and afterwards the defendant pleads in chief, and there is a verdict for the plaintiff, yet, if the plea in *abatement* does not appear to have been entered on the *nisi prius* record, judgment will be arrested; for, it being entered on the plea-roll, (which was in court,) it must be mentioned in the *nisi prius* roll, otherwise it does not appear that it was a verdict in the same cause.

Carth. 447; Ld. Raym. 329; 5 Mod. 399; Carth. 499.

The judgment for the defendant on a plea in abatement is *quod breve* or *narratio cassetur*, and for the plaintiff, a *respondeat ouster*; but if issue be joined on a plea in abatement, and it be found for the plaintiff, it shall be peremptory against the defendant; (b) and the judgment shall be *quod recuperet*, because the defendant choosing to put the whole weight of his cause on this issue, when he might have had a plea in chief, it is an admission that he had no other defence. (c)

Yelv. 112; 2 Show. 42; Stra. 532; Carth. 138; 1 Wils. 302. ¶ When a plea in abatement is adjudged insufficient on demurrer, the judgment is that the defendant answer over. *Fitch v. Lothrop*, 1 Root, 192; *Nichols v. Scovill*, 1 Root, 286; *Lambert v. Lagow*, 1 Blackf. 388; *Baker v. Fales*, 16 Mass. 147; *Moore v. Morton*, 1 Bibb. 234. See also 4 Watts, 325; *Minor*, 182; 2 Bibb, 100. But when such plea is pleaded *puis darrein continuance*, and it is adjudged against the defendant, the judgment is peremptory. *Renner v. Marshall*, 1 Wheat. 215; *Hutchinson v. Brock*, 11 Mass. 124. The judgment against the defendant is final, when the plaintiff takes issue upon such plea, and it is found for him. *Hollingsworth v. Duane*, Wallace, 57; *Moore v. Morton*, 1 Bibb, 234; *Haight v. Holley*, 3 Wend. 258; *McCartee v. Chambers*, 6 Wend. 649;

(P) Of the Manner of Pleading in Abatement, &c.

*Mehaffy v. Share*, 2 Penna. R. 36P; *Dodge v. Morse*, 3 N. H. Rep. 232; *Jewett v. Davis*, 6 N. H. Rep. 518. *g* (b) Though the tenant or demandant who joins issue be an infant. 1 Lev. 163. But not so on indictments for capital offences. 2 Hawk. P. C. 334. [(c) In an action that sounds in damages, the jury who try this issue must assess the damages: their omission to do so cannot be supplied by a writ of inquiry, but a *venire facias de novo* must be awarded. *Eichorn v. Le Maitre*, 2 Wils. 368.]

[But on a demurrer to a plea in abatement, the judgment against the defendant shall only be *to answer over*; because, though issues in fact are within the consuance of the party, issues in law are not.

Theol. Dig. 1. 16, c. 11, § 12; 1 Lev. 163. ¶ So, if the demurrer be to a replication to a plea in abatement. 1 East. 542.]

And the same judgment shall be given, though the defendant join in demurrer to it, as to a plea in bar, because the fault originates with the plaintiff.

*Putt v. Nosworthy*, 1 Ventr. 135. But see *Lutw.* 197, 1643, 1665. But see above, whether this be not a discontinuance?

In a plea in abatement in C. P. the plaintiff may enter a *nil capiat per breve* without leave of the court.

*Osborne v. Haddock*, Barnes, 257.

Where, upon a *respondent ouster*, the defendant pleads the general issue, the plaintiff shall sign judgment, if the defendant's attorney on delivering back a copy of the issue will not pay for it; and it seems that the old course was to deliver in a copy of the whole record, viz. the declaration, plea in abatement, &c., and issue; but the court made a rule that for the future a copy of the declaration and issue should only be paid for.

*Salk.* 4, p. 11.

Upon a *respondent ouster*, no notice need be given of it, for the defendant is supposed to be attending his cause in the paper to maintain his plea.

*Salk.* 7, p. 18.

¶ If a plea in abatement profess to answer the whole declaration, and yet in truth only answer part of it, it will be bad. Thus, on a writ in debt for 1066*l.* the plaintiff declared for 1000*l.* borrowed by the defendant of the plaintiff, and in a second count for 66*l.* for interest of money lent by the plaintiff to the defendant. The defendant pleaded in abatement of the writ, that "the said sum of money in the said writ mentioned, and thereby supposed to be borrowed of the plaintiff," was borrowed by the defendant and others, and not by the defendant separately. The plea was demurred to because it answered only one of the causes of action, viz. that mentioned in the first count; and the court held it bad for that reason.

*Harries v. Jamieson*, 5 Term R. 553.

But, if a plea in abatement contain matter which goes in part abatement of the writ only, and conclude with a prayer that the whole writ may be abated, the court may abate so much of the writ as the matter pleaded applies to.]

*Powell v. Fullerton* and another, 2 Bos. & Pull. 428; and see 2 Wm. Saund. 210, b, c.

## [(Q) Of the Writ by Journeys Accompts.]

WHEN an abatement of a suit happens without any fault imputable to the plaintiff, he is permitted to sue out a fresh writ by journeys accompts; which is *quasi* a continuance of the first writ, and placeth him in the situation in which he would be supposing that he were still proceeding on that writ; for the defendant can avail himself of no matter which ariseth subsequent to the time of the first writ, and could not have been pleaded to it.

Spencer's case, 6 Co. 10.

But this second writ is not suable at any distance of time after the abatement of the first, but must be prosecuted *per dietas computatas*, that is, recently, as soon after as reasonably may be. What is a reasonable time is a matter in the discretion of the court.

6 Co. 11, a; 1 Salk. 393; Cro. Car. 294.

This writ being in a manner a continuance of the first, must of course be brought in the same court, and for the same matter. It ought regularly, too, to be between the same parties; but it may be used by another person than the original plaintiff, if there be a privity between them; as, if the original plaintiff be executor until his son come of age, the son upon coming of age may take out this writ, but not so, if he be administrator *durante minore etate* of the son; for in that case, as they derive their titles from different persons, the one from the ordinary, the other from the testator, there can be no privity.

6 Co. 10, b; Lutw. 296; 1 Salk. 393.

If the plaintiff in *quare impedit* die pending the writ, and after the six months have elapsed, his executors are not entitled to this writ.

Bro. Journ. Acc. p. 23; Qu. Imp. 160.

A judicial writ shall never be by journeys accompts, because it never abates for want of form.

6 Co. 10. 2.

## (R) Foreign Plea.

A FOREIGN plea (*a*) is when the defendant pleads such plea as carries the cause out of the court wherein it is laid, by showing that the matter alleged is not as to its trial within the jurisdiction of that court.

2 Lil. Pr. Reg. 374; Carth. 402. (*a*) Must be engrossed on parchment, and signed by counsel. 2 Lil. Reg. 374. ¶ See the form of it in Lil. Entr. 475.¶

As this plea is merely dilatory, and ousts the court of its jurisdiction, it was holden, even before the statute of 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16, that it must be on oath, and before imparlance; (*b*) and if the defendant refuse to make oath of the truth of his plea, the plaintiff may sign judgment as upon a *nihil dicit*.

Lit. Rep. 236; Style, 225, 435; Samd. 97. (*b*) Ventr. 180.

If a defendant in a corporation court plead a foreign plea, which is collateral; as, in debt upon a bond, if he plead a release made in a place out of the jurisdiction of the court, it need not be received without oath: but, if in covenant, or debt for money to be paid at another place, he plead payment accordingly, or covenants performed in the

## (R) Foreign Plea.

place limited, which was out of their jurisdiction, it ought to be received without oath.

Hetl. 126; Lit. Rep. 236, S. C. *verbatim*.

If there be a cause removed from Canterbury into B. R. by *habeas corpus*, and the plaintiff declare here upon a demise in London of a house in Canterbury; if the defendant plead an entry and *ouster* in Canterbury, so that this cannot be tried here; this is not a foreign plea, because it arises naturally upon the case: so, if matter arise within two counties, and the plaintiff lay it in one, it is not a foreign plea for the defendant to plead any matter in the other.

Pasch. 26; Car. 2, in B. R. Browne; Mod. 118, S. C.

In real actions in London, (c) if a foreign plea be pleaded, it shall be sent into the Common Pleas to be tried; (d) but otherwise it is in personal actions.

3 H. 4, 12. (c) How foreign pleas in Wales shall be tried, vide the statutes 34 & 35 H. 8, c. 26. (d) This is within the equity of the statute of Glouc. c. 12, which vide expounded 2 Inst. 324, 325, which extends to real actions only wherein voucher lies, and not to personal. 2 Leon. 37; Saund. 98.

Ancient demesne, and all pleas of privilege, are pleas to the jurisdiction, but not foreign.

5 Mod. 335.

If a person be sued in an inferior court on an obligation conditioned to pay money out of the jurisdiction of such court, and the defendant plead payment according to the condition; this is not such a foreign plea as need be on oath.

Style, 225, *Dudney v. Collyer*.

So, if in covenant brought in London for payment of a certain sum of money on the return of a ship, the defendant plead, that the ship returned to such a place in Cornwall, and thereupon the plaintiff demur, this plea is not good; for the matter being transitory, the defendant cannot oblige the plaintiff to change his action, but must plead to it in such place as he had laid it: and, had the matter been local, then it would have amounted to a foreign plea, which must have been put in on oath.

Sid. 234, *Collins v. Sutton*.

But, where a prohibition was prayed for to the court of the Compter in Wood Street, London, to an action of debt there commenced, for that the defendant had pleaded before any imparlance, that the cause of action did arise at a place out of their jurisdiction, and offered to swear his plea, and they refused to accept this plea; upon this matter a prohibition was granted; for inferior courts have not cognisance of transitory things which arise in places out of their jurisdiction: but then it is not sufficient to surmise such matter for a prohibition; but a plea to that effect must be tendered in the inferior court, and that before imparlance, and it must be on oath, and then, if refused, a prohibition shall be granted, or upon such refusal a bill of exceptions may be made.

Ventr. 180, *St. Aubin v. Cox*; 1 Mod. 81, S. C.

In debt brought in B. R. the plaintiff lay the *visne* in such a place within the county palatine of Chester, which county was also in the margin of the declaration: the defendant without imparling pleaded by

## (R) Foreign Plea

attorney, that he is, and at the time of the action brought was, resident at the said place within the said county; and so prayed judgment, whether the Court of B. R. ought to hold plea of this matter. The plaintiff taking this to be a foreign plea, rejected it, as not being on oath, and signed judgment: but *per* Holt, C. J.—A foreign plea is where the action is carried out of the county where it is laid, which in this case was not done; so that this is only a plea to the jurisdiction of the court, which is never sworn; so the judgment was set aside.

*Carth.* 402, *Chumley v. Broom*; 5 Mod. 335, S. C.; 12 Mod. 123, S. C.

In debt brought in London, a prohibition was moved for, and ruled *nisi*, upon suggestion, that the defendant had tendered for plea below, that the cause arose out of their jurisdiction, and offered to make oath of the truth of his plea; and it was shown, that he tendered his plea after the court was up; whereas it should be in *propria personâ*, and in court; and though an *affidavit* was offered in B. R. of the truth of his plea; and one Turner's case was quoted, where a prohibition had been granted upon such an *affidavit* here above without oath of it below; yet *per* Powell, Gould, and Powis, *absente* Holt, the rule was discharged; for in all pleas that oust a court of jurisdiction, whether inferior or superior, there must be oath in that very court of the truth of the plea.

6 Mod. 146, *Sparks v. Wood*; 2 Lutw. 1023.

If one be sued in an inferior court for a matter out of the jurisdiction, the defendant may either have a prohibition from one of the law courts of Westminster-hall; or, in regard this may happen in a vacation, when only the Chancery is open, he may move that court for a prohibition: but then it must appear by oath made that the fact arose out of the jurisdiction, and that the defendant tendered a foreign plea before imparlance, which was refused. And if a prohibition has been granted out of Chancery *improvidè*, and without these circumstances attending it, the court will grant a *supersedeas*.

1 P. Wms. 476, pl. 135.

If it appear on the face of the declaration, that the matter is out of the jurisdiction of the court, then a prohibition will be granted without oath of having tendered the foreign plea. And in these cases equity imitates the common law. (a)

*Id.* 477. (a) In a motion for a prohibition to an ecclesiastical court, as to more than appears on the face of the libel, there must be an affidavit of the truth of the suggestion. 2 Salk. 549.

On a rule to show cause why an attachment should not be granted against the mayor of Marlborough for refusing to accept the defendant's plea in his court, it was holden that it was not sufficient for a defendant in a court below to bring his plea into court, and offer to make oath of the truth of it, but that he must tender his plea with an affidavit annexed of the truth thereof, and that this must be done before a general imparlance, but he may pray a special imparlance, and then come at the next court and plead. It was also holden, that the proper way of proceeding was not by attachment, but that a prohibition should be moved for. And so, in the principal case, the rule for an attachment was discharged.

*Hil.* 12 G. 2, in *B. R. Vokens v. Cull*. [See *Litt. R.* 236; 1 *Sid.* 234; 1 *Vent.* 180; 2 *Salk.* 515.]

## ACCOMPT.

---

THE proceedings in this action being difficult, dilatory, and expensive, (a) it is now seldom used, especially if the party have other remedy, as debt, covenant, case; or if the demand be of consequence, and the matter of an intricate nature; for in such case it is more advisable to resort to a court of equity, where matters of accompt are more commodiously adjusted, and determined more advantageously for both parties; the plaintiff being entitled to a discovery of books, papers, and the defendant's oath; and, on the other hand, the defendant being allowed to discount the sums paid or expended by him; to discharge himself of sums under forty shillings by his own oath, (provided he swears positively, and not as to belief only;) and if by answer or other writing he charges himself, by the same to discharge himself, which will be good, if there be no other evidence: farther, all reasonable allowances are made to him; and if, after the accompt is stated, any thing be due to him upon the balance, he is entitled to a decree in his favour.

Salk. 9; Carth. 89; Chan. Ca. 249; Vern. 283, 470; 2 Vern. 176; Eq. Ca. Abr 10; 2 Ark. 410; 2 Ves. 388. [(a) From the experiment made of this action in the case of *Godfrey v. Saunders*, 3 Wils. 94, its proceedings seem not to deserve the character here given of them. A matter which had been fruitlessly pending in chancery upwards of twelve years, was thoroughly examined, and finally determined in this form of action in the course of two years.] β In New York the action of account has fallen into disuse, the remedy there adopted being by bill in chancery. 3 John. Ch. R. 351. In Massachusetts, the courts having power to appoint auditors, assumpsit has been substituted. 3 Pick. 424. In Pennsylvania the jury are authorized by statute to settle the accounts and find the sum actually due to the plaintiff or defendant. Act of April 4, 1831. And under the authority of the compulsory arbitration law, cases of account rendered may be referred to arbitrators, who are to "determine on the whole merits of the cause, and report the balance due by either party to the other." It may also be referred to arbitrators under the act of 1705, 3 Yeates, 150. γ

¶ And from thus being able to afford a more easy and more complete remedy in matters of accompt, courts of equity now assume in those cases a concurrent jurisdiction with courts of law.

13 Ves. 276.

It is to be remembered, however, that to sustain a bill for an accompt there must be mutual demands, except in the case of dower or of a steward, which stand upon their own specialties. The case of executors (b) upon payments made to their testator may be another exception. ¶

*Dinwiddie v. Bailey*, 6 Ves. 136. (b) *Wells v. Cooper*, *Seac.* 1791, cited *Id.*

We shall, therefore, under this head, but briefly consider,

- (A) Against whom, either by the Common Law, or by Statute, this Action lies.
- (B) Of the Manner of bringing Accompt, with respect to the Persons against whom it is brought; and herein of charging one as Receiver when Bailiff, *et vice versa*.
- (C) The Nature of the Demands for which it may be brought.
- (D) In what Cases this is the proper Action, or some other may be brought.
- (E) What shall be a good Bar to this Action.
- (F) Of the Auditors, and what shall be a good Discharge before them.
- (G) Of the Judgment, and subsequent Proceedings.

(A) Against whom, either by the Common Law, or by Statute, this Action lies.

By the common law, accompt lay only against a guardian in socage, (a) bailiff, or receiver, or by one in favour of trade and commerce, naming himself merchant, against another, naming him merchant, and for the executors of a merchant; for between these there was such a privity, that the law presumed them conusant of each other's disbursements, receipts, and acquittances. (b)

2 H. 4, 12, b; Co. Litt. 172, a, 90, b; F. N. B. 117, E; 2 Inst. 404; 11 Co. 90, a; 2 Roll. Abr. 161. [(a) The statute of Malebridge, 52 H. 3, c. 17, is usually recited in the writ, as if the writ were warranted by that statute only. Mayn. 487, F. N. B. 118, (A.) But accompt lay against the guardian in socage at common law, and the statute was merely in affirmance or declaration of it. Co. Litt. 89; Cro. Car. 229. (b) By the prerogative persons could be charged as accountants, notwithstanding a want of privity. 11 Co. 89; 2 Roll. Abr. 161.]  $\beta$  Accounts rendered is the only action that can be brought at law against a guardian as such, except his suit on his bond. 3 Gill. & John. 388, vide Bredin v. Dwen, 2 Watts, 95; Sherman v. Ballou, 8 Cowen, 304. This action lies against an attorney at law, for moneys received for his client. Bredin v. Kingland, 4 Watts, 490. Joint partners may have account rendered against each other by the common law. 3 Binn. 317; 10 S. & R. 220; 1 Dall. 340; 2 W. C. C. R. 492. See 3 Vern. 485. But when there are two defendants, the plaintiff must show a joint liability. 15 S. & R. 158. Account rendered lies against a woman as receiver of property, though she were a feme covert at the time of receiving it. Green v. Johnson, 3 Gill. & John. 388; Smith v. Woods, 3 Verm. 485. Vide 8 Cowen, 304; 7 Conn. 95; 2 Conn. 425; 4 Verm. 137.  $\gamma$

The statute of 13 Edw. 1, cap. 23, gives an action of accompt to executors; the 25 Edw. 3, st. 5, cap. 5, to executors of executors; the 31 Edw. 3, c. 11, to administrators; and by the statute of 4 Ann., c. 16, sect. 27, (c) actions of accompt may be brought against the executors and administrators of every guardian, bailiff, and receiver, and by one joint-tenant, tenant in common, his executors and administrators, against the other as bailiff (d) for receiving more than his share, and against his executors and administrators.

1 Leon. 219; Co. Litt. 89, b. (c) Before this last statute, if one joint-tenant, or tenant in common, received all the profits, the other could not have this action, unless he actually appointed him bailiff or receiver. Co. Litt. 172, a, 186, a, 200, b; {Willes, 209.} So, if there had been two executors, and one had received all the debts of the testator; for between these there was not such a privity as the law required. Bro. tit. Accompt, 58; 39 E. 3, 28. [But, if two guardians were in common, and one took the entire profits to his own use, accompt lay, and the count was to be against him as receiver to their common use. So of copartners; but not so of tenants in common, for they might have an assize. F. N. B. 118, J. One joint lessee for years might have accompt against the other, if he took the issues and profits to his own use; for he would otherwise be without remedy, as he could not bring an assize. 39 E. 3, 27, b.] {An action of account by one tenant in common against another, under st. 4 Ann. c. 16, is of a very different nature from account against a bailiff at common law. 1. A bailiff at common law is answerable, not only for his actual receipts, but for what he might have made of the lands without his wilful default, (Co. Litt. 172, a;) but by the plain words of the statute, a tenant in common, when sued as bailiff, is answerable only for so much as he has actually received more than his just share. 2. The auditors, in account at common law, could administer an oath only in one or two particular cases; but by the statute they may examine the parties on oath. The declaration therefore should state, that the parties are tenants in common, and that the defendant has received more than his share; for unless it appear in what capacity he is sued, the auditors cannot tell how he is to account, or whether they are to examine on oath or not. If he is charged as *bailiff* generally, the plaintiff will be nonsuited, unless he prove that defendant was actually appointed his bailiff; as at common law. Willes. 208; Wheeler v. Horne, 14 Viner, 513, 514, S. C.}  $\parallel$  (d) But one tenant in common cannot charge



## (B) Of the Manner of bringing Accompt, &c.

the other as receiver. *Walker v. Holyday*, Com. R. 272. And when he would charge him as bailiff, he must state in the declaration that he and the defendant are tenants in common, and that the defendant has received more than his share, else he will not bring his case within the statute. *Wheeler v. Horne*, Willes's R. 208; Vin. Abr. tit. Joint-tenants, (R.) a, pl. 4, notes, S. C. ||  $\beta$  Vide *Griffith v. Willing*, 3 Binn. 317; *Irvine v. Hanlin*, 10 S. & R. 220.  $\gamma$

Though an infant may be an executor, or may be charged in trover, being a tort; yet, if he be made factor, bailiff, or receiver, he shall not be accountable for what he does during his infancy, either in law or equity, for the same reason that other acts of his bind him not; therefore, when such a one is appointed factor, his friends should give security for his accounting.

Roll. Abr. 117; F. N. B. 118; Co. Litt. 172, S. P; Abr. Ca. Eq. 6, pl. 3.

If I make J. S. my bailiff or receiver, and he make a deputy, I must have *accompt* against the bailiff or receiver himself, and not against the deputy, for the receipt of the deputy was to the use of his master.

F. N. B. 119; 4 Leon. 32; [Vide 1 Vern. 208, *Potts v. Potts*, where, in chancery, on exceptions to a master's report, it was holden sufficient for a servant or apprentice, in answer to a bill for an account, to say in general, that whatever he received was by him received, and laid out again by his master's orders. But he must disclose this matter in his answer: Vern. 136; *Harrison v. Hart*, Com. R. 411; *Carey v. Webster*, Stra. 480. But where, on a bill for an account, and discovery of money received by defendant on the behalf of one who became a bankrupt, he pleaded that he received it only as a menial servant to the bankrupt, and had accounted for it to him already, and that the commissioners had examined him on interrogatories; the plea was overruled. *Wagstaff v. Bedford*, Vern. 95; 2 Ventr. 358, S. C.; Eq. Ca. Abr. 6, p. 5, S. C., cited with a query, whether there were not circumstances of fraud in the case, or a combination between the bankrupt and servant.] *East India Company v. Henchman*, 1 Ves. jun. 289.

An apprentice by the name of an apprentice, is not chargeable in *accompt*.

11 Co. 89, b. Though he is not chargeable for the ordinary receipts upon his master's trade, yet upon collateral receipts, which concern not the ordinary trade of his master, he is chargeable as well as another; 3 Leon. 63. But then he must be charged as bailiff or receiver; 2 Inst. 379, 380. [Chancery will decree an account against the administrator of an apprentice employed as a factor; Eq. Ca. Abr. 6, p. 2.]

(B) Of the Manner of bringing Accompt, with respect to the Persons against whom it is brought; and herein of charging one as Bailiff when Receiver, *et vice versa*.

If the king appoints J. S., or he of his own head takes upon himself the charge and care of the estate of a lunatic, he is but in nature of a bailiff, and accountable to the lunatic, his executors or administrators.

4 Co. 127.

A man shall not be charged in *accompt*, as surveyor, comptroller, apprentice, reive, or heyward, nor shall a disseisor, (a) or other wrongdoer, be so charged; for, to maintain an action of *accompt*, there must be a privity either in law or by the provision of the parties.

Co. Litt. 172. (a) So, if a disseisor appoints J. S. to receive his rents, the disseisor cannot have a writ of account against J. S.: 3 Leon. 24; Dalt. 99, S. P.  $\beta$  An executor who takes the goods of his testators into his own hands, and makes a profit on them, is not for this liable to an action of account render. Anon., 1 Hayw. 226; nor does such an action lie by a legatee against an executor. *Eaves v. Eaves*, Martin, 45.  $\gamma$

At common law, if a man were disseised, and his entry taken away, he could never recover, by any action, the mesne profits; but if the disseisor made a feoffment in fee, by the statute of Gloucester, the dis-

(B) Of the manner of bringing Accompt, &c,

seisee in an assize (a) might have recovered damages for the mesne profits, being a continuation of the first wrong.

2 Roll. Abr. 550. *β* In Pennsylvania it has been decided that account render will not lie to recover mesne profits. *Harker v. Whitaker*, 5 Watts, 474. *α* But whether he could have an action of trespass, seems to have been much controverted; for which, vide Roll's Abr. 554; 11 Co. 51; And. 352; Hob. 98; Roll's R. 101; Godb. 388; Vide tit. *Ejectment*.

But the chancery interposed, and at last carried the remedy farther than had been admitted at common law; for though in the case of *Owen and Aprice*, (b) which was adjudged 4 Car. 1, the court left the plaintiff to his remedy at common law for the recovery of the mesne profits, and would not assist by their decree; (c) and though in the case of *Eyre and Jackson*, 14 Car. 2, they refused to assess any damages for a trespass, for that was a matter determinable at common law, and to be ascertained by a jury, yet afterwards they began to make the person, who was the disseisor of the mesne profits, accountant to him who had the right. And this was first begun where lands were settled for the payment of debts; there, such trustees, and the heir of the debtor, were accountants to the creditors for whom the profits were to be received; and this was very clear and plain, because such person came in and took the profits under the trust; and this was settled in the case of *Gilpin and Smith*, 18 & 19 Car. 2. Afterwards they came to extend their notions; and the person that took the mesne profits by wrong, was taken as trustee for, and accountant to, him that had the right; and this was settled in the great case of *Coventry and Hall*, which was in the years 33, 34, & 35 Car. 2, and was this: Sir Thomas Thynn having treated with the Lord Keeper Coventry for a marriage between his son and Catharine, the daughter of the lord keeper, the said Sir Thomas covenanted to settle lands on his son; but the conveyance was defective, because it wanted the words, *that he should stand seised*: the son recovered the lands by a decree in chancery, notwithstanding the defect in the conveyance, against the heir at law of Sir Thomas, the father, and afterwards came with his bill for the mesne profits; and though the heir at law was entitled to the mesne profits at law, because the conveyance was defective, and the first decree, which set up the title under the settlement, had ordered no account for the mesne profits; yet the court, on this bill, carried back the account against the heir at law for all the profits received by him; and though it was objected, there was no agreement, nor any trust, that the heir should receive the profits for the rightful proprietor, yet the court resolved, that he should account from the original justice, which entitled the proprietor to seek an *account* against the person who had taken the profits of the land, which in equity and justice belonged to him; and though the heir had the title in law, yet since, in equity and conscience, the estate belonged to another, such heir ought to account with him for the profits he had made of what was his. And from this time equity began to make all persons account for the mesne profits they had received, to such persons as had the equitable title. But in a case where the husband sold lands for a valuable consideration, and the wife, after his death, recovered her dower against the purchaser, and brought her bill in chancery for the mesne profits from the time of the death of her husband, the Lord Chancellor Cowper would not relieve her; for he said that he could not alter

(B) Of the Manner of bringing Accompt, &c.

the law of dower, which gave no damages against a purchaser under the husband; and he saw no reason in equity to introduce a different rule. (a)

(c) Chan. R. 32; (d) Id. 229; Chan. Ca. 80, 81; 2 Chan. Ca. 71, 72, 134, 135; 2 Chan. R. 259, 261. [It is generally true, that a court of equity will not decree an account of mesne profits where the title is merely legal, or the plaintiff is out of possession. *Tilly v. Bridges*, Pre. Ch. 252; *Norton v. Frecker*, 1 Atk. 524; *Sayer v. Pierce*, 1 Ves. 232. But from this rule must be excepted all those cases where the plaintiff is an infant, or has been prevented from asserting his title by trust, mistake, or fraud and concealment on the part of the defendant. *Duke of Bolton v. Deane*, Pre. Ch. 516; *Bennett v. Whitehead*, 2 P. Wms. 643; *Dormer v. Fortescue*, 3 Atk. 130. And in such cases the court will direct the account to be taken from the time the plaintiff's title accrued, unless special circumstances require that it should commence from the time of entry, or filing the bill. Ibid.] {In *Haldane v. Duche's Executors*, in the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania, 2 Dall. 176, an action of indebitatus assumpsit was supported, on these principles, against executors, for the mesne profits, after a recovery in ejectment. Account would also lie. See, too, 3 Dall. 503; *Wharton v. Fitzgerald*; Lord Eldon, in *Pulteney v. Warren*, 6 Ves. J. 73, decreed an account of mesne profits against the executors of the tenant, from the time the title accrued, on the ground that the plaintiff had been prevented from recovering in ejectment by a rule of the court of law to stay proceedings till the decision of another action pending, and by an injunction out of chancery obtained by the tenant, who ultimately failed both at law and equity. Quære, whether the bill for an account could be sustained, on the mere circumstance of the death of the tenant, by which the plaintiff has lost his action of trespass for the mesne profits. See 6 Ves. J. 88—90; 2 Dall. 178.} (a) But equity will give relief in the case of dower beyond that which can be obtained at law, if the recovery of the demand be unconscientiously obstructed; and has in such case decreed in favour of the widow's representative, against the personal representative and devisee of the heir, an account of the mesne profits from the time of the death of the husband. *Curtis v. Curtis*, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 620. The same account has been directed in favour of the representative, where the widow has died before she had established her right to dower. *Wakefield v. Child*, cited in *Fonblanque's Notes on Eq. Tr.* p. 147. Wherever a widow resorts to chancery for her dower, (as it seems she may now do in all cases,) the general course of that court is to give her an account from the time her title accrued. The mesne profits are there considered as (what they really are) the widow's subsistence, and not in the nature of vindictive damages. 2 Bro. Chan. R. 620; *Dormer v. Fortescue*, 3 Atk. 130, 131.]

[Courts of equity, when resorted to for the purpose of an account of mesne profits, will in many cases consult the principle of convenience; and therefore Lord Hardwicke held in *Townsend v. Ash*, 3 Atk. 386, That "though the party claiming a share in the New River water-works had not established his right at law, yet as such right appeared to the court, he ought to have an account of the mesne profits; for though shares in water-works are a legal estate and corporeal inheritance, yet no one proprietor could receive the profits himself; but the company, or their officers, are the common hand to receive the profits; and that it would be absurd to send the plaintiffs to law; for it would be difficult to bring ejectment for a thirty-sixth part, and bits of land in several counties; and to bring actions of trespass against the terre-tenants would be very extraordinary; and therefore, in point of remedy, there could not be a stronger case for an account of mesne profits."

*Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr.* 147.

In cases of hardship, as where an heir at law is disinherited on a nice construction of words, the courts deem it inequitable to lend their assistance if there is no infant concerned, and leave the party to his remedy at law by entry and ejectment.

*Sympeon v. Hornsby*, Pr. Ch. 453.

Nor will they interpose in favour of judgment creditors upon a bill

## (B) Of the Manner of bringing Accompt, &amp;c.

to set aside a fraudulent conveyance, and decree an account against the debtor and owner of the estate, of rents and profits received *pendente lite* from the filing of the bill; nor in favour of a mortgagee against a mortgagor, left in possession, for any of the years back during that possession. In the former case the plaintiffs have their legal remedy by *elegit*; and, in the latter, where interest is not regularly paid, the mortgagee has a legal remedy to get possession of the estate, which, if he does not avail himself of, it is imputable to his own laches.

Higgins v. York Buildings Company, 2 Atk. 107.

But, where the mortgagee enters, and takes possession, he is subject to an account, being in the nature of a bailiff to the mortgagor.

Gould v. Tancred, 2 Atk. 534.

The cases decreeing an account of rents and profits where the legal title is not previously established, proceed upon that respect, which, in justice, is due to the interests of persons, who, by infancy, fraud, &c., have been prevented from pursuing their legal right; but it must not be inferred from the extreme anxiety of courts of equity to protect such rights, that they will, at any period, (a) or under any circumstances, act upon such indulgent disposition; for if an infant neglect to enter within six years after he comes of age, he is as much bound by the statute of limitations from bringing a bill for an account of *mesne* profits, as he is from an action of account at common law; or, if there be a verdict at law against the infant's title, courts of equity will not direct an account of *mesne* profits, but will merely retain the bill, for the purpose of giving the infant an opportunity to establish his title at law.

Fonbl. 149; Lockey v. Lockey, Pre. Ch. 518; Earl of Newburgh v. Bickerstaffe, 1 Vern. 295. (a) But, if plaintiff has been kept out of possession by fraud, *Qu.* Whether equity will not relieve at any distance of time, as no length of time will bar fraud? Cotterell v. Purchase, Ca. temp. Talbot, 63. ¶ Where the plaintiff had been prevented from recovering in ejectment by a rule of the court of law, and by an injunction, both of them obtained at the instance of the occupier, who ultimately failed at law and in equity, an account was directed from the time the title accrued against executors. Pulteney v. Warren, 6 Ves. 73.¶

It is very seldom, even in the most favoured cases, that interest is allowed, in taking the account of rents and profits.]

Ferrers v. Ferrers, Cas. temp. Talb. 2, 3. Robinson v. Cumming, 2 Atk. 409.

A bailiff cannot be charged as receiver, because, if he be charged as bailiff upon his account, (b) he shall have allowance of his charges and expenses, which he is not entitled to when he is charged as a receiver: also, he is not allowed in an action brought against him as a bailiff, to plead that he was before charged as a receiver.

Roll. Abr. 119. (b) By bailiff is understood a servant that hath administration and charge of lands, goods, and chattels, to make the best benefit for the owner, against whom an action of accompt doth lie for the profits which he hath raised or made, his reasonable charges and expenses deducted. Co. Litt. 172, a. A receiver is one who receiveth money, and is to render an account of it, but is not allowed any charges or expenses but such as are agreed on by the parties; and in this case the plaintiff is to declare by whose hands he received it. Co. Litt. 172, a. ¶ If a bailiff be charged as receiver, it seems the best way is to plead it specially, for he cannot take advantage of it after judgment, *quod computet*. 2 Lev. 126; Freem. 378. Whether a person may not in the same action be charged as bailiff and receiver, *Quære*; and vide 1 Roll. Abr. 119; Cro. Car. 240; 3 Keb. 387, 435. In some cases, in an action of account against one as *receptor demariorum*, he shall have allowance of his expenses, and shall account for the profit he received, or might reasonably receive. Co. Litt. 172, a. β The distinction

(D) In what Cases this is the proper Action, &c.

between bailiff and receiver does not apply to partners, for each partner is entitled to all just allowances against the other. *James v. Browne*, 1 Dall. 340.*g*

(C) The nature of the demands for which it may be brought.

An action of *accompt* lies not for a thing certain; as if a man deliver 10*l.* to B. to merchandise with, he shall not have account of the 10*l.* but of the profits, which are uncertain.

Bro. tit. *Accompt*, 35; 2 Brown, 76. *β* But an action of account was sustained where the defendant received 200*l.* lawful money in specie, and 200*l.* sterling money in bills of exchange; which, it was said, he received of plaintiff at New York, to bring to the plaintiff at Norwich, and render his account. *Mumford v. Avery, Kirby*, 163.*g*

No action of *accompt* lies for rent reserved on a lease. So, if a lessee of goods waste them, yet no action of *accompt* lies against him.

Roll. Abr. 116. *β* When one tenant in common of real estate occupies the whole without claim from his co-tenant to be admitted to the possession, and without hindrance of him, he is not liable to account to him for his share of the profits, unless the occupant has received, otherwise than by mere occupancy, more than his share of the rents and profits. *Sargent v. Parsons*, 12 Mass. 149; Vide 8 Cowen, 220, 304.*g*

If the bailee of goods to bail over waste them, or refuse to deliver them, no action of *accompt* lies, but an action of *detinue* or *trover* and *conversion*.

Roll. Abr. 116; Owen, 86.

If A hath a term for years in a rectory, and tithes being set forth and severed from the nine parts, B, without any pretence of title, carries them away and sells them, yet A shall not have a writ of *accompt* against B, for after severance the tithes immediately vested in A, and the taking by B was merely wrongful, and therefore without privity.

3 Leon. 24. *β* Account render will not lie to recover mesne profits. *Harker v. Whitaker*, 5 Watts, 474; Vide 3 Verm. 239. It will lie to recover personal property limited over by way of remainder, after the determination of the particular estate. *Griggs v. Dodge*, 2 Day, 28.*g*

(D) In what cases this is the proper action, or some other may be brought.

If a man by obligation, acknowledges that he has received money *ad proficiendum et computandum*, the obligee may either sue the bond, or have an action of *accompt* at his election.

Roll. Abr. 116; Dyer, 20, 118; Cro. El. 644.

So, if A acknowledges by deed, that he has received 100*l.* from B to be adventured to the West Indies and thence to England back again, and covenants to render a true account thereof upon his return, though B may have a writ of covenant upon this deed, yet he may also have a writ of *accompt* thereupon at his election.

Roll. R. 52; 2 Bulst. 256.

*Assumpsit*, in which the plaintiff declared, that intending to go beyond sea, he delivered a box full of goods to the defendant, which he promised to dispose of, and to give the plaintiff an account thereof at his return: the defendant pleaded in *abatement*, that he was bailiff to the plaintiff, to merchandise the said goods; and that he ought to bring an action of *accompt*, and not an action on the case; and upon demurrer it was adjudged, that here being an express promise, on which the

(E) What shall be a good Bar to this Action.

action is founded, *assumpsit* will lie as well as *accompt*; and that wherever one acts as bailiff he promises to render an account.

Salk. 9, pl. 1; Wilkins v. Wilkins, Carth. 89, S. C., where it was holden, that the action would lie by three judges against Holt, who doubted, and who told the plaintiff, that when it came to be tried, he would not suffer him to give all the account in evidence, or to enter into the particulars thereof; but that he should direct his proof only as to the damages which he had sustained for not accounting according to the promise, for he would not travel into an account in such actions. Comberb. 149, S. C. *β* Toussay v. Preston, 1 Conn. 175; Westmore v. Woodbridge, Kirby, 164.*g*

In *assumpsit* for money received *ad computandum*, and verdict for the plaintiff, it was moved in arrest of judgment, that this action did not lie, but *accompt*; for if a man receives money to a special purpose, as to account, or to merchandise, it is not to be demanded of the party as a duty, till he has neglected or refused to apply it according to the trust under which he received it; and the declaration must show a misapplication or a breach of trust: but it was holden, that in this case the verdict had aided the declaration; for it must be intended there was proof to the jury that the defendant refused to account, or had done somewhat else that rendered him an absolute debtor.

Salk. 9, pl. 2, Poulter v. Cornwall; Vide 2 Show. R. 301.

|| The action of account is now seldom resorted to, and it is held that the balance of an account, however numerous the items, may be recovered in *assumpsit*.||

Tomkins v. Willshear, 5 Taunt. 431; 1 Marsh. 115; Arnold v. Webb, 5 Taunt. 432; *sed vide* Scott v. Mackintosh, 2 Camp. 238, *contra*. *β* In all matters of account, chancery exercises a concurrent jurisdiction with courts of common law. Post v. Kimberly, 9 John. 470; Southgate v. Montgomery, 1 Paige, 41; Ludlow v. Simond, 2 Cain. Cas. Err. 1, 38, 52; 1 Yerg. 360; 1 J. J. Marshall, 82; 2 Marsh. 338; 10 John. 587. But this is only a concurrent jurisdiction, for when a party has elected a court of law for the examination of his account, he cannot, after a decision at law, come into chancery for a re-examination. 1 Paige, 41.*g*

(E) What shall be a good Bar to this Action.

In *accompt* against one as bailiff, it is a good plea that he was never his bailiff.

Roll. Abr. 121. *β* Vide James v. Browne, 1 Dall. 339; Jordan v. Wilkins, 2 Wash. C. C. R. 482; Spalding v. Dunlap, 1 Root, 319.*g*

In *accompt* against a bailiff, it is a good plea that he was the plaintiff's servant to drive his plough, and keep his cattle for the drawing of his plough, *absque hoc* that he was his bailiff in other manner, because he is not accountable for this occupation.

Bro. 29, Roll. Abr. 121.

It is a good plea in bar to an action of *accompt*, that the plaintiff hath released to him all actions.

Roll. Abr. 123. So, if the plaintiff had released to him all the advantage and profit that he might have by the account. Roll. Abr. 123. *β* Bakewell v. Dalton, 5 Day, 489.*g*

So, it is a good plea in bar, that the plaintiff and defendant submitted to the award of J. S., who awarded that the defendant ought to be acquitted against the plaintiff.

Cro. Car. 116; Hedl. 114.

So, it is a good plea in bar, that after the receipt of the sum of which the account is demanded, by the mediation of their friends, it was

(E) What shall be a good Bar to this Action.

agreed between them, that the defendant should make an obligation of 100*l.* for the 100*l.* received, and the profit thence to arise, which obligation of 100*l.* he did make and deliver accordingly to the plaintiff; for the acceptance of the obligation destroys the duty, and the sum in demand is thereby as strongly released as by a release of all actions.

Bro. 48; Roll. Abr. 123. But the bare acceptance of an obligation would not be sufficient. Vide Yelv. 202; 1 Bulstr. 103.

It is no good plea in bar to the action, that the defendant hath made payment of the money which he hath received to account with, or that he hath made satisfaction for the same.

Roll. Abr. 123, 124. So, if the defendant pleads that the plaintiff has given him an acquittance for the sum received. Bro. tit. *Account*, 59. For these pleas, being matters which show that he was once accountable, are only to be made use of before the auditors. Vide Dyer, 22, 145; 6 Co. Ferrer's case; 4 Leon. 61; Stile, 353, 410.

[Nonage is a good plea in bar of this action. So is *plene computavit*, and an account before the plaintiff would be sufficient. *Plene computavit* and a release are the only pleas which admit the plaintiff to be accountable that can be pleaded in bar to the action; and these are allowed, because they are total extinctions of the right of action. This being a matter for the court to judge of, they must be pleaded specially, and cannot be given in evidence on *ne unque receivour*.

49 E. 3, 10; 41 E. 3, 3, 9; 45 E. 3, 14; Lutw. 58; 3 Wils. 113.  $\beta$  Vide 15 S. & R. 153; 4 Wash. C. C. R. 556. *g*

If the plaintiff charge the defendant as receiver for a particular time, he must answer that time precisely.

Southcot v. Rider, Raym. 57.

The defendant may plead the statute of limitations in this action; but, if the plaintiff reply that it was an account between merchants, the plea will not avail him.

St. 21 Jac. 1, c. 16, § 3; Vide Entr. 76; Pr. Ch. 518.  $\beta$  Perkins v. Turner, 1 Har. & M'Ham. 400. *g*

If the defendant plead that he has accounted before R and W, evidence that he accounted before R only will be sufficient, for the accounting is the substance.]

Bul. Ni. Pri. 127, (4th edit.)

(F) Of the Auditors, and what shall be a good Discharge before them.

In an action of *accompt* there are two judgments; the first is *quod computet*, after which the court assigns auditors, usually two of the officers of the court, who are armed with authority to convene the parties before them *de die in diem*, at any day or place that they shall appoint, till the *account* is determined. The time by which the account is to be settled, is prefixed by the court; but, if the account be of a long and confused nature, the court, on application, will enlarge the time. (*a*) If either of the parties think the auditors do him injustice, he may apply to the court; and if the defendant denies any article, or demurs to any demand, it is to be tried and determined in court.

Mod. 42; Brownl. 24; Co. Ent. 46; Lutw. 49; Rast. 14; Lutw. 50. Of auditors assigned by the parties themselves, by virtue of the statute W. 2, c. 11. Vide 2 Inst. 390; Brownl. 24. [Where the auditors are not assigned by the court, the remedy for not making such allowances to the accountant as they ought to do, is by writ of *ex parte take*, which is a commission to the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer to take the

(F) Of the Auditors, and what shall be a good Discharge, &c.

account. F. N. B. 139.] ¶ Two principal officers of the Court of King's Bench were on motion appointed auditors after a judgment *quod computet*. Smith v. Smith, 2 Chitt. R. 10; Archer v. Pritchard, 3 Dow. & Ry. 596. The rule to appoint auditors is absolute in the first instance. Ib.] [2 Inst. 381. (a) All articles of account, though incurred since the writ, shall be included, and the whole brought down to the time when the auditors make an end of their account; per Ld. Mansfield, 2 Burr. 1086.] ¶ A judgment *quod computet* does not conclude the defendant as to the dates or sums mentioned in the declaration; but the auditors may make the proper charges and credits without regard to the verdict. Newbold v. Sims, 2 S. & R. 317. If the matters offered by the defendant before the auditors are disputed by plaintiff, he may demur or take issue. These demurrers or issues are certified by the auditors to the court, where the matter of law is decided by the court, and of fact by a jury; which being returned to the auditors, they report an account accordingly. If either party has cause of complaint against the auditors, redress is to be had by application to the court. Croussilat v. McCall, 5 Binn. 433. Their report must always state a special account. 4 Yeates, 514. In all cases of dispute before auditors, the exception must be taken before them, and certified as above; it cannot be taken after report. 5 Binn. 433. On the trial of the issues certified by the auditors, the plaintiff cannot give in evidence moneys received before the time laid in the declaration. Sweigart v. Lowmarter, 14 S. & R. 200. §

Whatever may be pleaded to the action shall never be allowed of as a good discharge before the auditors; therefore, where in *accompt* the defendant plead *never his receiver*, &c., and this being found against him, he was adjudged to account; and before the auditors he pleaded a submission of all debts, accounts, &c., to J S, who awarded that the defendant should pay 10*l.* only in discharge of all debts, accounts, &c., which he paid accordingly; this was holden no good plea; for this award, made before the action brought, ought to have been pleaded in bar thereof; which being omitted, he hath lost the advantage thereof, and shall not plead it before auditors.

Leon. 219. [3 Wils. 113. The reason is, to avoid trouble and charge to the parties. Cro. Car. 116, Taylor v. Page; Hedl. 114, S. C.]

[Nothing can be pleaded before auditors contrary to what has been pleaded to the action, and been found by verdict; where, therefore, a defendant charged as surviving bailiff of goods delivered to him and his co-bailiff to be merchandised, and to render an account, had gone to issue upon this fact, namely, whether upon his delivering over the goods to the deceased bailiff, all his (the defendant's) concern in the trust, care, and management thereof ceased and was at an end; which issue was found against him: it was holden, that he could not plead afterwards before auditors that he delivered the goods over to the co-bailiff with the consent of the plaintiff; for this matter might have been given in evidence upon the former issue; and the consequence of admitting it to have been put in issue before auditors would have been, either two verdicts the same way, which would have been nugatory, or two contradictory verdicts, which would have entangled the court so much that they would not have known what judgment to give.

Godfrey v. Saunders, 3 Wils. 114.

The defendant may plead payment to the plaintiff without showing an acquittance.]

41 E. 3, 25.

It is a good discharge before auditors, for a factor to say, that in a tempest, because the ship was surcharged, the goods were cast over board into the sea.

Roll. Abr. 124; Bro. tit. *Account*, 18.



## (G) Of the Judgment, and the subsequent Proceedings.

So, it is a good discharge before auditors, that he was robbed of the goods without his default or negligence. (a)

Co. Lit. 89. (a) Or that he put them in a warehouse, from whence they were taken by an enemy. Stra. 680.

It is a good discharge before auditors in *accompt* as a receiver of 10*l*. if he tenders the 10*l*. (b) and swears that after the time that the money was delivered him, he found that he durst not buy for fear of loss: for he is not obliged to run any hazard himself.

Roll. Abr. 124. (b) This must be understood of one who receives money to trade and merchandise therewith; for no other receiver is in any case obliged to buy or sell. Roll. Abr. 124. *Quære*, Whether such oath be necessary; and vide 2 Mod. 101; 1 Bulst. 104; Eq. Ca. Abr. 369; 2 Vern. 638; 3 Wms. 185, 187, 279; 10 Mod. 144; 12 Mod. 514, 609. [It seems that the defendant may, in some cases, purge himself by his own oath. The statute of 4 Ann. c. 16, § 27, gives the auditors a power in the cases there provided for, of administering an oath, and examining the parties. Fitz. Abr. Accompt, p. 40; Bro. Accompt, p. 66; 9 Mod. 101.]

If a bailiff of a manor receives the rents and profits of the tenants, and retains them two or three years, yet in a writ of *accompt* he is not to account for the profits thence arising in the mean time, for he had not any warrant to merchandise with the money, or to gain or lose thereby.

Roll. Abr. 125. *β* Vide 5 Binn. 568. *g*

If in *accompt* the defendant pleads before auditors, that the goods for which he is to account were *bona peritura*, and, notwithstanding his care in keeping them, were worse, and that they remained in his hands for want of buyers, and were in danger of growing worse, and that, therefore, he sold them upon credit to a man beyond sea; this is no good plea, for a factor cannot sell even *bona peritura* upon credit, (c) without a particular commission so to do. (d)

2 Mod. 100, and the above authorities. (c) Nor pawn. 2 Stra. 1187. (d) Factors now have usually such commission.

[The defendant cannot in an action of account pay money into court, as he may in an *assumpsit*.

Bul. Ni. Pri. 128.

If the plea of *plenè computavit* be found against the defendant, he shall account before the auditors for the whole money he is charged with, for this plea admits the receipt of the whole.

1 Lutw. 63. *β* See Newbold v. Sims, 2 S. & R. 317. It is the province of the auditors to weigh the evidence and investigate the facts, and determine thereon, and a report will not be set aside for a mistake of facts. Parker v. Avery, Kirby, 353; Wood v. Barney, 2 Vern. 369. The report of the auditors must be certain. Spencer v. Usher, 2 Day, 116; Thomas v. Alsop, 2 Root, 12. And such report must state a special account. Finney v. Harbeson, 4 Yeates, 514. Exceptions must be made before the auditors, and cannot be taken after the report has been returned. Crousillat v. McCall, 1 Browne, 236; 5 Binn. 433; 4 Yeates, 358; 3 Binn. 475. Vide 2 South. 791; 2 Root, 121. *g*

## (G) Of the Judgment, and the subsequent Proceedings.

In this action, as is above mentioned, there are two judgments; the first is *quod computet*; and afterwards, when the account is finished, the second judgment is, that the defendant pay the plaintiff so much as he is found in arrear. (e) Upon the first judgment a *capias ad computandum* lies, and if a *non est inventus* be returned upon it, an *exigent* issues. It is usual to bail the defendant, if he be taken on the *capias*, though, by the rigour of the law, he is to account in prison.

(G) Of the Judgment, and the subsequent Proceedings.

1 Brownl. 24; Cro. Eliz. 806; 3 Black. Com. 163. *A judgment quod computat* is interlocutory, and is consequently within the control of the court; it may be opened at a term after it was entered. 4 Wash. C. C. R. 84. A writ of error does not lie on such judgment. *Beitler v. Zeigler*, 1 Penna. R. 135. Vide 2 Watts, 95. *g* (c) Where final judgment was entered in the first instance, the Court set it aside upon motion, as irregular. *Hughes v. Burgess*, B. R. H. 394; Andr. 19, S. C.

If the defendant make default after the interlocutory judgment, at the day assigned by the auditors, final judgment shall be entered for the sum demanded by the plaintiff. So, if there be judgment on demurrer to an insufficient plea before the auditors.

Cro. Eliz. 806; 3 Wils. 117; Co. Lit. 139, b.; 11 Co. 39; 27 E. 3, 87; 2 R. A. 131, p. 4.

It seems to be questionable, whether, in all cases, damages are recoverable in account; but it is clear that if the defendant resists the plaintiff's claim by pleading, or an increase is received by a receiver, *ad merchandizandum*, there shall be judgment for damages.

Jenk. 288; 1 Roll. Abr. 575; 1 Leo. 302; 2 Leo. 118; 3 Wils. 117; 25 Binn. 568, *acc. g*

It hath been holden, that the first judgment is not such as can be revived by *scire facias* upon the death of the plaintiff, before the account taken, (a) or as a writ of error can be brought upon; and yet the plaintiff cannot be nonsuited after it.

21 E. 3, 9, 32, 41; Ass. 11. (a) Vide Danv. 233.

After final judgment, the plaintiff may pray that the defendant's body be taken in execution; or he may pray an *elegit*, if he refuses the body. See the writ to the gaoler to receive the defendant after final judgment. Reg. 137.]

Lutw. 51.

*g* The rule that a party cannot recover a greater amount than the sum demanded in his declaration, does not apply to the account render; therefore, where the auditors reported that the defendant was in arrear to a greater amount than the sum so demanded, it was held to be good. *Gratz. v. Phillips*, 5 Binn. 564. When the plaintiff in his declaration lays the value of the chattels and also damages, when the judgment is rendered in his favour, it ought to be for the value, and also for damages, distinguishing each. *Id.* 568. Auditors may report a balance in favour of the defendant. *Dickerson v. Whittlesay*, 2 Root, 121. *Quære*, whether judgment can be entered on such a report? 5 Binn. 433; 3 S. & R. 7*g*

## ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.

ACCORD is an agreement between two persons at least to give and accept something in satisfaction of a trespass, &c., done by one to the other. This agreement, when executed, may be pleaded in bar to an action for the trespass; for in all personal injuries, the law gives damages as an equivalent; and when the party accepts of an equivalent, there is no injury or cause of complaint, and therefore present satisfaction is a good plea: but, if the wrongdoer only promise a future satis-

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

faction, the injury continues till satisfaction is actually made, and, consequently, there is a cause of complaint in being; and if the trespass were barred by this plea, the plaintiff could have no remedy for the future satisfaction, for that supposes the injury to have continuance.

5 E. 4, 7; Plow. 5, b; Roll. Abr. 129.

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

(B) To what Actions may Accord and Satisfaction be pleaded.

(C) Of the Form and Manner of pleading Accords.

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

An *accord* must appear to be advantageous to the party, (a) otherwise it can be no satisfaction; therefore in an action of *trespass* for taking the plaintiff's cattle, it is no good plea to say, that there was an *accord* that the plaintiff should have his cattle again; for this is not any satisfaction.

9 E. 4, 19; Roll. Abr. 128. [(a) Vide Perk. § 749; Dy. 75; *Keeler v. Neal*, 2 Watts, 424. *g* In the case of *Cumber v. Wane*, Stra. 426, it was said by the court, that the satisfaction must appear to them to be a reasonable one; at least, that the contrary must not appear; that, consequently, payment of a less sum could never be admitted as an accord and satisfaction for a greater.] [So *Pinnel's case*, 5 Co. 117; and *Fitch v. Sutton*, 5 East, 231.] But, if it was to drive them to a certain place, so that it would be a charge to him to do it, this would make it a good *accord*. 2 Roll. R. 96. In covenant against the executor of tenant for life, &c., he pleads an *accord* that he should quietly depart, and leave the possession, &c., and holden good; though after the death of tenant for life he had no interest, but a license in law only to carry away his goods. *Yelv.* 124, *per* three judges against one. *g* A mutual agreement to discontinue two cross suits, acted on accordingly, is a good accord. *Foster v. Trull*, 12 Johns. 456. So an agreement to accept a collateral thing in satisfaction, if executed by delivery, is a good accord. *Anderson v. Highland Turnpike Co.*, 16 Johns. 86. An accord executed is a good bar; *Watkinson v. Ingelsby*, 5 Johns. 386; *Cort v. Houston*, 3 Johns. Cas. 343, but not, if not executed. 16 Johns. 86. *g*

{ It must also be *legal*. In an action of trespass for an assault and false imprisonment against justices of the peace, they pleaded a charge preferred before them against the plaintiff for a misdemeanor; that he was committed for want of sureties till the next sessions; and that before the next sessions, it was agreed between the prosecutor and plaintiff, *with the consent* of the defendants, that the prosecution should be dropped, and the plaintiff discharged at the sessions for want of prosecution, in full satisfaction and discharge of the assault and imprisonment; that the plaintiff was accordingly discharged, and accepted the discharge, &c., in full satisfaction, &c. On demurrer, the plea was held to be bad, because the facts stated in it did not amount to a legal satisfaction of the trespass. If the plaintiff was guilty, public justice had been defeated; the agreement to his discharge for want of prosecution was illegal and void; {<sup>1</sup>} and the defendants could claim no advantage from it. If he were innocent, then he would have been entitled by law to his discharge, and he received no benefit from the defendants in satisfaction of the wrong done to him. The plea was said to be bad on another ground; that the satisfaction, if any, moved altogether from the prosecutor; and satisfaction from a stranger {<sup>2</sup>} is no satisfaction in law. }

{<sup>5</sup> East, 294, *Edgcombe v. Rodd & others*.} {<sup>1</sup>} 2 Wils. 341. {<sup>2</sup>} See. Cro. Eliz. 541; Rol. Abr. 471. }

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

¶ Though the acceptance of a less sum is not alone a good accord and satisfaction of a greater, since there is no consideration for giving up the rest of the debt, (it makes no difference that there is a promise by the debtor to pay the residue when able,) yet certain other additional advantages moving to the creditor, have been held to render the agreement on his part to accept the less sum binding.

Pinnel's case, 5 Coke R. 117; Cumber v. Wane, Stra. 426; Fitch v. Sutton, 5 East, 231; and see 2 Barn. & C. 477.  $\beta$  Payment of a less sum, after the debt is due, in satisfaction of the debt, is not good by way of accord. Johnston v. Branvan, 5 Johns. 271; Harrison v. Close, 2 John. 448; Doderick v. Lehman, 9 John. 333; Seymour v. Minturn, 17 John. 169; see also, 2 Litt. 49; 4 Litt. 242; 2 John. 448; 14 Wend. 100; 3 Hawks, 580; 1 Stew. 476; but payment of less than the whole debt, if made before it is due, or at a different place from that stipulated, when accepted in full, is a good satisfaction. Smith v. Brown, 5 Hawks, 580; Jones v. Bullitt, 2 Litt. 49.  $\gamma$

Thus, where the debtor entered into an agreement (not sealed) with his creditors, whereby they agreed to receive 20% per cent. in satisfaction of their several demands, and released the remainder in consideration that *half the sum should be secured* by the acceptances of a certain *other person*, also a creditor, which security was accordingly given and paid when due; it was held that such agreement was binding on the plaintiff, one of the creditors. Here the security given by the surety for half the composition was a beneficial consideration moving to the plaintiff and all the creditors, and as the surety was only induced to give it on the faith of the defendant being discharged from the remainder of the debts, the court considered it a fraud upon the surety, as well as on the other creditors, that the plaintiff should sue for the residue of the debt.

Steinman v. Magnus, 11 East, 390; Lewis v. Jones, 4 Barn. & C. 513; and see Boothbay v. Sowden, 3 Camp. 174; Cork v. Saunders, 1 Barn. & A. 46.

So, although a mere agreement between the debtor and his creditors that they will accept a composition in satisfaction of their respective debts, is not a good accord and satisfaction pleadable to an action brought by one of the creditors, to recover his whole demand, yet it seems that if the debt be ascertained by the agreement and a fund provided, and all the creditors are bound to forbear, the agreement constitutes a good plea. So, also, (it seems) if the debtor assign over all his effects to a trustee for equal distribution among his creditors, for this is a good consideration for the promise of each not to sue.

Heathcote v. Cruickshanks, 2 Term R. 24, and see 2 H. Black. 317; 2 Term R. 24, and see 3 Camp. 174;  $\beta$  5 John. 386; 13 Mass. 427; 10 Wend. 473.  $\gamma$

And if all the creditors verbally agree to accept a composition, partly to be secured by acceptances of a third party, and partly by the debtor's own notes, and to execute a deed with a clause of release, and if all the creditors but one sign the deed, and the acceptances and notes are duly tendered to such one creditor, and he then refuses to receive the bills or to execute the deed, it has been held he cannot sue the debtor for his original debt. Lord Ellenborough held that the agreement was executed by the signing of the other creditors, and the tender of the bills, and that it was a good accord and satisfaction.

Bradley v. Gregory, 2 Camp. 383; and see 1 Esp. Ca. 236; 6 Term R. 263.

It has been held a good plea *in assumpsit*, for goods sold, &c., that the defendant, being payee of a promissory note, endorsed it to the plain-

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

tiff, "for and on account of" the said debt. But if the demand exceeds the amount of the note, it can only be pleaded as to so much of the demand as is covered by the amount of the note.||

Kearslake v. Morgan, 5 Term R. 513; Thomas v. Heathorn, 2 Barn. & C. 477.  $\beta$  The general rule seems to be that if one indebted to another by simple contract, give his creditor a promissory note, drawn by himself for the same sum, without any new consideration, the new note shall not be deemed a satisfaction of the original debt, unless so intended and accepted by the creditor. 15 S. & R. 162; 2 Wash. C. C. R. 191. See 1 Pet. 267. If one of two makers of a joint and several promissory note, who is only a surety, pays a part of the debt, and the holder promises to look to the other party alone for the balance, this is no bar to an action against both on the note, it being no satisfaction. 2 John. 448. The acceptance by a creditor of the note of a third person, for the whole amount due on a previous note given by the debtor, is in general an extinguishment of the original consideration. 3 Wend. 66. Vide 1 Dana, 84; 2 Dana, 99; Bouv. L., D. Delegation. But if the third person giving the note is an infant, and successfully defends himself on the suit on the note on the ground of infancy, it would not be an extinguishment of the original cause of action. 5 N. H. Rep. 410  $\gamma$

An *accord* that each of the parties should be quit of actions against the other, is not good; (a) because it is not any satisfaction.

Roll. Abr. 128; Stile, 245; Lut. 57.  $\parallel$  James v. David, 5 Term R. 14.  $\parallel$  (a) But an *accord* that each should give the other a quart of wine in satisfaction of action, is good. Roll. Abr. 128.  $\beta$  Two parties having sued each other for false imprisonment, agreed to discontinue and actually did discontinue their respective actions; this was held to be a good *accord*. 12 John. 456.  $\gamma$

In an action upon the statute of 5 Rich. 2, st. 1, c. 8, if the defendant saith, that after the entry an *accord* was made between them, that the plaintiff should re-enter into the land, and that the defendant should deliver the evidences of the plaintiff to the plaintiff, this is not any bar of the action; for the delivery of the plaintiff's own evidences can be no satisfaction of the tortious entry. (b)

9 E. 4, 19; Roll. Abr. 128, S. C.; Cro. Eliz. 194, S. C. cited; Dyer, 356, S. C., cited. (b) But if he made title to the evidence, it would be a good bar. Roll. Abr. 128. That the delivery of the deed by the feoffee to *cestui que use* is a good *accord*, because it belongs to the feoffee. Cro. Eliz. 357.

An *accord* that the defendant should endeavour to make up and adjust differences between the plaintiff and J S, that he did endeavour, and at his own costs make up such differences, is a good plea.

Roll. Abr. 129.

In trespass for trampling his grass, the defendant pleads that he was amerced in the court-baron of the plaintiff for the same trespass, which was affeered to two shillings, for which he hath agreed with the plaintiff; and holden a good plea by the acceptance thereof, though the amercement in the court-baron was extortion.

Bro. Trespass, 66.

In an action upon the case for scandalous words, the defendant pleads, that after the words spoken, the plaintiff sued the defendant in the military court before the lord marshal; where it was ordered by that court, with the consent of the plaintiff and defendant, in discharge of this suit, and all other differences between them, that the defendant should make a submission in writing, in a place appointed, and before certain persons, &c., and avers that he did so accordingly, &c.; and on demurrer it was holden no good plea; for it being a point of honour only, (a) could be no discharge of the damages.

Roll. Abr. 128, 129. (a) Where the defendant pleaded that it was agreed the defend-  
Vol. I.—8

## (A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

must should confess to the plaintiff he had done him wrong, and should ask forgiveness on his knees, whether this was a sufficient consideration or satisfaction. 2 Roll. Rep. 96, *dubitatur*. Vide Stile, 245; Salk. 71, pl. 5; and head of *Arbitrement* and *Award*.

Debt upon an obligation dated the twenty-third of March, 24 Car. 2, upon condition to pay 10*l.*, the defendant pleaded an *accord* the last of April, 31 Car. 2, whereby it was agreed that the defendant should give the plaintiff a new security for this debt, and for another due to him by obligation likewise; and he being the executor of the obligor, and the person with whom this *accord* was made, gave security pursuant to the *accord*, by a bill sealed by himself; the plaintiff demurred; and by the whole court judgment was given for the plaintiff; for one obligation given in satisfaction for another is no discharge, whether grounded upon an *accord* or not; for the concord does not mend the matter; and yet here the new obligation binds him *de bonis propriis*, whereas the first obligation bound him only *de bonis testatoris*.

3 Lev. 55, 56, Lobly and Gildart; Hob. 68, *Lovell v. Cocket*. A new obligation was given; and holden no satisfaction, because it appeared that the first obligation was forfeited, and then the penalty was the debt; and therefore the second being for less, could not be a satisfaction for a greater sum. Lutw. 466. Vide 5 Co. 117; Cro. Eliz. 727; 4 Mod. 88; 7 Mod. 17. [One simple contract debt cannot be pleaded in bar of another. *Roades v. Barnes*, Burr. 9; Black. R. 65. If a debt is on deed or obligation without condition, the accord and satisfaction must be by deed, and so pleaded.] ¶ See 7 East, 148. [If there appears a condition for the payment of money, perhaps, it may be pleaded without deed in satisfaction of the money or condition. 2 Wils. 86.]

[A release of an equity of redemption is no satisfaction, because of no value in the eye of the law.]

*Preston v. Christmas*, 2 Wils. 86. *Qu.* of this, and whether courts of law do not look at mortgages now with the same eyes as the rest of the world?

¶ The satisfaction must be to the party having the legal interest in the debt, and must be so pleaded. Thus, where the sheriff declared against defendant on a bail-bond, and the defendant pleaded that the action was brought by the sheriff, as trustee for the sheriff's officer, and that the defendant paid the officer the debt and costs in the action after the return day, but before the sheriff was ruled to return the writ, and the officer accepted the money in full satisfaction and discharge of the bail-bond and fees, and that if any damage were afterwards incurred for default of defendant's appearance, it was occasioned by the officer not paying over the debt and costs to the plaintiff in the action, who would have accepted the same, &c.; the plea was held bad on demurrer; for it did not appear that the officer had any legal or equitable interest (even supposing the latter would have sufficed) in the bond, at the time of the supposed satisfaction recovered by such officer.¶

*Scholey v. Mearns*, 7 East, 148.

If an *accord* be to do two things, and the defendant do one and not the other, this is no bar of the action, because the plaintiff hath not any remedy for that which is not performed.

Roll. Abr. 129. That the accord must be executed, vide *supra* and Plow. 5, 11, b; 9 Co. 79, b; 2 Jones, 158, 168; 2 Keb. 332; Salk. 76; T. Raym. 450; where it is said, that an *accord* may be pleaded without execution, as well as an arbitrament; but *quære*, and see *Allen v. Harris*, Ld. Raym. 122; Lutw. 1537, S. C.; *James v. David*, 5 Term R., B. R. 141.] ¶ *Lynn v. Bruce*, 2 H. Bl. 317; *Bradley v. Gregory*, 2 Camp. 383; from which cases it is clear the accord must be executed. The contrary doctrine would "overthrow all the books," according to the language of the court in Ld. Raym. 129.]

(A) What shall be deemed a good Accord and Satisfaction.

But, if an *accord* be that the defendant shall do a certain thing at a day to come, in satisfaction of an action; if he perform it at the day, this is a good bar of the action, though it was executory at the time of the accord made, inasmuch as he hath accepted it in satisfaction.

6 H. 7, 11, b; Roll. Abr. 129. ¶ See 2 Camp. 383. ¶ An accord, with tender of satisfaction and refusal, is equivalent to an accord executed. *Coit v. Houston*, 3 John. Cas. 243; contra, 5 N. H. Rep. 136; 6 Wend. 390. *g*

If in *trespas* the defendant pleads a concord between himself and the plaintiff, that he should pay the plaintiff 3*l.* in hand, and should undertake to pay the plaintiff's attorney's bill, and avers that he had paid 3*l.* and was always ready to pay the attorney's bill, but he never showed him any; this is no good plea, because the *accord* is not shown to be fully executed.

*Raym.* 203; *Cock and Honeychurch*, 2 Keb. 680, S. C. ¶ To constitute a bar to the action, the accord must be full, perfect, and complete. 5 N. H. Rep. 136, 410; 6 Wend. 390; 16 John. 86; 3 John. Cas. 243; 6 Wend. 390. *g*

[So, performance of part, and tender of performance of the residue, is no good plea.

*Lewis v. Shepherd*, Sir T. Jones, 6.

Where, to debt upon bond, the defendant pleaded payment of part before the day on which the bond became due, and a promise to pay the rest at a day to come, to which the obligee had agreed; the court held it no bar, it being executory. For the same reason, a plea to an action of trover that the plaintiff agreed to discharge the defendant of the trover in consideration his undertaking to pay a sum of money, was holden bad. (a) So, a plea that the plaintiff and defendant agreed to settle all matters in dispute, and to bind themselves in a penalty not to sue each other. (b)

*Balston v. Baxter*, Cro. Eliz. 304. (a) *Allen v. Harris*, Id. *Raym.* 129; *Lutw.* 1537, S. C. ¶ 1 Har. & John. 673. *g* (b) *James v. David*, 5 Term R. 141.

So, where a defendant pleaded that his several creditors, one of whom was the plaintiff, had come to an agreement to accept a composition in satisfaction of their respective debts, to be paid within a reasonable time, which he tendered, and was ready to pay; it was holden that this was no plea to the action for the whole demand; for the agreement is unexecuted, and the promise a mere *nudum pactum* for want of a consideration. But, *per Buller, J.*—If the defendant had assigned over all his effects to a trustee, in order to make an equal distribution among all his creditors, and they had been bound by the agreement to forbear, it might have been a good plea.]

*Heathcote v. Crookshanks*, 2 Term R. 24. ¶ For the other cases on this subject, see *ante*, p. 46.]

If in an *indebitatus assumpsit*, &c., the defendant pleads an agreement between the plaintiff and defendant, and J. S., the son of the defendant, that the plaintiff should deliver to the defendant certain clothes, which the plaintiff then had in his custody; and that the plaintiff should accept the said son her debtor for 9*l.* to be paid so soon as he received certain pay from the king, due to him as lieutenant of a certain ship, in full satisfaction, &c., and that after, so soon as the son received his said pay, he was ready and offered to pay, &c., and that he is yet ready; this is no good plea, for it doth not appear that there was any good con-

## (B) To what Actions may Accord with Satisfaction be pleaded.

sideration why the son should pay, but a bare agreement, without consideration; (a) and admit the promise good, if not in writing, by 29 Car. 2, c. 3, no action lies thereupon; and, therefore, it ought to have been shown that it was in writing; for when such agreement is pleaded in bar, it must appear to the court, that an action will lie thereupon; for the defendant shall not take away the plaintiff's present action, and not give him another upon agreement pleaded.

Raym. 450; 2 Jones, 158, S. C. between Case and Barber. (a) Vide 2 Jones, 168. § 3 J. J. Marsh. 497; 17 Mass. 583; g and tit. *Agreement*.

If in covenant to permit the plaintiff to receive 100*l.* per ann. rent, the defendant pleads a concord between the plaintiff and defendant, that each of them should deliver his part of the indenture into the hands of a third person, to be cancelled, and that each of them should be discharged of all actions upon the indenture, and avers that he had delivered his part to the third person; yet, this is no good plea, because it does not appear to be executed on both parts. *Sed. qu.*, the default being the plaintiff's.

3 Lev. 189, Russell and Russell.

|| Where a man by deed acknowledges himself to be satisfied, it is a good bar without receiving any thing.||

*Per* Heath, J., 2 Taunt. 143. § A covenant by the maker of a note made to the payee, by which the former agrees to deliver and the latter to receive certain property in payment of the note, is a bar to an action on the note. *Bryant v. Gale*, 5 Vern. 416. In an action of trespass against five defendants, the plaintiff accepts a note from two, for a sum of money to be paid at a future day, in satisfaction as to them, under an understanding it was not to be a satisfaction for the other joint trespasses, the cause of action, it was held, was discharged as to all. *Ellis v. Britzer*, 1 & 2 Ohio Rep. 293. Accord by one of several joint obligors, is binding. *Strang v. Holmes*, 7 Cowen, 224. In an action in form *ex delicto*, when one of several plaintiffs accepts a sum of money in satisfaction of his part of the damages, it is no bar to the action. 5 N. H. Rep. 136. The satisfaction which accrues from a stranger cannot be pleaded as an accord and satisfaction, 6 John. 37; but is ground for an injunction in equity. 3 Monr. 302. And it has been held to be a good plea in bar, that, pending the suit, the plaintiff accepted a writing as an accord and satisfaction from a third person, with an agreement to dismiss the suit. 1 Stew. 184. g

## (B) To what Actions may Accord with Satisfaction be pleaded.

An *accord* with satisfaction is no good plea to an action real; (b) for a right or title to a freehold cannot be barred by any collateral satisfaction.

4 Co. 1; 9 Co. 79, b. (b) But in detinue, for charters concerning a freehold and inheritance, an *accord* is a good plea. 7 E. 4, 33; 9 Co. 78. So, in *waste* against a lessee for years, though in the *tenet*, an *accord* is a good plea, because a chattel only is to be recovered. N. Bendl. 35; Mo. 6; 9 Co. 78. But 6 Co. 44, *contr.* So, in *ravishment de gard*, and *quare ejecti infra terminum*. 9 Co. 79. An *accord* with satisfaction is a good plea in an *ejectione firmæ*; for an ejectment includes a trespass, and they are so interwoven that they cannot be severed; and in all actions which suppose a wrong *vi et armis*, where a capias and exigent lay at common law, there an *accord* is a good plea. 9 Co. 77; Brownl. 134, S. C.; 2 Brownl. 128, S. C.; Godb. 149. || It seems that satisfaction by one *tertio* discharges the others. 3 Taunt. 117. || In an appeal of *mayhem* an *accord* with satisfaction is a good plea, notwithstanding the writ be *felo-nice*. 6 Co. 44; 9 Co. 78. So, in *attaint*, 13 E. 4, 1; 6 Co. 44; Cro. 357; Dyer, 75. If an *accord* be a good plea in a *quare impedit*,—*quare*; and vide 11 H. 7, 13, b; 6 Co. 44, a; 2 Brownl. 128, 139; Brownl. 124. § Or, to a writ of error. See 2 Day, 242, *Salmon v. Vixlee*; *sed quare*, *Potter v. Smith*, 14 John. 444; 8 Cowen, 328. g

When a duty in certain accrues by the deed *tempore confectionis*



## (C) Of the Form and Manner of pleading Accords.

*scripti*, as by covenant, bill, or obligation, to pay a certain sum of money, this certain duty takes its essence originally and only by writing, and, therefore, ought to be avoided by matter of as high a nature, though the duty be merely in the personalty.

6 Co. 43; Lutw. 358, S. P.; Cro. Jac. 254, S. P.; 2 Roll. R. 187. ¶ See Scholey v. Mearns, 7 East, 148.¶

¶ And, therefore, accord and satisfaction, made *before* breach of a covenant under seal, cannot be pleaded in bar of an action on the covenant.¶

Kaye v. Waghorn, 1 Taunt. 428; Lowe v. Eglington, 7 Price, 604; and see Drake v. Mitchell, 3 East, 251. β 1 Har. & John. 673.¶

But, if in covenant against an assignee a breach is assigned, in not repairing the house, the defendant may plead an *accord* between himself and the plaintiff, and execution thereof, *in satisfactioe et exoneratione reparationum præd.*; for no certain duty accrued by the deed, but the action is founded upon a tort or default subsequent, together with the deed, and damages only to be recovered, which are in the personalty.

Palm. 110; All. 39; Cro. Jac. 304; Co. Entr. 117; Velv. 125; Noy, 110; Cro. Jac. 100; Wing. Max. 64; 9 Co. 79, b.

An *accord* with satisfaction generally is a good plea in all actions where damages only are to be recovered.

6 Co. 44; Dyer, 75.

¶ To a *scire facias* on a bond to the crown, a plea of payment after the day, and before the writ issued, and acceptance by the crown in satisfaction, is not sufficient.¶

Rex v. Ellis, 1 Price, R. 23.

## (C) Of the Form and Manner of pleading Accords.

THE best and safest way to plead an *accord* is to plead it by way of *satisfaction*, and not by way of *accord*; for if it is pleaded by way of *accord*, a precise execution thereof, in every part, must be pleaded; and if there be a failure in any part, the plea is insufficient; but if it is pleaded by way of *satisfaction*, the defendant need plead no more, but that he paid the plaintiff 10s. in full satisfaction for the action, which he received.

9 Co. 80; Vide Roll. Abr. 129; Danv. Abr. 241; Stra. 573. β Accord without satisfaction, is a bad plea; both must be averred. 1 Wash. C. C. R. 328; 3 Blackf. 353.¶

If in *covenant*, by the heir of the reversioner against the executor of tenant for life, for not repairing, &c., the defendant pleads that the testator died 19th March, and that the 22d March, *concordat. et agreeat. fuit* between the plaintiff and defendant, that the defendant should quietly depart and leave the possession to the plaintiff, and that *in consideratione inde* the plaintiff did agree to discharge him of the breach *in non reparando*, and shows that the 25th March he did depart, &c.; this is no good plea, because the concord is uncertain as to the time of his departure; and though he shows a departure within five days, yet he cannot help the original insufficiency of the concord, which is the foundation of all.

Yelv. 124, 125. Between Sanford and Cutcliff; adjudged by Yelverton and Croke: and Williams said, the time being indefinite, the departure ought to have been immediately. Noy, 110, S. C. cited.

## (C) Of the Form and Manner of pleading Accords.

In an *assumpsit* for wares sold and delivered, the defendant pleaded that he gave and delivered unto the plaintiff a *beaver hat*, in satisfaction and discharge, &c., and that the plaintiff accepted the said hat in full satisfaction and discharge of the promises, &c. The plaintiff replied *pro-testando* that the defendant never gave him any such hat in satisfaction and discharge of the said promises, *pro placito dicit*, that he never accepted a beaver hat in satisfaction and discharge, &c. On demurrer it was insisted first, that the issue ought to be upon the giving in satisfaction, and not upon the receiving in satisfaction, because every gift or payment must be directed by him who gives or pays, and not by him who receives it; (a) but the court held it well enough, and that the whole matter concerning the payment, as well as the acceptance in satisfaction, would be tried upon this issue; as to the objection of its being pleaded to be given in satisfaction and discharge of the promises, &c., when it should be pleaded in satisfaction of the money mentioned in the promises, and not of the very promises, the court held it of no weight.

Young v. Rudd, Carth. 347; 5 Mod. 86, S. C.; 2 Salk. 687, pl. 1, S. C.; Ld. Raym. 60, S. C.; (a) Stra. 23, 1194.

[It hath been since settled that this is the proper method of pleading: for there are two requisites to a discharge, namely, payment and acceptance; and a traverse of the acceptance is an argumentative denial of the payment.]

Hawkshaw v. Rawlings, Stra. 23; Paine v. Masters, Ibid. 573.

|| Where the plaintiff declared for tithes bargained and sold, and the defendant pleaded that before the exhibiting of the plaintiff's bill the defendant paid, and the plaintiff accepted, a sum of money in discharge and satisfaction of the promises in the declaration, and the plaintiff replied a *latitat* sued out before such payment: on demurrer judgment was given against the plea; because it appeared by the replication that the plaintiff had sustained damages and costs by reason of the non-performance of the promises, and the plea did not allege the payment to have been in discharge of such damages and costs.

Francis v. Crywell, 5 Barn. & A., 886; See 2 Johns. R. 342, Bird v. Ceritat.

Where in *assumpsit* on several promises the defendant pleaded accord and satisfaction of the *cause* of action, the plea was held bad on special demurrer, since it did not go to the whole declaration.

Hopkinson v. Tahourdin, 2 Chitt. R. 303; and see id. 324.

Accord and satisfaction may be given in evidence on the general issue, and it is not very frequently pleaded.||

1 Ld. Raym. 566; 4 Esp. Ca. 181. β The plea of accord and satisfaction should state distinctly what was given in satisfaction, allege delivery, and expressly aver an acceptance in satisfaction and discharge. State Bank v. Littlejohn, 1 Dev. & Bat. 565. It must also show that the plaintiff received something valuable. Davis v. Noaks, 3 J. J. Marsh. 497. Accord and satisfaction is a good plea to debt on a record from another state. Hardwick v. King, 1 Stew. 312. The lapse of twenty years after breach of a covenant against encumbrances, is *prima facie* sufficient to support the plea of accord and satisfaction to an action on the covenant. 9 Pick. 543.g

## ACTIONS IN GENERAL.

---

THE design of entering into society being the protection of our persons and security of our property, men in civil society have a right, and indeed are obliged to apply to the public for redress when they are injured; for were they allowed to be their own carvers, or to make reprisals, which they might do in the state of nature, such permission would introduce all that inconvenience which the state of nature did endure, and which government was formed to prevent: hence, therefore, they are obliged to submit to the public the measure of their damages, and to have recourse to the law and the courts of justice, which are appointed to give them redress and ease in their affairs; and this application is what we call bringing an *action*. (a)

(a) *Actio nihil aliud est quam jus prosequendi in judicio quod sibi debetur.* Co. Lit. 285; or a legal demand of one's right. Co. Lit. 285; 2 Inst. 40. It implies a recovery of, or restitution to, something, Co. Lit. 289; and differs from a writ of *error*, which is no action, but only a commission to the judges to examine the record, &c. Jenk. 25; 2 Inst. 40; Yelv. 209. Yet, if by writ of *error* the plaintiff therein may recover, or be restored to, any thing, it may be released by the name of an action. Co. Lit. 286, b. Vide for this 2 Roll. Abr. 405. The suit till judgment is properly called an action, but not after; and therefore a release of all actions is regularly no bar of an execution. Co. Lit. 289, a; Roll. Abr. 291.

Under this head we shall briefly take notice,

- (A) Of the different Kinds of Actions.
  - (B) In what Cases an Action will lie, and for whom, and against whom.
  - (C) In what Cases distinct Things may be laid in the same Action.
- 

### (A) Of the different Kinds of Actions.

ACTIONS are divided into criminal and civil

Co. Lit. 284; 2 Inst. 40.

Criminal are either to have judgment of death, as appeals of death, robbery, &c.; or only to have judgment of damages to the party, fine to the king and imprisonment, as appeals of *mayhem*, &c.

2 Wooddes. 487.

Civil actions are again divided into real, personal, and mixed.

Co. Lit. 284; 2 Inst. 40.  $\beta$  Actions are either real or personal, according as the thing to be recovered is either real or personal. The nature of the defence to the action makes no difference. Willes. 134. See 4 Bos. & P. 267. Where an action is founded on privity of estate, it is local; where on privity of contract, it is transitory. Therefore, assumpsit may be brought in one state for the use and occupation of lands in another. So actions of debts or covenant between lessor and lessee, for the recovery of rent, being founded on privity of contract, are transitory. So is *covenant* by the assignee of the reversion, but *debt* is not. *Henwood v. Chesselman*, 3 S. & R. 502, 503; *Corporation v. Dawson*, 2 Johns. Cas. 335; *Low v. Hallett*, 2 Caines R. 374.  $\gamma$

And here it may be proper to inquire a little into the nature of those real actions which were formerly in use, and how they came to be discontinued.

## (A) Of the different Kinds of Actions.

Actions real, or relating unto lands, are either *droitural*, that is, of the right of the ancestor; or possessory, which complain of the violation of a right of which the parties themselves were possessed.

[This is not the true distinction between *droitural* and *possessory* action. Whether the action be *droitural* or *possessory* depends not upon whether it complain of an injury to the demandant himself or to his ancestor, but, whether it seek to recover the *property* or the *possession*. If the former, the action is *droitural*; if the latter, it is *possessory*. Finch has stated this correctly. "Real actions," says he, "where a freehold shall be recovered, are *possessory*, or *in the right*. *Possessory*, which are to recover a possession, as all assizes, writs of ayel, besayel, and cosignage. *In the right*, which are to recover a possession mixed with the right. And both these may either be of a possession or right in himself, or descended from his ancestors, which we call *ancestral*. Real actions in the right, are either founded on the right, or for the mere right." Finch's Law, 257, 258. Note—The part referred to in the first Institute in support of the doctrine of the text, viz. 1 Inst. 164, is not at all referable to it, nor is the editor aware, that it is warranted by any passage in that book.] [See Black. Com. b, 3, c. 10.]

The law always distinguished between a right of entry and a naked right to the land itself; and therefore there were different remedies. To recover the naked right, the law gave only a writ of *right*; and in this action, the defendant at his election might put himself upon his country or wage battle. But, when the disseisee had a right of entry, it was presumed that the disseisin was fresh and recent; and therefore the trial was *coram paribus curtis*. But, if the disseisee did not come till the heir was seated in the possession, and had paid relief to the lord, then the entry of the disseisee was taken away, and his title became doubtful; and then they appealed to Providence in such decisions; and if any freeman would, with his own body, defend the title of the possessor, the demandant was obliged to find a champion to enter the lists with him.

Booth, 99; Co. Ent. 182; 1 H. 6, 7.

But to recover the right of possession, the ancient way was by writ of entry. Where the process was by *summons grand cape* before appearance, and *petit cape* afterwards, as in the writ of right, and the general issue was *disseisivit vel non disseisivit*; and this issue was tried by a jury, because, when the disseisin was fresh, they did not put it upon the hazard of a battle, as they did in those cases where the long possession had made the right doubtful.

Booth, 177, 179. [See Roscoe on Real Actions.]

But in the writ of *entry* they recovered no damages: for that such writ only demanded the freehold, and was not mixed with the personality; and therefore to recover the profits which are merely personal, they had an action of trespass, which was the proper remedy for the damages sustained.

Booth, 175; 2 Inst. 289.

There were anciently only three sorts of writs of *entry*; one was against the disseisor himself; the other was against his feoffee, which was called the *writ of entry in the per*; the third was after a second alienation, which was called a *writ of entry in the per and cui*; but the statute of Marl. cap. 30, gave a writ of *entry in the post*, which did not lie at common law against an alienee at a third hand.

F. N. B. 191; Booth, 175; 2 Inst. 153; 3 Black. Com. c. 10, 181.

And as a man might have brought such writ of *entry* of his own disseisin, so he might have brought it for the disseisin of his father, or he

## (A) Of the different Kinds of Actions.

might have brought it for a disseisin done to his grandfather, which was called a writ of *ayel*, or a disseisin done to his great-grandfather, which was called a writ of *besayel*, or any collateral cousins, that were more remote than brothers and sisters, uncles and aunts, nephews or nieces; and this was called a writ of *cosinage*.

F. N. B. 191, 221; Booth, 175, 176, 200; 3 Black. Com. 185.

But because the process in a writ of *entry* became tedious, when such actions were removed out of the lord's court into that of the king, and thereby the process which issued from three weeks to three weeks in the lord's court, was depending so many several terms in the king's court, therefore the assize was invented, which was in the nature of a commission to put the disseisee in possession by trial at one assizes; and this was so sudden and immediate a remedy, that the writ of *entry* became obsolete; and therefore when the assize was the usual remedy, the writ of *entry* began to be called a *writ of entry in the nature of an assize*.

Glanv. c. 7, § 17; Fleta, 214, 215. Vide *Assize*.

There were likewise other remedies, as the *formedon in remainder and reverter*, and a *formedon in descender*, which were given by the statute *de donis*, which created estates-tail.

So the writ of *quod ei deforceat* which was given by a statute passed in the same year with the statute *de donis*, vis. 13 E. 1, c. 4, and occasioned by it.

But the proceedings of these real actions being dilatory and expensive, and in many cases concluding the party upon one trial, a more commodious method was contrived to dispute the title to lands, which began in the reign of Henry the Seventh in this manner; by forming a term for years, and then the lessees bringing an ejectment to recover the term, and thereby to assert the title of the lessor of the plaintiff: before this time, if a termor for years, who only claimed as a bailiff to the freeholder, had been ousted of his possession, he had only a remedy to recover damages in ejectment, and could not recover the term itself (*a*); but in the reign of Henry the Seventh, the courts of equity having obliged such wrong-doer to a specific restitution, the courts of law likewise gave an *habere facias possessionem* to recover the term *in specie*.

F. N. B. 220. Vide head of *Ejectment*. 3 Black. Com. c. 11, 200; Jenk. Cent. p. 67. See the Record in Rast. 252, b. (*a*) The term itself was recoverable only by covenant against the lessor. Fitz. Eject. 2 P. 6, R. 2; F. N. B. 145, M. So early as the reign of Edward the Fourth it was said by Fairfax in argument, that the plaintiff in *ejectione firmæ* should recover possession of his term, as he would in a *quare ejecit infra terminum*. 7 E. 4, 6, b.

Personal actions are *ex contractu*, or those founded on contract, as debt, which is to recover the thing *in numero*; or *detinue*, which is to recover the same *in specie*; or (if it cannot be had) its value, and also damages for the detention; and actions of *account*, *covenant*, *assumpsit*, *quantum meruit*, *quantum valebat*, and *annuity*.

Or *ex delicto*, as trespasses founded on force, which are trespasses *vi et armis*; or upon *fraud*, which are actions upon the case. (*b*)

(*b*) There are many actions on the case which are not founded on *fraud*, as actions for injuries to incorporeal hereditaments and rights, for injuries to reputation by libel and slander, for injuries arising from negligent acts of the defendant himself and of his servants, and for various breaches of legal duty. See further, as to the distinction between actions of trespass, and trespass on the case, tit. *Trespass*, (A,) and see next page.

(B) In what Cases an Action will lie, &c.

Therefore, if a man gets the goods or chattels of another by lawful means, as by bailment, borrowing, or pledging, he cannot have an action of *trespass*, but must bring *detinue* or *trover*, because the party had not violated his possession.

So, where a man comes to buy goods, and they agree upon a price and a day for the payment, and the buyer takes them away, *trover* does not lie, but an *assumpsit* for the money, because the property was changed by a lawful bargain.

§ For the non-performance of a contract to pay a certain sum in articles of merchandise, the action should be case, and not debt.

Stroud v. Shimes, 3 Halst. 134. g

If I borrow a horse to go to Dover, and go to other places, the owner may have an action on the case against me, for exceeding the purposes of the loan: for so far it is a secret and fallacious abuse of his property; but no general action of *trespass*, because it is not an open and violent invasion of it.

Roll. Rep. 128.

Where the act is lawful, (a) as the fixing of a spout, and the consequence is injurious, the remedy is by case, and not trespass.

8 Mod. 272; 2 Ld. Raym. 1399; Fortesc. 212; 1 Stra. 634. §(a) The lawfulness or unlawfulness of the act is not the criterion between the action of trespass and on the case. See 2 Black. R. 894; 3 Wils. 499, Scott v. Shepherd; where instances are put by Blackstone, J., in which trespass lies for the consequences of a lawful act, and where case may be brought for the consequences of an unlawful one. The distinction is between *direct* or *immediate* injuries on the one hand, and *mediate* or *consequential* injuries on the other. Trespass never lay for the latter. Ib. And see tit. *Trespass*, (A,) and the cases there. §

(B) In what Cases an Action will lie, and for whom, and against whom.

It is clear that for all injuries done to a man's person, reputation, or property, he shall have an action, and that for every right he is to have a remedy; for want of right and want of remedy are the same thing.

It is also agreed, that where a person has several remedies, he may choose which he pleases; but he cannot devise or lay hold on any but those prescribed by the laws of his country; for if this were allowed, it would be constituting as many actions as there are men, which would be highly inconvenient.

Co. Litt. 145; Stile, 4. § It is a general rule that when a new remedy is given by statute, unless the statute takes away the common law remedy, the plaintiff has his election to adopt either. 4 Halst. 384; 5 John. 175; 16 John. 220; 1 Call, 243; 6 H. & J. 383; 2 Greenl. 404; 5 Greenl. 38; 10 John. 389; 3 Day, 16. g

But in this the great difficulty is, when a man shall be said to have suffered an injury, or to have such a right as will entitle him to an action. And here the rules established by that society, of which he is a member, must govern; and therefore, though a man has a right, yet if he be barred by the statute of limitations, he can have no remedy.

So, if I promise by word only to convey lands, or to give goods, without delivering possession, or, if I promise to build a house without consideration, (b) &c., though by the laws of nature these promises are binding, yet no action lies; for without deed duly sealed and executed, or without consideration, no property is altered; and every such pro-

(B) In what Cases an Action will lie, &c.

mise is esteemed in the eye of the law, to be *nudum pactum unde non oritur actio*.

Yelv. 196; Cro. Car. 370; Brownl. 111; 6 Co.; 18 Roll. Abr. 9. (b) But, if a carpenter undertakes to build a house for me, and does it ill, an action on the case lies against him. Kelw. 78; Roll. Abr. 9. So, if a carpenter promises to repair my house before such a day, and does not do it, by which the house falls, an action on the case lies. Roll. Abr. 9; but for this vide *Assumpsit and Action on the Case*.

So, in cases where there may be *damnum absque injuriâ*, the party can have no action; as if a school be set up in the same town where an ancient school has been time out of mind, by which the old school receives damage, yet no action lies.

Roll. Abr. 107; 1 Mod. 69; Noy, 184.  $\beta$  It is a general rule that in order to found an action there must be *damnum cum injuriâ*, except in some few particular cases. Actual damages must be sustained. 1 H. Bl. 206; 4 T. R. 130; 1 Bos. & P. 487; 2 Mass. 111. Hence no action lies against a judge or magistrate, for an erroneous judicial opinion or act, in a case over which he has jurisdiction. 1 Day, 315; 3 Marsh. 76; 1 South. 74; 2 Conn. 113; 1 N. H. Rep. 374; 1 Root, 211; 3 Caines, 170; 5 John. 282; 9 John. 395; 11 John. 150; 2 N. & M. 168. Where a man digging under a party wall, in order to place his foundations deeper, and in so doing does an injury to his neighbour's property, having used due care and diligence, he is not liable to any consequential damages which may ensue. *Panton v. Holland*, 17 John. 92. Vide 12 Mass. 220; 2 N. H. Rep. 534. It is a principle that one cannot recover for an injury, even for the gross negligence of another, unless he be free from culpable negligence on his own part. *Bush v. Brainard*, 1 Cowen, 78; *Harlow v. Humiston*, 6 Cowen, 189; *Washburn v. Tracy*, 2 Chip. 128; *Noyes v. Morris*, 1 Vern. 353; *Smith v. Smith*, 2 Pick. 621; *Lane v. Crombie*, 12 Pick. 177; *Buckle v. Dry Dock Co.*, 2 Hall, 151.  $\gamma$

So, if I retain a master in my house to instruct my children, though this may be to the damage of the common master, yet no action lies.

11 H. 4, 47; Roll. Abr. 107.

[If I throw out windows in my house, which overlook my neighbour's house, and break in upon that privacy which he before enjoyed, yet no action lies.

*Norris v. Royle*, Tr. 27; Geo. 3, C. P. The case of *Cherrington v. Abney*, 2 Vern. 646, was cited in the argument, but the court thought it deserved no attention. See the note to this case in Mr. Raithby's valuable edition of Vernon.

No action lies for the fees of a counsel, or physician; they being given as a mere gratuity.

Black. Com. 28; *Chorley v. Bolcot*, 4 Term R. 317; 2 Atk. 332.  $\beta$  In Pennsylvania an action can be supported by an attorney or counsellor for his fees, and where there is no special agreement he can recover on a *quantum meruit*. *Gray v. Brackenridge*, 2 Penna. R. 75, overruling *Mooney v. Lloyd*, 5 S. & R. 419; *Foster v. Jack*, 4 Watts, 334; *Addis. 49*. The law seems to be the same in Delaware. *Stevens v. Mougés*, 1 Harring. 127. Vide 1 McCord, 149; 2 Dana, 228. In Tennessee an attorney can maintain an action for his services. *Newman v. Washington*, Mart. & Yerg. 79. Vide 9 Cowen, 57; 11 John. 547; 1 Pick. R. 415; 4 Litt. 417; 6 Monr. 392; 2 Mason, 119.  $\gamma$

The parties to civil suits are, individuals, who must be particularly named, bodies corporate, and persons *quasi* incorporated, rendered liable to be sued, and capable of suing by the provisions of particular acts of parliament. (a) The inhabitants of a county or district, unless so imbedded, cannot be called upon to answer *civiliter* for an injury sustained in consequence of any breach of their public duty; for collectively, and *quâ* inhabitants, they are not otherwise objects of civil jurisdiction.]

*Russell v. The Men of Devon*, 2 Term R. 667. (a) Such are the statutes of hue and cry, &c.  $\beta$  No action can be maintained against A B, and company, without naming the parties. 8 T. R. 508; nor by them. 3 Caines, 170. But when two partners de-

(B) In what Cases an Action will lie, &amp;c.

clared on a note made to them by the name of C, D, and Co., by name of C and D, trading under the name of C, D, and Co., it does not necessarily imply that there were other partners of this firm. *Garner v. Tiffany*, Minor, 167. See *Dorsey v. Lawrence*, Hardin, 508. Copartners must sue and be sued in their proper names; it is not sufficient to use the style of the firm. 1 Penn. 75, 137; 2 Penn. 984; 3 Caines, 170; 5 Halst. 295; 6 Munf. 219; 8 Yerg. 101; 10 S. & R. 257. *Quere*, whether a sovereign state can be sued. 3 Ves. Jr. 431; 2 Dall. 407; 1 Dall. 77, n. To entitle a foreign government to sue, it must have been recognised by the government of this country. 3 Wheat. 324; Story, Eq. Pl. § 55; see 4 Cranch, 272; 9 Ves. 347; 10 Ves. 354; 11 Ves. 283. See as to suits by and against corporations and quasi corporations, how the parties must be named. 3 Conn. 1; 16 Mass. 147; 3 Hamm. 227; 2 Cowen, 770. *g*

As the law grants redress for all injuries, and gives a remedy for every kind of right, so it is open to all kinds of persons, and none are excluded from bringing an action, except on account of their crimes or their country; as men attainted of treason or felony, popish recusants, persons outlawed or excommunicated, convict in a *præmunire*, or alien enemies.

Co. Litt. 128.

A man that hath a special and limited property in goods, as a carrier that hath goods delivered to him, a sheriff who hath levied goods, a bailee who hath goods in his keeping, &c., shall have actions against strangers who take them away, because they are answerable in damages to the absolute owner.

2 Bulst. 311; Sid. 438; Mod. 30; 2 Sand. 47; 2 Keb. 588; Yelv. 44; 2 Term. R. 594. || See tit. *Trespass*, (C.) *Trover*, (C.)||

So, a man who has cause of action against two, may bring it against which he pleases: as, if A takes the goods of C, and B takes them from A, C shall have his action against A or B at his election, because both damnified C in their taking.

Cro. Jac. 73.

So, if two of the sheep of A have been lost, and one of them is found again, and the shepherd of A affirms it to be one of them, whereupon A pays for the feeding of it, and causes it to be shorn and marked with his own mark, and after the shepherd, knowing this to be the sheep of A, falsely and fraudulently affirms to the bailiff of the manor, to which waif and stray belong, that the said sheep is a stray, whereupon the said bailiff seizes it, &c., A may have an action against his shepherd, for that by his false practice he hath created a trouble, disgrace, and damage to him; and though he hath good cause of action against the bailiff, yet this will not excuse the shepherd.

Alley, 3; Newman and Zachary, Roll. Abr. 101, S. C.

|| So, if A positively state to the commander of a pressgang that B is liable to the impress service, who in truth is not so, and B in consequence is impressed, A may be sued in trespass and false imprisonment by B. *Aliter*, it seems, if A had only said he *believed* B was liable.||

Flewster v. Royle, 1 Camp. 187; and see 6 Term. R. 315.

So, if one slander my title, whereby I am wrongfully disturbed in my possession, though I have remedy against the trespasser, yet I may have an action against him who caused the disturbance.

Alley, 3. || But in *Vicars v. Wilcox*, 8 East, 1; it was held that it is not sufficient to prove a mere *wrongful* act of a third party as the consequence of the slander; for the plaintiff may have his remedy against him. The damage must be the legal and natural consequence of the slander; and see *Cro. Jac.* 471; 2 Bos. & Pull. 284; and tit. *Slander*



## (C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

(C), where, see the cases as to slander of title.} If a man rents certain tolls, and by writing agrees to pay the rent "to the treasurer of the commissioners," no action for the rent can be maintained in the name of the treasurer. It is not a contract with him, but with the commissioners through the medium of their officer; and they alone can sustain the action. 3 Bos. & Pul. 147, *Piggot v. Thompson*. An attorney in fact must sue in the name of his principal. 1 Hen. & Mun. 471; 1 Penn. 380.}

If there are several proprietors of a ship which hath usually transported goods for hire, and a master placed therein by the part-owners, who hath 60*L.* wages for every voyage from London to T, and J S without making any contract with the part-owners, and none of them being present, deliver certain goods on board to the master, to be carried for hire from London to T, and the ship safely arrives there, but the goods are spoiled through the neglect of the master, an action lies against the part-owners; for though the master is chargeable in respect of his wages, so are the proprietors in respect of the freight, at the election of the plaintiff.

Carth. 58; Boson and Stanford, 2 Salk. 440, pl. 1; 3 Lev. 258; 3 Mod. 321, S. C. Show. 29; Vern. 297, 298, 465; 2 Vern. 643; 8 Mod. 89; 12 Mod. 446; Stra. 505. But *Quære* whether all the part-owners are not to be sued; but clearly if they are not, it must be pleaded in abatement. Stra. 553, 522; 2 Black. R. 947. } It is settled that if the action in such case be brought in *assumpsit*, all the part-owners must be joined, or the non-joinder may be pleaded in abatement, but it cannot be otherwise objected to. If the action be shaped in *tort* against the defendants as common carriers, according to the custom of the realm, then it seems the non-joinder of some parties cannot be objected to at all. See 2 New R. 454; 12 East, 89, 452; 2 Marsh. 485; 3 Brod. & Bing. 54. But if the defendants are not common carriers, and the action is, in fact, founded on the contract to convey the goods, then, though the form of action be in *tort*, still it is substantially an action of contract, and the non-joinder of some parties may be pleaded in abatement. *Ibid.*; and see *antié, Abatement*, and Abbott on Shipping, 95, (5th edit.)

} An attainted person is liable to civil suits; but he ought not to be charged without leave of the court, or of a judge.}

Macdonald's case, Fost. Cr. L. 61; Co. Entr. 246, a, b; Cro. Eliz. 516; Co. Entr. 248; 2 Anders. 38; Moor. 753; 3 Inst. 215.

## (C) In what Cases distinct Things may be laid in the same Action.

THE distinction herein, with respect to real actions, depends on the different kinds of writs; for all original writs are of two sorts, *viz. breve nominatum et innominatum*. The first contains the time, place, and demand, very particularly; and therefore in such writ several lands by several titles cannot be demanded in the same writ. The other contains only a general complaint, without expressing time, damages, &c., as the writ of trespass *quare clausum fregit, &c.*, and therefore several lands coming to the demandant by several titles, may be demanded in such writ.

8 Co. 87; but for this, vide F. N. B. 209; Owen, 11; Kelw. 105; Dyer, 145; 2 Brownl. 274.

As to personal actions, the difference arises from the above-mentioned division of personal actions, *viz.*, such as are *ex contractu*, and such as are *ex delicto*, or founded on a *tort*; therefore debt on an obligation and on a *mutuatus* may be joined, because the writ is general, and the declaration upon both will be warranted by the authority given by the general words of the writ. So, debt and detain may be joined in the same writ, because there are writs in the register, in which they are both comprised in the same writ. So, debt upon a lease and for clothes, they

(C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

being in the words of the same writ. But debt and account, or debt and trespass (a) cannot be joined.

Cro. Car. 20, 316; Vent. 366; Keb. 847; Bro. *Joinder in Action*, 97; Register, 95, 139. (a) The true reason why actions may or may not be joined, is not the difference of the defendant's pleas; for if that were the reason, debt upon an obligation, to which the plea is *non est factum*, and on a *mutuus, nil debet*, could not be joined: therefore the true reason arises from the difference of the process, and the fines paid on taking out the original; for in debt the old process was summons, attachment, and distress, and on taking out the original a fine was paid to the king, which was in proportion to the sum demanded; but in trespass the process was a *capias*, because the man that had committed a *tort* might be supposed to fly from justice; and in this action the court set a fine on him in proportion to his offence, and levied it by a *capiaturs*. Gilb. Hist. C. P. 6.  $\beta$  The rule as to joinder is, that when the same plea may be pleaded, and the same judgment given on all the counts of the declaration, or when the counts are all of the same nature, and the same judgment is to be given upon them all, the pleas be different; as in the case of debt upon bond and simple contract, they may be joined. 2 Saund. 117, c; 10 John. 402; 16 John. 146; 18 John. 443.  $\gamma$

In personal actions several wrongs or trespasses may be joined, because they may be comprised in the same writ, and so may several actions on the case, where the case is of the same kind; as an action for a fraud on the delivery of the goods, and on the warranty of the same goods, being both on the contract. So, against a common carrier on the custom of the realm, and *trover* may be joined, because both on the *tort*, it being a violation of the custom not to deliver the charge. (b)

8 Co. 87; Jenk. 211; 3 Lev. 93; Raym. 233. [(b) The difficulty as to what counts may be joined in the same declaration hath at length met with an easy solution: *any counts that admit of the same plea, and are followed by the same judgment, may be included in the same declaration*; but counts which require a *different* plea, or receive a *different* judgment, cannot be joined; and yet the cause of action comprised in such counts may in both cases be the same. Thus, a count against a carrier on the custom of the realm and one in *trover* may be joined, because the plea and the judgment proper to both are the same; but, instead of the count upon the custom of the realm, let a count in *assumpsit* be substituted against the carrier, and *trover* cannot be joined with it; because the plea to each is different. *Brown v. Dixon*, 1 Term R. 576; *Mast. v. Goodson*, 3 Wils. 354; *Dickon v. Clifton*, 2 Wils. 319.] [In extending the rule beyond what the cases cited warrant, the above note is not accurate, for there are cases where counts may be joined, although the plea is different; thus, debt on bond and on a *mutuus*, and debt on bond and on judgment, may clearly be joined. And even taken only affirmatively, the rule is not universally true, that where the plea is the same and the judgment the same, the actions may be joined; for this is the case with the actions of trespass, and trespass on the case; the plea is the same, and the judgment in each is for damages and costs; and though in general the judgment in trespass is *quod capiaturs*, and in case, *quod sit in misericordia*, yet sometimes there is an entry of a *capiaturs* in case as well as in trespass. See Tidd. Prac. 11. And yet they cannot, in general, be joined. 2 Will. Saund. 117, c.; and note (c) by the last learned editors.]

But actions founded upon a *tort* and upon a contract cannot be joined, as *assumpsit* and *trover* against a carrier; for though these come under the general head of actions on the case, yet they are more distinct cases than debt and account, (c) which cannot be joined.

3 Lev. 101, 103; Keb. 69; 1 Sid. 244; 12 Mod. 73. See Ld. Raym. 38; Salk. 10; 3 Salk. 204; 5 Mod. 85; Comb. 332. (c) Bro. *Joinder in Action*, 97. [But if the carrier be sued in case upon the custom of the realm a count in *trover* may be joined. *Brown v. Dixon*, 1 Term R. 277.]  $\beta$  Counts in trespass *vi et armis* and *trover* cannot be joined, 16 John. 146; nor *trover* and *detinue*, Willes, 118; nor a count on a promise by husband and wife, and a count on a promise by the wife *dum sola*. 16 John. 221. And in the following cases it was held the counts could not be joined; namely, a count in deceit and another in *assumpsit*. 1 John. 503; Taylor, 17; 1 Marsh. 435; a count for a cause of action arising during testator's life, and a count on a cause arising after his death, 12 John. 349. In the following cases it was held the counts might be joined.

## (C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

Hollock v. Powell, 2 Caines, 216; Smith v. Rutherford, 2 S. & R. 358; Church v. Mumford, 11 John. 479; Baker v. Dumbolton, 10 John. 240; Powers v. Lillie, Kirby, 160. In general, causes of action founded upon tort and upon contract cannot be joined; yet, when the gist of the action is tort, the declaration will be valid, although it allege that the tort was effected by means of a contract. Stoyel v. Wescott, 2 Day, 418; S. P. Bulkley v. Storer, 2 Day, 351.†

If trover and *assumpsit* are joined in one action, and, upon not guilty, the jury *quoad* the trover find for the defendant, and *quoad* the *assumpsit* for the plaintiff, yet he shall not have judgment; for these cannot be joined in the same action, and the severance by the jury will not help it, the declaration being naught at first.

3 Lev. 99, Bage and Bromwell.

One action will lie for entering the house of the plaintiff, breaking his chests, and carrying away his goods, and for beating his servant *per quod servitium amisit*.

Alleya, 9; Stile, 43, 202; Ld. Raym. 274; Stra. 635; [and see Ditcham v. Bond, 2 Maul. & S. 436, *acc.*]

¶ And so also for entering his house and debauching his daughter *per quod servitium amisit*.||

Worsland v. Walton, 2 New R. 476.

If in an action upon the case the plaintiff declares, that whereas *accommo*dassit to the defendant a gelding *ad equitand. ab L usque E, et ibidem salvo deliberand.* to the plaintiff, the defendant intending to deceive the plaintiff, rid upon the said gelding from L to E, and E unto L again, and by that riding so much abused the said horse, that he became of little value; and though the plaintiff at E demanded a redelivery of the said gelding, yet the defendant refused, and yet doth refuse to deliver him, and hath converted the said gelding to his own use; this declaration is not good, (a) because it contains distinct matters, for part is founded upon the contract, and part upon the *tort*, which are several causes of action.

Cro. Car. 20, White and Riesen. (a) But the plaintiff had judgment, being after verdict; but *per* Hobart, the defendant might have demurred for the doubleness of the declaration.

¶ And so where a count stated that the defendant had received to plaintiff's use a certain sum of money to be paid by defendant to plaintiff on request, and that the defendant did not pay on request, and converted the money to his own use, the count was held bad on demurrer, it not being, either in form or substance, a count in trover. A count stating that defendant was indebted to plaintiff for work and labour, and being indebted, that he undertook and promised to pay, &c., whereby an action hath accrued, &c., is not a good count in debt, and cannot be joined with counts in debt.||

Orton v. Butler, 5 Barn. & A. 652; and see 1 New R. 43; 6 East, 333; Brill v. Neale, 3 Barn. & A. 208. ‡ Although trover and trespass cannot be joined, yet a complaint of an injury arising partly from a breach of contract and partly of misfeasance, to which the plea is not guilty, may be joined with trover. Smith v. Rutherford, 2 S. & R. 358.†

An ejectment and assault and battery were joined in one writ, and not guilty pleaded, and a verdict and entire damages given for the plaintiff; and it seems to have been aided after verdict.

Hob. 249; Brownl. 235, S. C., and Winch held the writ naught, but the damages

## (C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

being found severally, the plaintiff released those for the battery, and had judgment for the ejectment.

Where one hath a right to recover in the same kind of action, though he derives his right from different titles, yet being conjoined in him, he may recover in one action: as if in debt upon 2 & 3 E. 6, c. 13, for not setting forth tithes, though the plaintiff shows, that by prescription the rector of A hath had two parts, and the vicar of A the third part of the tithes there, and that the said rector and vicar, by several leases, did demise to the plaintiff, whereby he became *proprietary* of the said tithes, and the defendant sowed, &c., this action is well brought; for though the vicar and parson could not join, because they claim severally by divided rights, yet when both titles are conjoined in one person, the matter of the title is also conjoined; and this being a personal action and founded upon a wrong, it is sufficient to show generally, that the plaintiff is *firmarius* or *proprietary* of the tithes, without saying by what title.

Yelv. 63; Champenoon v. Hill, Brownl. 86; Cro. Jac. 68; Moor, 914; Noy, 3, S. C.

If A, being seised of a third part of a messuage, &c., in fee, demises the same to B for years, who assigns to C, and A by bargain and sale enrolled conveys his reversion to D and his heirs, who was then seised of another third part in fee, and afterwards the said D leases his third part also to the said C for years, and dies; and his heir by bargain and sale enrolled conveys the reversion of the said two third parts to E and his heirs, after which waste is done; E (a) may bring one action of waste upon these several leases, for that the interest neither of the terms nor of the inheritance was severed or divided to several, but was in one person at the time when the waste was done.

Poph. 24, 25; Haydock v. Warnford, Cro. Eliz. 290; Owen, 11, S. C. (a) And the rather because the assignment of waste is in one and the same thing. *Per* Popham, Ch. Just. Vide head of *Waste*.

If in covenant the plaintiff shows that A was seised in fee of one messuage, and possessed of another for a certain term of years yet enduring, and let both to the defendant for a less term of years, and that the defendant did covenant to repair, &c., and shows that A by one deed did grant to the plaintiff the reversion in fee, and by another the reversion for years, &c., and that after the houses were out of repair, &c., this action is well brought; for as upon several leases or upon several grants of a reversion one action of waste lies, so for the same reason one writ of covenant will lie.

Cro. Jac. 329; Pyot and Lady St. John, Lev. 110, S. C. cited.

But one cannot in the same action join a demand against one in his own right, and a demand on him as representative of another; as if, in *assumpsit* against an administrator, the plaintiff declares upon a sale of goods to the intestate for 200*l.*, and upon another sale to the defendant himself for 27*l.*, and that, upon account, the defendant was found indebted to the plaintiff in these sums, and promised, &c., the declaration is naught, for the charge being in several manors, viz., in his own right, and as administrator, it ought to have been by several actions.

Hob. 88; Herrenden and Palmer, And. 358, S. P. For this vide head of *Executors and Administrators*, (O.)

[Where the same persons are assignees of two bankrupts, under separate commissions, they cannot join in the same action a joint debt due to both the bankrupts, with separate debts due to each.

## (C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

Hancock and others, assignees, v. Hayward, 3 Term R. 433.  $\beta$  By the common law, mere choses in action are not assignable. Greenby v. Wilcocks, 2 John. 1; Coolidge v. Ruggles, 15 Mass. 388. A voluntary assignee of a simple contract debt cannot, therefore, maintain an action in his own name. Guthrie v. Waite, 1 Dall. 268. See 1 Wash. C. C. R. 424; 11 John. 488. And a right of action for a tort is not assignable. Gardner v. Adams, 12 Wend. 297; Commonwealth v. Fuqua, 3 Litt. 41. See, also, 1 Cranch, 367—466. The assignee of a foreign bankrupt cannot bring an action here in his own name to recover a debt due to the bankrupt; the suit must be in the name of the bankrupt. 2 John. 342. See, also, 2 John. Ch. R. 460; 8 Amer. Jur. 288; 3 Amer. Jur. 205; 3 Wend. 358; 6 Binn. 353.  $\gamma$

But where the same persons are assignees of A and B, and likewise assignees of C, and they declared as *such* for a joint demand due to all the bankrupts, such declaration was holden good upon a motion in arrest of judgment.]

Streatfield and others, assignees, v. Halliday, 3 Term R. 779.

¶ But, if A, B and C, are appointed assignees, under three separate commissions, against three bankrupts, they cannot sue as if they were joint assignees of the three bankrupts, or it is a ground of nonsuit.

Ray v. Davies, 2 Moo. 3.  $\beta$  The executors of two deceased obligors cannot join in bringing the same action. Watkins' Ex'rs. v. Tate, 3 Call, 521.  $\gamma$

Assignees under a joint commission against A and B, in suing on a separate contract made with A, may describe themselves generally as the assignees of A, without naming B.¶

Stonehouse v. De Silva, 3 Camp. 399; Harvey v. Morgan, 2 Stark. 17.  $\beta$  If assignees for the benefit of creditors sell the goods which have been assigned to them, the action for the price of the goods should be in their own name; but if they style themselves "assignees," it is merely surplusage, and their right of action is not affected. Wilmarch v. Mountford, 8 S. & R. 124. So of executors. Ib. 125. See, also, Raymons v. Johnson, 11 Johns. 488. An action brought in one state by the assignees of an insolvent in another, must be in the name of the insolvent. 11 John. 488. A suit may be brought here in the name of a foreign bankrupt, and he may be joined with the assignees of a copartner, who is bankrupt in this country. Bird v. Caritat, 2 Johns. R. 242. See 4 J. C. R. 460.  $\gamma$

Several persons may join in an action where their interest is joint; as if the several cattle of A and B are distrained, and C, in consideration of 10*l.*, to him paid by A and B, assumes and promises to them to procure the cattle to be redelivered to them, if they are not redelivered accordingly, one joint action lies, for the consideration is entire, and cannot be divided.

For this, vide head of *Joint-tenants*, Stile, 156; Roll. Abr. 31, S. C. {After the dissolution of a partnership, C, one of the partners, drew bills in the partnership name in favour of D, who did not know of the dissolution. D sued all the partners, and (C having pleaded his bankruptcy) obtained judgment against the other two, which was satisfied by their attorney who advanced part on their joint credit, and borrowed the rest on their joint note. They joined in an action against C, and it was supported, as the debt was paid, out of a joint fund. 5 East, 225, Osborne v. Harper. But, if two of three assignees of a bankrupt pay, each, one-half of the solicitor's bill, they must bring separate actions against the third for his proportion. 3 Bos. & Pul. 235, Brand v. Boulcott. See 2 Mass. T. Rep. 293, Hatch v. Brooks.}

So, if A hath one mill and B another in the same manor, which they have used to repair, and time out of mind all the grain which was ground and spent in the houses of the tenants of the said manor, and was not ground at one of the said mills, hath always, and ought to be ground at the other, and C, a tenant of the said manor, grinds at another mill, &c., A and B may join in one action against C, for the damage is entire to both their mills.

## (C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

2 Lev. 27, Litheley and Coryton; 2 Keb. 631; 2 Saund. 115; Vent. 167, S. C., agreed *per totam curiam*; but, because the plaintiffs had declared that all the grain ought to be ground at those two mills, or one of them, which might be, if all ought to be ground at one of the mills, and nothing at the other, for their expedition they prayed *a nil cap. per billam*.

|| So, also, certain persons, dippers of the wells at Tonbridge, duly chosen by the homage of the court baron, and approved by the lords, according to the terms of a private act of parliament, were held entitled to maintain a joint action against the defendant for exercising the business of a dipper, not being duly chosen and approved according to the act; for, though each dipper received gratuities for his separate use, yet they were all jointly concerned in interest as against a stranger disturbing them in their employment.

Weller v. Baker, 2 Wils. 423; and see 1 Will. Saund. 123; 2 Ib. 116. β When the promise is implied, the action must follow the nature of the consideration, and be joint or several accordingly; but, when the promise is express, if it be joint, the action must be so also. Boggs v. Curtin, 10 S. & R. 221; Lee v. Gibbons, 14 S. & R. 111. γ

So, a herald and a pursuivant at arms may maintain a joint action for work and labour in making out a pedigree, both having been on duty when the order was given, although one of them was applied to by the defendant.

Townsend v. Neal, 2 Camp. 190.

But, where two parties agreed with defendant to assist him with their horses, and they were to give in their accounts separately, and each assisted him with three horses, it was held that the contracts were separate, and the parties could not sue jointly.||

Smith v. Taylor, 2 Chitt. 142.

If, within the parish of A, there is a custom for the parishioners, yearly, to elect two persons to be churchwardens there, and, according to the said custom, B and C are elected, but the surrogate of the bishop refuses to admit and swear them into the said office; upon which they bring a *mandamus*, and he falsely returns a custom for the vicar to choose one churchwarden, and that, therefore, he cannot admit both the said parties, but is ready to admit one of them, they may join in an action for this false return, for the *mandamus* and whole prosecution thereof was joint, and this is no office of profit, nor action brought for that, but for the unjust return.

3 Lev. 362, Ward *et al.* v. Brampton.

So, if the registrar of the bishop refuses to register a license of a chapel for a conventicle, according to 18 W. & M. c. 1, and, upon a *mandamus* to do it, makes a false return, several of the inhabitants may join in one action against him.

3 Lev. 363. Vide 12 Mod. 349, 371.

But, if one man calls two other men thieves, and shows in certain of what, &c., they shall not (α) join in one action against him; for the wrongdoer to one is no wrong to the other.

Dyer, 19; Goldsb. 76, S. P.; Cro. Car. 512, S. P. (α) So in false imprisonment. Dyer, 19.

So, in assault and battery; for the battery done to one cannot be the same as that done to the other; and one battery may hurt more than the other.

Kelw. 52; Fitz. Joinder in Action, 17; Reg. 105; Owen, 106.

(C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

¶ However, if slander is spoken of two partners respecting their joint trade, they may have a joint action.

*Cooke v. Batchelor*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 150; and see 2 Will. Saund. 116, a; 116, b.

Where two plaintiffs jointly sued the defendant for a malicious arrest, alleging as special damage a joint injury from the wrongful imprisonment, and also a joint expense thereby incurred by both, the court ordered the judgment to be arrested, since the injury from wrongful imprisonment could not be a joint damage. But it seems that, on the court observing that the jury had only found damages for the joint expense, they ordered the *postea* to be amended.¶

*Barratt v. Collins*, 10 Moo. R. 446.

If a man holds several lands of several lords by heriot custom, and, to defraud them of their heriots, makes a fraudulent gift of all his beasts heriotable, all the lords may join in one action upon the 13 Eliz. c. 5.

*Dyer*, 351, Q.

If two joint owners of a sum of money are robbed upon the highway, they may join in one action against the hundred in which, &c., otherwise, if the sums are several, and several properties.

*Dyer*, 370. ¶ An action of trespass for freedom is in form an action for a personal tort; in substance, it is a remedy to try the question of freedom or slavery; and, therefore, two or more may join in it. *Coleman v. Dick and Pat*, 1 Wash. 233. g

¶ A, B, and C having been appointed assignees of a bankrupt, and acted as such, A and B pay each half of the solicitor's bill. A and B cannot maintain a joint action against C for his proportion of the sum paid; each must sue him separately.

*Brand v. Boulcott*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 235; and see *Graham v. Robertson*, 2 Term R. 282; *Kelby v. Steel*, 5 Esp. Ca. 194.

But where A, B, and C having dissolved partnership, and C, after such dissolution, drew bills in the partnership name in favour of D; upon which D brought his action against A, B, and C, and C, having pleaded his bankruptcy, D entered a *nolle prosequi* as to him, and recovered judgment against A and B, which judgment was satisfied by their attorney, who advanced part of the money for them on their *joint credit*, and borrowed the rest on their *joint credit*, it was held that the sum so paid in satisfaction of the judgment might be recovered by A and B in a joint action against C. It would have been otherwise if each had contributed his share to the attorney to pay the demand.

*Osborne v. Harper*, 5 East, 225; and see 10 East, 418; 1 Carr. & P. 44; 2 Barn. & C. 271.

The several members of a club associated for the purpose of buying coals and dividing them in proportions amongst themselves, cannot maintain separate actions for penalties against the seller.¶

*Everett v. Tindall*, 5 Esp. 169.

If A delivers goods to B to deliver over to C, and B does not deliver them over accordingly, but converts them to his own use, either A or C may have an action against B, but both shall not have an action; but he who first begins his action shall go on with the same.

1 Bulst. 68; *Hard*. 321, S. P.; and there said that they could not both join.

If A is seised in fee of the reversion of a close expectant upon a term for years, and B is possessed of another close adjoining thereto, between

(C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

which closes there runs a rivulet, and B stops it, *per quod* the close of A is surrounded, so that the timber trees, &c. become rotten; A, in respect of the prejudice to the reversion, may have one action, and the termor in respect of the possession, and of the shade, shelter, &c., may have another action, and a satisfaction given to the one is no bar to the other.

3 Lev. 209, Biddleford and Onslow; 4 Burr. 2141, *see* Jessor v. Gifford. [See Knight v. Legh, 4 Bing. 589.]

One action will not lie against several men for speaking the same words; for the words of the one are not the words of the other, and can no more produce a joint action, than their words and tongues can be said to be one.

Palm. 313. Adjudged upon motion after a verdict for plaintiff. Cro. Jac. 647, S. C. adjudged. Style, 244, S. P.; 2 Burr. 984, S. P.; Bulst. 15, S. P.; but there said, that it was otherwise in the spiritual court, for that one libel may be against several persons. ¶ Action against husband and wife for words spoken by wife, and action against husband only for words spoken by him, cannot be consolidated. Swithen v. Vincent, 2 Wils. 227; and see 1 Chitty on Plead. 64, 204; and Vol. I. tit. *Baron and Feme*.]

But if two men procure another to be indicted falsely for a common barretor, he may have an action upon the case against them both; though in strictness the procurement of one is not the procurement of the other. (α)

Latch. 262. So, if two conspire to maintain a suit, and one only gives money. Bro. Joinder in Action, 47; Fitz. Error, 31; Fitz. Maintenance, 15. So in trespass. Latch. 262. Vide head of *Trespass*. So, one *decies tantum* lies against all the jurors who take money, for they all give but one verdict, and are but one jury. Bro. Joinder in Action, 5, 47, 100, 108; Fitz. *Decies tantum*, 1, 4, 6. (α) It is in the nature of a conspiracy. It is one joint, entire act. β In general the nonjoinder of defendants in personal actions is not pleadable in abatement; but when the tort concerns real property, and consists of some act which the defendants were bound to perform as joint owners of the land, all must be joined, or the nonjoinder may be pleaded in abatement. Low v. Mumford, 14 John. 426. See 4 Pick. 309. γ

[Where there are two or more bailiffs, &c. of a borough, a joint action will lie against them under the stat. of 3 Geo. 3, c. 15, for refusing inspection of the books and papers wherein is entered the admission of freemen, though the words of the statute are in the singular number, "mayor, or bailiff, &c.," for the breach of trust in one is a breach of trust in both, they being in law but one officer.]

Schuldarn v. Bannis, Cowp. 192.

¶ Where a landlord demised to three persons jointly, and two of them, without his assent, assigned their interest to the third, and the plaintiff's goods being on the premises, were distrained by the landlord for rent; it was held, that the plaintiff might sue the three persons jointly for money paid by him to redeem the goods from the distress, for all the three were liable to the landlord by covenant to pay the rent.]]

Exall v. Partridge, 8 Term R. 308, S. C.; 3 Esp. 8.

[One action, it seems, will lie against all the coroners of a county for a false return to a *capias utlagatum*.

Freem. 191.

Where two partners contract to pay a certain sum of money *equally* out of *their private cash* to a third person, they must be jointly sued upon this contract, for it is joint.]

Byers v. Dobey, 1 H. Blac. 236.



(C) When distinct Things may be laid in same Action.

¶ **Two candidates** at a county election are jointly liable to the sheriff for the expenses of the election, if they have jointly promised to pay; but if they have not jointly promised, they must be sued separately under the stat. 18 Geo. 2, c. 18, § 7.

*Wathen v. Sandys*, 2 Camp. 640.

Where a party of several persons dine together at a tavern, they are jointly liable for the whole expense, and not merely each for his own share. But the officers of a regimental mess are only separately liable, each for his own share.

*Forster v. Taylor*, 3 Camp. 49; *Browne v. Doyle*, 3 Camp. 51, n.

Where goods were ordered by one of two chapelwardens for the use of the chapel, it was held that the chapelwarden giving the order might be sued separately without joining his brother warden.

*Shaw v. Hielop*, 4 Dow. & Ry. 241; and see 8 Moo. 20; 1 Bing. 201; 6 Dow. & Ry. 192.

Where several actions were brought against several members of a mining partnership for the same debt, the defendant in one action having paid the debt and costs in that action, the court stayed the proceedings in the other actions without costs.

*Came v. Legh*, 6 Barn. & C. 194.

The same plaintiff may bring several actions against several parties, all liable to him in respect of the same injury, where he does not obtain adequate redress in the action against the party first sued.¶

*Morris v. Robinson*, 3 Barn. & C. 196; 5 Dow. & Ry. 35.

A man cannot declare against one defendant for an assault and battery, and against the other for taking away his goods; because the trespasses are of several natures, and against several persons. (a)

*Stile*, 153, adjudged. ¶ And see *Aron v. Alexander*, 3 Camp. 35.¶ (a) And are several distinct causes of action.

If A leases for years to B and C rendering rent, and C assigns his moiety to D and after rent is arrear, A may bring one action of debt for the rent against B and D, for the reversion remains entire.

*Palm*. 283. β A plaintiff cannot split up and divide an entire cause of action, so as to maintain two or more suits upon it, without an agreement with the defendant: a recovery in the first suit will be a bar to the second. *Ingraham v. Hall*, 11 S. & R. 78; *Smith v. Jones*, 15 John. 229; *Willard v. Sperry*, 16 John. 121; *Miles v. Covert*, 1 Wend. 487; *Colvin v. Corwin*, 15 Wend. 557; *Strike's case*, 1 Bland. 95; *Crips v. Talvande*, 4 McCord, 20; *James v. Lawrence*, 7 Har. & J. 73; 13 Wend. 644; 8 Wend. 493; 15 John. 432; 16 John. 136; 5 Wheat. 286; 3 Greenl. 350. But this rule does not apply when the demands are distinct and similar, though the causes of action are similar. 13 Wend. 644; 15 Pick. 409; 3 Conn. 377; 2 Wend. 269.γ

## ACTIONS LOCAL AND TRANSITORY.

ORIGINALLY all actions were tried in the proper counties in which they arose, pursuant to the maxim, *vicini vicinorum facta præsuntur scire*: this created no inconvenience, for all men being anciently in *decenna*, they were easily come at, the *decenna* being responsible for their appearance. But when the custom of the *decennary* began to wear off, men used to fly from their creditors, and this begot the distinction between *local and transitory actions*: the first relating to lands, which must be tried where the lands lie; the other, a debt or duty adhering to the person wherever he fled. Hence men omitted to date their contracts from any certain place, and began their obligations with *nove-rit universi*. When this distinction was established, the license it gave was soon abused to a great degree; for plaintiffs would lay their actions far from the place where the fact was done; and the defendants, for fear of being outlawed, were necessitated to carry their witnesses into that county, how far soever remote from the place where the cause of action arose.

7 Co. 1; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 89. *¶* Where an action is founded on privity of estate, it is local, where on privity of contract it is transitory. Therefore assumpsit may be brought in one state for the occupation of lands in another. So actions of debt or covenant between lessor and lessee for the recovery of rent, being founded on privity of contract, are transitory. So is covenant by the assignee of the reversion, but *debt* is not. *Henwood v. Cheeseman*, 3 S. & R. 502, 503; *Corporation v. Dawson*, 2 John. C. 335; *Low v. Hallett*, 2 Caines' R. 374; *Lienow v. Ellis*, 6 Mass. 331; *Binney v. Haim*, 2 Litt. 263.*g*

|| To redress this abuse, and to compel the suing out of all writs arising upon contract in the very county where the contract arose, it was ordained by the statute of 6 R. 2, c. 2, that if the writ was of one county, and the plaintiff *declared* of another, the writ should be quashed. But, this is not expressly forbidding the writ to be sued in a foreign county, the statute of 4 H. 4, c. 18, directed all attorneys to be sworn that they would make no suit in a "foreign county." And the court rules of 15 Eliz. and A. D. 1630, made it highly penal for attorneys to transgress this statute.

*Black. R.* 1032. *¶* Vide 3 S. & R. 503; 2 Litt. 263; 6 Mass. 331.*g*

Soon after the statute of H. 4, a practice began of pleading in abatement of the writ the impropriety of its venue, even before the plaintiff had declared. At first, in the reign of H. 5, the courts examined the plaintiff on oath as to the truth of his venue: but soon after, they allowed the defendant to traverse the venue, and to try the traverse by the country. But this practice being subject to much delay, the judges introduced the present method of changing the venue upon motion, upon the equity of the statutes of R. 2, and H. 4. Which Lord Holt says began in the time of James I. And among the fees of the King's Bench found by a jury under the king's commission, 1630, one is, "for every rule to alter a *visne*." *Tyre's Jus. Filiz.* 231. The form of the rule and affidavit are also stated in *Styl. Pr. Reg.* (edit. 1657,) 331, as established in 23 Car. 1.

*Rastall*, tit. *Debt*, 184, b.; *Fitzh. Abr. tit. Briefe*, 18; *Salk.* 670.

## (A) What Actions are Local or Transitory.

An affidavit was necessary, because the motion succeeded, and was equivalent, to a plea in abatement; and these are called the *common* rule and *common* affidavit in 16 Car. 2; 1 Sid. 185; though the practice did not universally prevail till after the statute of jeofails, 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8. Before that it was usual to wait till after trial and verdict, and then arrest the judgment for want of a proper *venue*. But the statute having abolished that practice, the mode of changing the *venue* by motion and affidavit began universally to prevail.

Yet, as it would be hard to conclude the plaintiff by the single affidavit of the defendant, he is at liberty to aver that the cause of action arose in the county where the *venue* is laid, and to go to trial on that fact at the same time that the merits are tried by undertaking to give material evidence in that county. This is equivalent to joining issue, (as in Fitzherbert, before cited,) that the cause of action arose in the first county. And if the plaintiff fails in proving it, he must be nonsuited at the trial; which has in this case the same effect as quashing the writ by a judgment on a plea in abatement.]]

Gilb. H. C. P. c. 7.

And here we shall consider,

(A) What Actions are Local or Transitory.

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the Venue.

## (A) What Actions are Local or Transitory.

ALL actions real or mixed, as *trespasses, quare clausum fregit, ejectment, waste, &c.*, must be laid in the county where the lands lie.(a)

That all actions on penal statutes must be laid in the proper county, vide ACTION *quasi tam*, letter (C). Co. Lit. 282; 6 Mod. 222. (a) If not laid so, it is cause of demurrer. 2 Black. R. 1070. || But advantage can be taken of it only by demurrer; for it is aided after verdict by the statute of 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8; Mayor, &c. of London v. Cole, 7 Term R. 583; and see Willes, 431. Not, however, in the case of an ejectment, for the sheriff of one county cannot deliver the possession of land in another. If the declaration does not set out the parcels, (as is now often the case,) it is necessary to set out the indenture on *oyer* in order to raise the objection. ||  $\beta$  Actions for personal injuries are of a transitory nature, and follow the persons or forum. Gardner v. Thomas, 14 Johns. R. 134. Debt on judgment is local. Barnes v. Kenyon, 2 Johns. C. 331. So scire facias to revise judgment. McGill v. Perrigo, 9 Johns. 259. An action for escape is not local; *quare*, as to *venue*, Bagert v. Hildrech, 1 Caines' R. 1. Covenant on seisin is local. Clarkson v. Gifford, 1 Caines' R. 5. An action of covenant that runs with the land, as a warranty, in the hands of remote grantees, is local. Birney v. Haim, 2 Lit. R. 263.g

So, an action of debt for rent, ||or covenant for rent or not repairing, &c.,|| against an assignee of a term on the privity of estate is local, and will lie nowhere but in that county where the lands are.

Cro. Car. 183; Jones, 43; Thrale v. Cornwall, 1 Wils. 165; || Carth. 182, 183; Stevenson v. Lambard, 2 East, 580. ||  $\beta$  An action founded on privity of estate, is local; one founded on privity of contract, is transitory. Henwood v. Cheesman, 3 S. & R. 502.g

|| So, also, the assignee of the reversion must sue the assignee of the term in the county where the land lies. And so also, as to the assignee of the term suing the assignee of the reversion; for the statute transfers the privity of contract to the assignee of the term, in the same manner as the lessor had it; and the lessor must sue in such case where the land lies, and be sued there.]]

3 Mod. 337; 1 Show. 199; Carth. 182; 1 Salk. 80; 5 Rep. 17, a.  $\beta$  See 3 S. & R. 502, 503; 2 John. Cas. 335.g

## 80 ACTIONS LOCAL AND TRANSITORY.

### (A) What Actions are Local or Transitory.

So, where A granted a rent-charge to B and C for their lives, and the lands out of which it issued came to the defendant after the death of A, and the plaintiff, as executor of the survivor of the grantees, brought debt for arrears incurred in their life-time, and laid his action in the county where the lands lay; on application of the defendants to have it tried elsewhere, suggesting the plaintiff's power and interest in that county; it was holden a local action, and not triable elsewhere.

Hob. 37, *Pine v. Countess of Leicester*.

A, as assignee of a reversion, brought covenant against the assignee of the lessee, on an express covenant between the lessor and the lessee, for payment of rent reserved out of lands which lay in Ireland, and which was made payable in London. On plea to the jurisdiction of the court, it was held, that though such action may be maintained here by the lessor against the lessee, (a) yet that, by the assignment, the privity of contract was destroyed; and there being nothing but a privity of estate between the two assignees, it made the action local.

Carth. 182, *Damer and Barker*; Salk. 80, pl. 1; 3 Mod. 336; Show. 191, S. C.; 6 Mod. 194, S. C., cited, and admitted to be good law, there being no privity of contract remaining; and there is no difference between debt and covenant, where the action is by lessor against lessee, &c. (a) The assignee of the reversion may maintain debt or covenant upon the statute 32 H. 8, cap. 34, against the lessee; per Holt, C. J., 6 Mod. 194, for the privity of contract is transferred to the grantee by the statute. Carth. 183; 1 Saund. 238, S. P., 240, S. P. || See the notes to this case in Will. Saunders, (5th ed.) || 3 Lev. 154; 1 Wils. 165. || So, also, may the lessee bring covenant against the assignee of the reversion in any county, by virtue of the statute. *Thursby v. Plant*, 1 Will. Saund. 238. ||

|| Whenever the action is brought upon the contract itself, it is transitory; therefore, the lessor may bring debt or covenant against the lessee, and the lessee covenant against the lessor in any county.

Bulwer's case, 7 Rep. 2, a; 1 Will. Saund. 241, e.  $\beta$  *Birney v. Haim*, 2 Litt. 262; *Harwood v. Cheesman*, 3 S. & R. 502; *Lienow v. Ellis*, 6 Mass. 331.  $\gamma$

An action of debt for use and occupation is not local. ||

*Egler v. Marsdon*, 5 Taunt. 25.  $\beta$  The action of account for rents and profits of land is transitory. *Lewis v. Martin*, 1 Day, 263. See 3 S. & R. 502.  $\gamma$

But where the lessor brought debt against the lessee, and declared on a demise of lands which lay in Jamaica, on plea to the jurisdiction of the court, and objection, that if the defendant had any good local plea, he was hereby deprived of it; the court held, that this being on the privity of contract, was a transitory action, (b) and might be laid anywhere; and that, if a foreign issue arose which was local, it might be tried where the action was laid; and for that purpose, there may be a suggestion entered on the roll, that such a place, in such a county, is next adjacent; (c) and it may be tried here by a jury from that place, according to the laws of that country: and upon *nil debet* pleaded, the laws of that country may be given in evidence.

6 Mod. 194, *Way and Yally*; 2 Salk. 651, p. 31, S. C. (b) 2 Stra. 776, S. P.; 2 Vin. Ab. 82, pl. 19. (c) For this vide 6 Co. 48; 7 Co. 26; Vent. 59.  $\beta$  *New York v. Dawson*, 2 John. Cas. 335; *Low v. Hallett*, 2 Caines, 374.  $\gamma$

If a declaration contains matters lying in two counties that join, it shall be tried by both counties, on a *venire* directed to the sheriffs of both counties, who are to summon six of each county.

Cro. Eliz. 646. || As to an assize *in confinio comitatus*, see St. 7, R. 2, c. 10; Co. Litt. 154, a; F. N. B. 180, a; and 55 H. 6, 30, a. ||  $\beta$  When the action is local, it

## (A) What Actions are Local or Transitory.

must be brought in that county which exercises jurisdiction over the place where the cause of action arose; it is not competent for the defendant, with a view to avoid the jurisdiction on the principle that the action is local, to show that, *de jure*, the line of the county ought to be established in a different place from that in which it is actually established and known. *Hathorne v. Haines*, 1 Greenl. 246. *g*

¶ Where the action is founded upon two things done in several counties, and both are material or traversable, and the one without the other doth not maintain the action; there the plaintiff may bring his action in which of the counties he will.¶

*Bulwer's case*, 7 Co. 2, a; *Scott v. Brest*, 2 Term R. 241; *Mayor, &c., of London v. Cole*, 7 Term R. 583; *Pope v. Davis*, 2 Taunt. 252; and see *Cro. Eliz.* 646. *Sed vide* 3 Barn. & C. 700; 4 Barn. & A. 179.

An action of *debt* against the executor of a lessee, in the *detinet* for arrears in the testator's lifetime, may be brought anywhere; but where it is in the *debet* and *detinet* for rent accrued in the executor's time, it must be where the land lies. (a)

*Latch.* 262, 271; 3 Co. 24. ¶(a) Covenant or debt in the *detinet* against an executor for rent accrued in his own time, may also be laid anywhere; for he is charged on the privity of contract, and is only liable to the extent of assets. 1 Sid. 266; 2 Lev. 80; 1 Will. Saund. 1, note 1, and 241, c, notes, and cases there cited.¶

All personal actions, as *debt*, *detinue*, *assault*, *deceit*, *trover* and *conversion*, *account*, &c., may be brought in any county, and laid in any place; and the defendant cannot traverse it, or be allowed to say, that the cause of action accrued in another county or different place, except in the case of an officer of justice, who may plead a special justification.

Co. Lit. 282. *Debitum et contractus sunt nullius loci.* 2 Inst. 231; 7 Co. 3. *g* Debt on a domestic judgment is local, and must be brought in the county where the judgment was given. *Barnes v. Kenyon*, 2 John. Cas. 381; 10 Mass. 337. So of a *scire facias* to revive a judgment. *McGill v. Perrigo*, 9 John. 259. On the contrary, an action on a foreign judgment, when the plaintiff is not an inhabitant of the state, may be brought in any county. *Mitchell v. Osgood*, 4 Greenl. 124. *g*

[An action against the sheriff for a false return is transitory; for that which is false is universally so.

*Griffith v. Walker*, 1 Wils. 336. *g* In Massachusetts, actions against sheriffs and constables, concerning their offices, are transitory, the English statute, 21 Jac. 1, c. 12, not being in force there. *Foster v. Baldwin*, 2 Mass. 569; *Marshall v. Hosmer*, 3 Mass. 23; *French v. Judkins*, 7 Mass. 229; *Pearce v. Atwood*, 13 Mass. 324. In New York, an action on the case against a sheriff is made local by statute, where the acts of the sheriff are *virtute officii*, but not for acts *colore officii*. *Seely v. Birdsall*, 15 John. 267. *g*

The assignee of a bail-bond may bring an action upon it, either in the county where it is taken, or in that where it is assigned.

*Gregson v. Heather*, 2 Stra. 727. *Ld. Raym.* 1455, S. C.

An action for breach of customs of a town is local; the averment of an immaterial fact will not, in such case, warrant the laying the *venue* out of the proper county.]

*Mayor of Berwick v. Ewart*, 2 Black. R. 1068.

An action may be brought on a contract or matter which arose beyond sea: as, if A enters into a bond to B, in any foreign country, and the bond bears date in no place, B may bring his action where he pleases, and allege that the bond was made in any place in England; but if there be a place mentioned, as *Bordeaux*, in France, then shall he allege that the bond was made *in quodam loco vocat. Bordeaux*, in France, (to

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

wit,) in Islington, in the county of Middlesex, and from thence the jury shall come.

Co. Litt. 261, b; 6 Mod. 228; 2 Ld. Raym. 1043; 2 Salk. 659, pl. 5; 10 Mod. 255; 2 Ld. Raym. 1212; 11 Mod. 51, pl. 21; Cowp. 177.

¶ In declaring on foreign bills, though it is usual to state that they were drawn at the place where they bear date, adding the *venue* under a *videlicet*, yet this does not seem necessary.¶

Bayley on Bills, 175, (3d ed.); Houriet v. Morris, 3 Camp. 304. See 2 Barn. & A. 301; 1 Barn. & C. 16.

[An action may be maintained in England, to recover money borrowed at Amsterdam, and covenanted to be paid in bank there.

Dutch W. I. Company v. Moses, 1 Stra. 612; 2 Ld. Raym. 1352, S. C.

Trespass and false imprisonment will lie in this country for an injury of that nature, committed abroad in an English settlement.

Mostyn v. Fabrigas, Cowp. 161. β Actions for personal injuries are transitory. Watts v. Thomas, 2 Bibb. 458; Redgrave v. Jones, 1 H. & M.H. 195. See, also, 9 John. 67; 14 John. 134; 6 Munf. 112; 5 Mass. 519; 6 Pick. 109. γ

It was formerly thought, that an action arising abroad, though in its nature local, as trespass *quare clausum fregit*, might be maintained in this country, *if the satisfaction sought were merely personal and for damages, and there would be otherwise a failure of justice*: but that opinion hath been overruled, being found to be inconsistent with the settled and acknowledged distinctions between actions local and transitory.]

Cowp. 180; Doulsen v. Matthews, 4 Term R. 503. See, too, 1 Stra. 646. β In Virginia, an action of trespass, *quare clausum fregit*, is made transitory by statute. 1 Brockl. R. 203. γ

¶ Although an action for diverting the water of a navigation be in its nature confessedly local, yet it is not necessary to give a local description to the nuisance; and, therefore, if it be doubtful whether the place where the navigation is stated to lie be laid in the declaration as a *venue* or as local description, it will be referred merely to *venue*, and need not be proved to be at such place; but it is sufficient if it be at any other place within the county.¶

Company of Proprietors of the Mersey and Irwell Navigation v. Douglass, 2 East, 497.

β When a chattel has become so by being severed from the freehold, the right of property in it cannot be tried in a transitory action.

Powell v. Smith, 2 Watts, 127; Brown v. Caldwell, 10 S. & R. 114; Baker v. Howell, 6 S. & R. 476; Mather v. Trinity Church, 3 S. & R. 509. γ

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

THE defendant cannot by his plea oblige the plaintiff to lay his action in a different county from that in which he brought it, unless the matter pleaded be local; (a) for in transitory actions he must move the court on affidavit, (b) that if the plaintiff hath any cause of action, such cause accrued in the county of, &c., and not where the plaintiff hath laid it, &c.; and such motion must be made before issue joined, (c) for by joining issue, he agrees with the plaintiff as to the manner of bringing the action: and though the court seldom refuse on such affidavit to change the *venue*, yet if, before or after the motion made, the plaintiff will enter into a rule

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

to offer no evidence but what arises in the county where he has laid his action, (a) the cause will be tried there.

The practice of changing the *venue* began in the reign of James the First. Salk. 690; 2 Bl. Rep. 1032. It is *ex gratia curiæ*, and not *ex debito justitiæ*. Qu. 2 Show. 176; Carth. 126. [The courts will not change it to any of the four northern counties, previous to the spring circuit; because there the assizes are holden only once a year, at the time of the summer circuit. 3 Bl. Comm. 294; 1 Wils. 138. But they will move it into some other county, when it appears from the circumstances laid before them, that there is a probable ground to apprehend that a fair, impartial, or at least a satisfactory trial cannot be had where it is laid. Stra. 874; 3 Burr. 1564; 4 Burr. 2447. {See 1 Cain. 487, 488; 2 Cain. 46; 3 Cain. 103, 127; 2 Mass. T. Rep. 544; 7 Term. 735; 1 Bos. & Pul. 425.} This power in the courts of common law is derived from the statute of 6 R. 2, and is therefore limited to transitory actions, that statute making mention only of *debt*, *account*, and *other such actions*; for though in *local* actions the *venue* is occasionally changed by the courts of law, yet that is only indirectly and by mutual consent; it cannot be done directly and absolutely in such cases without the aid of a court of equity. 3 Bl. Comm. 384. (a) Lutw. 1437; Co. Litt. 282. (b) The affidavit is necessary, because the motion succeeded, and was equivalent to a plea in abatement. 2 Black. R. 1033. It must state *positively* that "the cause of action (if any) arose in A, (the county to which it is prayed to change the *venue*), and not in B, (the county where it is laid in the declaration,) or elsewhere out of A." This is the established form, with which the courts exact a strict compliance. Cole v. Goring, Barnes, 477; Belshaw v. Porter, Ib. 478; 4 Burr. 2452; Allen v. Griffiths, 3 Term R. 495. *β* See 1 Caines, 122; 2 John. 374, 453; 3 East, 329; 4 East, 495; 1 John. Cas. 392; 3 Caines, 95, 139. *γ* And by a late rule of B. R., it must be drawn up "on reading the declaration." 11 East, 273; 1 Marsh. 243; 1 Chitt. R. 57, 334. It hath been questioned, though it is frequently done, whether the *venue* can properly be changed into Wales; certain it is, from the terms of the affidavit, that it cannot be directly changed into the next English county, though the process may be afterwards awarded into it. 4 Burr. 2452; Dougl. 262. *δ* 6 East, 355. *γ* But now, since the *latitat* is holden to run into Wales, it has become the common practice to change the *venue* from an English to a Welsh county. 2 Stra. 1270; 2 Black. R. 962; 6 East, 355. In the case of a libel dispersed in several counties, the *venue* cannot be changed, because the affidavit cannot be made in the prescribed form, the publication of the libel being coextensive with its circulation. Pinkney v. Collins, 1 Term R. 571; Clissold v. Clissold, Ib. 647, S. P. *||* 1 Brod. & B. 299. But if the printing and publishing were both in the same English county, or if the libel were written here and sent abroad, there is then only one English county in which the cause of action arose. Freeman v. Norris, 3 Term R. 300; Metcalfe v. Markham, Ib. 652. One only of several defendants may make the affidavit. Box v. Reed, Barnes, 493. Where it appears on the face of the declaration, that the cause of action is *local*, no affidavit is necessary. Mayor of Leicester v. Green, Ib. 492, *supra*, (A.) (c) It has been received afterwards, 1 Term R. 781. *β* See 3 Caines, 104; 3 John. 447; 2 B. & P. 12; 5 B. & P. 58. *γ* It may be changed after an order for time to plead, though upon the terms of pleading issuably, but not after an order for time to plead, upon the terms of pleading issuably, and taking short notice of trial at the first sittings in London or Middlesex, because *there* a trial would be lost. Petyt v. Berkley, Cowp. 510; Hunter v. Gray, Barnes, 493, S. P. *||* Shipley v. Cooper, 7 Term R. 698; Wilson v. Harris, 2 Bos. & Pull. 320. Talmaah v. Penner, 3 Bos. & Pull. 12. It cannot be changed at the instance of the defendant after plea pleaded, even though he afterwards obtain leave to withdraw his plea, and plead it *de novo* with a notice of set-off. Palmer v. Turner, Tidd's Pr. 528, Ed. 2. *||* A judge's order for an imparlance is no bar to it. Blackstock v. Payne, Barnes, 487. Nor is the putting in a plea after a rule to show cause any waiver of it. Herbert v. Flower, Ib. 492. (d) Or undertake to give *material* evidence in the county where laid. Sid. 404, 442. [But such undertaking is indispensable.] *||* Guard v. Hodge, 10 East, 32; Clarke v. Reed, 1 N. R. 310. [The want of it cannot be supplied by an affidavit that the cause of action arose where laid. French v. Copinger, 1 H. Black. R. 216. The undertaking, however, is satisfied by very slight local evidence, or by proof that the cause of action arose abroad. Watkins v. Towers, 2 Term R. 275; Gerard v. De Roebuck, 1 H. Black. R. 280.] M'Clare v. M'Keand, 2 Taunt. 197. The performance of it may indeed be dispensed with where the plea and issue joined are such as to render the evidence irrelevant; for it does not apply to collateral issues, but is confined to the matters stated in the declaration. Cockerell v. Chamberlayne, 1 Taunt. 518; Souleby, Assignee, &c., v. Lea, 3 Taunt. 86. If the plaintiff can

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

show that part of the cause of action arose in another county than that where originally laid, the rule for changing it will be discharged. *Cailland v. Champion*, 7 Term R. 205; *Collins v. Jacob*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 579; *Hope v. Bennet*, 2 New R. 397. But, where the cause of action substantially arose in a county at a great distance from that in which the *venue* was laid, and all the witnesses resided in that county; the court changed the *venue* to it on the defendant's agreeing to admit a fact, which in point of form arose in the original county. *Holmes v. Wainwright*, 3 East, 329. [Evidence merely that the plaintiff's witnesses reside in the county where he has laid the action is not sufficient. 2 Black. R. 1031. After the *venue* hath been changed, the court have refused to bring it back upon an affidavit that the witnesses live in Scotland, and will not come farther than Carlisle. *Fogoe v. Gale*, 1 Wils. 162.] ¶ If there be no *venue* laid in the narr. reference to the *venue* in the margin is sufficient. *Slate v. Post*, 9 John. R. 81. There would appear to be no power in the courts of Pennsylvania to change the *venue*. See *Brackenr. Law Misc.* 191. y

But though the court on application, seldom refuse to change the *venue*, yet there are cases in which the judges have refused; as where a peer of the realm brings an action of *scandalum magnatum*, the court will not change the *venue*, because a scandal raised on a peer reflects on him through the whole kingdom.

2 Mod. 215; *Gilb. Hist. C. P.* 90. See 2 Ld. Raym. 954; 11 Mod. 9; 12 Mod. 191, 401, 430; *Barnes*, 343; 2 Stra. 807; 2 Ld. Raym. 1418; *Andr.* 198; *Barnardist. K. B.* 60; 1 Lev. 56, S. P. For the king himself is party to the suit; but in my Lord Shaftesbury's case, who brought *scandalum magnatum*, and laid it in London, the *venue* was changed. *Vent.* 364; 2 Jones, 192. But note that was by reason of the great influence he had in the city; and the established doctrine is, that the *venue* cannot be changed in an action of *scandalum magnatum*. 2 Salk. 668, pl. 3; 1 Vern. 439. It was refused by B. R. in *Lord Sandwich* and *Miller*, in Easter Term, 1773.

A serjeant at law, barrister, attorney, or other privileged person, whose attendance is necessary at Westminster-hall, may lay his action in Middlesex, though the cause of action accrued in another county; and the court, on the usual affidavit, will not change the *venue*.

Vide head of *Privilege*; 2 Salk. 668, pl. 1, 670, pl. 9; 2 Show. R. 176, pl. 172, 242, pl. 239, S. P. Though the plaintiff, who was a barrister, had discontinued his practice for some time before. [But *Quere* of this? On motion by Mr. Spelman to rechange the *venue* to Middlesex on the ground of his being a barrister, the court obliged him to make affidavit that Mr. Spelman the plaintiff and Mr. Spelman the barrister were the same person. 2 Black. R. 1067; 1 Black. R. 19. An attorney does not lose his privilege to change or retain the *venue* by residing in the country. 2 Black. R. 1065.]

But if a privileged person be sued, and the action brought against him in the right county, his privilege will not entitle him to have it tried in Middlesex.

*Carth.* 126; 2 Ld. Raym. 1053; *Bisse v. Harcourt*, 2 Salk. 668, pl. 1; *Andr.* 381; 4 Burr. 2097; 3 Term R. 573; *Contr.* 2 Stra. 1049. *Dolben, J.*, remembered a cause where the *venue* was altered, though an attorney was plaintiff, because the matter arose, and all the witnesses lived in remote parts. *Carth.* 126. So, where the plaintiff was an attorney, but had not declared in person, but by N C, his attorney. *Barnes*, 479. So, where plaintiff sued defendant by *capias*, and not by attachment of privilege. *Pract. Reg. C. P.* 419; *Rep. & Cas. Pract. C. P.* 132. So, where he sued by original. *Barnes*, 484; *Rep. & Cas. Pract. C. P.* 145; *Pract. Reg. C. P.* 420.

¶ And if the privileged person lay his *venue* in London, or any other county than Middlesex, he has no privilege to retain it.

2 Salk. 668; 7 Taunt. 146.

And the privilege does not extend to actions by an attorney *in auter droit*.¶

*Tidd.* 606, (9th ed.)

So, if an attorney lays his action in London, the court will change the



(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

*venue* on the usual affidavit; for by not laying it in Middlesex, (a) he seems regardless of his privilege, and is to be considered as a person at large.

Vent. 47; Cas. Temp. Holt, 712, pl. 5. (a) In order to prove the *venue* was not laid in Middlesex, a copy of the declaration was produced, by which it was said, it appeared the *venue* was laid in London; but the court said an affidavit ought to be annexed, that it may appear to be a true copy, and that they did not require this affidavit but in the case of an attorney.

¶ The *venue* will not be changed to any of the four northern counties, previously to the spring circuit, because the assizes there are holden only once a year at the time of the summer circuit.

3 Black. Com. 294; 1 Wils. 138. *Sed quære* now?

Nor will it be changed into a county palatine but on the terms of *not assigning error on the want of an original*; and therefore, in C. B., one of several defendants cannot be permitted to remove it hither, because it is not competent to the court in that case to lay the other defendants under those terms.¶

Braddely and others v. Rippon, 5 Taunt. 87; and see 2 Chitt. R. 417; 7 Taunt. 466; 4 Maul. & S. 233.

If material evidence may be given in two counties, the plaintiff may elect to bring his action in which he pleases; as, if A draws a bill of exchange in Bristol, payable in London, the action accrues by the refusal to pay the money in London, and therefore the plaintiff not obliged to change the *venue*.

2 Salk. 669, pl. 4; Comb. 84; Lutw. 215; 7 Co. Bulwer's case. [10 East, 34. The like law in penal actions. 2 Term R. 238.]

¶ So, where the *venue* had been changed by the defendant from London to Staffordshire, on the usual affidavit that the cause of action arose in the latter county, and not elsewhere, the Court of King's Bench would not bring it back to London on an affidavit that the cause of action arose partly in Staffordshire and partly in Worcestershire, and on the plaintiff's undertaking to give material evidence in one or other of those counties, particularly as no special facts were stated to show that the defendant's affidavit was not correct. And mere hardship and delay in being obliged to try a cause at Lancaster, when all the plaintiff's witnesses reside in London, is no ground for bringing back the *venue* to the latter place, unless the defendant be under terms to take short notice of trial in London, and has undertaken not to assign for error the want of an original writ.¶

2 Barn. & A. 618; 1 Chitt. R. 377; 1 Chitt. R. 691.

So, where an *assumpsit* was brought for goods sold and delivered, and the action laid in London, and a motion was made to change the *venue* upon affidavit that the sale was in Kent; but it appearing that the delivery was in London, the court held that where the matter consists of two parts in several counties, the plaintiff shall have his election.

Vent. 344.

So, an action against a lighterman for not delivering goods was laid in London, whither they were to be carried; it was moved to change the *venue*, because the damages and neglect were in Kent. *Sed non allocatur*; for the neglect is transitory, and not material where it was;

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

and the court will never change a *venue* for a carrier, which is the same case.

2 Salk. 670, pl. 8. Not the course to change the *venue* in an action of escape; *per* Holt, C. J.

|| The *venue* may be changed in an action of *crim. con.* on the usual affidavit.

10 East, 32; and see 2 Chitt. R. 417.

So in an action of assault.

*Ibid.*

So in the C. B. in a penal action.

5 Taunt. 754. *Sed vide* 1 Sid. 287.

So, in case for overturning the plaintiff in a stage coach, it may be changed to the county where the accident happened.||

4 Taunt. 729.

[But where the cause of action arises in two counties, the court will not change it to a third.]

*Shirley v. Collis*, 2 Black. R. 940.

If the action be grounded on a specialty, the court will not change the *venue*; for not being dated at any particular place, it may be presumed to be omitted, that it may charge the defendant at any place.

2 Mod. 228. That the court will not change the *venue* in an action of covenant. *Lev. 307.* || See 2 Chitt. 419; 1 M'Clel. & Y. 212. Nor in *assumpsit* on an award. 2 Bos. & Pull. 355; 3 Barn. & C. 9, 11. Or charterparty of affreightment. 7 Taunt. 306; 1 Moo. 54. *Sed vide.* 4 Bing. 39. Unless some special ground be laid. See *Tidd*: 604, (9th edit.)||

[Nor will they change the *venue* in debt for rent on a parol demise of lands in one county, and the action laid in another.

*Duplessis v. Chalk*, *Stra.* 878; *Fitzgib.* 166.

But where an action of debt for rent by the lessor against the original lessee was brought in London, and the lands lay in Gloucestershire; on affidavit made that the defendant would plead a special plea, whereby the title of the estate would come in question, the court ordered the *venue* to be changed into Gloucestershire.

*Meritt's case*, 1 Freem. 260.

It is a general rule not to change the *venue* in actions upon specialties; yet it has been done upon certain terms imposed upon the defendant, on a suggestion that both the plaintiff's and defendant's witnesses resided in the county to which it was prayed it might be changed; but several similar applications have been rejected.]

*Foster v. Taylor*, 1 Term R. 781.

|| In covenant on a lease for diverting water from the mill, a view being proper to be had, the *venue* was changed to the county where the premises lay, though most of the plaintiff's witnesses resided in the county where the *venue* was laid.

8 East, 268; but see 2 Chitt. R. 419.

And in a late case the Court of Common Pleas refused to change the *venue* in an action on a deed to the county where it was executed, on the ground of the defendant's witnesses living there; it not appearing from the pleadings to be necessary to produce many witnesses from

(B) In what Cases the Court will change the *Venue*.

that county, and there being reason to suppose that a fair trial could not be had there.||

Watt v. Daniel, 1 Bos. & Pull. 425.

[The Court of Common Pleas refuse to change the *venue* in an action on a bill of exchange or promissory note, (a) where the cause of action is confined to the bill or note only; but the practice of the Court of King's Bench in this respect seems to be different. (b)]

Barnes, 480, 483, 485, 487; 2 Black. R. 993; 1 Wils. 41; Say R. 7; Andr. 65. [They have however done it where the defendant's affidavit disclosed the number of witnesses, and showed that a serious inconvenience would arise from bringing them into the county where the *venue* was laid: a mere statement that *all* the defendant's witnesses live in the county to which it is moved to change it will not suffice. Evans v. Weaver, 1 Bos. & Pull. 20. And where a view was necessary, they have done it, though most of the plaintiff's witnesses resided in the county where the *venue* was laid. Hodinott v. Cox, 8 East, 267.] (a) They consider these in the nature of specialties. [(b) It should seem to be the same where the note is not negotiable. Orme v. Almay, cited in 2 Bos. & Pull. 355. And the practice of the Court of King's Bench seems now to be the same. See Tidd. 604, (9th edit.;) and 2 Chitt. R. 418.]

|| It would seem that the courts will neither change the *venue* in an action on an award, even though the declaration contains the common counts, nor oblige the plaintiff to undertake to confine his evidence to the count upon the award.||

Whitburn v. Staines, 2 Bos. & Pull. 355.

[Though the plaintiff cannot regularly move to change the *venue*, yet he may do it in effect by moving to amend, and striking out the name of the one county, and inserting that of the other; and as he may make this motion at any time, therefore, where the *venue* has been changed by the defendant, the court will permit him at any time to bring it back on the usual undertaking.]

Stroud v. Tilly, Stra. 1162; Hallett v. Hallett, 1 Wils. 173; Bruckshaw v. Hopkins, Cowp. 409.

## ACTIONS QUI TAM.

ACTIONS *qui tam* are (a) such as are given by acts of parliament, which impose a penalty, and create a forfeiture for the neglect of some duty, or commission of some crime, to be recovered by action or information, at the suit of him who prosecutes as well in the king's name as in his own. As most penal statutes direct, that the penalty may be recovered by action or information, we will consider both matters together, and therefore we shall show,

3 Black. Com. 160. (a) It is called sometimes a popular action, when the penalty, or part of it, is given to any one who will sue for the same. In these actions or informations, the party who prosecutes has, by commencing his suit, such an interest in the penalty, that the king cannot discharge or suspend the suit, as to the part the plaintiff is entitled to. Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 392, and head of *Prerogative*. [Penal actions, though the judgment may in some cases be followed by legal disabilities, are considered as civil proceedings. They are founded upon the implied contract which every one is

## (A) In what Cases they lie.

under by the fundamental constitution of government, to obey the directions of the legislature, and to pay the forfeiture incurred by his disobedience to such persons as the law requires. 3 Black. Com. 159. Therefore the affirmation of a Quaker is admissible in them; Cowp. 382; and a new trial may be had after a verdict for the defendant. *Wilson v. Rastall*, 4 Term R. 753.]  $\beta$  The parties to a *qui tam* action may lawfully agree, the plaintiff to discontinue the suit, and the defendant to pay the costs; for discontinuing is not compounding or compromising a popular action, nor is the payment of costs a composition. *Haskins v. Newcomb*, 2 Johns. R. 405. It is in the discretion of the court, under the statute, to allow the informer or plaintiff to compound on such terms as they think fit. *Bradway v. Leworthy*, 9 Johns. 251. $\gamma$

(A) In what Cases they lie.

(B) What ought to be the Form of them.

(C) In what Courts they may be brought, and where laid.

(D) Of the Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions or Informations.

(E) Of the Judgment on such Actions or Informations.

(F) In what Cases there shall be Costs.

(G) Whether the Penalty of a Penal Statute may be compounded or granted over.

Within what time the prosecution must be on a penal statute, vide head of "LIMITATIONS OF ACTIONS."

## (A) In what Cases they lie.

WHEREVER a statute prohibits a thing, as being an immediate offence against the public good in general, under a certain penalty, and the penalty, or part of it, is (*b*) given to him who will sue for it, any person may bring such action or information, and lay his demand *tam pro domino rege quam pro seipso*.

Co. Ent. 375; Lutw. 133, 138; Dyer, 95, 346; And. 139. (*b*) But without such penalty be given, no private person can sue, for the whole penalty goes to the king. 2 And. 127; 2 Jones, 234; 2 Hawk. P. C. 377.  $\beta$  See 2 East, 569, *Barnard v. Gosling*; 3 B. & P. 382, *Davis v. Eamsonson*; 5 East, 313, *Fleming v. Bailey*; 7 J. R. 536, *Rex v. Hymen*. $\gamma$  [It hath been determined, however, that where an informer entitled to no part of the penalty, sues for the king and himself, the information is not void, but the whole shall be adjudged to the king. *Parker*, 105; *Hardr.* 185. But an act which gives a remedy only to the party grieved, is not to be considered as a penal act; *Cas. Temp. Hardw.* 412; And. 115, S. C.; Vin. Abr. tit. *Robbery*, (U.) p. 2, S. C.; 2 Term R. 148; for the king cannot discharge it, or proceed in it after the death of the party. *Wood's Inst.* 535.]  $\delta$  If the party has no other right than what is derived from the statute, his remedy must be under the statute. *Almy v. Harris*, 5 Johns. R. 175. But if he has a right to sue at common law, and a remedy is given by statute, without taking away the common law remedy, he may sue in either way. *Almy v. Harris*, 5 Johns. 175; 10 Johns. 389. *Qui tam* informations are in the nature of civil suits. *U. S. v. Le Vengeur*, cited 2 Dall. 367; *Ketland v. Capias*, 2 Dall. 365. $\gamma$

So, where a statute prohibits or commands a thing, the doing or omission whereof is both an immediate damage to the party, and also highly concerns the good of the public, the honour of the king, &c., the party grieved may, and, as some say, ought to bring his action on such statute *tam pro domino rege quam pro seipso*, especially if the king be entitled to a fine.

Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 377; 4 Co. 13.  $\beta$  The repeal of a statute on which a *qui tam* action is founded, at any time before judgment, defeats the action, unless there be a saving clause for actions pending. *State v. Tombechee Bank*, 1 Stew. 347; *Taylor v. Rashing*, 2 Stew. 160; *Allen v. Farrow*, 2 Bailey, 584; *Coles v. Madison County*, 1 Breese, 115; *Rankin v. Baird*, 1 Breese, 123; *Conrm. v. Welch*, 2 Dana, 330. $\gamma$

(B) What ought to be the Form of them.

It is agreed, that an action or information on a public statute need not recite the statute on which it is grounded; whether the offence be such only because prohibited, or be an evil in its own nature; and whether it be prohibited by more than one statute, or by one only; for the judges are bound *ex officio* to take notice of all public statutes.

5 H. 7, 17, b; Plow. 79; 4 Co. 48; Cro. Eliz. 236; Cro. Car. 229; Dy. 346, b.; Show. 337; 2 Hawk. P. C. c. 25, § 100. *β* If the statute gives no general form of declaring, plaintiff must state the special matter on which the cause of action arises. *Cole v. Smith*, 4 Johns. R. 193; 13 Johns. 438. The declaration must allege the fact done against form of the statute. 2 East, 382; 7 East, 516, *Clanniard v. Stokes*.*g*

But, if the prosecutor take upon him to recite the statute, and materially vary from a substantial part thereof, (a) this is fatal, because it does not judicially appear to the court that there is such a foundation for the prosecution, as that whereon it is expressly grounded.

For this, vide 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 25, § 101. *¶*(a) Not being bound to recite the statute, a *literal* variance will be fatal. Doug. 97. *Sed vide* 9 G. 4, c. 15, and tit. *Pleas and Pleading*, (B.)*¶*

But, if an information contain several offences against a statute, and be well laid as to some, and defective as to others, the informer may have judgment for what is well laid; as, where the words of the statute are fully pursued in the description of some of the offences, and not of others; or, where the time is in part certain, and in part uncertain.

Cro. Jac. 104, 529; Cro. El. 835.

Also, an action or information *qui tam* need not conclude *contra pacem*, or *in contemptum domini regis*; as an indictment must.

2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 18. *β* When a statute gives a penalty, and provides a civil action for its recovery, the declaration must set forth not only the provisions against the statute, but also directly allege the offence was committed against the statute. *Peabody v. Hayt*, 10 Mass. 36; vide *Cross v. United States*, 1 Gallis. 26; *Sears v. United States*, 1 Gallis. 257; *Haskell v. Moody*, 9 Pick. 162; *Nichols v. Squire*, 5 Pick. 168; *Crain v. State*, 2 Yerg. 390; *Bouv. L. D.* tit. *Contra formam Statuti*; 2 Binn. 332.*g*

He who brings an action on a penal statute, which gives one moiety of the forfeiture to the king, and the other to the informer, may either have a writ against the defendant *quod reddat domino regi et A B, qui tam, &c., quas eis debet*, or *quod reddat A B qui tam, &c., quas ei debet*; and in either case the writ is well pursued by a declaration in the name of the plaintiff only.

*Jones*, 261; Cro. Car. 256; Plow. 77; Dyer, 95; 3 Lev. 374; Dal. 66.

But it seems doubtful whether there be any necessity that either the writ or count, in any such action, do express that it is brought by or for the king as well as the party. (b)

*Quære*, Vide 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 20. (b) The usual form of declaring is, that the party sues as well for the king as for himself. It is the safest method, and perhaps is necessary. *β* See 1 Penning. 168.*g*

But it seems agreed, that every information must be in this form, viz. that the informer *tam pro domino rege quam pro seipso sequitur*, even where it is brought upon a statute which gives one-third of the penalty to a third person. But there is great variety in the form of such informations in other respects; for sometimes they say, that the action accrues to the informer, to demand the forfeiture for the king and himself; sometimes that it accrues to the king and to the informer; sometimes that it accrues to the king and to the informer and to J S, viz.

(B) What ought to be the Form of them.

where it is divided into three parts; sometimes they have no clause at all of this kind; sometimes a process is prayed to bring in the defendant to answer the informer; sometimes to answer as well the king as the informer; and sometimes to answer concerning the premises, without saying to whom.

Vide Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 20, and the other authorities there cited. *β* To bring the defendant within the statute, every circumstance in the description of the offence, contained in the clause of the statute, which creates the penalty, must be correctly set forth in the proceedings. *Ellis v. Hall*, 2 Aik. 41; *Griffith v. West*, 5 Halst. 101; *Morrell v. Fuller*, 8 John. 218; *Green v. Bumpass*, Mart. & Yerg. 94; *Warren v. Doolittle*, 5 Cowen, 678. Vide 7 John. 402; 4 Mass. 438. *g*

Such information may demand what is due to the informer, without mentioning what is due to the king. Also, if the *quantum* depend on what shall be found by the jury, a blank (*a*) may be left for the sum; but if it demand more or less for the party than his due, (*b*) it is insufficient as to him; but even in such case it may be sufficient as to the king's share.

2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 20. (*a*) *Qu.* As to the blank, if it would not be bad? (*b*) *Hob.* 245; *Bull. Ni. Pri.* 196.

If the action be popular, i. e., such as any person may bring, it may conclude *ad grave damnum*, without adding, of the plaintiff; because every offence, for which such action is brought, is supposed to be a general grievance to everybody.

*Bro. Action Popular*, 2; Hawk. P. C., c. 26, 21. *β* *Barkhamsted v. Parsons*, 3 Conn. 1. *g*

It is said that the fact is sufficiently alleged after a *quod cum* in an action on a statute, but not in an information. (*c*)

*Show.* 337. (*c*) *Qu.* If this rule will hold universally? And if it must rather depend on the particular circumstances of each case? [See *Carth.* 216, *Pleas and Pleading*, (B.)]

Where the penalty is given for continuing such a practice for a certain time, or for not doing such an act within such a time, the information must be very particular in bringing the offence within the time prescribed. (*d*)

*Lutw.* 162. (*d*) *The King v. Taylor*, Lent assizes for Surry, 1776, before Mr. J. Blackstone, an information against the defendant for following the business of a tanner, not having served an apprenticeship. The evidence did not specify the time as laid in the information; and the prosecutor having closed his case, the judge refused to let him supply the defect; it being a prosecution that was not to be encouraged; and directed the jury to acquit the defendant. *β* In a *qui tam* action for not building or repairing a pound, the declaration must aver the time when the neglect commenced. *Fairbanks v. Antrim*, 2 N. H. Rep. 105. *g*

By the 18 Eliz. cap. (*e*) *None shall pursue against any person on a penal statute, but by way of information, or original action, except where the penalty is limited to a certain person, &c.*; yet popular actions in the King's Bench or Exchequer seem not within the meaning of this statute; for it doth not restrain the suit to original writs, but only to original actions, and such actions by bill are properly original ones in the courts in which they are commenced; and therefore it seems a reasonable construction, that the meaning of the statute was only to restrain suits commenced in inferior courts, and afterwards removed into superior.

2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 22. (*e*) Made perpetual by 27 Eliz. c. 10, and 31 Eliz. c. 5 [The latter cases support this doctrine. See *Leigh v. Kent*, 3 Term R. 365, n. a.]

(C) In what Courts they may be brought, and where laid.

¶Br 31 Eliz. c. 5, § 2, in any declaration or information the offence against any penal statute shall not be laid to be done in any other county but where the contract or other matter alleged to be the offence was in truth done; and every defendant in such action or information may traverse and allege that the offence was not committed in the county where it is alleged, which being tried for the defendant, or if the plaintiff be thereupon nonsuit, then the plaintiff shall be barred in that action or information.

31 Eliz. c. 5, § 2.

This statute is still in force, and is held to extend to all actions or informations brought by common informers upon penal statutes, *whether made before or after* 31 Eliz. And hence the venue in all such actions and informations must be laid in the county where the offence was committed.

Com. Dig. tit. *Action*, (N); B. N. P. 195; 3 Term R. 338; 2 Bos. & Pull. 381; 4 East, 385; 9 East, 296; 5 Taunt. 754; 3 Maul. & S. 429.

This statute extends to offences of omission as well as commission.

*Whitehead v. Wynn*, 5 M. & S. 427.

There is an exception, however, in the statute that it shall not extend to any such officers of record as had in respect of their offices theretofore lawfully used to exhibit informations and sue upon penal laws, which exception extends to informations by the Attorney-General in the Court of Exchequer.¶

Bun. 236, 261; Parker, 182; 3 Anst. 871.

By the statute 21 Ja. 1, cap. 4, all offences against penal statutes, for which any common informer may ground any popular action, bill, plaint, suit, or information, before justices of assize, or *nisi prius*, or of general jail-delivery, or of *oyer, &c.*, or of peace, &c., (except offences concerning recusancy, maintenance, or the king's customs, or transporting gold, or silver, or munition, or wool, or leather, &c.) shall be commenced, sued, prosecuted, tried, recovered, and determined by way of action, plaint, bill, information, or indictment, before the justices of assize, of *nisi prius*, of *oyer, &c.*, or of jail-delivery, or before justices of peace, of every county, city, borough, or town corporate, or liberty, having power to inquire of, hear, and determine the same, within this realm of England and dominion of Wales, wherein such offences shall be committed, in any of the courts, places of judicature, or liberties aforesaid respectively, only at the choice of the parties which shall commence suit or prosecute for the same, and not elsewhere, save only in the said counties or places usual for those counties, or any of them; and the like process in every popular action, bill, plaint, information, or suit, shall be as in actions of *trespass vi et armis* at common law; and all informations, actions, bills, plaints, and suits whatsoever, either by the attorney-general, or by any other officer whatsoever, in any of the courts of Westminster, for or concerning any the offences aforesaid, shall be void.

21. Ja. 1, c. 4.

And in all suits on penal statutes, the offence shall be laid in the county where it was in truth committed; and if, on the general issue,

(C) In what Courts they may be brought, and where laid.

the offence be not proved in the same county in which it is laid, the defendant shall be found not guilty.

§ In Connecticut an action *qui tam* may be brought in the county where the complainant lives, although the offence was committed in another county. *Gilbert v. Marcy Kirby*, 401. §

And no officer shall receive, file, or enter of record, any information, bill, plaint, count, or declaration, on the said statutes, which by this act are appointed to be heard and determined in their proper counties, till the informer or relator hath taken an oath before a judge of the court, that the offence was not committed in any other county than where, by the information, &c., the same is supposed to have been committed, &c., the same oath to be there entered of record. (a)

(a) This section of the statute seems now to be disregarded. See *infra*.

In the construction of this statute it hath been holden, that no action of *debt* or *information*, or other suit whatever, (b) can be brought on any penal statute made before 21 Jac. 1, in any of the courts of Westminster hall, for an offence not excepted by the statute, and for which the offender may be prosecuted in the country, (c) unless such offence shall be committed in the same county in which such court shall sit. And, as to the objection that, by this restraint of suits on penal statutes to the said courts, the offence would become dispunishable by the offender's removing from the county; it may be (d) answered, that he may be sued to an outlawry, in the same manner as in an action of trespass.

2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 34. (b) Salk. 372, pl. 13; Carth. 465; 5 Mod. 425; 2 Lev. 204; 3 Inst. 192, adjudged *cont.*; Vent. 8; Lev. 249; 3 Lev. 71; 2 Keb. 401, 447; Sid. 303, 400, and vide Vent. 304; 2 Lev. 204; Latch. 192; Sid. 359; Ld. Raym. 370; Stra. 413; Willes' R. 634. (c) Jorr. 193. (d) Salk. 373, pl. 24; Salk. 372, pl. 13. § Willes, 634. §

|| That the statute does not extend to offences created by subsequent statutes.

1 Salk. 372; Bull. N. P. 195; 3 Maul & S. 436.

Neither this statute, nor the 31 Eliz. c. 5, extends to actions by the party grieved.||

1 Show. 354; Bull. N. P. 195.

That where a subsequent statute gives an action of debt, or any other remedy, for the recovery of a penalty in any court of record generally, it so far impliedly repeals the restraint of 21 Jac. 1, and, consequently, leaves the informer at his liberty to sue in the courts of Westminster hall. (e)

But, *per* Holt, it comes within the equity of the statute. [(e) *The King v. Gaul*, 1 Salk. 373; Ld. Paym. 370; S. C.; Hick's case; 1 Salk. 373. But this was merely the private opinion of Holt; and the cases here referred to have been confirmed by a subsequent case of *Harris v. Reyney*, B. R. P. 1734, cited in Parker, 186; and the reason of the judgment, as there stated, is, that the preamble speaks of offences against divers and sundry penal laws and statutes of the realm; and the enacting clause of or concerning offences committed or to be committed against any penal statute, must relate to a statute in being, for there can be no offence against a statute which does not exist. However, the offence must be laid within the proper county. 1 Salk. 373.]

That the statute gives no jurisdiction to the courts therein mentioned over any offences in relation to which they had none before; and, therefore, that suits for such offences must be brought into the courts of Westminster in the same manner as before. (f)

Cro. Car. 119; Lit. Rep. 163; Hut. 98; Vent. 8; 2 Str. 1108. (f) It is only where



## (D) Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions, &amp;c.

there is a concurrency of jurisdiction in the superior and inferior courts, both as to the subject-matter, and as to the mode of proceeding, that the statute excludes the jurisdiction of the former. Therefore, a suit may be maintained in the courts at Westminster for the recovery of penalties incurred against the statute of 1 Jac. 1, c. 22, notwithstanding a subsequent clause of that statute, which authorizes justices of assize, of jail-delivery, and of the peace, to inquire of the premises, and to hear and determine the same; the mode of proceeding under that clause being merely by indictment or presentment. *Shipman v. Henbest*, 4 Term R. 109.] ¶ See 1 Will. Saund. 312, a, b.] β *Willes*, 634. g

That the statute hinders not the removal of any cause into the King's Bench by *certiorari*, after which it may be either tried there or in the county by *nisi prius*. (a)

Keb. 106; Jones, 193; 2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 37; *Rex v. Martel*, Bull. Ni. Pri. 196, 4th edit. (a) [It is now settled, though formerly doubted, that an appeal lies from the King's Bench to the Exchequer Chamber in a *qui tam* action of debt. This question was determined by the Exchequer Chamber, the courts of King's Bench and Chancery having previously refused to entertain it. *Lloyd v. Skutt*, Dougl. 353, n.]

Also, where a statute limits suits by an informer *qui tam* to other courts, yet one may, by construction of law, exhibit an information in the Exchequer for the whole penalty for the use of the king.

2 Andr. 127; Cro. Jac. 178; 2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 25; Parker, 182.

That on the last clause of the statute it cannot be assigned for error, that an information, &c., was filed, without such previous oath as the statute requires, for it was only directory to the officer. (b)

Cro. Car. 316, vide 4 Inst. 272; 2 Inst. 193. But, *quære*, Whether for want of such an oath, the court will not, on motion, set aside the process. Salk. 367, pl. 19; Ld. Raym. 426; Carth. 503. [(b) This oath is not necessary where the action is in the superior courts, the statute not extending to any actions which may be brought in those courts. *Leigh qui tam v. Kent*, 3 Term R. 362; *Balls, qui tam v. Atwood*, 1 H. Black. R. 546.]

That no suit by a party grieved is within the restraint of the statute. Show. 354.

[Where an offence is created by a statute under a penalty, the penalty may be sued for in the superior courts; for the jurisdiction of those courts is not to be taken away but by express words or necessary implication. But the statute of 25 G. 3, c. 51, having imposed penalties of 50*l.* and of 10*l.*, and having enacted that the former should be sued for in any of the courts of Westminster, but having provided that it should be lawful for justices of the peace, &c., to hear and determine the latter, with a power to mitigate the penalties; it was holden, that such proviso ousted the jurisdiction of the superior courts as to the penalties of 10*l.*]

*Cates qui tam v. Knight*, 3 Term R. 442.

## (D) Of the Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions and Informations.

By the 18 Eliz. c. 5, every informer on any penal statute shall exhibit his suit in proper person, and pursue the same either by himself, or by his attorney in court, and shall not use any deputy. (c)

18 Eliz. c. 5; 2 Hawk. P. C. 2, 26, § 53. β The person who commences the first *qui tam* action is entitled to the penalty, although judgment may be rendered first on a second suit. *Beadlerton v. Sprague*, 6 John. 101; *Comm. v. Churchill*, 5 Mass. 174; *Comm. v. Cheyney*, 6 Mass. 348; *Engle v. Nelson*, 1 Penna. 442; *Anderson v. Barry*, 2 J. J. Marsh. 281. When a penalty is given partly to the public and partly to a common informer, the state may prosecute for the whole, unless an informer has commenced an action *qui tam* for the penalty. *Comm. v. Howard*, 13 Mass. 222; *State v. Bishop*,

## (D) Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions, &amp;c.

7 Conn. 181. The person prosecuting a *qui tam* action may be considered as a sole plaintiff. *Dupy v. Wickwire*, 1 Chip. 237.<sup>g</sup> [(c) Therefore an infant cannot be a common informer, for he must sue by guardian; *Maggs v. Ellis*, M. 25 G. 2. Bull. Ni. Pri. 196, (4th edit.,) and he cannot be an attorney, because he must be sworn. March 92.] <sup>g</sup> Informations filed at the relation of private persons, must be drawn and prosecuted by the party at whose instance they are awarded, although the name of the attorney-general be used. *Republica v. Griffiths*, 2 Dall. 112. It is discretionary with the court to grant or refuse an information, and it seems they will refuse it if it cannot be brought to trial before the expiration of the office. *Comm. v. Reigart*, 14 S. & R. 216, or where the case is of little import, or the injury of a private nature, *Com. v. Arison*, 15 S. & R. 127, 132. It will not be granted to show by what authority a person exercises the office of a minister in a congregation. *Com. v. Murray*, 11 S. & R. 73. Nor where the party applying and the defendant do not claim under the same charter. *Ibid.* It will be granted against persons exercising the office of trustees of a certain church. *Ibid.*<sup>g</sup>

Any informer *qui tam*, (a) or plaintiff in a popular action, (b) may be nonsuit, and thereby determine the suit, as to himself at least; and though the king cannot be nonsuit, the attorney-general may enter a *nolle prosequi* to an information by the king only.

(a) Co. Litt. 139; Bro. *Nonsuit*, 68; (b) Bro. *Nonsuit*, 35; Vide Sid. 420; Salk. 21. pl. 11. [*Moulton qui tam v. Bingham*, 2 Term R. 511, n. a. But the act of 14 G. 2, c. 17, for judgment as in case of a nonsuit, does not extend to an information *qui tam* for the king and party. *Parker*, 92.] || It extends to *qui tam* actions as well as others. *Barnes*, 315; 1 Wils. 325; 7 Term R. 178; 1 East, 554.]

[Where the moiety of a penalty is given by a statute to the treasurer of a county, riding, or *division*, the word *division* does not apply to any small districts, or to any arbitrary divisions of the county made for the convenience of the magistrates, and to which separate treasurers are appointed, but must be taken in its legal sense, and therefore an action cannot be supported in the name of the treasurer of such districts, &c.]

4 Term R. K. B. 224, 459.

By the 29 Eliz. c. 5, and 31 Eliz. c. 10, if any natural-born subject or denizen, shall be sued on any penal law in the Queen's Bench, Common Pleas, or the Exchequer, where he is bailable, or by form of the court may appear by attorney, in every such case he may, at the time contained in the first process, appear by attorney, and not be urged to personal appearance, or to put in bail.

29 Eliz. c. 5, and 31 Eliz. c. 10

If the defendant plead a special plea, he must take care to set it forth with all convenient certainty, and to answer the whole time laid in the information: and if he plead the general issue, he must depend upon it, for he cannot plead together with it a special plea, either to the whole, or to part of the charge. (c)

Roll. Rep. 49, 134; Bridg. 115; that he cannot wage his law, or take advantage of a protection, 2 Hawk. P. C. 390. [(c) The stat. 4 Ann. c. 16, does not extend to penal actions; see § 7, 2 Stra. 1044; 2 Wils. 21; 4 Term R. K. B. 701; || 1 Bos. & Pull. 222.] A *qui tam* information cannot be quashed upon motion. Stra. 953.]

If the defendant plead *nil debet*, it is safest to say expressly that he owes nothing to the informer, nor to the king; for if he only plead that he owes nothing to the informer, it may be objected that the whole declaration is not answered.

Co. Ent. 165; Hob. 327; Vent. 129; 3 Lev. 375; Vide Cro. Car. 10, 11.

If there be more than one defendant, they ought not to plead jointly, that they are not guilty, but severally, that neither they nor any of them are guilty, &c.

2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 67.

(D) Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions, &amp;c.

[It seems that either *nil debet*, or not guilty is a good plea.]

Hob. 218; 1 Term R. 462. ¶ See 3 Bos. &amp; Pull. 111. ¶ 2 Mass. 521; 5 Mass. 270.g

If the suit be grounded on the breach of a statute appearing by matter of record, *nil debet* is not a good plea.

2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 68.

Wherever a suit on a penal statute may be said to be (a) depending, it may be pleaded in bar of a subsequent prosecution, being expressly averred to be for the same offence, as it may, though it be laid on a day different from that in the former; and it is said, that a mistake in such a plea of the day whereon such prior suit was commenced, will not be fatal on the issue of *nul tiel record*, if it appear in truth to have been prior, &c., and if two informations be exhibited on the same day, they may mutually abate one another, because there is no priority to attach the right of suit in one informer more than in the other.

Cro. Eliz. 261; Roll. Rep. 49, 134; Hob. 209, 138. (a) When the suit shall be said to be pending, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 63; and *quære* whether from the time of the purchase or return of the writ. Salk. 89. From the time of the purchase of the writ. [The day of suing it forth is the commencement of the suit. 3 Burr. 1423, Combe v. Pitt. ¶ Notice of action has been held no commencement of it. 2 Black. R. 781.] The plea must aver the priority of the suit, and the very hour of its commencement may be shown, if necessary. Jackson v. Giesling, Str. 1169; 3 Burr. 1423.] 4 The issuing of the writ is the commencement of the action. Carpenter v. Butterfield, 3 Johns. C. 145; Lowry v. Lawrence, 1 Caines' R. 69; 2 Johns. R. 342; 3 Johns. R. 42. The suing out the writ, not the filing of the bill. 15 Johns. 326. In Connecticut the service of the writ is the commencement of the action. 1 Root, 487; 4 Conn. 149; 6 Conn. 30; 9 Conn. 530.g

[The record of a recovery in another action cannot be given in evidence on *nil debet*; for if it be pleaded, the plaintiff may reply *nul tiel record*, or that the recovery was by fraud to defeat a real prosecutor, which he cannot be prepared to show upon the general issue.

Breden *qui tam* v. Harman, 1 Str. 701; Bull. Ni. Pri. 197, (4th ed.)

If the defendant plead a prior recovery, and the plaintiff reply *per fraudem*, and such recovery be found to be fraudulent, the defendant is liable to two years' imprisonment by 4 H. 7, c. 20.] (a)

[(a) This statute does not extend to cases where the penalty is given to the party grieved. 1 Salk. 30; 2 Hawk. P. C. 279. ¶ 4 Mass. 477; 1 Tyler, 15.g

If the defendant be within the *proviso* of a penal statute, he may take advantage of such *proviso* on the general issue, in a suit on such statute; but it hath been holden (even since the statute of 21 Jac. 1, c. 4) that if he have matter in his discharge depending on a subsequent statute, he must plead it specially.

2 Roll. Abr. 683; Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 69; that he may take advantage of it by virtue of the statute, without pleading it specially; but as to those matters to which the statute doth not extend, *quære*. ¶ If the same act that imposes the penalty contains the proviso of exemption, it is clear this may be shown on the general issue. 4 Burr. 2284, 2469. And it seems the same if a subsequent act contain the exempting clause. 1 Black. 230; and see 3 Camp. 222. [The defendant cannot avail himself under the general issue of any matter that goes to the jurisdiction of the court. 4 Term R. 109.] ¶ If an exception or proviso in a penal statute forms no part of the plaintiff's title, but merely matter of excuse for the defendant, it is not necessary for the plaintiff to negative the exception or proviso. Sheldon v. Clark, 1 Johns. R. 513; Bennet v. Hurd, 2 Johns. R. 436; Teel v. Fonda, 4 Johns. R. 304; Hart v. Cleip, 8 Johns. 111. But see Blasdall v. Hewitt, 3 Caines' R. 137.g

As to replications to special pleas to informations *qui tam* in the courts of Westminster-hall, they are properly made in the name of the

## (D) Proceedings and Pleadings in such Actions, &amp;c.

attorney-general only; and such replications in suits at assizes are proper in the name of the clerk of assize only: also, replications to general issues, on such informations in the King's Bench or Exchequer, may be in the name of the attorney-general only; but, generally, the plaintiff only replies in actions *qui tam*; and a demurrer to a plea in bar to an information *qui tam* in the informer's name only has been received.

2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 72.

Wherever a plaintiff may declare *tam pro domino rege quam pro seipso*, he may continue the same form of words both in the joining of issue and in the *venire*; but is not bound to do it unless the king be entitled to part of the penalty. (a)

2 Hawk. P. C. c. 26, § 73. (a) Hawkins leaves it a *quære*, Whether he be bound to do it in this case; for there are precedents to the contrary. The usual form in the plaintiff's replication is, "*and the plaintiff who sues as aforesaid, doth so likewise, &c.*," where defendant offers issue. If the plaintiff, then, "*and of this the said A, who sues as aforesaid, puts himself on the country, &c.*"

Where several persons are jointly charged for an offence against a statute, which in its own nature may be committed by a single person, without the concurrence of any other, some of them may be acquitted and others found guilty; for, though the words of the information be joint, yet in judgment of law the charge is several against each defendant; but if one only be informed against, as having offended oftener, or, in a higher degree than is proved; as for having been absent from church ten months, where he has been absent but eight; or for having engrossed 1000 quarters of wheat, where he has engrossed but 100; he may be found guilty as to what is proved, and not guilty as to the residue, for such offences are in the nature of trespasses, which it is sufficient to prove for any part; but, if the offence consist in making a contract contrary to the purview of a statute, as in the case of usury, it must be proved as it is laid.

2 Roll. Abr. 707; Lane, 19, 59. β Vide 2 Conn. 309; 5 N. H. Rep. 504; 4 Mass. 431; 2 Greenl. 130.γ

[Where an offence made penal by statute is in its nature *single*, and cannot be severed, there, the penalty shall be only single, though several persons may join in committing the offence. But, where the offence is in its nature *several*, there every offender is separately liable to the penalty. Thus, impounding a distress in a wrong place, against the statute of 1 & 2 P. & M. c. 12, though done by many, is but *one* act, and shall be satisfied by *one* forfeiture. So, under the statute 5 Ann. c. 14, killing a hare, though several be concerned in it, is but one offence. But the offence against the 8 Geo. 1, c. 18, § 25, of obstructing a custom-house officer in the execution of his duty, is *several*; and every offender is *separately* liable to the penalties which the act imposes.]

Rex v. Clarke, Cowp. 610; Cro. Eliz. 480; Moor, 453; Noy, 62. || See Reeve v. Pool, 4 Barn. & C. 155.]

|| The plaintiff, in declaring on a penal statute, must expressly negative the exceptions or exemptions contained in the enacting clause which gives the penalty, and also those contained in any other clause to which the enacting clause refers; but not those contained in a subsequent proviso, to which the enacting clause does not refer, nor those contained in

## (E) Of the Judgment on such Actions or Informations.

a subsequent statute: in these last cases it is for the defendant to bring himself within the exempting proviso.¶

*Spires v. Parker*, 1 Term R. 141; *Rex v. Pratten*, 6 Term R. 559; *Steel v. Smith*, 1 Barn. & A. 94.

¶ *Qui tam* actions are not entitled to preference over other actions on the docket, as to the time of trying them.

*Mart. & Yerg.* 285. *g*

## (E) Of the Judgment on such Actions or Informations.

WHERE by statute the offender is to forfeit such a sum, to be divided into three parts, whereof one shall go to the king, one to the informer, and the other to the poor, and to be committed if he do not pay it within such a time, the judgment may be general, that the king and informer shall recover the whole, without mentioning how it shall be distributed, or that the party be committed for nonpayment. But, if it mention only that the informer shall recover, without saying any thing of the king, it is erroneous; yet, if on such an information, as it is laid, the informer appear to have no right to any part, but the king ought to have the whole, and the judgment be, that the defendant forfeit the whole, and that the king shall have one part, and the informer another, &c., it is erroneous only as to such last clause, which distributes the forfeiture, but shall stand for the first clause, that the defendant shall forfeit the whole. (a) Also, if there be no clause at all concerning the forfeiture, in a conviction on a penal statute, but only a judgment *quod convictus est*, it is sufficient, for the forfeiture is implied.

*Andr.* 139; *Süle*, 329; 2 *Roll. Abr.* 102; 2 *Keb.* 820; 2 *Andr.* 128; *Parker*, 105. Where a statute distributing one moiety of the penalty to the informer, and the other to the poor, directs that the informer shall recover, a judgment that the informer and the poor shall recover is good. 4 *Burr.* 2018. 25 *Conn.* 298; 6 *Litt.* 128; *Pet. C. C. R.* 145. *g* (a) 2 *Hawk. P. C.*, c. 26, § 76. *Adjudged Mich.* 3 *G.* 1. [Wherever the act expresses the amount of the penalty, or leaves it to the discretion of the magistrate, there must be a judgment of forfeiture as well as a conviction. *Rex v. Hawks*, *Stra.* 858; *Fitzgib.* 124; *Barnard. K. B.* 212. But where the act, as 9 *Ann. c.* 14, says, "*That the offender shall forfeit five times the value*," &c., all the judgment the court can give is, *quod convictus est*, and a new action must be brought upon that judgment for the forfeiture. In recusancy there is no other judgment. *Rex v. Luckup*, *Stra.* 1048.

[A judgment in a popular action may be affirmed as to one part, and reversed as to the other; as where damages and costs were given on 9 *Ann. c.* 14, it was reversed as to the damages and costs, and affirmed as to the debt.

4 *Burr.* 2018, *Frederick v. Lookup*, *qui tam*.

If the jury find a general verdict with one penalty for the plaintiff, and he apply it to one count, he shall not be permitted afterwards to apply it to another count, though the former were bad in law, and the evidence would have warranted the application of it to any other count.]

3 *Term R.* 448. 25 *Mass.* 266. *g*

¶ Where the plaintiff in an action on the 9 *Ann. c.* 14, § 2, recovered treble the value of money lost at play, the loser not having sued within the time prescribed by the statute, and a writ of error was brought by the defendant, and judgment was affirmed without costs; it was held,

(F) In what Cases there shall be Costs.

that the poor of the parish where the offence was committed were entitled to one moiety of the sum recovered, without deducting costs.¶

Willan v. Taylor, 7 Barn. & C. 111.

(F) In what Cases there shall be Costs.

AN informer on a popular statute shall in no case whatsoever have his costs, unless they be expressly given him by such statute, for the common law gives costs in no cases; and the statute of Gloucester gives the demandant costs only in cases wherein he shall recover his damages, which supposes some damage to have been done to the demandant in particular, which cannot be said in any popular action.

2 Keb. 781; Roll. Abr. 574; Lutw. 200; Vent. 133; Salk. 206, pl. 4, *cont.*; Moor, 65; 3 Lev. 374; 2 Inst. 288. β Where the attorney-general *officially* moves for an information, it is of course to receive the motion without any security for costs, but where it is *otherwise* moved for, the party must enter into recognisance, with surety, if required, for costs. *Respublica v. Pryor*, 1 Yeates, 206. γ

But, wherever a statute gives a certain penalty to the party grieved, he is entitled to his costs by the statute of Gloucester, which gives the demandant his costs in all cases wherein he shall recover his damages; (a) for the otherwise it would be in vain for him to sue, since in many cases the costs would exceed the penalty.

2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 27. Vide the authorities, *suprad.* 1 Term R. 71; ¶ 1 H. Black. 10; 7 Term R. 267.¶ (a) Also, where a statute, introductive of a new law, gives a remedy in a point not remediable at the common law, but no certain penalty, the jury may consider the costs, so as to give damages accordingly. 2 Hawk. P. C. ib. β When a statute gives a penalty of not less than \$5, nor more than \$30, and the plaintiff recovers less than \$20, he is entitled to full costs, although the action was commenced in the common pleas. *Chesley v. Brown*, 2 Fairf. 143. γ

By the 18 Eliz. c. 5, made perpetual by 27 Eliz. c. 10, if any informer or plaintiff, (b) on a penal statute, shall willingly delay his suit, or discontinue, or be nonsuit, or shall have the trial or matter passed against himself therein by verdict or judgment of law, he shall pay to the defendant his costs, charges, and damages, to be assigned by the court in which the suit shall be attempted, &c. (c)

(b) Extends only to a common informer, and not to a party grieved; yet if a party grieved brings his action, and such action be for any offence or wrong personal, immediately supposed to be done to the plaintiff, or plaintiffs; or whatsoever the nature of the action may be, if the plaintiff might have costs in case judgment should be given for him, he shall pay them on a nonsuit, or verdict against him, by virtue of 23 H. 8, c. 15, and 4 Jac. 1, c. 3. Vide 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 59, and the authorities there cited. ¶ *Mayor of Plymouth v. Werring*, Willes, 440. *College of Physicians v. Harrison*, 9 Barn. & C. 526, *acc.*¶ [For this reason the costs of a nonsuit were awarded to the defendant in an action by the party grieved, on the statute of 9 G. 1, c. 23; *Greetham v. the Inhabitants of the Hundred of Thrale*, 3 Burr. 1723. That the plaintiff is in such case entitled to costs, see *Witham v. Hill*, 2 Wills. 91, and *Jackson v. The Inhabitants of Calesworth*, 1 Term R. 71. ¶ 6 Term R. 355; 7 Term R. 267,¶ though denied by *Aston, J.*, in giving judgment in the case of *Wilkinson qui tam v. Allott*, Cowp. 366.] {See also *Wiles*, 440, *Plymouth v. Werring*.} (c) And it is no objection against paying the costs, that the court had no jurisdiction of the cause, or that the statute on which it is grounded is discontinued. 2 Keb. 106. Vide *Hutt*. 35. {It extends to subsequent as well as prior statutes. *Willes*, 392, 440.}

[There is a *proviso* in this act, that it shall not extend to any officers who are used to exhibit informations; but it must appear on record that they are such officers, else they will be considered as common informers, and affidavits to the contrary will not be admitted.

2 Ld. Raym. 1333; Bull. Ni. Pri. 334. ¶ 7 Term R. 367.¶

(G) Whether the Penalty of a Penal Statute may be compounded, &c.

If a prosecutor *qui tam* for killing game does not reply, defendant shall have costs, for this statute extends to informers on penal statutes.]

*Law qui tam v. Worrell*, 1 Wills. 177. ¶ It extends to subsequent statutes. *Willes*, 392, 446. ¶

¶ It does not extend to give costs to one of several defendants, who has been acquitted where a verdict has been given against his codefendants.¶

1 Car. & P. 439, 446.

[A prosecutor not going on to trial shall pay costs.

*Cas. Temp. Hardw.* 159; 3 Burr. 1304.

In an action *qui tam* on the 5 Eliz. c. 4, the plaintiff shall pay costs.

*Elde qui tam v. Stevens*, *Ld. Raym.* 1333. *Jeynes qui tam v. Stephenson*, *Barnes*, 124.

Where there is any reason to suspect that the defendant may lose his costs, if the plaintiff should fail in the suit, he will be permitted to pay the issue-money into court to abide the event. Whether the plaintiff can in such case be compelled to give security for the costs, is a point not yet settled, there being a difference of opinion in this respect between the courts of Westminster-hall; the Courts of Common Pleas and Exchequer holding the negative, whilst the affirmative is maintained by the Court of King's Bench.

*Parker qui tam v. Macfarlane*, 3 Term R. 137. *Field qui tam v. Carran*, 2 H. Black. 27. *Vide tit. Costs, infra*; ¶ and see *Tidd*, 985, (9th edit.)¶

The courts have refused to stay proceedings in an action for usury, till the costs of a *nonpros* in a former action by a different plaintiff against the same defendant were paid.]

*English qui tam v. Cox*, *Cowp.* 322.

¶ See the next head, (G.)¶

(G) Whether the Penalty of a Penal Statute may be compounded or granted over.

By the 18 Eliz. c. 5, no informer or plaintiff shall compound or agree with any that shall offend, (a) or shall be surmised to offend against any penal statute, (b) for such offence committed, or pretended to be committed, but after answer made in court to the suit, nor after answer, but by consent of the court in which the information or suit shall be depending; on pain, that whoever shall offend contrary to the true intent of this statute, or shall by colour or pretence of process, or without process, on colour of any offence against any penal law, make any composition, or take any money, reward, or promise of reward, for himself, or to the use of any other, without consent of some of his majesty's courts at Westminster, and shall be thereof convict, shall stand in the pillory, &c., by the space of two hours, and shall be disabled to sue on any popular or penal statute, and shall forfeit 10*l.*, &c.

18 Eliz. c. 5. (a) Extends only to common informers. [But it extends equally to those who sue for the whole penalty, as to *qui tam* informers. *Cowp.* 366.] 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 77. (b) Extends as well to subsequent penal statutes as to those which were in being when it was made. *Hutt.* 35. Also, it extends to the compounding of suits commenced in courts which have no jurisdiction, as much as if they had a jurisdiction. *Keb.* 106; *Sid.* 311. β See *Haskins v. Newcomb*, 2 John. R. 405; *Bradway v. Leworthy*, 9 Johns. 251; *Caswell v. Allen*, 10 John. 118; *Minton v. Woodworth*, 11 John. 474; *Burley v. Burley*, 6 N. H. Rep. 200. γ {The composition must be a com-

(G) Whether the Penalty of a Penal Statute may be compounded, &c.

position for the offence. A voluntary discontinuance by the informer without leave of court (which is not a bar to a new action) is no offence within the statute, though the defendant pay the costs. 2 John. Rep. 405, *Haskins v. Newcomb*.}

|| By 4 Hen. 7, c. 20, actions popular prosecuted by collusion shall be no bar to those which are prosecuted with good faith, and the defendant being lawfully condemned or attainted of covin or collusion shall suffer imprisonment for two years.||

4 H. 7, c. 20.

By the 21 Jac. 1, c. 3, it is declared, That all monopolies, and all commissions, grants, licenses, charters, or letters patent, of or for the sole buying, selling, &c., or of any other monopolies, or of power, liberty, or faculty, to dispense with or to give license or toleration to do any thing against the tenor or purport of any law, or to give or make any warrant for any such dispensation, &c., or to agree or compound for any forfeitures limited by any statute; or of any grant or promise of the benefit of any such forfeiture, before judgment thereupon, and all proclamations, &c., tending to the furtherance of the same, are contrary to law, and void: *And it is enacted*, That monopolies, and all such commissions, &c., shall be examined, heard, tried, and determined by, and according to the common laws of this realm, and not otherwise; *but it is provided that this act shall not extend* (c) to any warrant or privy seal from the king to the justices of either bench, or the Exchequer, or of assize, or of *oyer* or *terminer* and jail-delivery, or peace, or other justices having power to hear and determine offences against any penal statute, to compound for the forfeitures of any penal statutes depending in suit before them, after plea pleaded: *Also it is further provided*, That the said act shall not extend to any grants, &c., that had been granted concerning the licensing of taverns, or selling, uttering, or retailing wines to be spent in the house of the party selling the same, or concerning the making of compositions for such licenses, so as the benefit thereof be reserved to the use of the king, &c.

21 Jac. 1, c. 3. That this statute is in affirmance of the common law, vide 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 80. (c) Such justices by such warrant can make such composition for the use of the king only; *per* Ld. Coke, 3 Inst. 178. But by the 18 Eliz. *supra*, they may give leave to an informer to compound with a defendant after plea pleaded. 2 Hawk. P. C., c. 26, § 82. [It is the rule of the Court of King's Bench, that where they give leave to compound, the king's half of the composition shall be paid into the hands of the master of the crown office for the use of his majesty. 4 Burr. 1929. The giving leave to compound is discretionary in the courts. 1 Stra. 167; 1 Wils. 79, 130. It hath been given after verdict for the plaintiff. 5 Term R. 98.] || In a later case, however, the Court of C. P. seemed to doubt their power to give leave after verdict without the consent of the attorney-general. In all events, they said, it was not a matter of course; circumstances must be laid before them to satisfy them that the defendant was entitled to such an indulgence. 1 Bos. & Pull. 18.] [If a defendant obtain a rule to stay proceedings upon payment of a sum agreed upon between him and the plaintiff, the court will enforce the payment of that sum by attachment. 5 Term R. 257.]

|| The application for leave to compound a penal action must be made to the court in banc, and not at *Nisi Prius* on the trial of the cause.

1 Chit. R. 381.

In one case where the defendant was in execution, the Court of King's Bench, on an affidavit of his poverty, gave the plaintiff leave to compound with him.

1 Stra. 167.

But, in the C. B., where part of the penalty goes to the king, the con-



(G) Whether the Penalty may be compounded, &c.

sent of the crown must be obtained before the motion for leave to compound can be granted, whether a verdict has passed for the plaintiff or not.

1 Taunt. 103 ; 5 Taunt. 268.

It is discretionary in the courts to give or withhold leave ; and they refused it in an action on the 25 G. 2, c. 36, for keeping a disorderly house.

Tidd, 557, (9th edit. ;) 2 Black. R. 1157 ; and see 2 Smith, 195.

On a *bonâ fide* composition, though not on a collusive one, the plaintiff may be allowed a reasonable sum for his costs ; and in compounding a penal action on the post-horse act, which gives costs to the prosecutor, the Court of Common Pleas allowed him to receive the deficient duties not amounting to 40s., and full costs of suit, though exceeding together the 40s. paid to the crown.

1 Bos. & Pull. 51.

But, where no costs are given to the plaintiff, as in an action on the statute of usury, the crown is entitled to a moiety of the sum agreed to be paid to the plaintiff for his costs ; for whatever the defendant may pay under the name of costs is considered, in fact, as an addition to the penalty.

2 Taunt. 213.

When leave is given to compound a *qui tam* action, it is a general rule that the king's half of the composition shall be paid into the hands of the master of the crown office in the King's Bench, (a) or one of the prothonotaries of the Common Pleas, (b) for the use of his majesty, which is now usually done before the rule is drawn up. And where the defendant in a *qui tam* action obtained a rule to stay proceedings on paying a sum agreed upon between him and the plaintiff, the Court of King's Bench considered it an undertaking by him to pay that sum ; and for the nonpayment of it, granted an attachment. But for preventing any doubt in future, an order was made, that "every rule to be drawn up for compounding any *qui tam* action, do express that the defendant doth undertake to pay the sum for which the court has given him leave to compound such action."

(a) R. M. 7 G. 3, K. B. ; 4 Burr. 1929 ; and see 2 Black. R. 1154. (b) 2 Black. R. 1154, 1157 ; 5 Durn. & East, 257 ; R. E. 33 G. 3, K. B.

So, in the Common Pleas, where a defendant, in a penal action, obtains a rule to stay proceedings on payment of part of the penalties, the court will grant an attachment against him for nonpayment. And in that court, it is a rule, on compounding informations on penal statutes, that, "if the defendant, after composition made with the informer, do not voluntarily come in to answer unto the king for his fine, to be taxed and assessed by the justices of this court for his majesty's use, then a *capias ad satisfaciendum finem* shall be awarded against him to compel him thereunto ; whereupon the fine being set and assessed, shall be presently paid in : and satisfaction being thereupon made, and entered by the prothonotary upon the roll of the said information, shall be forever a full and final discharge of the defendant for the same offence."

7 Taunt. 43 ; 2 Marsh. 358, S. C. ; R. M. 12 Jac. 1, C. P.

(G) Whether the Penalty may be compounded, &c.

The plaintiff, in compounding a penal action by consent, having by mistake abandoned a good cause of action, the Court of Common Pleas refused to interfere and rescind the order made thereon. ||

5 Taunt. 850.

## ACTIONS ON THE CASE.

It has been observed that for every right and for every injury done a man in his person, reputation, or property, the party hath a remedy. But this remedy he must take according to the methods laid down and rules prescribed by the law; for which purpose there are writs framed, and settled actions, to which he must apply; as debt upon a contract, trespass on a manifest and open invasion of his property, &c. But, where the law has made no provision, or, rather, where no general action could well be framed beforehand, (the ways of injuring and methods of deceiving being so various,) every person is (a) allowed, both by the common law and the st. Westm. 2, 13 E. 1, c. 24, to bring a special action on his own case, which is a liberal action. (b)

Co. Lit. 56, a; 6 Mod. 53, 54. (a) Nor is it any objection that such action was never brought before; as, where the lessor coming to view the lands, to see if any waste was committed, being hindered by a stranger from entering the premises, brought an action on the case against him; and it was holden to lie, though such action had never been brought before. Cro. Jac. 478; Roll. Abr. 108, 109; 2 Roll. R. 311. Vide 6 Mod. 53, and Litt. § 108, where, *per* Littleton, no action having been brought on the statute of Merton, it is to be presumed no action will lie; and Co. Litt. 81, b, *per* Id. Coke, non-usage is a good interpreter of a law. || See *Le Caux v. Eden*, Doug. 594, and 1 Term R. 517. || But, *per* Holt, C. J., wherever an act of parliament gives a right, the common law gives a remedy; so, where the common law gives a right, or makes a thing an injury, the same law gives a remedy or action. Salk. 20, 21; 6 Mod. 54. See note (2) to Co. Litt. 81, b, (13th edit.) (b) Burr. R. 906, 1011, 1012. ¶ A party cannot, however, sustain an action where he has suffered damage, unless some right has also been violated. *Runnels v. Bullen*, 2 N. H. R. 534. ¶

These actions are founded on some fraud or deceit in contracts, or some secret injury to a man's right or property, and are said to arise from a nonfeasance, malefeasance, or misfeasance. But as this division seems too general, I shall choose the following, as more proper to include the most material cases that fall under this head, referring to others for a more full discussion of several particulars relating to them.

[They arise simply from tort or wrong, where no breach of any contract is suggested, and no forcible violence imputed to the defendant. 3 Wooddes. 167.] || And that they lie in many cases for breaches of duty arising out of contract, or *ex quasi contractu*, see Carth. 62; 2 New R. 365; 3 East, 62; 12 East, 452; 2 Marsh. 485; 3 Brod. & B. 54. ||

- (A) What Persons with respect to the Injury, may bring an Action on the Case.
- (B) Against whom such Action lies.
- (C) For what Injuries an Action on the Case will lie; and herein of those Cases where a man may be said to suffer *Damnum absque injuriâ*.
- (D) At what Time the Right of Action shall be said to have accrued.

(A) What Persons with respect to the Injury may bring an Action, &c.

- (E) Of Actions on the Case for Fraud and Deceit in Contracts, on an implied or express Warranty.
- (F) Of Actions on the Case for Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, Right or Privilege: And herein,
  1. *Where an Action on the Case will lie against Officers and Ministers of Justice.*
  2. *Where Case will lie for Torts and Injuries committed by Persons contrary to the Duty of their Trades and Callings.*
- (G) Where an Action on the Case will lie for a Nuisance, and therein of the Inconvenience of multiplying Actions.
- (H) Where an Action on the Case will lie for a Conspiracy, and oppressive Proceedings in Prosecutions and Suits at Law.
- (I) Where Case will lie though the Party injured has another Remedy.
- (K) Where Case will lie though the Wrongdoer be punishable criminally.

(A) What Persons, with respect to the Injury, may bring an Action on the Case.

If A delivers goods to B to deliver over to C, and B does not deliver them over accordingly, but converts them to his own use, either A or C may have an action against B, but both shall not have an action, but he that first begins his action shall go on with the same. (a)  $\beta$  Action on the case is the appropriate remedy for the recovery of the value of specific articles not tendered or delivered on the day stipulated. (b)  $\gamma$

(a) Bulst. 68; Hardr. 321, S. P.; and said they could not join.  $\beta$  (b) Roberts v. Beatty, 2 Penna. R. 63.  $\gamma$

If A is seised in fee of the reversion of a close, expectant upon a term for years, and B is possessed of another close adjoining thereto, between which closes there runs a rivulet, and B stops it, *per quod* the close of A is surrounded, so that the timber trees, &c. become rotten, A, in respect of the prejudice to the reversion, and the termor, in respect of the possession, and of the shade, shelter, &c., may each (a) have an action; and satisfaction given to one is no bar to the other.

3 Lev. 209; Vide 2 Roll. Abr. 55; 4 Burr. 2141, *acc.* (a) So, if A leases a house to B for years, and this is burned down through the neglect of a neighbour, A may have an action for the damage to his inheritance, and B for that to his possession. 3 Lev. 360; But see 6 Ann. c. 31, § 6, made perpetual by 10 Ann. c. 14, § 1, by which this remedy is taken away.

¶ If the tenant or a stranger do a present injury to the estate of the reversioner, the reversioner may have this action against him pending the term.¶

Provost, &c., of Queen's College, Oxford, v. Hallet, 14 East, 489. ¶ Jackson v. Pecked, 1 Maule & S. 233; Peyton v. Mayor of London, 9 Barn. & C. 725; and see 10 Barn. & C. 145; 1 Moo. & Malk. 350.¶  $\beta$  Case is the proper action for a reversioner against a stranger for cutting down trees. 9 N. H. Rep. 430; 3 N. H. Rep. 103; 8 Pick. 335; 7 Conn. 328; 2 Green, 8; but if the estate is occupied by a tenant at will, trespass or case will lie. 11 Mass. 520. In New York, however, it has been adjudged, that case is the only remedy. 1 John. 511; 3 John. 469.  $\gamma$

If a master of a ship brings an action on the case, and declares that the ship was laden with corn in such a harbour, ready to sail for Dantzic, and that the defendant entered and seized the ship, and detained her, *per quod impeditus et obstructus fuit in viagio*; this action well lies, for the master has not the property of the ship, but the owners; and he is only a particular officer, and can only recover for his particular

(A) What Persons with respect to the Injury may bring an Action, &c.

loss: yet he might have brought trespass, as a bailiff of goods may, and then as bailiff he could only have declared on his possession, which is sufficient to maintain trespass.

Salk. 10<sup>o</sup>, pl. 4; Ld. Raym. 558, Pitts and Gaince.

If a servant is cozened of his master's money, the master may have an action on the case against the cozeners.

Roll. Abr. 98; Cro. Jac. 223. So, if a surgeon, in consideration of a sum of money, undertakes to cure my servant of a hurt, and he applies unwholesome medicines thereto, on purpose to make the wound worse, by which I lose the service of my servant for a long time, I may have an action on the case against the surgeon. Roll. Abr. 98; Roll. R. 124; S. C. *adjoin.*; 2 Bulst. 332, S. C., and *quoad* the point of law, the court inclined for the plaintiff, but for default in the pleadings adjourned. And after it was ended by composition. Roll. Abr. 88. ¶ See tit. *Master and Servant*, (I) and (O).]

If a bailiff errant takes J S in execution upon a *capias ad satisfaciendum*, at the suit of J D, and after J S escapes by a rescue of himself, the sheriff may have an action upon the case against him for this escape, for he is thereby chargeable (*b*) over for this to J D, and this escape made from his bailiff was an escape from himself.

Roll. Abr. 97, 98; Cro. Eliz. 349, S. P., admitted *per cur.* (*a*) But, if such a prisoner taken by a bailiff of a franchise, escapes from the bailiff, the sheriff shall not have an action upon the case against him, because he is not chargeable over; but the bailiff only is chargeable. For this, vide Roll. Abr. 97, 98, 99; Cro. Eliz. 26, 349; Moor, 432, and tit. *Escape in Civil Cases*.

If a man gives money to his servant to carry to such a place, and he is robbed, the master cannot bring case against him, for a servant only undertakes for his diligence and fidelity, and not for the strength and security of his defence.

Vide head of *Master and Servant*, (M.)

But, if A is employed by B to sail from England to the Indies, and A covenants, that he or his servants will not thence import any *calicoes*, &c., and A retains C as his servant in this voyage, and acquaints him with the covenant, and notwithstanding C falsely and fraudulently brings thence certain *calicoes*, &c., A shall have an action against C; for though no action lies by a master for the bare breach of his command, yet, if a servant does any thing falsely and fraudulently to the damage of his master, an action will lie.

Sid. 298; Hussey and Pacey, Lev. 188; 2 Keb. 88, S. C.; Roll. Abr. 105, S. P.

[An action on the case for goods lost may be maintained against a carrier either by the consignor or consignee; and it may be brought by the former, notwithstanding a private agreement between him and the consignee, that the carriage should be paid by the latter; for the carrier is liable upon his agreement.]

Davis v. Jordan, 5 Burr. 2680; Moor v. Wilson, 1 Term R. 659. ¶ The doctrine that the action may be brought either by the consignee or the consignor seems unsound. The question is governed by the consideration in whom the property of the goods is vested; and it is now settled that if the goods were ordered to be delivered to a carrier, whether a particular carrier be named or not, they vest in the vendee by delivery to the carrier, and the action against the carrier for their loss must be in the name of the vendee. Dawes v. Peck, 8 Term R. 330; Dutton v. Solomonson, 3 Bos. & Pull. 582; and see Jacobs v. Neilson, 3 Taunt. 423. And though the consignor pay for the booking of the goods, or be liable for the carriage to the carrier, these circumstances have been held to make no difference. 8 Term R. 330; King v. Meredith, 2 Camp. 639; and see Brown v. Hodgson, 2 Camp. 36; but see *contra* the cases above referred to. 5 Burr. 2680; 1 Term R. 659, and 3 Camp. 320. But if the vendor is induced by a fraud of a swindler

## (B) Against whom such Action lies.

to deliver goods to a carrier for him, and the carrier by negligence lets him get possession of them, the vendor may sue the carrier in his own name; for no property in such case passes out of the vendor. *Duff v. Budd*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 177; 6 Moo. 469.]

## (B) Against whom such action lies.

If the servant of a taverner sells wine to another which is corrupted, an action upon the case lies against the master, (a) though he did not command the servant to sell it to any particular person. (b)

9 H. 6, 53, b; Roll. Abr. 95, S. C. β It will lie against a physician for mixing poisonous drugs with wine, causing pain and sickness, though done without malice. *Genay v. Morris*, 1 Bay. 6. It will not lie against the owner of a domestic animal for an injury committed by it, without notice that it was accustomed to do mischief. *Vrooman v. Lawyer*, 13 Johns. 339. γ (a) But no action lies against the servant. Roll. Abr. 95. So, if an attorney in an action of debt, knows of, and was a witness to, a release of the debt made before the action brought for it, yet no action lies against the attorney, for he acted only as a servant, and in the way of his calling. 1 Mod. 209, *per curiam*. Vide 2 Black. R. 869. (b) If a servant sells an unsound horse, or other merchandise in a fair, no action lies against the master, unless he commanded him to sell to a particular person. 9 H. 6, 53; Roll. Abr. 95, S. C.; Poph. 143, S. C., cited; 2 Roll. R. 6, S. C., cited. But, if by the command and covin of the master he sells to a particular person, an action lies against the master, for it is then his own sale. 9 H. 6, 53; Fitz. *Action sur le Case*, 5, S. C.; Roll. Abr. 95; Bridgm. 128, S. C. cited. *Sed qu.* In the former case, if the servant warrant a horse sound when he is unsound, and receive a sound price of the buyer, whether the master is not bound by the warranty of the servant, and liable to an action? ¶ It is now held, that if a servant is employed by his master to sell a horse, he has an implied authority to warrant it, and the master is bound by his warranty. *Alexander v. Gibson*, 2 Camp. 555; and see 5 Esp. Ca. 72; 1 Dow. P. C., 45; 3 Term R. 761; 15 East, 45, and tit. *Master and Servant*, (K.) The doctrine that a sound price given implies a warranty is now exploded. 2 East, 323.]

So, if a goldsmith makes plate, wherein he mingles dross, so that it is not according to the standard, and by his servant sells it; an action lies against the master, because it fails in the price of silver.

Vide Cro. Jac. 471; 2 Roll. R. 28, S. C.

But if A, being possessed of certain artificial and counterfeit jewels, of the value of 168*l.*, and knowing them to be such, delivers them to B his servant, commanding him to transport the said jewels into Barbary, and to sell them to the king of Barbary, or such other person as would buy them, but gives B no charge to conceal their being counterfeit; and thereupon B goes into Barbary, and knowing these jewels to be counterfeit, shows them to C for good and true jewels, and affirming to C that they were worth 810*l.*, desires C to sell them to the said king for 810*l.*, which money C pays to B, and B thereupon immediately returns to England, and pays the 810*l.* to A his master; and after the jewels being discovered to be counterfeit, C is imprisoned by the said king till he repays the 810*l.* out of his own effects; of all which matter C gives notice to A and demands satisfaction, &c., yet no action lies against A; for jewels are in themselves of an uncertain value, and B was not by A particularly directed to C, and all that was done *quoad* C was the voluntary act of the servant, for which the master is not bound to answer.

*Bridgm.* 125, 126. Southern and How, adjudged, 2 Roll. R. 5, 26, 27, S. C., adjudged. Poph. 143, S. C., adjudged, Cro. Jac. 469, S. C., and there said the court inclined against the plaintiff, principally because A did not order B to conceal their being counterfeit. ¶ But it appears from the report of this case in *Bridg.* 126, 127, and 2 Moll. 330, that the plaintiff had judgment; but in 2 Roll. R. 26, 27, it is said judgment was for the defendant.]

(B) Against whom such Action lies.

In an action on the case for a deceit, the plaintiff set forth that he bought several parcels of silk for — silk, whereas it was another kind of silk; and that the defendant, well knowing this deceit, sold them to him for — silk. On trial, upon not guilty, it appeared that there was no actual deceit in the defendant, who was the merchant; but that it was in his factor beyond sea: and the doubt was, if this deceit could charge the merchant. And Holt, C. J., was of opinion, that the merchant was answerable for the deceit of his factor, though not *criminaliter* yet *civiliter*; for seeing somebody must be a loser by this deceit, it was more reasonable that he that employs and puts a trust and confidence in the deceiver should be a loser, than a stranger; and upon this opinion the plaintiff had a verdict.

Salk. 289, pl. 25. Ruled by Holt on evidence at *nisi prius*; but for this *vide tit. Merchant and Merchandise*.

If A brings case against the master of a stage-coach, on the custom of the realm, for a trunk lost by his negligence, &c., and on evidence it appears that the trunk was delivered to the servant who drove the coach, who promised to take care of it, and that the trunk was lost out of his possession; the action does not lie against the master, for a stage-coachman is not within the custom as a carrier is, (a) unless he take a distinct price for the carriage of goods as well as persons; and though money be given the driver, yet that is a gratuity, and cannot bring the master within the custom; for no master is chargeable with the acts of his servant, but when he acts in execution of the authority given by his master, and then the act of the servant is the act of the master.

Salk. 282, pl. 11. Ruled by Holt at *nisi prius*, and plaintiff nonsuit. ¶ But it seems, in such case, an action will lie against the master. Williams v. Cranston, 2 Stark. 84; and it will not lie against the coachman unless he stipulate for a reward to be paid to himself. Ib. ¶ Case is the property remedy for the act of his servant, whenever the master is liable, unless the master order the act. 17 Mass. 246; 1 Pick. 66; 8 Wend. 474; vide 6 Har. & John. 230; 2 Dana, 378. But the acts of a sheriff's deputy are considered as his own. 1 Mass. 530. *g* (a) That if a carrier's porter receives goods, the carrier shall be liable. Comb. 118, *per* Dolben, J. ¶ See Cavenagh v. Such, 1 Price, 328. ¶

{ The master of a ship is not liable if his vessel, through negligence, runs foul of another, while she is under the charge of a pilot, the master not being on board at the time. The pilot, while on board, has the absolute and exclusive control of the ship, and must be considered as master *pro hac vice*, and is liable. The owners also are responsible for the damages. }

{ 1 John. Rep. 305; Snell v. Rich, Peake, N. P. 107; Stort v. Clements, 4 Dall. 206; Bussy v. Donaldson, 5 Bos. & Pull. 182; Fletcher v. Braddick. Ib. 446; Huggett v. Montgomery. *Quere* whether the master would have been liable if on board at the time. 1 John. Rep. 357; 6 Term, 411. }

¶ On the trial of an action on the case for not delivering, according to contract, certain goods of the plaintiff at Stockwith, which were shipped on board the defendant's vessel at Hull, it appeared that the defendant's vessel, trading from Hull to Gainsborough, took on board some goods belonging to the plaintiff, which were to be delivered at Stockwith; the vessel went safe as far as Stockwith, and there delivered part of the cargo; but the master of the vessel, finding it inconvenient to deliver the rest there, proceeded on the voyage, and the vessel sunk before her arrival at Gainsborough. It was objected, that in this form of action, an action on the contract for not safely carrying and delivering the goods at

## (B) Against whom such Action lies.

Stockwith, the defendants were not liable; as the non-delivery of the goods there was owing to the misconduct of the master of the vessel; and that, if they were liable at all, the action should have been for the tort. But it was holden, that though the loss happened in consequence of the misconduct of the defendant's servant, the superiors (the defendants) are answerable for it in this action; that the defendants are answerable for the conduct of their servant in those things which respect his duty under them, (a) although not for his conduct in those things which do not respect his duty under them.

*Ellis v. Turner*, 8 Term R. 531. (a) In all cases where the servant is acting within the scope of his employment, the master is liable to answer for any damage consequential from the unskillfulness or negligence of the servant therein. *Morley v. Gaisford*, 2 H. Black. 423; *McManus v. Crickett*, 1 East, 166; *Ogle v. Barnes*, 8 Term R. 188; *Stone v. Cartwright*, 6 Term R. 411; *Bush v. Steinman*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 404; *Croft v. Alison*, 4 Barn. & A. 590; *Laugher v. Pointer*, 5 Barn. & C. 547; and see tit. *Master and Servant*, (K.) and tit. *Carriers*.

Where a vessel was run down by a sloop of war during the watch of the lieutenant, who was upon deck, and had the actual management and direction of the steering and navigating of the sloop at the time, and when the captain was not upon deck, nor called by his duty to be there; it was adjudged that the captain was not answerable for the damage.||

*Nicholson v. Mounsey*, 15 East, 384; and see 4 Maule & S. 86, and tit. *Master and servant*, (K.) § Vide *Case v. Mark*, 2 Hamm. 169; *Gates v. Miles*, 3 Conn. 64. §

If two are constituted postmasters-general, by letters patent, pursuant to the statute 12 Car. 2, c. 35, and in the patent there is a power to make deputies, and appoint servants at their will and pleasure, and to take security of them in the name and to the use of the king, and that they, the postmasters-general, shall obey such orders as from time to time shall come from the king; and as to the revenue, shall obey the orders of the treasury; and it is further granted to them that they shall not be chargeable for their officers, but only for their own voluntary faults and misbehaviours, and this is granted with a fee of 1500*l.* per annum; and A, having exchequer bills, encloses them in a letter directed to B, at Worcester, and delivers it, at the post-office at London, into the hands of J. S., who was appointed by the postmaster-general to receive letters, and had a salary; by three judges against Holt, C. J., the postmasters-general are (b) not liable.

*Salk.* 17, pl. 8, 143; *Carth.* 487; *Lane v. Sir Robert Cotton and Sir Thomas Frankland*, 5 Mod. 455; 2 Mod. Ent. 108; *Ld. Raym.* 646; 13 Mod. 472; *Comyns*, 100. (b) Vide *Carth.* 487, S. C., with the arguments *pro* and *con.* at large; and *Salk.* 17, 18, Holt's reasons, who held, also, that J. S. was chargeable, but not as an officer, but as a wrongdoer. [The opinion of the three judges hath been confirmed in a late case of *Whitfield v. Lord Le Despencer*, in which it was decided that the postmaster was liable only for actual personal neglect or misconduct. *Cowp.* 754. And case lies against a deputy postmaster for a personal misfeasance. *Rowning v. Goodchild*, 3 Wils. 443; 3 Black. R. 906, S. C.] § See *Gidley v. Lord Palmerston*, 3 Brod. & B. 275. § See 1 Johns. R. 396. Action on the case will not lie against the representatives of a deceased postmaster, for money feloniously taken out of a letter by one of his clerks; and *quære* whether it would have lain against the postmaster in his lifetime. *Franklin v. Low*, 1 Johns. 396. A postmaster is liable for the loss of a letter delivered to him, when he has been guilty of negligence or misdemeanor, but he is not responsible if the letter has been delivered to his deputy; the deputy is liable. *Bolan v. Williamson*, 2 Bay, 551; *Maxwell v. McIlvey*, 2 Bibb. 211. §

[An action for not repairing fences, whereby a party is damified,

(C) For what Injuries an Action on the Case will lie, &c.

cannot be brought against the owner of the fee, who is not in possession, but lies only against the occupier.]

*Cheetham v. Hampson*, 4 Term R. 318.

If one slanders my title, whereby I am wrongfully disturbed in my possession, though I have a remedy against the trespassor, yet I may have an action against him that caused the disturbance.

*Alleyn*, 3, *per Hale*. ¶ *Sed vide Vicars v. Wilcocks*, 8 East, 1; 2 Bos. & Pul. 284, and Cro. Jac. 471. ¶

If I deliver my horse to a smith to shoe, and he delivers him to another smith, who pricks him, I may have an *action on the case* against him, though I did not deliver the horse to him.

Roll. Abr. 90. So, if I deliver goods to A, who delivers them to B, to keep to the use of A, and B wastes them, I may have an *action upon the case* against B, though I did not deliver them to him. Roll. Abr. 90.

[An action on the case will lie against the commissioners of the lottery, for not adjudging a prize to the person entitled to receive it.

*Schinotti v. Bumsted*, 6 Term R. 646.

It will lie against a person who receives or continues to employ the servant of another after notice, though he did not originally entice him away.]

*Blake v. Lanyon*, 6 Term R. 222. ¶ See tit. *Master and Servant*, (O.) ¶

¶ A person acting in a public function which he is compellable to execute gratuitously, using his best skill and diligence, and acting without malice, is not liable for consequential damages occasioned by his act. ¶

*Sutton v. Clarke*, 6 Taunt. 29; and see *Harman v. Tappenden*, 1 East, 555. β *Vide Riddle v. Proprietors of Locks, &c.*, 7 Mass. 169. §

(C) For what Injuries an Action on the Case will lie; and herein of those Cases wherein a Man may be said to suffer *Dammum abaque injuriâ*.

UNDER this division, various cases may be comprehended; but, as several of them fall under others, I shall here only observe, that though in some cases an injury happens to a man in his property by the neglect of another, yet, if by law he was not obliged to be more careful, no action will lie.

As, if a man finds butter, and, by his negligent keeping, it putrefies, yet no action will lie.

*Leon*. 222; *Owen*, 141.

Or, if a man finds garments, and, by negligent keeping, they are moth-eaten, no action lies.

*Cro. Eliz.* 219.

So, if a man finds goods, and loses them again; or, if he finds a horse, and gives him no sustenance, no action lies; for in these cases the law has laid no duty on the finder: for it would be too rigorous to oblige him to be charitable in behalf of a careless owner.

*Id. ibid.*

But, if he makes gain and advantage of the things he finds; as if he rides the horse, or if he abuses the things; as, by putting paper into water; or, if he kills sheep, &c., he shall answer for them.

Roll. Abr. 5; 1 *Leon*. 224; *Cro. Eliz.* 219; *Gouls*. 155; *Stile*, 261.



(C) For what Injuries an Action on the Case will lie, &c.

If A hires B to carry a load of timber from one town to another to be unloaded there, at such a place as A shall appoint, and B gives notice to A that he will bring it such a day, and requests him to appoint a place where he shall lay it, and he brings it accordingly, but A will not appoint any place where it shall be laid, so that the horses of B are kept so long in the cart, that being hot they catch cold and die; yet B shall have no action against A, for he might have taken his horses out of the cart and walked them, or put them in a stable, or if A would not have appointed a place, as soon as he came there, he might have unloaded in any convenient place, so that the injury the horses received was through his own default.

2 Lev. 196; *Virtue and Bride*, Vent. 310, S. C.; 3 Keb. 766, S. C. adjudged.

¶ The being delayed four hours by an obstruction in a highway, and the being thereby prevented from performing the same journey as many times in a day as if the obstruction had not existed, is a sufficient injury to entitle the plaintiff to sue the obstructor.

*Greasly v. Colling*, 2 Bing. 263; and see *Rose v. Miles*, 4 Maule & S. 101.

If the proximate cause of the injury to the plaintiff be his own unskillfulness or want of care, he cannot sue the defendant, though the primary cause be the defendant's wrongful act; thus, where the plaintiff was riding violently and without ordinary care, and rode against an illegal obstruction in the highway, it was held he could not maintain an action.

*Butterfield v. Forrester*, 11 East, 60; *Flower v. Adam*, 2 Taunt. 314; *β1 Cowen*, 78; 2 Hall, 151; 1 Verm. 353; 2 Pick. 621; 12 Pick. 177; 2 Chipm. 126. *g*

An action on the case will not lie against a person suing out a writ, if he neglect to countermand it after payment of the debt, unless malice be averred. Without an averment of malice, it should seem that courts will scarcely subject a party to damages for mere nonfeasance.

*Scheibel v. Fairbairn*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 388; *Page v. Whiple*, 3 East, 314; *Gibson v. Chaters*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 129; and see 1 Moo. 92; 5 Price, 1; *β vide Allison v. Rheam*, 9 S. & R. 142; *Berry v. Hamill*, 12 S. & R. 210; 3 N. H. Rep. 376. *g*

But if an execution creditor refuse to accept from the debtor who is in custody the debt and costs when tendered, and to sign an authority to the sheriff to discharge the debtor, an action on the case lies for maliciously refusing, and the refusal to sign the discharge, is evidence of malice in the absence of circumstances to rebut the presumption. ¶

*Crozer v. Pilling*, 4 Barn. & C. 25.

If it be *damnum absque injuriâ*, no action on the case lies; (a) as if a school be set up in the same town where an ancient school has been time out of mind, by which the old school receives damage, yet no action upon the case lies, because it is lawful for a man to teach where he pleases; and this is for the ease of the people.

(a) *Damnum absque injuriâ*, or *vice versâ*, will not bear an action. 6 Mod. 46, per Gould, J.; 3 Bulst. 95; 11 H. 4, 47; 22 H. 6, 14, b; Fitz. *Action sur le Case*, 28, S. C.; Bro. 42, S. C.; Noy, 184, S. C., cited Roll. Abr. 107; Mod. 69, S. P. per Twisden *arguendo*. *β* A party has no loss or remedy for a loss, or injury, arising from an arrest or attachment of property, in a civil suit, although he may have prevailed, unless the suit was malicious and without probable cause. 10 John. 106; 4 Mass. 433; 17 Mass. 190; but see 7 Mass. 130; 2 Penn. 862; 3 Hawks. 545; 1 Day, 258; 11 Pick. 527. An elector has no action against officers who presided at elections for refusing his vote, unless done maliciously. 11 John. 114; 1 N. H. Rep. 88; 11 S. & R. 35; *contra*, 7 Greenl. 411; 11 Mass. 350. *g*

(D) At what Time the Right of Action shall be said to have accrued.

So, if I retain a master in my house to instruct my children, though this be to the damage of the common master, yet no action lies.

11 H. 4, 47; Roll. Abr. 107, S. C.

So, if I have a mill, and my neighbour builds another mill upon his own ground, *per quod* the profit of my mill is diminished, yet no action lies against him; for every one (a) may lawfully erect a mill on his own ground.

Roll. Abr. 107; Hardr. 162; Brownl. 57; Noy, 184. (a) But, if I have had a mill by prescription in my own land, if another erects a new mill upon his own land, if this draws away the stream from my mill, or stops it, or makes too great a quantity of water run to my mill, by which I receive damage, so that my mill cannot grind as much as it was used to do, I shall have an *action on the case* against him. 22 H. 6, 14; Dyer, 248; Roll. Abr. 107.  $\beta$  See *Beissel v. Shall*, 4 Dall. 211; *Palmer v. Mulligan*, 3 Caines 308, 320; *Thompson v. Gregory*, 4 Johns. R. 81; *Steel v. President, Directors and Company of the Western Inland Lock Navigation*, 2 Johns. 283; *Sackrider v. Bears*, 10 Johns. 241; *Platt v. Johnson*, 15 Johns. 213; 17 Johns. 306.  $\gamma$

If a man hath a house upon his own ground by prescription, yet, if I build a house upon my own ground next adjoining, no action lies against me.

22 H. 6, 14, b; Roll. Abr. 107. But if I had a house by prescription upon my ground, another cannot erect a house upon his own ground, so near to it as to stop the light of my house. 22 H. 6, 15; 9 Co. 59; *Bland's case*, Bulst. 115; Hut. 136; Roll. Abr. 107; 2 Roll. Abr. 143; 3 Leon. 93.  $\beta$  Where one built a house on his own land within two feet of the boundary line, and seven years afterwards the owner of the adjoining land dug so deep into his own land as to endanger the house, and cause its owner to take it down, no action lies for the damage done to the house, but he is entitled to damages for the falling of the natural soil into the place so dug. *Thurston v. Hancock*, 12 Mass. 220. See *Skilding v. Whitney*, 3 Wend. 154. In an action for stopping plaintiff's lights, it is not necessary to set forth in the declaration that the house is ancient, or that plaintiff is entitled to the easement by prescription; such ancient right may be proved. *Story v. Odin*, 12 Mass. 157. If one sell a messuage having doors or windows opening into a vacant lot adjoining belonging to vendor, without reserving a right to build or obstruct, neither owner nor his grantee of the lot can lawfully stop them. *Ib.*  $\gamma$

If I have 100 acres of pasture in a town, and before this time no man hath ever had any pasture within the same town, and those of the town have used to agist their cattle in my pasture, and another that has freehold within the town, converts his arable land into pasture, so that those of the town agist their cattle there, *per quod* this is a damage to me, yet I cannot have any remedy against him; for it is lawful for him to make the best advantage he can of his own land.

22 H. 6, 14; Noy, 184; Roll. Abr. 107.

[If I sustain an injury by the act of commissioners appointed by an act of parliament, without any excess of their jurisdiction, no action lies either against the commissioners or the persons acting under them.]

Governor, &c., of the British Cast Plate-glass Manufactory v. Meredith, 4 Term R. 794.  $\parallel$  See *Harris v. Baker*, 4 Maule & S. 27; *Hall v. Smith*, 2 Bing. 156; *Boulton v. Crowther*, 2 Barn. & C. 703; and see *Jones v. Bird*, 5 Barn. & A. 837.  $\parallel$  2 Johns. R. 284.  $\gamma$

(D) At what Time the Right of Action shall be said to have accrued.

If A sells sheep to B, affirming them to be his own, whereas they belong to C, B may have an action against A for his deceit, before C hath seized the sheep, or interrupted him; because they are things transitory, and therefore the action lies before interruption: for if he

## (E) Actions on the Case for Fraud and Deceit.

should stay till C interrupted him, he may be dead before or other disadvantage may happen.

Roll. Abr. 98; Cro. Jac. 474, S. C.; 3 Term R. 57

If A recovers in debt against B, and thereupon a *capias ad satisfaciendum* is directed to C, the sheriff of N, to take B in execution, which is accordingly done, and after B rescues himself, *per quod* C becomes liable to answer for the debt; now C may have an action against B before A sues C; for the rescue and escape was a wrong to C, and he is always chargeable to A for it; and if C must stay till sued by A, B may die in the interim, or fly his country.

Cro. Eliz. 53, adjudged; Ib. 123, S. P. adjudged.

A brings an action against B, in which C is attorney for A, and after verdict for A, C enters judgment before the rules (according to the course of the court) are out, *per quod* B is prevented from moving an arrest of judgment, and whether B may have an action against C was doubted; and Twisden thought it hard the attorney should be sued after the judgment is set aside. But *note*, it does not appear in the case, as reported by Raymond, otherwise than from what Twisden said, that the judgment was set aside before the action brought.

Raym. 194; Goodyear and Banks, 2 Keb. 688, S. C. adjourn; 2 Keb. 716, S. C. adjourn, it appearing that the judgment was set aside before B brought his action.—An action brought against the plaintiff's attorney, for entering judgment against the defendant, when the court ordered a *non pros*. Hut. 125, and yet it appears the judgment was set aside before the action brought.

If a man forges a bond in my name, it is possible I may be damnified by it, but till it be put in suit against me I cannot bring an action against the forger.

Hob. 267; 6 Mod. 46; S. C. cited, where by the plaintiff's own showing he had no right of action at the time of bringing it. Vide Carth. 113, and tit. *Error*.

¶ The cause of action accrues at the time when the tortious act is done by the defendant, so that the statute of limitations then begins to run, although the plaintiff may not in fact know of the act till long after; unless indeed the defendant is guilty of fraud in concealing the act from the plaintiff's knowledge, in which case the cause of action would seem to be complete only on the plaintiff's knowledge. Where an act is done not in itself tortious, and some time after consequential damage arises to the plaintiff from it, the cause of action does not accrue (*a*) till the damage happens.¶

Glanv. v. George, 5 Barn. & C. 149; and see Short v. M'Carthy, 3 Barn. & A. 626; Brown v. Howard, 2 Bro. & B. 73; and see 3 Barn. & A. 288. (*a*) Roberts v. Read, 16 East, 215; Gillon v. Boddington, 1 R. & Moo. 161; and see 3 Barn. & A. 448.

## (E) Of Actions on the Case for Fraud and Deceit in Contracts on an express or implied Warranty.

## 1. On an implied Warranty in Law.

If there be a communication between A and B for the buying of certain sheep, and B, the vendor, (*a*) says they are his own sheep, when in truth they are the sheep of another; whereupon A buys them of B, though B made not any express warranty of the sheep, yet an *action upon the case*, in nature of deceit, lies against him.

## (E) Actions on the Case for Fraud and Deceit.

Roll. Abr. 90; Cro. Jac. 474, S. C.; 4 B. & C. 108; 2 East, 314. (a) In an action for fraudulently selling to the plaintiff a horse that was not the defendant's own horse, the plaintiff must prove that the defendant knew him not to be his own horse. Allen, 91; Keb. 523; but, *quære*; et vide Carth. 90, and Salk. 210; that the having possession of any personal chattel, and affirming it to be his, amounts to warranty; and an action lies on the affirmation. Per Holt, C. J. See *acc.* 3 Term R. 37.  $\beta$  The doctrine of implied warranty does not apply to lands. Pollard v. Lyman, 1 Day, 156.g

|| The law raises an implied promise on the part of a sheriff selling goods seized in execution, that he does not know that he has no title to the goods.||

Peto v. Blades, 5 Taunt. 657.  $\beta$  But see Saunders v. Pate, 4 Rand. 8.g

So, if the vendor affirms that the goods are the goods of a stranger, his friend, and that he had an authority from him to sell them, and thereupon B buys them, when in truth they are the goods of another; yet, if he sold them fraudulently and falsely, upon this pretence of authority, though he did not warrant them, and though it is not averred that he sold them, knowing them to be the goods of a stranger, yet B shall have an *action upon the case* for this deceit.

Roll. Abr. 91.

In an *action upon the case* by A against B, if the plaintiff declares that the defendant craftily intended, &c., and offering to sell a gelding to the plaintiff, affirmed that he brought up that gelding from a colt, and that the said gelding was then his own, which the plaintiff believing, afterwards, that is to say, upon the same day and year, and at the place aforesaid, did buy the said gelding, &c., the action lies upon this declaration, though there was no warranty upon the sale; for this was an apparent deceit, contrary to his own knowledge; and though it is not averred that he sold the gelding at the same time when he affirmed he bred him up from a colt, but that the plaintiff *postea* the same day and place bought him, giving credit thereunto, this shall be intended immediately after the speaking of the words; for all the words could not be spoken together.

Roll. Abr. 91; Stile, 310, S. C.; Keb. 523, S. C. cited.  $\beta$  A warranty that a negro was born a slave is not broken by the fact that the negro claimed her freedom under the laws of another state against the importation of slaves; nor is a warranty against all persons claiming her as a slave broken by such claim, though known to the warrantor. Davis v. Sandford, Litt. Sel. Cas. 206.g

So in *case*, in which the plaintiff declared, that there being a *colloquium* between him and the defendant, concerning the buying and selling of two oxen, which the defendant then had in his possession, that he (the defendant) *attunc et ibidem falsè et malitiose affirmabat*, that these oxen were his; to which the plaintiff giving credit, bought them of the defendant for so much money; when in truth the said oxen were the proper goods of J S, and that the said J S *postea*, &c., lawfully recovered the said oxen from the plaintiff, &c., it was holden after verdict, that the action lay on the bare affirmation, without an express warranty; and though objected, that it was not set forth that he (a) *sciens* that the oxen were the oxen of J S, nor that he did it *deceptivè*.

Carth. 90; Crosse v. Gardner, 3 Mod. 261, S. C.; Comb. 142, S. C.; Show. 68, S. C. (a) *Falsè et fraudulenter vendidit*, &c., after verdict, imports that it was *sciens*, and supplies the want thereof. Stile, 310; 3 Keb. 607; vide Keb. 309.—So, *sciens*, &c., implies that it was *fraudulenter*. Sid. 146.—So where the plaintiff declares *quod improvidè et incautè abque consideratione inaptitudinis loci*, he drove his horses over the plaintiff; though not said *sciens* that they were unruly. 2 Lev. 172.

## (E) Actions on the Case for Fraud and Deceit.

So, where the plaintiff declared, that the defendant being possessed of a certain lottery-ticket, sold it to him, affirming it to be his own, whereas in truth it was not his, but another's; defendant pleaded, he bought it *bonâ fide*, and so sold it: on demurrer, Holt, Ch. Just., held, where one having possession of any personal chattel, sells it, the bare affirming it to be his, amounts to a warranty, and an action lies on the affirmation; for his having possession is a colour of title, and perhaps no other title can be made out; *aliter*, where the seller is out of possession; for there may be room to question the seller's title, and *caveat emptor* in such case to have either an express warranty, or a good title: so it is in the case of lands, whether the seller be in or out of possession; for the seller cannot have them without a title, and the buyer is at his peril to see to it.

Salk. 210, pl. 2, *Medina v. Stoughton*, for selling false bills of credit. [This case is reported by Ld. Raymond, 593; and the distinction here made between the seller being in possession and out of possession is not mentioned by him. See Mr. J. Buller's observations upon it, 3 Term R. 58.] Vide Stile, 343, 346; Cro. Jac. 197.

If the plaintiff declares, that whereas Queen Elizabeth was seised in fee of the advowson of the *vicarage* of S, whereto the tithes in S did belong, and that the defendant, upon the 9th of June, did affirm himself to be lawful incumbent thereof, and that he had right to the tithes from the death of J N, and after, upon the sixteenth of June, the plaintiff having a communication with the defendant about his buying of the defendant the said tithes till Michaelmas following, the defendant *ad tunc sciens* that he had no right thereto, (the defendant not having been instituted, &c.,) *yet falsè et deceptivè* sold them to the plaintiff for 30*l.*, and alleges *in factò*, that J N was after presented, &c., and took the tithes, &c., the action does not lie; for there was no warranty that the plaintiff should enjoy them; and this affirmation also was in time precedent to the sale.

Cro. Jac. 196, *Rolwell and Vaughan*; Moor, 467, S. C.

So, if the plaintiff declares, that upon a communication between the plaintiff and the defendant, for the purchase of a certain term of years, which the defendant then had in certain lands, the defendant *asseruit* to the plaintiff, that the said term was worth 150*l.* to be sold; to which the said plaintiff *fidem adhibens* did give the defendant 150*l.* for the same, and that after, the plaintiff offering the said term to sale, could not get so much for the same; the action does not lie; for here was only a naked affirmation of the defendant, that the term was worth so much; and it was the plaintiff's folly to believe him.

Yelv. 20, *Harvey and Young*. See 3 Term R. 57.

But if, on a treaty for the purchase of a house, the defendant affirms the rent to be 30*l.* per annum, whereas in truth it is but 20*l.*, and thereby the plaintiff is induced to give so much more than the house is worth, the action lies; (a) for the value of the rent is matter that lies in the private knowledge of the landlord and tenant; and if they affirm the rent to be more than it is, the purchaser is cheated, and ought to have a remedy for it. (b)

Salk. 211, pl. 3, *Risney and Selbey*; Ld. Raym. 1118, S. C. (a) Lev. 102; Sid. 146; Keb. 510, 519, 522, S. P., resolved. (b) But if A, possessed of a term of years, offers to sell it to B, and says that a stranger would have given him 20*l.* for this term, by which means B buys it, though in truth A was never offered 20*l.*, no action on the

(E) Actions on the Case for Fraud. (*Warranty.*)

case lies, though B is hereby deceived in the value. Roll. Abr. 91, 101; Sid. 146, S. P.  $\beta$  Action will not lie against vendor of land for false and fraudulent representations of its *quality* and *situation*. It is enough for vendor that he does not conceal the knowledge of *secret* defects, nor give a warranty. *Sherwood v. Salmon*, 2 Day, 128. It lies for selling land which has no existence. *Wardell v. Fordick*, 13 Johns. 325. So, where one purchases under a false representation of a privilege being annexed to the land. *Monell v. Colden*, 13 Johns. 395. See 1 Coxe, 235.  $\gamma$

|| Where an action is brought for a false representation by defendant knowingly made, and by which the plaintiff has sustained damage, it is not necessary to show that the defendant *intended* to injure the plaintiff. ||

*Foster v. Charles*, 7 Bing. 105.

$\beta$  It is a general rule, that in sales of provisions there is an implied warranty that they are wholesome; but this rule applies only to sales for consumption, where a prejudice ensues, and not to sales by the quantity to merchandise.

*Jones v. Murray*, 3 Monr. 84.  $\gamma$

## 2. Where Case will lie for a Fraud on an express Warranty.

If A, being a goldsmith, and having skill in jewels and precious stones, hath a stone which he affirms to be a Bezoar-stone, and sells it to B for 100*l.*, when in fact it was no Bezoar-stone, no action lies against A; for every one in selling his wares will affirm that his goods are good, or that the horse which he sells is sound; and yet if he does not warrant them so, (a) if false, no action lies. (b)

Cro. Jac. 4. Adjudged between Chandler and Lopus upon a writ of error in *cam. acco.* and the first judgment reversed accordingly by all the justices and barons, cont. Anderson. Vide Dyer, 75, in margin S. C. cited, as adjudged in B. R., and they said, that the opinion of Popham was, that if I have any commodity which is corrupt, and knowing it to be so, sell it for good, and affirm it to be so, an action lies for this deceit; but though it be corrupted, if I know it not, though I affirm it to be good, yet no action lies, unless I warrant it to be so. Cro. Jac. 469, S. C. cited, as adjudged in B. R. 2 Roll. Rep. 5, S. C. cited, and said that the judgment was reversed, because it was not pleaded that he knew it to be false at the time of the sale. || So *Springwell v. Allen*, Aleyn, 91; *Paget v. Wilkinson*, Tr. 8 W. 3. 2 East, 448, in not., and *Dowding v. Mortimer*, Ib. 453, in not. (a) If, therefore, he warrants them in an action on the case for a breach of that warranty, the *scienter* need not be charged, nor if charged need it be proved. *Williamson v. Allison*, 2 East, 446; *Loft*, 146. || (b) An affirmation at the time of a sale is a warranty, provided it appear in evidence to have been so intended. 3 Term R. 57, *supra*, (E.) || 2 Cain. 56. In every sale of a personal chattel, there is an implied warranty as to the *title* of the seller, but not as to the *quantity* of the thing sold. For defects in the latter, the seller is not answerable without an express warranty or fraud. There must not only be a false affirmation respecting it, but it must be made with a knowledge of its falsehood. A full price does not imply a warranty. 2 East, 314, *Parkinson v. Lee*; Ib. 446, *Williamson v. Allison*; 2 Cain. 48, *Seixas v. Woods*; Ib. 191; 1 John. Rep. 96, *Snell v. Moses*; Ib. 129, *Perry v. Aaron*; Ib. 274, *Defreeze v. Trumper*; Ib. 453, *Bayard v. Malcolm*; 2 John. Rep. 550, S. C. in error; *Peake, N. P.* 123, *Dunlop v. Waugh*; 2 Dall. 91, *Boyd v. Bopst*, *contra* *Taylor*, 17 Bay. 324. || As to implied warranties of the quality of goods, &c., sold, see *Parkinson v. Lee*, 2 East, 314; *Gray v. Cox*, 4 Barn. & C. 108; *Laing v. Fidgeon*, 6 Taunt. 108; 4 Camp. 169, 144; *Jones v. Bright*, 5 Bing. 533. ||  $\beta$  Fraud is a question of fact for the jury. *Ward v. Center*, 3 Johns. R. 271.  $\gamma$

|| It has been held that the setting the name of an old master against a picture in a sale or catalogue is no warranty, but merely a representation of the seller's opinion.

*Jendwine v. Slade*, 2 Esp. Ca. 572.  $\beta$  For the distinction between an express warranty and a representation, see *Callaghan v. Atlantic Ins. Co.*, 1 Edw. R. 64.  $\gamma$

(E) Actions on the Case for Fraud. (*Warranty.*)

But if the agent of the vendor of a picture, knowing the vendee labours under a delusion with respect to a picture, which materially influences his judgment, permits him to make the purchase without removing the delusion, the sale is void.||

*Hall v. Gray*, 1 Stark. 434.  $\beta$  Though the seller is answerable to the buyer that the article shall be in specie the thing for which it is sold, yet if there be only a partial adulteration, which does not destroy the distinctive character of the thing, the buyer is bound by the bargain. And in doubtful cases, perhaps the test is, that the article is merchantable under the name it was sold for. *Jennings v. Gratz*, 3 Rawle, 168. In all sales of goods, there is an implied warranty that the article delivered shall correspond in *specie* with the commodity sold, unless the purchaser has assumed the risk of the quality and *kind*. A sale of blue paint amounts to a warranty that the article shall in fact be blue paint, and not a different article. *Borrekens v. Bevan*, 3 Rawle, 23. See *Swett v. Holgate*, 20 Johns. 196. $\gamma$

If a man sells a tun of wine, (a) and warrants it to be sound, and not corrupted, if it be corrupted, an *action upon the case* lies.

11 H. 6, 18; F. N. B. 94, S. P.; Poph. 143, S. P. cited. A sells sheep, and warrants that they are sound, and shall continue so for a year after; this is good, and shall bind him. || See *Joliffe v. Bendell*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 136.|| Vide *Danv. Abr.* 96, 188. (a) This action lies, though he hath not paid for it; for the other may have debt for his money. Bro. *Guaranty*, 59.  $\beta$  So for selling unsound provisions. *Van Braeklin v. Tonda*, 12 Johns. 468; *Jones v. Murray*, 3 Monr. 84. $\gamma$

So, if a man sells a horse, (b) and warrants him to be sound of his wind and limbs, (c) if he be not, an *action upon the case* lies.

(b) 11 H. 6, 18; 1 Roll. Abr. 96, S. C. (c) But without such warranty no action lies. 20 H. 6, 35; F. N. B. 94, S. P.; *Bridg.* 127, S. P.; *Roll. Abr.* 90, S. P. [If sold at the price of a sound horse, case in the nature of deceit would lie. *Delancey v. Dynebeck*, sittings after Easter term, 1789, *coram* Lord Kenyon. See, too, 3 Wooddes. 199.] || But a sound price given does not raise an implied warranty. 2 East, 322; *Douglas*, 20.||

|| If the seller sell the horse as of the age stated in a written pedigree, this is a warranty, though the seller declare he knows nothing of the horse except what he has learned from the pedigree.||

*Dunlop v. Wangh*, Peake Ca. 123.

If a man, knowing his horse to be lame and foundered, offers him to me to buy, and warrants him to be sound, &c., relying upon which I buy him, by which I am deceived; though the warranty here was before the sale, yet because this was the cause of the sale, an *action upon the case* lies thereupon. (d)

*Roll. Abr.* 96. (d) But *quære*, for it is a general rule that the warranty must be made at the time of the sale. Vide *Cro. Jac.* 4, 196, 197, 630; nor can it be made after; per *Bridgman*, 127; *Godb.* 31. Vide *Salk.* 211, pl. 4. [Where a treaty for the sale of a commodity had been entirely broken off, a warranty made at the time of such sale was holden not to extend to a subsequent sale of the same commodity at a reduced price. *Anon. Stra.* 414.]  $\beta$  See 1 Johns. R. 414, 503. $\gamma$

If A sells a horse to B, and warrants him to be sound of wind and limb, and clean of legs, whereas he well knows that he is shoulder-pitched, and has splints upon his legs, an action lies against him upon this warranty; (e) for these imperfections are not subject to the view of an unskilful person.

*Roll. Abr.* 97, adjudged; 2 Roll. R. 188, S. C. adjudged. (e) But *quære* of the warranty of a horse that is blind. 2 Roll. R. 5; *Bridg.* 128. Diversity where he has no eye, and where of a counterfeit, false, and bright eye; and vide *Cro. Jac.* 387; 3 Bulst. 95; 3 Keb. 101; Bro. *Deceit*, 29; *Fitz. Deceit*, 23; F. N. B. 94, note (c). 2 Wooddes. 415. || See *Liddard v. Kaim*, 2 Bing. 183; 9 Moo. 356.||  $\beta$  An express war-

(E) Actions on the Case for Fraud. (*Warranty.*)

warranty against a visible defect is not binding. 2 Cain. 202; Schuyler v. Russ, 10 Ves. Jr., 507. *g*

The plaintiff declared, that the defendant sold him a horse such a day and place, *et adtunc et ibidem warrantizavit equum prædict. to be sound wind and limb*, whereupon he paid his money, and avers the horse had but one eye, &c., on plea *non warrantizavit*, the plaintiff had a verdict: and it was objected in arrest of judgment, 1. That the want of an eye is a visible thing, whereas the warranty extends only to secret infirmities; but to this it was answered and resolved by the court, that this might be so, and must be found to be so, since the jury have found that the defendant did warrant. 2. As the warranty is here set forth, it might be at a time after the sale, whereas it ought to be part of the very contract; and therefore it is always alleged *warrantizando vendidit; sed non allocatur*; for the payment was afterwards, and it was that which completed the bargain, which was imperfect without it.

Salk. 211, pl. 4, *Butterfield v. Burroughs*.

[If there be an express warranty, not respecting the soundness of horses merely, but some distinct matter, as their age, and it be a condition of sale, that the horses, if conceived to be unsound, shall be returned in a limited time, an action may be maintained by the buyer if the horses are not of the age they are warranted to be, though they are not returned till after such time has elapsed; for the condition of sale applies only to the unsoundness; nor does the buyer lose his remedy, though, upon the seller's refusing to take them back, he sells them again to a third person. (*a*)

*Buchanan v. Parnshaw*, 2 Term R. 745. [(*a*) See *Poulton v. Lattimore*, 9 Barn. & C. 259.]

Although on the sale of a horse there is an *express* warranty by the seller, that the horse is sound, free from vice, &c., yet, if it is accompanied with an undertaking on the part of the seller to take the horse again, and pay back the purchase-money, if, *on trial*, he shall be found to have any of the defects mentioned in the warranty; the buyer must return the horse as soon as he discovers any of those defects, else he cannot maintain an action upon the warranty. For the term *trial*, in such case, means a *reasonable* trial.

*Adam v. Richards*, 2 H. Black. 573. *g* In an action of deceit for selling an unsound horse, the declaration should aver, either that the seller falsely and fraudulently represented the horse sound, or that he knew him to be unsound, and represented him sound. *Baldwin v. West, Hardin*, 50. *Contra, Waters v. Mattingly, Hardin*, 51, *note*. Where there is not an express warranty, but only an affirmation of soundness at the time of sale, the declaration should aver the seller knew of the unsoundness. *Smith v. Miller*, 2 Bibb. 616. *g*

It has been determined by the Court of Common Pleas, that the seller of an unsound horse warranted sound, if it can be clearly proved that the horse was unsound at the time of the sale, is liable to an action on the warranty, without notice or return.]

*Fielder v. Starkin*, 1 H. Black. R. 17. [See *Curtis v. Hannay*, 3 Esp. 82; *Poulton v. Lattimore*, 9 Barn. & C. 259.]

[A temporary lameness, which renders a horse less fit for service, is a breach of warranty of soundness.

*Elton v. Brogden*, 4 Camp. 281; *sed vide* 2 Esp. Ca. 573.



## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &c.

Roaring is unsoundness, if it is shown to proceed from some disease or organic defect.

*Basset v. Collis*, 2 Camp. 523; *Onslow v. Eames*, 2 Stark. 81.

A nerved horse is unsound.

*Best v. Osborne*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 290.

Crib-biting is not a breach of a general warranty of soundness.

*Brennenburgh v. Haycock*, Holt Ca. 630.

A cough, unless proved to be of a temporary nature, is unsoundness.

*Shillitoe v. Claridge*, 2 Chitt. R. 425; and see *ib.* 416.

If a horse is sold with a warranty that he is a good drawer, and pulls quiet in harness, both parts of the warranty must be shown by the seller to be true.

*Coltberd v. Puncheon*, 2 Dow. & Ryan, 10.

A warranty as follows, "To be sold, a black gelding, five years old, has been continually driven in the plough, warranted," applies to nothing more than soundness, and not to having been driven continually in the plough.

*Richardson v. Brown*, 1 Bing. 344.

Where a horse is sold with a warranty of soundness, but there is a misrepresentation at the sale as to the place from whence the horse came, if the warranty is complied with, the misrepresentation will not vitiate the sale.

*Geddes v. Pennington*, 5 Dow. & R. 164.

Upon the breach of a warranty of a horse, the measure of damages, if the horse is returned, is the price paid for him; if the horse is not returned, the measure of damages is the difference between the real value and the price paid. If the horse is not tendered to the defendant, the plaintiff can recover nothing for the expense of his keep.

*Caswell v. Coare*, 1 Taunt. 566; 2 Camp. 82.

Where two persons severally employed a dealer to sell their horses, and he sold them for an entire price, and warranted them sound, it was held that the purchaser could not sever the contract, and bring an action on the warranty against one of the sellers, in respect of the unsoundness of his horse.

*Symonds v. Carr*, 1 Camp. 361.

Where the seller warranted a horse sound, and in a conversation subsequently said, that if the horse were unsound, (which he denied,) he would take it again, and return the money; it was held that this was no abandonment of the original contract, and the vendee's remedy was upon the warranty.||

*Payne v. Whale*, 7 East, 274.

## (F) Of Actions on the Case for Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, Right, or Privilege.

IF A rides an unruly horse in Lincoln's Inn Fields, (being a place much frequented by the king's subjects, and unfit for such purpose,) to break and tame him, and the horse breaks from A, and runs over B, and grievously hurts him, &c., B shall have an action against A: for though the mischief was done against the will of A, yet, since it was his fault

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

to bring a wild horse into such a place, where mischief probably might ensue, A must answer for the consequence of so ill an act.

Vent. 295; 2 Lev. 172; 3 Keb. 650, S. C., and several cases cited of actions brought for injuries done to a man's person by wild and ungovernable animals. An action for keeping a mad bull which gored the plaintiff, &c. Lutw. 90. [But, in such case, it must be alleged in the declaration, that the defendant *knew* that the bull was mad. Ib. In all cases where the mischief is done by animals *mansuetæ naturæ*, the owner must be shown to have had notice of their viciousness before he can be charged, and such notice must be set out in the declaration; but, as to animals *feræ naturæ*, the person who keeps them is liable for any damage they may do, *without notice*. Ld. Raym. 606, 1583; 2 Salk. 662.] ¶ If the plaintiff allege in his declaration that the defendant *knowingly* kept a dog accustomed to bite sheep or to bite mankind, this allegation must be strictly proved; but it seems that the declaration would be good if it alleged generally that the defendant negligently kept a dog of a ferocious and savage disposition. Judge v. Cox, 1 Stark, 286; Hartley v. Halliwell, 2 Stark. 212. ¶ The owner must have notice that the animal was accustomed to do mischief. Vrooman v. Lawyer, 13 Johns. 339. See 10 John. 365; 8 S. & R. 571; 9 John. 233.g

So, if a man lays logs of wood cross a highway, though a person may with care ride safely by, (a) yet if by means thereof my horse stumbles, and thereby I am wounded or hurt, I shall have *action on the case*.

Roll. Abr. 86. ¶ (a) If there be a want of ordinary care, in such case the action will not lie. Butterfield v. Forrester, 11 East, 60. Though the primary cause of the damage may be the misfeasance of the defendant, yet if the proximate cause be the plaintiff's unskillfulness, he cannot recover. Flower v. Adam, 2 Taunt. 314.j

For an injury accruing to a man in his (b) real estate of freehold or inheritance, case will lie; as if A levies a fine, suffers a recovery, acknowledges a judgment, recognisances, statute merchant, or staple, in my name, I may have an action.

Roll. Abr. 100. (b) If my feoffees in trust for me refuses to execute the trust, I have no remedy but in chancery; but if he enfeoffs another, an *action on the case* lies. Roll. Abr. 106; 2 Vent. 27. So, if the officer refuses to enrol a bargain and sale. Sid. 209; 2 Bulst. 336.

If a parishioner sets out his tithes of hay duly, and requires the parson to carry them off his land, but he does not carry them off in a convenient time, *per quod* the grass where the hay lies is impaired by the hay's lying upon it, an *action upon the case* lies against the parson.

Roll. Abr. 109; 3 Burr. 1891. ¶ See Williams v. Ladner, 8 Term R. 72, and tit. *Tithes*, (G g.) ¶ [The parson is not obliged to take tithe of grass the day it is cut, but may let it lie there long enough to make it into hay. Stra. 245.]

If a man who ought to enclose against my land does not enclose, *per quod* the cattle of his tenants enter into my land and do damage to me, I may have an *action on the case* against him. (c)

Roll. Abr. 105. (c) Or the cattle of any other person. [The action can be brought only against the tenant in possession. 4 Term R. 318. *Supra*, (B.)] ¶ Unless it can be shown that the landlord is actually bound to repair. Payne v. Rogers, 2 H. Black. 350; and see 4 Taunt. 649. A person who has suffered loss in consequence of the decay of sea walls, which a corporation is directed to repair under a grant from the crown, may sue the corporation for damages. Henly v. Mayor, &c., of Lyme, 5 Bing. 91.l

{ If a canal company neglect to keep the banks of the canal in repair, so that the water leaks through, and overflows and injures the adjoining land, this action lies against them. The law necessarily imposes on

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

them the duty of keeping the canal in repair, and they must answer for the damage occasioned by their neglect or omission.}

{9 John. Rep. 283, *Steele v. Western Lock Navigation Company.*}

|| If A sends his horse to B for the night, and B turns it out after dark into his field, separated from a field of C by a fence which C is bound to repair, and the horse, from the bad state of the fence, falls from one field into the other and is killed, B may maintain an action against C, and recover the value of the horse, and this although B is a gratuitous bailee.||

*Rooth v. Wilson*, 1 Barn. & A. 59.

If A, being a mason and using to sell stones, is possessed of a certain stone-pit, and B, intending to discredit it, and deprive him of the profit of the said mine, imposes so great threats upon his workmen, and disturbs all comers, threatening to maim and vex them with suits if they buy any stones, so that some desist from working and others from buying, &c., A shall have an *action upon the case* against B, for the profit of his mine is thereby impaired.

*Cro. Jac.* 557; *Roll. R.* 162, S. C.

If a man menaces my tenants at will of life and member, *per quod* they depart from their tenures, (a) an *action upon the case* lies against him.

*Roll. Abr.* 107, 108. (a) But the threatening, without their departure, is no cause of action. *Roll. Abr.* 108. Where a copyholder may have case against his lord for cutting the tops of trees, for not admitting on a surrender, or for not holding a court, vide head of *Copyhold*.

|| If a man discharges guns near my decoy-pond with design to damnify me by frightening away the wild fowl resorting thereto, and the wild fowl are thereby frightened away, and I am damnified, an *action on the case* lies against him.

*Keeble v. Hickersgill*, 11 East, 571. β The discharge of a gun by an individual, by which a horse is frightened, and the owner or bailee is injured, will subject him to an *action on the case*, although there was no intention, or reasonable ground of apprehension, of causing the fright. Trespass would be the proper form of action if such intention had existed. *Cole v. Fisher*, 11 Mass. 137. γ

It is to be observed that wild fowl are protected by statute 25 H. 8, c. 11, and are a known article of food; but an action does not lie for discharging guns near the plaintiff's rookery, and thereby disturbing the rooks, for they are birds *feræ naturæ*, of destructive habits, and not protected by any act of parliament, and the plaintiff can have no property in them.||

*Hannam v. Mockett*, 2 Barn. & C. 934.

If a commoner, who hath a right to common by grant or prescription, be disturbed by the lord or a stranger in the enjoyment, he may have an *action on the case*.

But for this vide head of *Common*, and *Danv.* 174; 4 *Mod.* 175; 6 *Mod.* 19; *Ld. Raym.* 1225; *Salk.* 170, pl. 3, 364, pl. 5; *Skin.* 214; *Lutw.* 74, 101.

[If a man has a private way over the land of another, and is obstructed in the enjoyment of it, this action lies, whether he claim it by express reservation in any modern deed, by grant, by prescription, or by operation of law. This easement may be obstructed in an actionable manner, not only by stopping up the way or passage, but by ploughing up the

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

land over which the road lies. It is sufficient as against a wrongdoer, (a) for the declaration to allege generally that the plaintiff was lawfully possessed of a certain tenement, and by reason thereof entitled to the way in question, without deducing a regular title from any person seised in fee.

1 Roll. Abr. 109; Cro. Eliz. 84, 466; 2 Roll. Abr. 140; 1 Vent. 274; Com. 7. *β* 14 John. 383; 5 H. & J. 476. *g* In an action against a man for not repairing a private road leading through his ground, it is sufficient to charge him as occupier upon his possession merely. *Rider v. Smith*, 3 Term R. 766. *||*(a) And so, also, in declaring against the owner of the soil, the plaintiff may declare on his possession. 2 Will. Saund. 114, a, *notis.* *||*

If any person erects a smelting-house, or works for making aquafortis, or such like, the vapour and smoke of which spoil the grass or corn, or injure the cattle of his neighbour, it is a nuisance to the land for which this action lies.]

1 Roll. Abr. 89; *Rex v. White*, 1 Burr. 333. *||* See *post*, (G,) and also tit. *Nuisance.* *||*

If A hath a mill by prescription which he hath used to repair, and at which all the tenants of the manor, time out of mind, have ground their corn and grain spent in the houses of the tenants of the said manor, if one of the tenants grinds his corn elsewhere, A shall have an *action on the case* against him. So, if A by his prescription has a mill on his own land, and B erects a mill on his own land, if by this A's mill receives any prejudice by having the water stopped or drawn away, or having too great a quantity of water run on his mill, by which it cannot grind as much as it used to do, A shall have an *action on the case* against him.

For this vide *Customs*, and Roll. Abr. 107; *Danv. Abr.* 5, 6; and *Carth.* 117; *Comb.* 9; *Skin.* 175, pl. 5, 316, pl. 3, 389, pl. 25.

[If a man have ancient pits which are replenished by a rivulet, he may cleanse, but cannot enlarge the channels leading to them to the prejudice to another; if he does, he is liable to an *action on the case* for diverting the water.]

*Brown v. Best*, 1 Wils. 174. {*Hedl.* 32. The general rule of law is, that every man has a right to have the advantage of a flow of water, in its natural channel, in his own land, without diminution or alteration, unless there exists previously a right in others to enjoy or divert any part of it to their own use. Such an adverse right may exist, founded on the occupation of another. And though the stream be either diminished in quantity or corrupted in quality, (as by means of the exercise of certain trades,) yet, if this occupation of the party so using it have existed for so long a time as may raise the presumption of a grant, the other party, whose land is below, must take the stream subject to such adverse right. Twenty years' exclusive enjoyment of the water, in any particular manner, affords a conclusive presumption of right to it, derived from grant or act of parliament. Less than twenty years' enjoyment may or may not afford such a presumption, according as it is attended with circumstances to support or rebut the right. The extent of the right, however, must be measured by the enjoyment. If the owner of the land has been used to stop the water by a dam of a certain height, and to conduct it off by channels of a certain size, he has not a right to heighten the dam, or enlarge the channels, whereby a greater quantity of water is taken and diverted, to the injury of works which have been erected lower down the stream. And for so doing, an action on the case will lie against him. 6 East, 208, *Bealey v. Shaw*. Every man has, in Pennsylvania, an unquestionable right to erect a mill on his own land, and to use the water passing through his land as he pleases, subject only to this limitation, that his mill must not be so constructed and employed as to injure his neighbour's mill, and that, after using the water, he returns the stream to its ancient channel. 4 Dall. 211, *Beissel v. Sholl*. Inconveniences may be thereby occasioned to lower mills, which will be *damna abque injuria*; such as the insensible decrease of water by dams, or the occasional

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

increase and decrease of the velocity of the current, and of the quantity of water below; and others which are inevitable, because the owner of the mill above could not enjoy it without creating the injury. 3 Cain. 320. And what other inconveniences may be considered *damna absque injuria*. See 3 Cain. 307, Palmer v. Mulligan.]

|| If the owner of land through which a river runs enlarge a channel of certain dimensions, through which the water had been used to flow before any appropriation of it by another, and thereby divert more of it to the prejudice of a land-owner lower down the river, who had at any time before such enlargement appropriated to himself the surplus water which did not escape by the former channel, case lies against him.

Bealey v. Shaw, 6 East, 206; and see 1 Camp. 463; 6 Price, 1.

But the plaintiff in such an action must allege, and prove that he has sustained an injury from the want of a sufficient quantity of water. If this is shown, the action may be maintained, though the plaintiff has not enjoyed his mill precisely in the same condition for twenty years.||

Williams v. Morland, 2 Barn. & C. 910; 4 Dow. & Ry. 563; Saunders v. Newman, 1 Barn. & A. 258. And see Greenslade v. Halliday, 6 Bing. 379. β Every man has a right to erect a mill on his own land, and to use the water passing through it as he pleases, so that he does not injure his neighbour's mill, and that he does not permanently divert the stream. Beissel v. Sholl, 4 Dall. 211. The inconveniences occasioned to other mills are *damna absque injuria*, 3 Caines' R. 320, 307, Palmer v. Mulligan; see Thompson v. Gregory, 4 Johns. R. 81; Steele v. Inland Western L. N. Co. 2 Johns. R. 283; Sackrider v. Beers, 10 Johns. 241; 15 Johns. 213; 17 Johns. 306; Strickler v. Todd, 10 Serg. & R. 63. g

[If a man have an ancient ferry, and another set up a new ferry so near to it as to draw away the custom, case lies; for he who has an ancient ferry is compellable by law to keep boats, &c., and therefore the law having imposed an obligation upon him, protects him in the exclusive enjoyment of the right.

Blisset v. Hart, M. 18; G. 2, C. B.; Bull. Ni. Pri. 76; β Willes, 508. g

But an exclusive right to a ferry from A to B does not prevent persons from going by any other boat from A directly to C, though it be near to B, provided it be not done fraudulently, and merely for the purpose of avoiding the regular ferry.]

Tripp v. Frank, 4 Term R. 666.

|| In an action on the case for disturbing a ferry, it is sufficient to prove that the plaintiff was in possession of the ferry at the time when the cause of action arose. It is not necessary to allege or prove the payment of any specified sum for passage-money.

Peter v. Kendall, 6 Barn. & C. 703.

Neglect of duty on the part of the owner of the ferry is no answer to the action, although the crown may, on that ground, repeal the grant by a *scire facias* or a *quo warranto*.||

Ibid.

• For injuries to a man's house or habitation, an *action on the case* will lie; as if A hath the upper room, and B the under room, and A neglects to cover his upper room, B may have an *action on the case* against A, and thereby compel him to cover his upper room for the preservation of the timber of the under room.

Keil. 98, b; F. N. B. 127, (C); 2 Leon. 95. So A may force B to support his under room for the preservation of the upper room of A. Kelw. 98. || See Peyton v. Mayor of London, *post*. || β So one grants a house, and has coal mines on the land, which by working undermine the house, action lies. 7 East, 571, 572, 368, n, a. g

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

If the plaintiff declares that J S being seised of a messuage in fee, 23 April, 32 Eliz. did demise to the plaintiff a cellar from week to week, &c., and that after, viz. 29 July, 32 Eliz., J. S. did demise to the defendant a warehouse, being right over the said cellar, to hold from week to week, &c., and that the plaintiff being possessed of the cellar, and the defendant of the said warehouse, and the plaintiff then having in the said cellar three butts of sack, of the value of 40*l.*, &c., the defendant, 30 July, 32 Eliz., did place so great a weight of goods in the said warehouse, and thereby did so overburden the floor of the said warehouse, that by force and weight of the said burden, the said floor on the said 30 July broke, and the said goods did fall upon the said butts, and broke the same, &c., and the defendant pleads that a short time before the floor did sustain as great weight as this, and the warehouse was let to him to lay in thirty ton weight, and that he had placed there but fourteen ton; and that what damage had happened to the plaintiff, was by reason that the floor at the time, as also before the lease to him made, was rotten, and the wall whereupon the floor lay so decayed, that the said floor broke, &c., for want of reparations before the lease to him made; the plaintiff shall have his judgment, for it is expressly alleged that the floor, by the weight of the said merchandise, did break, and that is not traversed, but answered argumentatively only, viz., that it did bear more before, *ergo*, &c., and though it was ruinous when the defendant took it, yet if it fell by reason of any weight by the defendant placed there, he must answer for the consequence.

Poph. 46, Edwards and Halinder; adjudged in the Court of Exchequer, and affirmed in *Com. Scac.* 2 Leon. 93, 94, S. C.

It was formerly holden, that if a fire broke out accidentally in a man's house, and raged to that degree as to burn his neighbour's, that he in whose house the fire first happened, was liable to an *action on the case* on the general custom of the realm, *quod quilibet ignem suum salvo*, &c.

For the cases on this head, vide Danv. Abr. 10, 11, and Salk. 13, pl. 4, 19, pl. 9; Carth. 425; Lutw. 33.

But now, by the 6 Ann. cap. 31, § 6, 7, it is enacted, that "no action, suit, or process whatsoever shall be had, maintained, or prosecuted against any person in whose house or chamber any fire shall accidentally begin, or any recompense be made by such person for any damage suffered or occasioned thereby, &c., *provided* that nothing contained in the act shall extend to defeat or make void any contract or agreement made between landlord and tenant."

6 Ann. c. 31, § 6, 7. This section made perpetual by 10 Ann. c. 14, § 1; Co. Lit. 57, a, n. 1, (13th ed.)

|| If the plaintiff's house in Cheapside adjoins the defendant's house, and the defendant pulls his house down, and in consequence thereof the plaintiff's house in part falls, the plaintiff cannot have an action against the defendant, unless he allege and prove a right to have his house lean against and be supported by the defendant's house. But if the defendant pulls his house down without giving proper notice to the plaintiff, so that the plaintiff may protect his house by shoring it, it seems an action lies. ||

Peyton v. Mayor of London, &c., 9 Barn. & C. 725. *β* Vide 12 Mass. 220; 17 John. 92; 2 N. H. Rep. 534. *γ*

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &c.

If the plaintiff declares that he was and is yet possessed of a lease for several years *ad tunc et adhuc ventur.* of and in a house, and that he demised the same to the defendant for six months, and that after the six months expired, the defendant being permitted to occupy the said house for two months longer, pulled down the windows, &c., this action well lies, in regard that the plaintiff is chargeable over in an action of *waste*.

Cro. Car. 187; Jones, 224, S. C. adjudged.

¶ The owner of a house may have an action on the case against his lessee for opening a new door, if the reversionary interest is injured by it, although the house itself is not weakened or injured. ¶

Young v. Spencer, 10 Barn. & C. 145; and see 1 Moo. & Malk. 350, 405.

If a man hath an ancient house, and another builds a house so near that his windows are darkened, he may have an *action on the case* against him. (a)

9 Co. 58. Vide for this, title *Nuisances*, and Danv. 203; Carth. 454; Comb. 481; 6 Mod. 116, 313. See *Ld. Raym.* 392, 713; 2 Salk. 459, pl. 4, 460, pl. 6; 12 Mod. 63. (a) So, if a man builds a house so near mine as to cause the rain to fall upon my house. *Roll. Abr.* 107; 2 Leon. 93, S. P.; [1 *Stra.* 643; *Fortesc.* 212, S. P.] *β* See 4 *Esp.* 69; 8 *East*, 309, and *antea C.*

¶ If an ancient window has been stopped up for twenty years, it loses its privilege, and the owner cannot sue his neighbour for doing an act which was no nuisance while the window was stopped up, and which only became so by a new window being opened where the old one had been.

*Lawrence v. Obee*, 3 *Camp.* 514. And where the lights had been stopped up and a blank wall built for the space of seventeen years, the privilege was held to be lost, so that the owner could not open windows again, and complain of an obstruction by his neighbour made while the blank wall was existing. *Moore v. Rawson*, 3 *Barn. & C.* 332; and see 1 *Moo. & Malk.* 350.

But if an ancient window be enlarged, although the enlarged portion of it is not privileged, and yet the adjoining landowner cannot obstruct the passage of light and air, to any portion of the space occupied by the ancient window; and it is no excuse for doing so, that more light and air is admitted through the unobstructed part than was anciently enjoyed.

*Chandler v. Thompson*, 3 *Camp.* 80.

The owner of ancient windows cannot by altering the purposes for which his house is used, acquire any extended right against his neighbour. Therefore where a building, which had been for twenty years used as a malt-house, was converted into a dwelling-house, it was decided that the owner was entitled only to the degree of light necessary for making malt, and not to all that might be necessary for domestic purposes.

*Martin v. Goble*, 1 *Camp.* 322.

A title to lights cannot be acquired as against an adjoining proprietor by twenty years' enjoyment of them, if it appear that during all that time the adjoining premises have been occupied by a tenant, and there is no evidence of the proprietor having any knowledge of the enjoyment of the lights; for without his knowledge a grant of the easement cannot be presumed against him.

*Daniel v. North*, 11 *East*, 372.

And it was held the same where the land adjoining the lights had

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &c.

been glebe land, in the occupation of the rector; for the rector as a mere tenant for life could not grant the easement, and consequently a grant could not be presumed.

*Barker v. Richardson*, 4 Barn. & A. 579.

But if it appear that the adjoining premises have been occupied by a tenant for twenty years, and it does not appear how they were occupied prior to that tenancy, and the lights have been enjoyed thirty-eight years without interruption, a presumption of grant may be made, since during the eighteen years after their commencement nothing appears to rebut the presumption; and it makes no difference that the lights were not opened at the extremity of the party's land.

*Cross v. Lewis*, 2 Barn. & C. 686; 4 Dow. & Ry. 234.

If the owner of a house divide it into two tenements, and demise one to the defendant, he is liable to an action on the case for obstructing windows existing in the house at the time of the demise, although of recent construction, and though there was no stipulation against the obstruction.||

*Riviere v. Bower*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 24; and see 1 Price, 27; 1 Moo. & Malk. 396.

[If a man has a right to sit in a particular pew in a church, and is disturbed therein, he may have an action on the case. Such right may be claimed either by prescription as appurtenant to a messuage from keeping it in repair; or under a faculty (*a*) from the ordinary; or, perhaps, under an allotment and agreement with the minister and churchwardens, especially where the church is rebuilt. In all cases it seems necessary to claim the pew as appurtenant to a messuage in the declaration. (*b*) Where this action is brought against a stranger or wrongdoer, it is sufficient for the plaintiff to allege in his declaration that he is entitled by prescription to the pew in question, as appurtenant to his messuage, without further stating the particulars of his claim. (*c*) But against the ordinary, who has *prima facie* the disposal of all the seats in the church, a title or consideration must be shown in the declaration and proved; as a faculty from one of his predecessors having built at a distant period, or by due authority, such pew, or having constantly repaired the same.

*Stocks v. Booth*, 1 Term R. 428; *Giba*. Cod. 643; 1 B. E. L. 329; *Kenrick v. Taylor*, 1 Wils. 326. (*a*) From long uninterrupted usage a faculty may be presumed. 5 Term R. 298. A faculty to a man and his heirs is not good; nor is a prescription as appurtenant to land. 1 Term R. 428; 1 B. E. L. 331. || It must be appurtenant to a house or messuage in the parish. *Mainwaring v. Giles*, 5 Barn. & A. 356; and see *Forrest*, 14; *Byerley v. Windus*, 5 Barn. & C. 1. || See *Cross v. Salter*, 3 Term R. 639; in which case the King's Bench held, that the sentences in the ecclesiastical courts were not conclusive evidence of the right. But that case does not seem to afford any general rule, for the two superior ecclesiastical jurisdictions appear not to have decided positively on the right. 3 Wooddes. 196. (*b*) 1 Wils. 326; 1 Term R. 431. (*c*) An uninterrupted possession of the pew for thirty years is presumptive evidence of a prescriptive right; but that presumption may be rebutted by proof of the non-existence of the pew before that time. *Griffith v. Matthews*, 5 Term R. 896.

If a parson deface a gravestone or coat-armour in a church, this action lies, notwithstanding the injury be wilful and direct; for in this case, as in that immediately preceding, trespass *vi et armis* cannot be brought; because the freehold of the church is in the rector.]

*Godb.* 200; *Cro. Jac.* 367.  $\beta$  Case is the proper remedy for the disturbance of an incorporeal hereditament, and trespass *vi et armis* does not lie. *Wetmore v. Robinson*, 2 Conn. 529; *Marshall v. White*, *Harper*, 122; *Wilson v. Wilson*, 2 Vern. 68.g



## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c

|| Where, however, a person wrongfully removed a tomb-stone from the church-yard, and erased the inscription, it was lately held that the rector of it might maintain trespass against him. ||

Spooner v. Brewster, 3 Bing. 136.

As to the torts and injuries affecting a man's personal property, and for which an *action on the case* is the proper remedy, they are so many and so various in their kinds, that they cannot well be laid together; I shall set down only some of them here, and such as may govern in like cases.

It is a general rule that an action on the case is the proper remedy for an injury *consequential* upon an act of the defendant. When the injury is caused *immediately* by the act, whether wilful or negligent, the proper remedy is trespass. 11 Mass. 69, 137, 525; 18 John. 257; 19 John. 381; 1 Yeates, 586; 6 S. & R. 348; 12 S. & R. 210; 2 H. & M. 423; 6 Call, 44; Harper, 113; 1 Marsh. 194; Coxe, 339; 2 Hamm. 169; 2 Dana, 378. When an *immediate* injury is caused by negligence, the injured party may elect to regard the negligence as the immediate cause of action, and declare in case; or to consider the act itself as the immediate injury, and to sue in trespass. 14 John. 432; 6 Cowen, 342; 3 N. H. Rep. 465; sed vide 3 Conn. 64. When a party has been damaged by the act of the defendant, under process *regularly* issued by a court of competent jurisdiction, the proper remedy is by an action on the case; when the process is *irregular* the remedy is by action of trespass. 2 Conn. 700; 11 Mass. 500; 6 Greenl. 421; 3 Gill & John. 377; 1 Bailey, 441; Ib. 457; 9 Conn. 141; 2 Litt. 234; but see Kirby, 65; vide 1 Chit. Pr. 637; 5 East, 304, 308; S. C. 1 Smith's R. 555; 6 T. R. 234.g

[Fraud and deceit in the defendant, and damage to the plaintiff, are a sufficient foundation for this action, though no benefit accrue to the defendant; therefore it was holden by three justices of the Court of K. B., against Grose, J., that it would lie for a false affirmation respecting the credit of a third person, made with intent to deceive the plaintiff, and by which he was injured, though it did not appear that the defendant was benefited by the deceit, or that he colluded with him of whom he gave the fictitious character.]

Pasley v. Freeman, 3 Term. R. 51. || Eyre v. Dunsford, 1 East, 318, S. P. Without fraud and an intent to deceive, this action, it seems, cannot be maintained; the representation must be made *malâ fide*. Haycraft v. Creasy, 2 East, 92; Holt's Ca. 387. See Lord Eldon's observations on the case of Pasley v. Freeman, 6 Ves. 186. See also Tapp v. Lee, 3 Bos. & Pull. 367. If, however, the representation of the defendant is false to his knowledge, the plaintiff need not show any *intention* on the defendant's part to injure him. 7 Bing. 105. If the representation is fraudulent, and is made with reference to the plaintiff's opening an account with the party as a *general customer*, and the plaintiff, in consequence of it, sells goods from time to time to the buyer, and is afterwards a loser by him, case lies for the deceit, although the buyer pays for the first parcels of goods, on the purchase of which the reference is made. This liability, however, is to be limited within a reasonable time, and to a reasonable amount. Hutchinson v. Bell, 1 Taunt. 558. But if the vendor inquires generally of the defendant concerning the buyer's circumstances, he cannot maintain the action if the buyer pays for the particular goods which it was in contemplation to sell at this time the representation was made, though the buyer becomes insolvent and does not pay for other goods subsequently sold. De Graves v. Smith, 2 Camp. 533; and see 2 New R. 241; 6 Price, 36; 7 Price, 544. || See Taylor, 1; 2 Day, 381; 3 Johns. R. 271. Case lies wherever there has been the assertion of a falsehood with a fraudulent intent as to a fact, when a direct and positive injury arises from such assertion. Benton v. Pratt, 2 Wend. 385; as where it prevents the fulfilment of a contract, &c.g

|| Where the vendor of a public-house, pending the treaty, made deceitful representations as to the amount of business done at, &c., whereby the plaintiff was induced to give a large sum for it, it was held that the latter might sue for the deceitful representations, although not noticed in the conveyance or agreement of sale. ||

Dobell v. Stevens, 3 Barn. & C. 623.

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

If a man razes the name of the obligor out of an obligation, and in the room thereof, puts in the name of J S, and after sues him upon this obligation, J S may have an *action on the case*.

Roll. Abr. 100. For cheating with dice, vide Cro. Eliz. 90; Co. Ent. 8; F. N. B. 95; Moor, 776. For keeping a dog, knowing him to be accustomed to bite sheep. Danv. Abr. 19. [If he afterwards bite a horse; for the owner ought to have destroyed him on notice of the first mischief. Ld. Raym. 69. That he hath done so *twice* before is sufficient proof of usage. Dy. 236.] || See *anté*, p. 100, and 3 Carr. & P. 138. || For using the same mark which the plaintiff hath used to set to his cloths. Poph. 144; Cro. Jac. 471; 2 Roll. R. 28. || Sykes v. Sykes, 3 Barn. & C. 541, *acc.* ||

If A takes my cattle and drives them into B's close, where they do B such prejudice as subjects me to B's action, I may have an *action on the case* against A.

Roll. Abr. 90; Lane, 67.

|| If a man place dangerous traps baited with flesh on his own ground, so near to a highway or the premises of another, that dogs passing along the highway, or kept in those premises, will probably be attracted by the scent into the traps, and his neighbour's dogs are so attracted, and thereby injured, an action on the case lies against him.

Townsend v. Wathen, 9 East, 277.

The court of C. B. were divided in opinion on the question whether it was lawful for the owners of woodlands to set dog-spears in them for the preservation of his hares, the spears being all more than 50 yards from the public pathway, which passed through the wood, and public notice being given outside the wood.

Deane v. Clayton, 7 Taunt. 489; 1 Moor. 203; and see 2 Stark. 317.

And where a trespasser had knowledge that spring guns were set in a wood, although ignorant of the particular spots where they were placed, it was held that he could not maintain an action for an injury received from treading on one of the guns.

Hott v. Wilkes, 3 Barn. & A. 304.

But it is otherwise if the plaintiff has no knowledge.

Bird v. Holbrook, 4 Bing; 1 Moo. & Malk. 595, 628. By 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 18, § 1, setting spring guns, man traps, &c., is a misdemeanor, except when set in dwelling-houses.

The law requires of persons keeping instruments of danger, that they should keep them with the utmost care; therefore, where the defendant being possessed of a loaded gun, sent a young girl to fetch it, and gave directions to take the priming out, and this was done, but, nevertheless, a damage accrued to the plaintiff's son, in consequence of the girl presenting the gun at him and drawing the trigger, when it went off, it was held that defendant was liable to an action on the case. ||

Dixon v. Bell, 5 Maule & S. 198.

If a man lend or hire another's horse, and for want of safe keeping the horse die, the owner may have an *action on the case*, to repair the damage sustained by the negligence of the borrower. So, if a man lend another sheep to tath his land, and if, by the negligence of the borrower, they are drowned; so, if a man lend another a horse, who puts him into a ruinous stable, which tumbles in upon him and kills him: (a) or, if a man override a horse let or hired to him, in all these cases an action will lie; but, if the stable had fallen by a violent tempest, or the horse died of any disease, then had the hirer or borrower been excused.

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

Cro. Eliz. 777, 784; Owen, 52; 5 Co. 14; Dyer. 121; Godb. 73; Doct. & Stud. 240; Lut. 98. [(a) See Rooth v. Wilson, 1 Barn. & A. 59.]

{Case lies against the charterer of a ship, for putting on board an article of a highly dangerous combustible nature, without notice of its quality to those concerned in the management of the ship, in consequence of which the ship was burned.

{3 East, 200, Williams v. East India Company.}

It also lies against one who, contrary to the advice and directions of the master of a ship, and without his knowledge, puts on board an American vessel, bound from the United States to Scotland, goods prohibited by the laws of Great Britain to be imported in foreign vessels; in consequence of which the plaintiff's vessel was seized and detained in Scotland, and the master compelled to pay a large sum, and put to expense to procure her release.}

{3 John. Rep. 105, Smith v. Elder. }

If A obtains judgment in a debt against B as executor to his father, and thereupon A takes out a *fiery facias*, but before the sheriff can execute it, B *secretè et fraudulenter* sells, removes, and disposes of all the testator's goods, so that the sheriff is forced to return *nulla bona*, &c., an action upon the case lies against B, for the sheriff could not return a *devastavit*; and if this action does not lie, the party is without remedy.

Godb. 285; 2 Roll. R. 312; Mod. 286. [This last authority maintains the contrary.]

If A declares that he had obtained judgment against J S, for 100*l.*, and that 100*l.* more was due to him for rent arrear; that he, intending to take out execution, and also to bring an action of debt for the rent in arrear, (the said J S being then possessed of goods and chattels sufficient to discharge the whole,) which, being very well known to B, (the defendant,) he, by covin, conspiring with the said J S, to defeat the plaintiff of his execution, and of recovering the money for rent arrear, procured the said J S to confess a judgment of 160*l.*, (of such a term,) to one J N, *ubi revera* the said J S did not owe any thing to the said J N, and that he sued out execution on this feigned judgment, by virtue whereof he seized all the goods and chattels of the said J S, which he esloined to places unknown, and converted to his own use, by reason whereof the plaintiff lost his debt; the action well lies.

Carth. 3, 4, Smith and Tonstall, adjudged on demurrer in B. R., and affirmed in the House of Peers. § See 1 Hen. & Munf. 584.

Also, for injuries done to a man with respect to his wife, as by having criminal conversation with her; with respect to his child, as by enticing him away, or by enticing away his servant; (a) or if my servant without cause or license departs from my service, and J S, knowing him to be my servant, retains him in his service, and so keeps him, an action lies.

Leon. 240; Noy, 106; Kelw. 180; 2 Lev. 63. [Or by seducing his daughter, *per quod servitium amisit*. The right to such action seems to be extended to one standing *in loco parentis*. But, in either case, if the daughter be of age, acts of service must be proved. 2 Term R. 166; 3 Burr. 1878; 11 East, 22. If under age, the relation of master and servant must subsist at the time of the seduction. Dean v. Peel, 5 East, 45. In actions of adultery the proper form is trespass; and for the other injuries adverted to in the text, satisfaction may be had in that form of action. Cowp. 54; 3 Wils. 18. See 2 Term R. 167; Ld. Raym. 1032, and the remarks thereon in 3 Wooddes. 245, 246, n. § See tit. *Trespass*, (C.)] § An action for the seduction of a wife or daughter

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

may be trespass or case, at the election of the plaintiff. 6 Munf. 587; Gilmer, 33; 4 Hawks, 138, note. But, if the injury be done in the house of another, case is the only remedy. 5 Greenl. 446. See, also, 4 Litt. 25; 1 Halst. 322; 1 M'Cord, 207; 3 S. & R. 215; 3 Mass. 317; Willea, 577. § (a) But, where a servant had covenanted to work at a trade for a limited time, under a penalty, and, having quitted his place, the master sued him and recovered the penalty; this was holden to discharge the second master from an action for hiring him, the penalty being deemed full satisfaction for the loss of service. *Bird v. Randall*, 3 Burr. 1345; 1 Black. R. 373, S. C. || See tit. *Master and Servant*. § Either trespass, it would seem, or case, lies for debauching plaintiff's daughter; but case is the proper remedy. *Ream v. Rank*, 3 S. & R. 215. The father may maintain case, though, at the time of the seduction and impregnation, she was living at another place, provided he had the right to her services. *Hornketh v. Barr*, 8 S. & R. 36; *Martin v. Payne*, 9 Johns. 387; or is liable for the expenses. *Clark v. Fitch*, 2 Wend. 459; unless she be above twenty-one, and then she must be in his service in such a way as to constitute the relation between master and servant. *Nicholson v. Stryker*, 10 Johns. 115. See, as to the right of the mother to sue, *Logan v. Murray*, 6 S. & R. 175. §

[So, it was holden, that this action would lie where the defendant falsely and maliciously wrote a letter to a person who was engaged to take the plaintiff as his wife, suggesting, that he was her husband, by means whereof the intended marriage was frustrated.]

*Shepherd v. Wakeman*, 1 Sid. 79; 1 Lev. 53, S. C.; 1 Keb. 255, 269, 308, S. C. It seems, unless some special damage could have been proved, that this cause would have been proper only for the ecclesiastical court, under the name of a suit for *jactitation of marriage*. 3 Wooddes. 211. {A woman cannot have an action against a man for seducing her and getting her with child, having gained her affections by a pretence of a design to marry her, no *promise* of marriage being laid. She is a partaker of the crime; and cannot claim satisfaction for a supposed injury to which she was consenting. 3 Mass. T. Rep. 71, *Paul v. Frazier*. See *Id.* 565.}

So, if a man digs a ditch in the highway, into which my servant falls and breaks his thigh, by which I lose his service for a long time, I shall have an *action on the case* against him (a) for the loss of his service.

Roll. Abr. 88; 2 Bulst. 334; Roll. R. 124. (a) So, for digging a pit, *per quod* J S, for whose life I hold lands, was drowned. Keb. 847.

{This action lies against one who sets traps baited with flesh, in his own ground, so near to a highway or to a neighbour's ground, that dogs passing along the highway or kept on his neighbour's premises must probably (without committing a trespass on him) be attracted by the scent into the traps, and they are so attracted and injured.}

{9 East, 277, *Townsend v. Wathen*.}

Also *actions on the case* are proper for injuries in disturbing one in the enjoyment of any right or privilege he is entitled to; as, if the beadle of a hundred ought by virtue of his place to have by prescription certain gallons of beer of every brewer at a certain price, if the brewers will not suffer him to have it accordingly, an *action upon the case* lies.

Vide *Assumpsit*, Roll. Abr. 196. See 7 T. R. 620.

{An author, whose work is pirated during the period for which the copyright is vested in him by the statute 8 Ann. c. 19, may maintain an action on the case against the publisher. The statute having vested the right, the common law gives this remedy for an invasion of it. The penalties given by the statute are meant only as an additional protection.}

{7 Term, 620, *Beckford v. Hood*.}

||A declaration is bad which merely states that the plaintiff being a

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

solicitor retained at a public meeting to submit a bill in parliament, and that the defendant, the chairman of the meeting, and one of the committee appointed for despatch of business, conspired with others to disturb plaintiff in his employment, and procured other solicitors to be employed.]]

*Thompson v. Noel*, 15 East, 501.

If a man ought to have toll upon the buying of cattle in a market, if one buys cattle and does not pay the toll, an *action on the case* lies against him.

7 H. 4, 44, b; 9 H. 6, 45, b; Fitz. *Action sur le Case*, 26, S. R.; Bro. 37, S. C.; Roll. Abr. 106, S. C. [In such case, *assumpsit* is now usually brought, 1 Term R. 616, 660.] So, if persons coming to market are disturbed, by which I lose my toll, an action on the case lies. 11 H. 4, 47, b; Roll. Abr. 106; Vent. 26, 28. Or if upon a sale in a fair a stranger disturbs the lord in taking the toll, an action upon the case lies. 9 H. 6, 45; Roll. Abr. 106. [It is the proper remedy for a fraud upon the toll of a market. Cowp. 664.] [Bailiffs, &c., of Tewkesbury, v. Bricknell, 2 Taunt. 190.]

[An action on the case will not lie against justices of the peace for refusing to grant a license to keep an inn or ale-house.]

*Basset v. Godshall, Esq., and others*, 3 Wils. 121.

[In an action against a magistrate for a malicious conviction, it is not sufficient for plaintiff to show himself innocent of the offence, but he must also prove, from what passed before the magistrate, that there was a want of probable cause.]]

*Burley v. Bethune*, 5 Taunt. 580; 1 Marsh. 320; and see tit. *Justices*, and tit. *Trees*. See 7 Cranch, 339; Mason, 24; Stewart's Adm. R. 115.g

If my tenants within a certain seignory ought time out of mind to go free to every market and fair to sell and buy goods without payment of toll, and one takes toll of them in his fair or market, an *action on the case* lies against him.

43 E. 3, 30; Roll. Abr. 106, 107. [See *Yard v. Ford*, 2 Saund. 172, and the notes, (6th ed.)]

If a man disturbs my steward in holding my leet, an *action on the case* lies against him.

38 H. 6, 16. So, if the lord's servants are disturbed in collecting his tithes. 19 R. 2, 52; Roll. Abr. 107. So, if a stranger who has no right, holds a court in my manor, and by distresses, &c., so impoverishes my tenants that they cannot pay their rents, an action on the case lies. 13 H. 4, 11; Roll. Abr. 106.

If a man hath the assize of bread and beer, fines, amerciaments, and other matters of frankpledge, by the king's grant, and he distrains for an amerciament, and a stranger makes a rescue, an *action upon the case* lies against him.

38 H. 6, 9, b; Roll. Abr. 106. If in an action on the case the plaintiff declares that Queen Elizabeth did grant to him the office of steward of the manor of D, and that the defendants *eundem* plaintiff *ad exercend. dictum officium, et vadia, feoda, commoda et profusa* thereto belonging *habere et percipere, vi et armis impediverunt, &c.*, this is a good declaration, notwithstanding the *causa causans, viz.*, the interruption of the plaintiff to exercise the office, is laid to be done *vi et armis*, for the *causa causata, viz.*, the loss of the fees, is the point of the action. 9 Co. 50; 4 Leon. 243; Hob. 180; Palm. 46; 2 Brownl. 332; Cro. Car 377; 2 Roll. Rep. 139.

If the sheriff of the county, or his bailiff, execute a writ in a franchise or liberty of one, who by grant or prescription hath the execution and return of writs, an *action on the case* lies.

9 Co. 28; Vent. 399; Show. 17; Comb. 192.

VOL. I.—17

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

¶But where the long established and recognised practice had been, that a writ of *capias* with a *non omittas* clause issued in the first instance, and was executed by the sheriff, within a particular liberty, the bailiff of which had the execution and return of writs, without a writ of *latitat* first issued, and a return of *mandavi ballivo*, &c., it was held, that an action on the case could not be supported by the bailiff against the party suing out such writs; since under these circumstances he could not show that he wrongfully, injuriously, and deceitfully caused it to be issued.¶

Carrett v. Smallpage, 9 East, 330.

We are next to inquire for what wrongs and injuries committed by officers and ministers of justice, and others, acting contrary to the duty the law lays on them, with respect to their trades and callings, an *action on the case* will lie. And, therefore,

### 1. Where an Action on the Case will lie against Officers and Ministers of Justice.

It seems agreed, that no action on the case (*a*) lies against a judge of a court of record for a wrong judgment, and that if it appears to have been an error of his judgment, (*b*) he is subject to no prosecution whatsoever.

9 H. 6, 60, b; Roll. Abr. 92; Palm. 243; Hawk. P. C. 350. [Rex v. Jackson, 1 Term R. 653; Rex v. Barron, 3 Barn. & A. 432; Rex v. Bishop, 5 Barn. & A. 612.] (*a*) Not against a judge of the inferior court for taking insufficient bail. Hutt. 120. *β* An action lies against a justice of the peace who, under colour of his office, issues an illegal warrant; trespass is the proper remedy in this case. But when the warrant is legal on its face, and is issued maliciously, an action on the case lies. Kennedy v. Terrill, Hardin, 490. *γ* An action lies against a judge of the Stannary Court for refusing a plea which by law he ought to have accepted. 2 Roll. R. 498, *per* Jones, Just., *caeteris absentibus*; but for this vide title *Bills of Exceptions*. (*b*) But for corruption they are punishable; the judges in Westminster-hall, properly, by impeachment in Parliament. 1 Hawk. P. C. 350. Inferior judges by information, attachment, &c., for which vide the heads; also the head of *Officers and Officers*; and 1 Salk. 396, where *per* Holt, the Mayor of Hereford, for giving judgment for his own lessee in ejectment, was committed.\* *β* Case lies against an officer for maliciously executing process in an oppressive and unreasonable manner, with intent to harass and oppress. Rogers v. Brewster, 5 Johns. R. 125. And if a plaintiff direct an officer so to act as cause the loss or destruction of the goods, the party injured may sue either the plaintiff or the officer. Jenner v. Jolliffe, 9 Johns. 381. So where any damage is suffered by the act or the omission of an officer. Bartlett v. Crozier, 15 Johns. 250. See S. C. in error, 17 Johns. 439. An officer having a warrant for a militia fine refuses to take the property tendered, and takes a horse with the avowed intent of vexing the party, is liable in damages. Rogers v. Brewster, 5 Johns. R. 125. A private action will not lie against a public officer for neglect or misfeasance, unless plaintiff has suffered damage. Butler v. Kent, 19 Johns. 223. See 17 Johns. 439. But see 15 Johns. 250. But he is not liable for mistake or want of skill if acting *bona fide*. Seaman v. Patten, 2 Caines' R. 312. *γ*

\* As to the immunity of the judges from prosecutions, vide 31 Ed. 3, st. 4, c. 17.

If the plaintiff declare that he affirmed a plaint of debt in the court of B against C, and thereupon caused C to be arrested, and that the defendants (being the mayor, town-clerk, and jailer of B) did conspire to delay the plaintiff in his suit; and in part of his said debt had let C go at large, without taking any part, this action will lie, for the not taking of bail is not the cause of the action, but the conspiracy.

Leon. 189.

If the bailiffs in *ancient demesne* hold plea after the record is removed

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

in *bank*, by which the tenant loses his land there by recovery, he may have an *action upon the case* against them.

14 E. 3, 39; F. N. B. 93. Like point. Roll. Abr. 92. S. P. action against the under steward of a court baron, for proceeding after a *corpus cum causâ* delivered. 3 Leon. 99, adjudged. Against the clerk who had the custody of a record, and suffered it to be altered. Rayn. 53; Sid. 77; Keb. 28, 346; Vide Lev. 64.

If an escheator returns a false office, contrary to what was found by the jury, in prejudice of the party, an *action upon the case* lies against him; for in this he is barely an officer, and not a judge.

4 Inst. 226; 9 H. 6, 60; Roll. Abr. 92.

If my servant is robbed, and he goes to a justice of peace and prays to be examined touching the robbery, and the justice refuses to examine him, so that I am thereby damnified, and cannot proceed against the hundred, I shall have an action against the justice; for the examination by him in this case is not as a judge, but as a particular minister by the act appointed for this purpose. (a)

Leon. 323. (a) Stat. 27; Eliz. c. 13. But for this vide title *Justices of the Peace*.

(b) If a summoner of the ecclesiastical court falsely and maliciously *colore officii sui* to the intent to scandalize J S with the fame of incontinency with A, and to put him to expense in the Ecclesiastical Court, cites J S to appear for incontinency with A, upon which J S appears, and is there charged by the judge with it, and upon his answer discharged, by which he is put to expense; J S may have an action upon the case against the summoner upon such a declaration, though he be an officer of the Ecclesiastical Court; inasmuch as it is alleged that he cited him falsely and maliciously *et colore officii*, it shall be intended that he did it without process.

Roll. Abr. 90; Carlian and Mill. Cro. Car. 291, S. C.; Jones, 312. S. C. (b) Like point in an action against churchwardens for such a presentment. Cro. Car. 285; Jones, 305, S. P.; Roll. Abr. 112, pl. 9; 2 Mod. 52; Vent. 86; Sid. 463; Lev. 292, S. P.

(c) If a minister of justice hath a warrant to (d) attach (e) the goods of another, and can do it and does it not, an *action upon the case* lies against him.

(c) 3 Bulst. 212, *per* Coke, C. J.; Moore, 432, S. P. *per curiam*. (d) So, if I show J S to the sheriff, and give him a writ to arrest him, and he does not. Cro. Eliz. 873, *per* Walmsly. (e) But, if upon a *capias utlagatum* before judgment, the sheriff neglects to extend or seize goods, &c., this is the king's loss, and the party shall have no action, though it was objected, the sheriff extending, &c., would have been a means to force the defendant to appear; but it was said, that if it had been shown that the sheriff might have taken his body, &c., there would have been more reason to support the action. 2 Vent. 90.

If a sheriff makes a false return, as, if he return a *cepi corpus* and *paratum habeo*, or *languides*, when the party is at large without bail, an *action on the case* lies against him for the false return: but if he had taken bail, though the party does not appear at the return of the writ, yet no action lies against the sheriff; for by the 23 H. 6, c. 9, the sheriff is obliged to take bail.

For this vide head of *Sheriff and Bail in Civil Actions*; § 9 East, 298; 8 Conn. 102. g

If the sheriff returns the tenant summoned in a real action where he was not, by which he (f) loses by default, an action lies against him for this.

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

96 Ass. 48; Roll. Abr. 92. But to what actions the sheriff is liable, vide head of *Sheriff*. (f) For the judgment should stand, and the party is put to his remedy against the sheriff. Moor, 349; Bro. *Action sur Case*, 5; Goulds. 128.

[If a bailiff remove goods off the premises under a *fieri facias* before the landlord is paid his year's rent pursuant to the statute 8 Ann. c. 17, case lies against him; and the action may be brought at the suit of an administrator.] See Willes, 376. y

Palgrave v. Windham, Stra. 212. [See tit. *Rent*, (K.) 8.]

If at the petition of A, and the rest of the creditors of B, a commission upon the statute against bankrupts is issued out against B, and thereupon the commissioners sit, and offer interrogatories to C, and he refuses to be examined, and by them thereupon is committed to prison, and the jailer suffers him to escape, A may have an action against the jailer for this escape.

2 Roll. Rep. 47. But for this vide head of *Bankrupts*, and *Jail and Jailer*.

[If a jailer suffer a prisoner upon *mesne process* to escape, he is liable to an action on the case, though the prisoner return the same day to the prison, and the plaintiff proceed to final judgment against him.]

Ravenscroft v. Eyles, 2 Wills. 294. [See tit. *Escape*, and *Jail and Jailer*, and *Sheriff*.] Vide 2 Hamm. 348. y

If a warrant upon a *fieri facias* to levy a debt at the suit of J S be directed to an under-bailiff of a liberty, and he by virtue thereof levy the debt, and after conceal the writ and make not any certificate thereof, an *action on the case* lies against the under-bailiff, because he has done a personal *tort*.

Roll. Rep. 78; Roll. Abr. 94. Vide head of *Attachment and Bailiff*.

So, if a distress at the suit of A issues out of the court of C, directed to J S, (who is not the usual officer,) to distrain the cattle of B, &c., or that B should find pledges to appear at the next court; and thereupon J S distrains the cattle of B, and after redelivers them to B without taking sufficient security, &c., and B does not appear, &c., an action lies against J S, notwithstanding he is no known officer, but *pro hac vice* only.

Latch, 159. Adjudged upon a writ of error upon a judgment in Cheney Court.

If a summoner of the ecclesiastical court, upon a premonition directed to him by the ecclesiastical court, to warn J S to pay certain costs awarded against him by the court, returns to the court, that he hath warned the said J S, by which the said J S is excommunicated, where, in truth, he never warned him; J S may have an *action upon the case* against him for this false return, though he be an ecclesiastical officer; for the excommunication is a temporal as well as a spiritual disadvantage, as during its continuance he cannot bring an action, and is liable to an *excommunicatio capiend*o.

Roll. Abr. 93; 2 Bulet. 266; Moor, 835; 12 Co. 128; Roll. Rep. 63, S. C.; adjudged between Powle and Godfrey.

If a *fieri facias de bonis ecclesiasticis* of J S be directed to the bishop of E, and he return *quod nulla habet bono ecclesiastica*, which if false, an *action on the case* lies against the bishop for this false return.

Sid. 276; Keb. 947; [1 Salk. 320; Ld. Raym. 265.]



(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

If upon a *mandamus* to restore J S to his place of a burgess of P, *vel causam nobis signif.*, the mayor, &c., return a good cause, the matter of which is false, an action lies for the false return.

11 Co. 99. James Bagge's case, *per curiam*. So, an action lies against the mayor and commonalty of L for making a false certificate of a custom. Hob. 87. So, against the surrogate of a bishop, who makes a false return as to the custom of choosing churchwardens. 3 Lev. 363; vide Carth. 227; 2 Salk. 428, pl. 1, 430, pl. 5; Ld. Raym. 391; vide tit. *Mandamus*. [And note, that regularly an action on the case is the proper remedy for all false returns. Doug. 153, 154.]

If the plaintiff declares, that within the city of London there is an ancient bridge, and that by custom of the said city two officers to look after it, called *bridge-masters*, by the citizens at a common hall assembled, have been yearly chosen or continued; and that, if one of them within the year hath died, another for the remainder of the year hath always been chosen as aforesaid, and that there are certain fees and profits belonging to the said office; and that A and B were elected to this office; that A during his said year died, and upon a hall, by the defendant (being then lord mayor) called for the election of a bridge-master in the place of A, then and there the plaintiff, and one J S, as competitors stood for the said office; and thereupon the question did arise, who had the greater number of electors; and the plaintiff did aver his number to be the greater; and thereupon did request the defendant, that according to the custom they might go to the poll, but the defendant did refuse to number the polls, and made proclamation that the electors should depart, and discharged the court, and J S was sworn; *per quod* the plaintiff lost the profit of the place, &c., this action lies as well for this (a) injurious prevention of him from obtaining the office, as for a hindrance of him in the execution thereof; for *qui destruit medium destruit finem*.

Vent. 25, 26; between Turner and Sir Samuel Sterling, adjudged *per totam curiam* cont. Vaughan, and Vent. 206, S. C.; upon a writ of error in B. R. affirmed *per totam curiam*. 2 Lev. 50, S. C. And there the custom was laid, that if the electors were so divided, that the plurality could not be known by the view, the mayor ought to grant the poll, and that the electors were so divided, &c. And adjudged *per cur.* *propter Vaughan*, that the action lay; though it was not averred that he would have been elected if the poll had been granted; for the mayor did not do his duty, and the *per quod* he lost the profits of his place is sufficient after verdict. (a) If upon a writ *de coronatore ligend.*, the sheriff will not return him coroner who is chosen by the major part, an action lies. 2 Vent. 26; vide 2 Sid. 168, 169, &c.; 3 Keb. 664, 859. Diversity between an office of government and an office of profit.

A declares that the king's writ issued, and was delivered to the sheriff of Bucks, for election of members of parliament in his county; that the sheriff made out his precept to the defendants, being constables of the borough of Aylesbury, for the election of two burgesses for that borough, which was delivered, and the burgesses duly assembled to choose, &c., and that the plaintiff being duly qualified, &c., and ready to give his voice for L and M to be burgesses, &c., the defendants, knowing the premises, maliciously obstructed him, and would not allow or receive it, and that without his voice two burgesses were chosen; it was adjudged after a verdict for the plaintiff in B. R. by three judges against Holt, C. J., that the action did not lie. Their chief reasons were, that this was a parliamentary offence, and properly inquirable there; that to determine it here might occasion a clashing of jurisdictions; that it did not appear that the party had suffered any injury; that to allow of

(F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

such actions would create a multiplicity of actions, to the great prejudice of officers; and *per* Gould, J., the officer is a judge, and therefore not liable to an action; and *per* Powis, J., he is *quasi* a judge, and therefore has a distinguishing power who to admit and who to refuse.

Salk. 20, 21, &c.; Ld. Raym. 938, &c.; 3 Salk. 17, 8; St. Tri. 89; Cas. Temp. Holt, 524; 6 Mod. 45, &c.; Ashby v. White *et al.* adjudged by three judges, *contra* Holt, C. J., who held, that for every injury an action lay; that this was an injury done the plaintiff, as it deprived him of the greatest privilege a subject has, which is that of consenting to those laws by which he is to be bound; that the parliament's having a jurisdiction is no objection, especially in this case, where the grievance is, that the party is not represented; that the officer is neither a judge, nor *quasi* a judge; that the multiplicity of actions is no objection; for if a man will multiply wrongs, it is but reasonable that actions should be multiplied, &c. And *note*; the judgment was reversed in the House of Lords, according to Holt's opinion: Trevor, C. J., and Price, and sixteen lords concurred with the judges of B. R., the rest of the judges and fifty lords concurred with Holt. {To support the action, the rejection of the vote must be laid and proved to be wilful and malicious. If it arose merely from error of judgment, the action will not lie. 1 East, 555; Harman v. Tappenden, lb. 563, n; Drew v. Coulton; Buller, 64. And see 2 Mass. T. Rep. 236; Kilham v. Ward, lb. 244, n; Gardner v. Ward.} (b) Vide Lutw. 88; Faresl. 13; 2 Salk. 502, pl. 1, 504, pl. 1, 505. That no action on the case will lie for a false return of a member of parliament; but for this see *Court of Parliament*, and statute 7 & 8 W. 3, c. 7. See too 3 Wooddes. 208, 209; {and Willea, 597, 606; Myddleton v. Wynn, 1 East, 564, n.} || 1 Bro. P. Ca. 62, S. C. But though the judgment was reversed in the House of Lords, yet the lords did not proceed upon the broad ground which Lord Holt had taken in the court below. Lord Holt had insisted that the action lay for the mere obstruction of the rights; but the lords, in the justification of their conduct, which was supposed to be written by Lord Holt, put it upon a different principle, the wilfulness, the maliciousness of the act. 8 St. Tr. 129. And subsequent cases have considered malice as of the very essence of actions of this kind, and upon that principle judges have adopted the decision of the lords in this case. Harman v. Tappenden, 1 East, 555; Drew v. Colton, lb. 563; Milward v. Sargent, lb. 567; Cullen v. Morris, 2 Stark. R. 577. ||

|| In case against the sheriff of Suffolk, the declaration charged, that the defendant maliciously intending to deprive him of the office of knight of the shire, made a double return. Upon a trial at bar, Twisden, Rainsford, and Wylde held, and so directed the jury, that if the return were made maliciously, they ought to find for the plaintiff; which they did with 800*l.* damages. On motion in arrest of judgment, Hale, C. J., being in court, he, Twisden, and Wylde, J., held, that forasmuch as the return was laid to be *falso et malitiosè et cã intentione* to put the plaintiff to charge and expense, and so found by the jury, the action lay. Judgment, however, was reversed in the Exchequer Chamber, and that judgment of reversal affirmed in parliament. This reversal gave occasion to the act of 7 & 8 W. 3, c. 7, which should seem to be a declaratory act, and which gives an action against the returning officer for all false returns *wilfully* made, and for double returns *falsely, wilfully, and maliciously* made.

Barnardiston v. Soame, 2 Lev. 114; Pollexf. 470; 3 Lev. 30; 1 Lutw. 89; 7 St. Tr. 422; 8 St. Tr. 102.

An action on the case lies against a commissioner of the lottery for not adjudging a prize to the holder of a ticket entitled to receive it. ||

Schinotti v. Bumstead, 6 Term R. 646.

2. Where Case will lie for Torts and Injuries committed by Persons contrary to the Duty of their Trades and Callings.

If a man (a) delivers goods to a common carrier, (b) to carry them to a certain place, if he loses them, an *action upon the case* lies against

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

him; for by the common custom of the realm he ought to carry them safely.

Roll. Abr. 2. Vide for this title *Carrier*, and head of *Trover and Conversion*. (a) An action lies against a ferryman that refuses to carry passengers. Hardr. 163. Vide a special declaration against a letter-carrier for the non-delivery of a letter delivered out to him at the general post-office. Rob. Ent. 103. (b) So, against a lighterman, master of a ship, or owners. Roll. Abr. 2; 2 Lev. 69; Hob. 25. That the undertaking makes him a common carrier. Cro. Jac. 262; Sid. 245. Vide head of *Bailment*. So, if they are damaged. Palm. 523. So, if he be robbed of them. 4 Co. 84; 2 Saund. 380. [The carrier is liable for every accident, except by the act of God, or of the king's enemies. 1 Term R. 33.] β Common carriers are liable for every injury happening to property intrusted to their care, unless it be caused by inevitable accident, (the act of God,) by public enemies, or by the owner of the property. 6 John. 160; 10 John. 107; 8 S. & R. 533; 1 Dev. & Bat. 273; 1 Conn. 487; 2 Bailey, 157; 3 Munf. 239; Harper, 469; Peck, 270; 4 N. H. Rep. 304; 7 Yerg. 340; Story's Bailm. § 490; 5 Bingham. R. 217; 2 Kent Com. 470. In Louisiana, the rule of the civil law as to the responsibility of carriers prevails. Civil Code, B. 3, t. 1, c. 3, § 2. Inevitable accidents are an excuse to common carriers for not delivering the goods within the time agreed upon. 14 Wend. 215. γ

So, if an innkeeper refuses to entertain a guest on pretence that his house is already full, an *action on the case* lies against him: so, if the goods of his guest are stolen or lost in his house, &c.

Roll. Abr. 3, 4. But for this vide head of *Inns and Innkeepers*. β Vide Hayw. N. C. R. 41; 14 John. 175; 1 Yeates R. 34; 2 Kent Com. 461; Story on Bailm. § 476. γ

[So, if a man suffer materially from the neglect or ignorance of a *common surgeon or apothecary*; *aliter*, if of a person not making public profession of such business, for it was the plaintiff's own folly to trust to one who was unskilled; however, upon an express undertaking, the action would lie, even in that case.]

Ld. Raym. 214; 1 Danv. 77. || Seare v. Prentice, 8 East, 347. || So, where a surgeon and an apothecary broke the callus of the plaintiff's leg after it was formed, it appearing that it was done by their going out of the common course of practice, and in making an experiment with a new instrument. Slater v. Baker and Stapleton, 2 Wils. 359.

If a smith refuses to shoe my horse, or if he pricks him, an *action on the case* lies against him. (a)

(a) Kelw. 50; Roll. Abr. 91; Saund. 312.

So, if a farrier kills my horse with bad medicines, or by neglect in curing him; an *action on the case* lies, without any express promise.

Roll. Abr. 10, 92; 19 H. 6, 49. That an action lies against a *barber* for shaving the plaintiff *negligenter et inartificialiter*. 2 Bulst. 333. Vide Hob. 211; 11 Co. 54; Saund. 312, that before 5 Eliz. c. 4, no man was restrained from exercising any trade; but he that performed it falsely and insufficiently was answerable in an action. [An action cannot be maintained against a carpenter simply as such, and without any express consideration, for an injury sustained in consequence of his not entering upon a piece of work he had engaged to perform. Elsee v. Gatward, 5 Term R. 143.]

If a client receives an injury by the neglect or fraud of his attorney, an action lies; (b) as, if an attorney suffers judgment to go against his client by *nil dicit*, when he had a warrant to plead the general issue; (c) so, if in a plea of land he makes default; (d) or, if an attorney by collusion with J S, and without any warrant from me, appears for me in an action of trespass at the suit of J S, and suffer the inquest to pass against me by default, whereupon J S recovers against me, I may have an *action on the case*.

Vide tit. *Attorney*. (b) Winch. 90; β 15 Mass. 316; 2 Chipm. 117; 1 Vern. 73. γ (c) Roll. Abr. 95. (d) F. N. B. 96; Cro. Jac. 695; Dyer, 362; Sule, 426; 2 Sid. 171;

## (F) For Injuries to a Man's Person, Property, &amp;c.

Comb. 2. And *qu.* Whether the judgment should not be vacated. Cro-Jac. 344, 695; 3 Inst. 122; Keb. 89; 2 Roll. Abr. 724. Where case will lie against a counsellor, vide Roll. Abr. 10, 91. ¶ Blackstone expressly lays it down, "An advocate or attorney that *betray* the cause of their client, or being retained neglect to appear at the trial, by which the cause miscarries, are liable to an action on the case for a reparation to their injured client." Book 3, c. 9, p. 164; Finch's Law, p. 188. And in the Year-Book, 11 Hen. 6, 24, 55, it is laid down, "If one retains counsel and give him his fee to assist in the purchase of a manor, if he becomes counsel for another, or discovers his council, *case lies*;" which is cited by Lord Hale, F. N. B. 94, *nota*. And in the Year-Book, 14 Hen. 6, pl. 18, it is laid down by Paston, J., "If a sergeant-at-law undertake to plead my cause, and do it not, or plead it otherwise than I inform him, whereby I incur damage, an action on the case lies;" which is cited Bro. Abr. *Action sur le Case*, p. 69; Roll. Abr. *Action sur le Case*, 6, 7, 8; and Com. Dig. *Action on the Case for Deceit*, (A.) 5; and see *Broke v. Montagu*, Cro. Jac. 90, *acc.*; *Harrison v. Lumley*, 2 Ves. R. 488, per Lord Hardwicke; and *Bradish v. Gee*, Amb. 229. In the above instances there seems to have been a breach of faith in the counsel's conduct, and not mere negligence or unskilfulness. And in *Fell v. Brown*, Peake's Ca. 96, Lord Kenyon held, that an action did not lie against a barrister for unskilfully and negligently settling a bill in Chancery, whereby it was referred for scandal and impertinence, and the plaintiff obliged to pay the costs. In this case the Court of Chancery may order the counsel to pay the costs. Beame's Ord. 167; Mitford's Plead. 39.—In *Turner v. Phillips*, Peake Ca. 122, where an action was brought against a counsel to recover back a fee paid him, on the ground that he had not attended the trial, Lord Kenyon expressed himself strongly against the action, and it was settled. This, however, is no authority that the plaintiff might not have sued the counsel specially, showing a damage from his non-attendance, which seems the proper remedy in such a case, and not an action to recover back the fee.]

[It was holden to lie against an attorney for not charging a person in execution at his client's suit according to the terms of a rule of court, though it seemed to be rather an error of judgment than any actual negligence.]

*Russell v. Palmer*, 2 Wils. 325. ¶ See *Pitt v. Yalden*, 4 Burr. 2060; *Lee v. Ayrton*, Peake's Ca. 118. ¶ An attorney is required to deliver an execution to an officer within thirty days after judgment recovered, and he is answerable to his client, if an attachment is lost by such neglect. *Phillips v. Bridge*, 11 Mass. 246. And whenever the attorney disobeys the lawful instructions of his clients, and a loss ensues, the attorney is responsible for that loss. *Gilbert v. Williams*, 8 Mass. 51. See *Ex'rs. of Smedes v. Elmendorf*, 3 Johns. R. 185.

¶ An attorney employed to purchase an annuity was held not liable to his client for not advising him that the annuity was void under the enrolment act, when the courts had not at that time decided on construing the act in such a manner as to render it void.

*aike v. Ohandless*, 3 Camp. 17.

An attorney is not liable except for *crassa negligentia*. not for a misconstruction of an obscure rule of court.

*Laidler v. Elliott*, 3 Barn. & C. 738.

If an attorney employed for the vendor of an estate, in taking counsel's opinion on the title, omit to state certain material deeds in the chain of title, and wrongly state a party to be seised in fee when he was not so, and, in consequence thereof, the counsel advises that the title is good, and he would have advised otherwise had he known of the deeds omitted; these facts are sufficient to justify a jury in finding the attorney guilty of negligence, so as to sustain an action.

*Ireson v. Pearman*, 3 Barn. & C. 799.

Where an attorney for the plaintiff suffered the cause to be called on without previously ascertaining whether a material witness whom the plaintiff had undertaken to bring into court had arrived, in consequence

(G) Where an Action on the Case will lie for a Nuisance, &c.

of which the plaintiff was nonsuited, it was held, that in an action for negligence it was properly left to the jury to say whether he had used reasonable care in conducting the cause; and the jury having found in the negative, the court refused to disturb the verdict.||

*Reeve v. Rigny*, 4 Barn. & A. 202.

(G) Where an action on the Case will lie for a Nuisance, and therein of the Inconvenience of multiplying Actions.

It is clearly agreed, that for a common nuisance, which is an offence against the public, either by doing a thing which tends to the annoyance of all the king's subjects, or by neglecting to do a thing which the common good requires, *no action on the case* will lie; for this would create a multiplicity of actions, one man being as well entitled to bring an action as another; and therefore in such cases the remedy must be by indictment at the suit of the king.

Vide head of *Nuisances*, Co. Lit. 56, a; Roll. Abr. 88, 110; 2 Roll. Abr. 140, 141; Moor, 180; 4 Co. 18; 9 Co. 113; 2 Brownl. 147; Vaugh. 341; Cro. Eliz. 664; 3 Mod. 294; Carth. 191, 451; Ld. Raym. 486; Salk. 15, pl. 17. §1 Binn. 463; 4 Wend. 9; 3 Yeates, 417. § One who has a private way by grant may maintain an action against the owner of the land for obstructing it, though the same may have become a public way by long use. He may rest on his own title, and need not resort to a general right, which may possibly be disputed by conflicting evidence. 8 East, 4, Allen v. Ormond.}

But, if by such a nuisance I suffer a particular damage, as, if by stopping up a highway with logs, &c., my horse throws me, by which I am wounded or hurt, an action lies.

Co. Lit. 56; Cro. Jac. 446; Keb. 847; 2 Jones, 157. Vide the authorities, *supra*. Vide Carth. 191, 451; Salk. 15, pl. 17, what shall be such a special damage as will maintain the action.

|| An action does not lie by an individual for an injury sustained in consequence of a county bridge being out of repair.

*Russell v. Devon*, 2 Term R. 667. § Every one who suffers actual damage, direct or consequential from a *common nuisance*, may maintain an action for his own particular injury, though there be others equally damnified. *Lansing v. Smith*, 4 Wend. 9; see *Hughes v. Heiser*, 1 Binn. 463. It is not every obstruction that is a nuisance; wood for use, stones, bricks, &c., for building, goods for storage, &c., may remain a reasonable time in the street without being considered a nuisance. *Comins v. Passmore*, 1 S. and R. 219. §

If A, or his servants, in repairing his house, place a quantity of lime in the road, whereby B.'s carriage is overturned, A is answerable in an action on the case.

*Bush v. Steinman*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 404.

So, if the servants of a water-works company, in laying down pipes, leave rubbish in the street, without any light or watchman to warn passengers, and a coach driven by the plaintiff is thereby overturned, and plaintiff's leg broken, the company are liable to an action.

*Matthews v. West London Water-works Company*, 3 Camp. 403; *Jones v. Bird*, 5 B. & A. 837; and see 1 Stark. 189; but see *Harris v. Baker*, 4 Maule & S. 27.

So, if the owner of a house do not properly fence in his area, so as to be safe for passengers, and the plaintiff falls down the area and is hurt, the owner is answerable; and it is no excuse that when he took the house, and as long back as can be remembered, it was in the same state.

*Coupland v. Hardingham*, 3 Camp. 398.

## (H) For Conspiracy, Oppressive Persecutions, &amp;c.

So, if the owner of a vessel which is sunk in a navigable river neglect to place a buoy over the wreck, and, in consequence, the barge of another strikes on it and is damaged, he is liable to his action, and this although he may have placed a watchman near the spot to point out the danger.||

Harmond v. Pearson, 1 Camp. 515.

Also, an action lies for continuing a nuisance; as, where for erecting a nuisance, *2 die Febr.*, the defendant pleaded a prior action brought for erecting a nuisance, *20 die Martii*, and a recovery thereupon, and averred these to be the same nuisance and erection: on demurrer the plaintiff had judgment; for, though he cannot have a new action for the same erection, yet he may for continuing the same nuisance.

Salk. 10, pl. 3; Carth. 455; Ld. Raym. 370.

## (H) Where an Action on the Case will lie for a Conspiracy, and oppressive Proceedings in Prosecutions and Suits at Law.

It seems agreed, that for a false and malicious prosecution for any crime, (a) whether capital or not, by which the party may be put in peril of his life, suffer in his liberty, reputation, or property, (b) an action on the case, in nature of a writ of conspiracy, lies; whether the prosecutor proceeded so far as actually to exhibit an indictment, on which the party was acquitted, or not.

Roll. Abr. 112. Several cases to this purpose. (a) How far the prosecution must be false and malicious, and without probable cause of suspicion, vide Cro. Eliz. 70, 134; Leon. 107; Kelw. 81; Moo. 600; Danv. 212; and Salk. 15; where *per Holt, C. J.*, that this action is not to be favoured, because it deters men from prosecuting; and, therefore, if the grand jury find the bill, the defendant shall not be obliged to show a probable cause, but it shall lie on the plaintiff's side to prove an express rancour and malice. *Quere*, How far the modern practice of granting a copy of the indictment upon an acquittal, makes it necessary that such copy should be produced, in order to prove it a false and malicious prosecution. And vide Carth. 416; Ld. Raym. 374; 12 Mod. 208, 211; 5 Mod. 394, 405, 408. [A copy of the record of the acquittal granted by the court must be produced in order to support an action for a malicious prosecution of a felony; but in the case of misdemeanors the practice is different. 1 Black. R. 385.] [It seems not sufficient to produce the original indictment, because it does not prove the caption. 2 Esp. Ca. 37. See 10 Barn. & C. 70. If the prosecution was before a magistrate, the proceedings should be produced; or if they have been lost, secondary evidence should be given. 2 Barn. & C. 496.] *β* See *The People v. Plyrton*, 2 Caines, 202. *γ* (b) It has been holden, that, for exhibiting an indictment which only affected a man's property, no action lay if the indictment were insufficient, or the bill found *ignoramus* by the grand jury. Vide Danv. 208, and 209, several cases put *pro* and *con*. And Salk. 15, *in margine*, that in an action on the case for maliciously procuring H to be indicted for exercising the trade of a badger without license, *per quod* he was put to great expense; in which it was agreed that the indictment was insufficient; it was resolved by Parker, C. J., and the whole court, upon great consideration, that there was no reason for this diversity between a malicious prosecution upon a good indictment and upon a bad one; and that this action will lie as well for damages by expense, as by scandal or imprisonment, though the indictment be insufficient. Hil. 12 Ann.; Jones and Gwin, 10 Mod. 148, 214. [Gilb. Cas. 185; Stra. 691, 977; Ca. temp. Hardw. 54; 4 Term R. 247, *acc.*] [This was confirmed in *Pippet v. Hearn*, 5 Barn. & A. 634. The mere return of *ignoramus*, where the indictment contains no scandal, and where the defendant has suffered no imprisonment, no special damage, will not of itself support the action without proof of express malice. *Byne v. Moore*, 5 Taunt. 187. See *vide* 4 Barn. & C. 23. *β* In a civil suit, damages, and not the conspiracy, is the ground of the action. 7 Cowen, 445; 2 Hall, 277; 17 Mass. 186; 8 Wend. 676; vide 1 Binn. 172. *γ* Nor can malice be inferred so as to sustain the action from the mere fact of the plaintiff having been acquitted for want of the prosecutor's appearing when called for. *Purcell*

(H) For Conspiracy, oppressive Prosecutions, &amp;c.

v. McNamara, 9 East, 361; and see 14 East, 302; 1 Camp. 204. If some of the charges in the indictment are maliciously preferred, though others are not so, the action lies. Reed v. Taylor, 4 Taunt. 616. And it is no answer that the defendant did what he did by the advice of counsel, if the opinion was ill-founded, or if the facts were improperly stated to counsel. Hewlett v. Crutchley, 5 Taunt. 277; and see 2 Barn. & C. 693. [The action may be brought by a husband for the expense of defending his wife. 2 Stra. 977.  $\beta$  It seems that in this action it is not necessary to declare that the conspiracy was without probable cause. Griffith v. Ogle, 1 Binn. 172. It is sufficient to charge the defendants with a conspiracy falsely and maliciously to accuse, &c. lb. And if the accusation be of a crime indictable, damage is implied, though narr. does not allege it. lb. The measure of damages for fraudulently withdrawing defendant's goods from execution, is their value, and not the amount of the execution. Penrod v. Mitchell, 8 S. & R. 522.  $\gamma$

[If the action be brought against several, and one only be found guilty, it is sufficient; for there is a great difference between the action on the case in the nature of conspiracy, and the writ of conspiracy at common law; for in this case, the damage sustained is the ground of the action.

Carth. 416; Bull. Ni. Pri. 14. But see a doubt in this case by Saunders, where the declaration stated the injury to have been committed *per conspirationem inter eos habitam*. Saund. 230.  $\beta$  At common law, in a writ of conspiracy, at least two must be convicted. But in an action on the case, one only may be sued; or, if two or more are sued, one may be convicted, although the others are acquitted. 7 Cowen, 445; 2 Murphey, 239; 2 Taylor, 267.  $\gamma$  In actions for prosecutions or oppressive proceedings, it is indispensably necessary to make out two grounds: *malice and want of probable cause*. 4 Burr 1974. From the latter, the former may be implied, but not *à converso*.  $\beta$  Vide 7 Crauch, 339; 1 Mason's R. 24; Stewart's Adm. R. 115.  $\gamma$  || In general, the plaintiff must give some evidence of the want of probable cause; but as this is evidence of a negative, very slight evidence is sufficient to call on the other party to show the affirmative. See Cotton v. James, 1 Barn. & Adolph. 133. || Where there had been a condemnation of goods by sub-commissioners of excise for not entering and paying the duties, which was afterwards reversed by the commissioners of appeal, it was adjudged that an action for a malicious prosecution did not lie against the informer, for the judgment of the sub-commissioners showed that there was a foundation for the prosecution. 1 Wils. 232; 1 Term R. 500. || See 1 Barn. & Adolph. 133. || In actions of this kind, the plaintiff must allege that the original suit, wherever instituted, is at an end; Dougl. 205; for otherwise the point would come to be tried too soon and disorderly. Yelv. 117. It must be *legally* at an end; and, therefore, in an action against a justice for an illegal commitment on a supposed charge of felony, the court held an allegation that the plaintiff was *discharged* from his imprisonment, to be insufficient; because there are various ways by which a *discharge* may be had without putting an end to the suit; it ought to have been shown *how discharged*. 2 Term R. 225; Stra. 114; Hob. 206, 266; 10 Mod. 245. So, in an action for maliciously holding to bail, it must be shown what is become of the original action. 1 Salk. 15; Dy. 285. If it has been abandoned, it would seem that an action will lie; for abandonment is an indication of its being false and hopeless. W. Jones, 93. || *Sed. qd.* and vide Sinclair v. Eldred, 4 Taunt. 7. || So, where the plaintiff suffered himself to be nonsuited. Bull. Ni. Pri. 13, (4th edit.) But a *nolle prosequi* by the attorney-general is not such a termination of a criminal suit as will authorize an action. 6 Mod. 261. See 10 Mod. 219; Gilb. Cas. 185, &c. Nor is a *set processus*. Wilkinson v. Howel, 1 Moo. & Malk. 495. *Qu.* Whether the defect of stating the original action to be determined, may not be cured by a verdict or plea in bar? Raym. 418; 2 Keb. 456, 753; 3 Keb. 781; Saund. 229.

|| Where there are mutual dealings between two parties, and items known to be due on each side of the account, if one party arrests the other for the amount of one side of the account, without giving credit for what is due on the other, the arrest is malicious and without probable cause, and an action may be supported.

Austin v. Debnam, 3 Barn. & C. 139; and see 5 Barn. & A. 513; *sed vide* 2 Camp. 594.  $\beta$  Vide 3 S. & R. 142; 12 S. & R. 210.  $\gamma$

Where A arrested B on the 10th December, and was ruled to declare

(H) For Conspiracy, oppressive Prosecutions, &amp;c.

on the 17th, and filed a declaration on the 24th, and discontinued the action, on payment of costs, on the 31st, it was held, that the circumstances were sufficient *prima facie* evidence of malice and want of probable cause.

Nicholson v. Coghill, 4 Barn. & C. 21; 6 Dow. & R. 12; and see Wentworth v. Bullen, 9 Barn. & C. 840. 25 Taunt. 580; 1 Camp. 199; 2 Wils. 307; 7 Cranch, 339; 1 Mason, 24; Stewart's Adm. R. 115. *g*

If the sheriff's officer, having a writ against A, send him a message to fix a time to call and give bail, and A accordingly attend and give bail, this is no arrest; and an action for a malicious arrest does not lie, although the party suing out the writ have no cause of action.

Berry v. Adamson, 6 Barn. & C. 528; and see 2 New R. 211; 1 Moo. & Malk. 244; *sed vide* 2 Carr. & P. 605.

If the defendant can show that in making the arrest, he acted *bona fide* on the opinion of counsel of competent skill and ability, and believed that he had a good cause of action against the plaintiff, this forms a good defence to an action for a malicious arrest. But where it appeared that the party was influenced by an indirect motive in making the arrest, it was held to be well left to the jury to say whether he acted *bona fide* on his counsel's opinion, and believed that he had a good cause of action.

Ravenga v. Mackintosh, 3 Barn. & C. 693; and see 1 Stark. Ca. 502.

If the plaintiff in an action for malicious prosecution, prove a case which in the opinion of the judge shows that there was no probable cause for the indictment, and the defendant then calls a witness, who proves an additional fact, which in the judge's opinion shows a probable cause, and there is no contradictory testimony, and nothing in the demeanor of the witness to impeach his credit, the judge is not bound to leave the fact to the jury, but may act upon it as a fact proved, and nonsuit the plaintiff.

Davis v. Hardy, 6 Barn. & C. 225.

The plaintiff may maintain the action, although he has obtained a criminal information.||

Caddy v. Barlow, 1 Ry. & Moo. 275.

If a justice of peace *malitiosè et invidè machinans J S de bonis, nomine, famâ et vitâ deprivare*, directs his warrant to several constables to apprehend J S, alleging, in his said warrant, that J S was accused before him for stealing a horse; whereupon he is arrested, and detained till he enters into bond for his appearance; whereas he was not accused, nor stole such horse; an action will lie; for though the justice (a) is excused when upon a false accusation he sends out his warrant, yet it is otherwise where he makes it out without any accusation at all. (b)

Windham v. Clere, Leon. 187; Cro. Eliz. 130, S. C. [(a) This case of Windham v. Clere is not law; for the immediate act of imprisonment proceeded from the justice; and therefore the action should have been trespass, and trespass only; but where the act of imprisonment by one person is in consequence of information from another, there an action on the case is the proper remedy, because the injury is sustained in consequence of the wrongful act of that other person. Morgan v. Hughes, 2 Term R. 231.] || See 2 Chitt. 304; 1 Dow. & R. 97. (b) If a justice of peace procures some witnesses to appear and give evidence upon an indictment, that is but his duty; and though his name was endorsed upon the indictment to give evidence, yet this made him no prosecutor, and so no action lies against him for a malicious prosecution. Vent. 47; 2 Keb. 572. 2 Hardin, 490; Harper, 65. *g*



## (H) For Conspiracy, oppressive Prosecutions, &amp;c.

[An action on the case is the proper remedy against excise officers who enter a house under a legal warrant to search for concealed goods, where there are none.]

Boot v. Cooper, and another, E. 25 G. 3, B. R., 1 Term R. 535. See the case of Bostock v. Saunders and others. 2 Black. R. 912; 3 Wils. 434; where the Court of Common Pleas, after hearing two arguments, held, that trespass would lie in such a case.

|| So also for maliciously suing out a commission of bankruptcy or lunacy.||

Cotton v. James, 1 Barn. & Adol. 133; 1 Gow. Ca. 50.

An action on the case lies against churchwardens, for that they falsely and maliciously, to the intent to draw the plaintiff within the censures of the ecclesiastical court for adultery, presented him there, upon a fame of living in adultery with A S.

Vide Roll. Abr. 112, and 2 Bulst. 343; where case will not lie for an ecclesiastical scandal. *Sed qu.* If it will not lie for the expense, trouble, and vexation attending defence?

If A was churchwarden of B, and at the end of the year gave up his account to his successor, and yet A is falsely and maliciously cited by D into the ecclesiastical court to render an account, and at the request of D he is excommunicated for not rendering up his account, an action lies against D, notwithstanding this sentence was given by the judge.

Raym. 418; 2 Jones, 132, S. C. adjudged, the plaintiff declaring that the defendant knowing the plaintiff had before made up his accounts, which were approved by the parish, &c. Vide Hardr. 194, 195, S. C., and a long argument.

|| An action on the case cannot be maintained against the judge of an ecclesiastical court, for excommunicating the plaintiff for disobeying a citation of the court, if the judge has jurisdiction of the subject-matter, and if no malice appears, notwithstanding the citation by which the plaintiff was cited be void, and the proceedings thereon have been set aside on appeal.

Ackerly v. Parkinson, 3 Maule & S. 411.

But if the judge excommunicate a party for disobeying an order which the judge has no authority to make, or if the party has not been previously served with a citation or monition, or had notice of the order, the action lies against the judge, though there is no pretence of malice.||

Beaurain v. Sir W. Scott, 3 Camp. 387.

But it must be observed, that there is a great difference between a false and malicious prosecution by way of indictment, and bringing a civil action; for, in the latter, the plaintiff asserts a right, and shall be amerced *pro falso clamore*; also the defendant is entitled to his costs; and therefore, for commencing such an action, though without sufficient grounds, no action on the case lies.

Salk. 14; 3 Lev. 210; Hob. 266; 3 Leon. 138; Cro. Jac. 432.

But, if the plaintiff declares, that he being arrested in Middlesex at the suit of the defendant, and the defendant, intending to detain him in prison, *falso et malitiose dixit* to the sheriff of Middlesex, that the plaintiff owed him 500*l.*, requiring him to take bail accordingly, *per quod* he was detained in jail several days; the action lies, because of the special damage sustained by the party on this false affirmation.

## (H) For Conspiracy, oppressive Prosecutions, &amp;c.

Sid. 424; 2 Keb. 546; Mod. 4; Lev. 275; 3 Lev. 211, S. C. cited; Salk. 14, S. C. cited and agreed; 3 Term R. 185, S. P. ¶ Without the ingredient of *malice* this action cannot be supported; *malice* must be averred and proved. Scheibel v. Fairbain, 1 Bos. & Pull. 388; Gibson v. Chater, 2 Bos. & Pull. 129. With that ingredient, mixed with falsehood, it will lie for holding to bail in an inferior court as well as in the courts of Westminster-hall, either where the inferior court has not cognisance of the cause, the defendant knowing that it has not, Goslin v. Wilcox, 2 Wils. 302; or, where the sum actually due would not authorize an arrest in it. Smith v. Cattle, Ib. 376. ¶ But it is not enough to declare generally that he brought an action against him *ex malitia et sine causa, per quod* he put him to great charge, &c., but he must show the grievance specially; ¶ he must show that the original suit is terminated; judgment of *non pros* in the original action is not of itself proof of malice. Sinclair v. Eldred, 4 Taunt. 7. ¶ Saund. 228; Vent. 12, 19, 86; Danv. 196; 1 Salk. 15, pl. 6; Ld. Raym. 503; 12 Mod. 273. ¶ 2 Term R. 232. ¶ Where one is arrested on a groundless cause of action, with a view to compel the defendant to a certain course; which not succeeding, plaintiff suppressed the writ, action on the case lies. Plummer v. Dennett, 6 Greenl. 421.g

{The action will not lie because the defendant, after receiving payment of his debt, neglected to countermand a writ which had before been regularly issued against the plaintiff, but permitted and suffered him to be arrested. Nothing wilful is charged to him, but merely a nonfeasance. And the law does not impose on him the duty of countermanding the writ; the plaintiff should himself have seen to it, and asked for the countermand. No action of this kind can be supported, unless *malice* is alleged and proved. {1} If the defendant had refused to give the countermand when requested, it might have been evidence of malice.}

{1 Bos. & Pull. 388, Scheibel v. Fairbain; 3 East, 314, Page v. Wiple. {2} See 2 Bos. & Pull. 129, Gibson v. Chaters.}

If a stranger brings an action against A, in the name of J S, without the consent of J S, an action on the case lies against him. (a)

7 H. 6, 43; Roll. Abr. 101; S. C. March 47, S. P.; Cro. Eliz. 639. (a) Or there may be remedy upon the 8 Eliz. c. 2. But *quare* where there are several plaintiffs, and one of them gives his consent. Cro. Eliz. 236; 2 Sid. 162. If upon an issue between A and B, a stranger that was not returned of the jury, causes himself to be sworn in the name of one that was returned of the jury, and a verdict is given for B, A may have an action upon the case against the stranger. March, 81.

If A exhibits a petition to a committee of parliament, appointed for the examination of public grievances, and therein charges B, being a doctor of law, and vicar-general to the Bishop of L., with several great offences, as extortion, &c., in his office; and for the better manifestation of these grievances, causes the said petition to be printed, and to be delivered to several of the members of the said committee; yet no action upon the case lies; for this printing and delivering of the case as aforesaid, is according to the order and course of proceeding in parliament.

Saund. 131; Lake and King, Mod. 58, S. C.; 2 Keb. 361, 462, 466, 659, 664, 801, 832, S. C.; Lev. 240, S. C.; Sid. 414, S. C.; 22 S. & R. 23.g ¶ See titles *Libel* and *Slander*.] [*Aliter*, if it had been dispersed abroad before it had been presented. Hardr. S. C.; 2 Keb. 832; 1 Hawk. P. C., c. 73, § 8, 12, 15. Case will not lie for words spoken or sworn in a legal and judicial way. 2 Burr. 810.] If a man brings a writ of *forgery* against a peer, &c., and the defendant is found not guilty, yet shall he not have *scandalum magnatum*, and lay the charge contained in the writ to be a scandal. Roll. Abr. 34; Moor, 38; Hed. 55; Hob. 266. No action lies against a witness for perjury, in giving his evidence in a cause. Vide Danv. 195. ¶ Nor for suborning one to make a false affidavit, which he knew to be false, whereby a judgment was obtained, it being an attempt to overhaul the merits of the former judgment. Smith v. Lewis, 3 Johns. R. 157; Bostwick v. Lewis, 2 Day, 447. See Ib. 160.g

## (I) Where Case lies, though there is another Remedy.

In *case*, the plaintiff declared that the defendant maliciously levied a plaint in London, and prosecuted the plaintiff thereon, *ubi revera* the cause of action did arise in D, in Kent, out of the jurisdiction of the court of London; after verdict for the plaintiff, the court inclined that the action would not lie; for the plaintiff might have pleaded to the jurisdiction, and, if they had refused his plea, he might have applied for a prohibition.

Carth. 189; Temple v. Killingworth, Show. 194, 254; Cases, B. R. 4 S. C. But no resolution, and there said, that it was fit to have the opinion of all the judges; for that such action was never held to lie till North's time. Vide Vent. 669; 2 Jones, 214; Hob. 205; Cro. Jac. 667; Sid. 463; Sand. 221; 4 Co. 14. No action lies for suing an attorney in an inferior court; for who knows whether he will insist on his privilege, and if he does, he may plead it. Mod. 209, 210, *per cur.* [It is now settled, that an action of the case will lie for maliciously suing a person in an inferior court, when that court has no jurisdiction of the cause: and the Court of Common Pleas, after due consideration, refused a new trial in such a case, though the declaration did not allege as it ought to have done, that the defendant knew that the inferior court had no jurisdiction. 3 Wils. 302.]

[An action on the case is maintainable for a malicious abuse of delegated authority of the highest nature; as where the governor and vice-admiral of one of his majesty's islands suspended the judge of the vice-admiralty court from the exercise of that office, maliciously and without any reasonable cause.

Sutherland v. Murray, Sittings at Westminster after Easter, 1783, *cor.* Eyre, B., 1 Term R. 538.

But this action will not lie for a malicious prosecution before a naval court-martial, for an offence cognisable therein: (a) nor for delaying to bring an officer under arrest to a court-martial, it being a military offence. Nor will it lie (b) against a commanding officer for an improper exercise of his power, *flagrante bello*, and out of the British dominions.]

Johnstone v. Sutton, 1 Term R. 493. (a) Particularly if the defendant has not been tried for it by a court-martial. (b) Barwis v. Keppel, 2 Wils. 314.

[An action on the case does not lie to recover damages against the lessor of the plaintiff in a vexatious ejectment.]

Parton v. Honner, 1 Bos. & Pul. 205.

## (I) Where Case will lie, though the Party injured has another Remedy.

If one slanders my title, whereby I am wrongfully disturbed in my possession, though I have remedy against the trespasser, yet I may have an action against him that caused the disturbance.

Allen, 3. [Sed vide Vicars v. Wilcocks, 8 East, 1, and 2 Bos. & Pull. 284, and tit. Slander, C.] β Where the legislature authorize the making of a canal, and provide a mode of redress for those injured by it, an action at common law will not lie for the injury. Stevens v. Proprietors of Middlesex Canal, 12 Mass. 466. See Stowell v. Flagg, 11 Mass. 364. Nor to recover assessments, the statute prescribing a mode. Franklin Glass Co. v. White, 14 Mass. 286. Unless perhaps defendant has expressly promised to pay. Andover Corporation v. Gould, 6 Mass. 40. §

If a man stops a water-course, *per quod* his neighbour's ground is surrounded, his neighbour may have an assize, or action on the case, at his election.

Dyer, 250, *in margine*; Leon. 247. So, if he diverts *tolum cursum aque* from my water-course to my mill, though I may have an assize for this, yet I may have an action upon the case at my election. Roll. Abr. 104. β Vide 2 John. Ch. R. 162, 463;

(I) Where Case lies, though there is another Remedy.

1 Coxe's R. 460; 2 Conn. R. 584; 1 Wils. 178; 1 Sim. & Sta. 190; 6 East, 903; 1 Paige, 448. *g*

If a copyholder in fee surrenders a messuage to the use of one for life, the remainder to another in fee, and the defendant (the husband of the tenant for life) pulls down part of the messuage, &c., he in the remainder may have an action on the case against him.

3 Lev. 130, by Pemberton and Levinz *cont.* Windham and Charlton. And *per* Pemberton and Levinz, where Coke says, that before the statute of Gloucester the lessor was without remedy for waste done by his tenant; that must be intended according to the subject-matter of which he was speaking, *scilicet*, that he had no remedy by action of waste; and Pemberton said, that, without doubt, at this day the lessor may waive his remedy by action of waste, and bring an action on the case.\*

\* Where the estate of any one in remainder or reversion is injured by the tenant in possession or any other person, an *action on the case*, in the nature of an action of waste, may be maintained.

[An action on the case in the nature of waste, as well as an action of covenant, will lie against a tenant for years after the expiration of his term.]

Kinlyside v. Thornton and others, 2 Black. R. 1111.

If *cestui que use* at common law had requested his feoffees to make a feoffment to J S, and they had refused, no action on the case lay against them, but his remedy was in chancery only.

Roll. Abr. 108; 2 Bulst. 336; Roll. R. 125.

If a parson is guilty of dilapidations, and after takes another benefice, by which his former becomes void, his successor may have an action on the case against him; though it was objected, that his proper remedy was in the spiritual court.

Carth. 224; 3 Lev. 268, S. C.; Lutw. 116. || See 2 Term R. 630; Young v. Munby, 4 Maule & S. 183; Browne v. Ramsden, 2 Moo. 612. || [This action lies for the neglect of repairing a *prebendal* house by a succeeding prebendary, against the predecessor, or his personal representative, as well as in the case of parochial preferments. Radcliffe v. D'Oyley, 2 Term R. 630; 3 Wooddes. 206, n.] || In Gibson v. Wells, 1 N. R. 90, it is holden that case will not lie for permissive waste. || Where an action on the case lay for a legacy in Cromwell's time. Raym. 23; 2 Sid. 21, 85; Keb. 116. || An action at law does not lie for a pecuniary legacy, Deeks v. Strutt, 5 Term R. 690; but lies to recover a specific chattel bequeathed, after the executor has assented to the bequest. Doe v. Guy, 3 East, 120. ||

If A and his predecessors have used time out of mind to find a chaplain to sing divine service, and to perform the sacraments and sacramentals in the chapel of B, within the manor of D, for B, his servants, and family, and he does not find a chaplain according to the custom; B may have an action on the case against him.

Roll. Abr. 110. *Secus*, if it were a public chapel. Roll. Abr. 110; Cro. Eliz. 664; Sid. 34. An action on the case lies against a parson for refusing to give J S the sacrament, because a man is bound to receive it upon a penalty. *Per* Keb. 947; Sid. 34, *dubitatur*. Against a bishop for not taking caution of a party excommunicated. Raym. 226; 2 Inst. 623. Against an ordinary for refusing to grant administration. Carth. 126. [Against an archdeacon for refusing to induct. F. N. B. 47 H.; Fortesc. R. 291.]

[Case will lie for falsely and maliciously suing out a commission of bankrupt, though the chancellor has power under the statute of 5 Geo. 2, to give 200*l.* damages.]

Chapman v. Pickersgill, 2 Wils. 145; 3 Burr. 1418. || See Cotton v. James, 1 Barn. & Adol. 128. || {7 Ves. Jr. 407.}

|| It lies upon the statute of 6 Geo. 1, c. 16, § 1, by the party grieved to recover damages against the inhabitants of the adjoining township

(K) Where Case lies, though Wrongdoer be punishable.

for trees, coppice, and underwood, unlawfully and feloniously burned by persons unknown; though the clause directs the party grieved to recover his damages in the same manner and form as given by the statute of 13 E. 1, st. 1, c. 46, for dykes and hedges overthrown by persons in the night; upon which the usual course of proceeding has been by the writ of *Noctanter*.||

Thornhill v. The men inhabiting the township of Huddersfield, 11 East, 349.

(K) Where Case will lie though the Wrongdoer be punishable criminally.

It seems to be the better opinion of the books, that a person guilty of felony, and pardoned, or burned in the hand, may be proceeded against in a civil action at the suit of the party injured; for when the party is prosecuted, there can be no (a) inconvenience in allowing the action, and the criminal prosecution ought to be no bar to it; for why should he not answer in damages to the party whom he hath injured, as well as be made an example of for the sake of the public, whom he hath offended?

Stile, 346; Yelv. 89, 90; Jones, 147; Latch, 144. (a) But no action can be brought whilst the party is under indictment for the same crime, for if that were allowed, it might hinder all exemplary punishment. Stile, 346. [See 4 Term R. 332, 333.] || After an acquittal of the defendant for a felonious assault on the plaintiff by stabbing him, the plaintiff may maintain trespass to recover damages for the civil injury, if he be not shown to have colluded in procuring the acquittal. Croesby v. Leng, 12 East, 409. || The owner of stolen goods cannot maintain a civil action for the injury, till after the conviction or acquittal of the party accused. 4 Greenl. 164; 4 N. H. Rep. 239; 1 Stew. 70; Minor, 8. But in Kentucky and New Hampshire, the owner may pursue his civil remedy, before the trial for the felony. -6 N. H. Rep. 454. In Connecticut, an action for tort is not merged in a felony, unless it be a capital felony. 2 Root, 90. §

In case against husband and wife, the plaintiff declared that the wife *malitiosè, &c.*, affirmed herself to be unmarried *et strenuè requisivit* him to marry her; to which affirmation he giving credit, married her, being then the defendant's wife, by which he was put to great charge, injured in his reputation, and greatly troubled in his conscience; and the court held, that the ground of this action being the conversation and contract of the wife, could not bind the husband.

Sid. 375, Cooper and Witham; Lev. 247, S. C.; 2 Keb. 399. And note; *per Twisden*, this action does not lie; because the marrying of the second husband is felony. [See St. 1, J. 1, c. 11. That if seven years have elapsed without the former husband or wife having been heard of, the guilt of felony is not incurred. However, where a man falsely pretending himself single, only solicits, but does not actually contract a second marriage with the plaintiff, and she sustains special damage in consequence of such deceit, as, by rejecting other offers, there can be little doubt of her right to sue this action. 3 Wooddes. 201, 202.]

But, where the plaintiff declared that she was a virgin of good name and fame, and sought to for marriage by J S, that the defendant, pretending himself to be a single person, made love to her, and married her; when in truth he was married to another woman, &c., whereby she became of less credit, &c., the court held that the action lay.

Skin. 119.

## AFFIDAVIT.

---

AN affidavit is an oath in writing, signed by the party deposing, sworn before, and attested by him who hath authority to administer the same. As most motions and orders of court are grounded on affidavits, it seems impracticable, and indeed unnecessary, to instance in what cases they are to be made use of, or when they may be said to be defective, short, or evasive; this being a matter of practice, and few things relating thereto being thought worth reporting.

We shall, however, under this head, set down what we find relating to

- (A) The taking and filing of Affidavits.
  - (B) Where an Affidavit is necessary.
  - (C) Where it may be said to be short and defective.
- 

### (A) The taking and filing of Affidavits.

|| (See Tidd's Practice, c. 19, (9th ed.) and Beames's Ord.) ||

**AFFIDAVITS** were only to be taken by some judge of that court in which they were to be made use of. But now,

Style Pract. Reg. 78.

"By the 29 Car. 2, c. 5, the chief justice, and other the justices of the Court of King's Bench, or any two of them, whereof the chief justice to be one for that court; the chief justice of the Common Pleas, and the rest of the justices there, or two of them, whereof the chief justice to be one for that court; and the lord treasurer, chancellor, and barons of the Exchequer, or two of them, whereof the lord treasurer, chancellor, or chief baron to be one for that court, may by commission or commissions under the seal of the said respective courts, from time to time, as need shall require, empower persons in the several counties to take affidavits concerning any thing depending or concerning any proceedings in the said courts, as masters in chancery extraordinary use to do; and any judge of assize in his circuit may take affidavits concerning any thing depending, &c., as aforesaid; which affidavits shall be filed in the several offices of the said courts, and be made use of as other affidavits taken in the said courts; and all persons forswearing themselves in such affidavits shall incur the same penalties as if they had been taken in open court; the persons taking such affidavits shall receive only one *ls.* for so doing, besides the king's duty, which duty shall be paid to the proper officers in the said courts, before such affidavit be there filed or made use of."

29 Car. 2, c. 25. By the 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 9, the chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster may empower persons to take affidavits. [By the 4 G. 3, c. 21, a similar power

## (A) The taking and filing of Affidavits.

is given to the chancellor and justices of the Court of Pleas in the county Palatine of Durham.] § Sometimes a statute directs that a certain affidavit shall be made, without stating before whom, in such case it may be made before any officer or magistrate having power to administer oaths. *Wood v. Jeff. Co. Bank*, 9 Cowen, 194; see 2 Cowen, 457; 16 John. 232; 5 John. 234. In New York, an affidavit taken before a notary in New Hampshire, was held to be sufficient. 4 Cowen, 47. In New Jersey an affidavit made before a judicial officer of another state, verifying a plea in abatement, cannot be read. *Trenton Bank v. Wallace*, 4 Halst. 83; vide 4 Halst. 223; 3 Halst. 176. §

|| By rule of H. T. 3 & 4 G. 4, no commission for taking affidavits can be issued to any person practising as a conveyancer, unless such person be an attorney or solicitor.

1 Barn. & C. 288; 2 Dow. & R. 438.

And by rule of E. T. 4 G. 4, attorneys and solicitors of the great session in Wales, and the counties palatine of Chester, Lancaster, and Durham, are within the above rule. ||

1 Barn. & C. 656; 2 Dow. & R. 870.

[By a rule of the Court of King's Bench, E. 31 G. 3. it is ordered, "That where any affidavit is taken by any commissioner of that court, made by any person, who, from his or her signature, appears to be illiterate, the commissioner taking such affidavit shall certify, or state in the jurat, that the affidavit was read in his presence to the party making the same, and that such party seemed perfectly to understand the same, and also that the said party wrote his or her signature in the presence of the commissioners taking the said affidavit."]

|| See 8 Price, 501. ||

Affidavits taken before a person who is solicitor in the cause, are not allowed to be read either at law or in equity.

3 Atk. 813; 3 Term R. 403. || 9 Price, 88. ||

|| Nor can affidavits be received which are sworn before the attorney of the party, or his partner.

*Batt v. Vaisey*, 1 Price, 116; *Hopkinson v. Buckley*, 8 Taunt. 74; and see 3 Moo. 335. § Vide 12 John. 340; 15 John. 531; 4 Halst. 225; 17 John. 2. §

But an affidavit may be taken before the clerk of the attorney in the cause, if the clerk be impowered to take affidavits.

8 Term R. 638.

It may be taken before the party's own attorney, if in the country, if the agent in town be the attorney on the record.

*Read v. Cooper*, 5 Taunt. 89; and see 8 Taunt. 435.

Affidavits not entitled "in the King's Bench," and sworn before A B, a commissioner, &c., without stating him to be a commissioner of that court, were not allowed to be read; but affidavits sworn in court, or before a judge of the court, though not entitled "in the King's Bench," were read. ||

*R. v. Hare*, 13 East, 189. Vide *Kennett, &c., v. Jones*, 7 Term R. 189. § The affidavit must be properly entitled, or it cannot be read. 2 Cowen, 509. And it must be entitled in the cause on which the motion is made. 1 Cowen, 481; see 2 Cowen, 499; 3 John. 448; 2 Cowen, 581; 2 John. 371; 1 Wend. 291; 5 John. 367.

If affidavits taken before commissioners in the country, according to the above statute, be expressed to be in a cause depending between A and B, and there be no such cause in court, they cannot be read, because the commissioners have no authority to take them, and there can

## (A) The taking and filing of Affidavits.

be no perjury; otherwise, if there be a cause in court, and this concerns some collateral matter.

2 Salk. 461, pl. 2.

[If an affidavit in a cause have no title, it cannot be received, though the adverse party is willing to waive the objection.]

2 Term R. 644.

|| So, if it be not entitled in any court, it cannot be received.

Osborn v. Tatteson, 1 Bos. & Pull. 271.

An affidavit to support a rule *nisi* for staying proceedings on a bail-bond should be entitled in the action against the bail. But, where no action against the bail is commenced, as, if a motion be made to cancel the bail-bond, the affidavit must be entitled in the original action; for unless it be entitled in some action, no perjury can be assigned upon it.||

Roberts v. Giddins, 1 Bos. & Pull. 337. 23 John. 448; 5 John. 367. g

An affidavit upon a motion for a *certiorari* to remove an indictment is properly entitled, "The King v. A B, (the defendant)."

1 Stra. 704. 2 An affidavit for a *certiorari* to a justice's court must be entitled in the cause in the court below, and not in the cause in the Supreme Court. Whitney v. Warner, 2 Cowen, 499. g

The affidavits on which to apply for an attachment for disobeying an award, where the submission is made a rule of court under the statute, need not be entitled in any cause; but those in answer must.

Bevan v. Bevan, 3 Term R. 601. The same practice prevails in affidavits to move for informations. Rex v. Pierson, Andr. 310; 2 Stra. 1107, S. C. 2 See 5 East, 21, n. (a); 1 B. & P. 38. g

|| But neither need be entitled on a motion to set aside the award.||

Bainbridge v. Houlton, 5 East, 21. 2 Because, if there is no cause pending, indictment for perjury could not be sustained. See 2 Johns. R. 372, Haight v. Turner; 4 Litt. 268, Peers v. Carter; 1 Green, 324, Gaddis v. Durashy. g

Affidavits for attachments in civil suits are to be entitled with the names of the parties, but as soon as the attachments issue, the king is to be named as prosecutor.

Wood v. Webb, 3 Term R. 253. So, if granted, though not issued. 7 Term R. 439; Rex v. Sheriff of Middlesex, 6 Term R. 60; Whitehead v. Firth, 12 East, 165. || Such title is sufficient without naming the cause, though it is convenient to do so. 5 Barn. & C. 389. ||

|| An affidavit on a motion for leave to file a criminal information ought not to be entitled; and if it is, it cannot be read. But the affidavits produced on showing cause against the rule may or may not be entitled: all affidavits made after the rule is made absolute must be entitled.

Rex v. Robinson, cited in Rex v. Cole, 6 Term R. 387.

In moving for a rule *nisi* for a *certiorari* the affidavit must not be entitled in any cause.

*Ex parte Nohro*, 1 Barn. & C. 267.

Affidavits in support of a rule to set aside proceedings on a bail bond may be either entitled in the action on the bond, or in the original cause.

Kelly v. Wrother, 2 Chitt. 109. See vide 1 Bing. 142; 7 Moo. 600. 23 John. 448; 5 John. 367. g



## (A) The taking and filing of Affidavits.

Where a motion is made in a cause removed to the K. B. by writ of error, the affidavit must be entitled in the cause in error.

*Gandell v. Rogier*, 4 Barn. & C. 862.

In entering up judgment on an old warrant of attorney, the affidavit may be properly entitled in a cause.

*Sowerby v. Woodroffe*, 1 Barn. & A. 567.

The Christian names, as well as surnames of the parties, must be inserted in the title of an affidavit produced to show cause against a rule.

*Fores v. Diemar*, 7 Term R. 661. *β* See 2 Caines, 98; 3 Johns. R. 448; 1 B. & P. 337; 3 B. & P. 118. *γ*

An affidavit, the title of which styles the plaintiff "*assignee*," without more, is bad.

*Steyner v. Cottrell*, 3 Taunt. 377.

And so also if the names of all parties are not stated. A B, "and others," is insufficient. *||*

*Doe v. Want*, 2 Moo. 722; *Bullman v. Callow*, 1 Chitt. 727.

Where an affidavit has been read and filed, it cannot be taken off the file.

2 Wils. 371. *β* As to filing affidavits, and signing them, see 3 Caines, 190; 3 Johns. R. 540; 1 Green, 324; 6 Ves. 432; 7 T. R. 315. If affidavit begin with deponent's name, it is a sufficient signing. *Ib.* The copy served on the opposite party need not be signed. 2 Johns. R. 479. *γ*

Affidavits made for one purpose may occasionally be used for another. Thus, an affidavit taken before a judge at *nisi prius* upon an information out of the King's Bench, and afterwards returned into that court and filed, was admitted as a ground on which to grant another information, the court considering the authority of the judge at *nisi prius* in that case as an emanation of their own. So, affidavits upon which a defendant hath obtained his discharge in one cause, have afterwards been admitted for a similar purpose in another cause.

*Rex v. Joliffe*, 4 Term R. 285; *Cooke v. Schmoll*, 4 Term R. 285.

*||* The courts of this country will take notice of affidavits sworn before foreign judicatures, provided they are properly authenticated.

*β* *Ex parte* affidavits made *abroad*, are admitted to prove pedigree, or the identity of a person so far as respects marriage. *Fogler v. Simpson*, cited 2 Dall. 117; 1 Yeates, 17, 152; *Winder v. Little*, 1 Yeates, 152; *Lilly v. Kitzmiller*, 1 Yeates, 28: *quare* if the witnesses are living. See *Keller v. Nutz*, 5 S. and R. 251, or if made in a sister state. *Douglass v. Sanderson*, 2 Dall. 116; but if they be deceased, they are admissible. *Boudeneau v. Montgomery*, 4 Wash. C. C. R. 186; see 4 Cowep, 47; 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 281; 4 Halst. 83; 13 John. 423; 2 John. 273. *γ*

Where the affidavit is taken before one of the judges of the superior courts in Ireland, an affidavit that the signature is in his handwriting, has been admitted as a sufficient authentication of it. But, with respect to ordinary magistrates, it is usual to require the attestation of a notary public. In a late case, (*a*) however, the Court of King's Bench received an affidavit purporting to be sworn before the high bailiff and chief magistrate of the district of Douglas in the Isle of Man, upon oath made before the court here, that the deponent believed the signature to be of the proper handwriting of that magistrate.

*Ex parte Worsley*, 2 H. Black. 275. (*a*) *Dalmer v. Barnard*, 7 Term R. 251; but see *Riddle v. Nash*, 8 Moo. 632.

## (B) Where an Affidavit is necessary.

Affidavits sworn before a justice of the peace in Scotland, are admissible in a cause in the K. B., if the handwriting of the justice be authenticated.||

Turnbull v. Moreton, 1 Chitt. 463, 721; *sed vide*, 19 Ves. 345. So, also, before a baron of exchequer in Scotland. 1 Jac. & W. 296.

## (B) Where an Affidavit is necessary.

THE law and practice of the courts require, that on all motions for an information, attachment, complaint against any officer for an offence not committed in the face of the court, for a new trial, relating to the serving and returning of writs or processes, &c., oath or affidavit be made of what is affirmed, that the judges may be satisfied, as well of the truth thereof, as of the reasonableness of granting relief when made out.

Vide the several heads. [By the st. of 7 & 8 W. 3, c. 34, it is enacted that the solemn affirmation and declaration of a Quaker shall be accepted in all cases, except in a criminal cause, instead of an oath in the usual form. See too 12 G. 2, c. 13; 23 G. 2, c. 46.]

Also, by acts of parliament, affidavits are made necessary, as by 4 Ann. cap. 16, § 11, in the case of dilatory pleas; and by the 12 Geo. 2, cap. 29, to hold to special bail.

|| As a general rule the court requires in all petitions under acts for local improvements, &c., for payment of money out of court, that the parties applying shall by affidavit shortly verify their title, and state that, to their knowledge and belief, no other persop has any title to, or claims any interest in the estate.||

2 Younge & J. 493.

If a person exhibits a bill for the discovery of a deed, and prays relief thereupon, he must annex an affidavit to his bill, that he has not such deed in his possession, or that it is not in his power to come at it; for otherwise he takes away the jurisdiction of the common law courts, without showing any probable cause why he should sue in equity.

Chan. Ca. 11, 231; Vern. 180, 247; 3 Chan. R. 6; Gilb. Hist. Ch. 51; Eq. Ca. Abr. 13; 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 13; 2 Freem. 7; 2 P. Wms. Rep. 541; Prec. Ch. 536; 3 Atk. 17, 132; Contr. 1 Vern. 59, evidently a mistake. *See* 1 Johns. Cas. 417; *Le Roy v. Veeder*, 1 Caines Cas. 1; 2 Caines C. 344, 175; 1 Johns. Cas. 429, *Laight v. Morgan*.

But, if he seeks discovery of the deed only, or that it may be produced at a trial at law, he need not annex such affidavit to his bill; for it is not to be presumed that in either of these cases he would do so absurd a thing, as exhibit a bill, if he had the deed in his possession.

Vern. 180, 247.

[It is also unnecessary in the case of a bill for discovery of a cancelled instrument, and to have another deed executed, for if the plaintiff had the cancelled instrument in his hands, he could make no use of it at law, and the relief prayed is such as a court of equity only can give.]

King v. King, Mosely, 192.

Also, if he sets forth the whole circumstances of his case, and prays general relief, the prayer of relief shall be applied to the discovery only.

Abr. in Eq. 14; Prec. Ch. 536; Gilb. Hist. Ch. 52.

[If a bill be filed for examining a material witness upon the ground

(B) Where an Affidavit is necessary.

that his evidence is likely to be lost by death or departure from the realm, there must be an affidavit annexed to it, of the circumstances from which the danger of such loss is apprehended. So, if a bill be filed for perpetuating the testimony of a witness upon the ground of his being the only witness to a particular point, and his evidence being of the utmost importance, an affidavit of the witness himself should be annexed to it. The principle on which it is required in these cases to annex to the bill an affidavit of the circumstances which render the examination of witnesses proper in a court of equity; though the matter is capable of being made immediately the subject of a suit at law; seems to be the same as that on which the practice of annexing an affidavit of the loss or want of an instrument, to a bill seeking to obtain in a court of equity, the mere legal effect of an instrument, is founded; namely, that the bill tends to alter the ordinary course of the administration of justice, which ought not to be permitted on the bare allegation of a plaintiff in his bill.

Philips v. Carew, 1 P. Wms. 117; Shirley v. Earl Ferrers, 2 P. Wms. 77; 1 Atk. 450; Mitf. Eq. pl. 51, 131.

In order to obtain the leave of the court to bring a bill of review, or a supplemental bill in the nature of a bill of review *upon the discovery of new matter*, there must be an affidavit that such new matter could not have been produced or used by the party claiming at the time when the decree was made.]

Taylor v. Sharp, 3 P. Wms. 371; Mitf. Eq. pl. 78, 82. § See 8 Ves. 468; 1 Johns. C. 496, 502; 1 Henn. & Munf. 13. §

In an interpleading bill, the party who prefers it must make affidavit that he does not collude with either of the other parties.

Bumb. 303. § See 2 Ves. & B. 410. § Such an affidavit is not necessary in Connecticut. Nash v. Smith, 6 Smith, 421. §

He who moves for a *ne exeat regno* against another, must make affidavit of the loss he is like to sustain by the party's going out of the kingdom, and that thereby the debt may be lost, and that the party is actually going out of the kingdom. (a)

[(a) He must swear positively that the defendant is indebted to him in a sum certain, where indeed a bill is for an account only, the plaintiff's swearing that he believes the balance in his favour will be so much, will be sufficient. 3 Atk. 501.] § See 5 Ves. 96; 8 Ves. 32; 7 Ves. 417; 10 Ves. 164; 11 Ves. 54; 16 Ves. 470; 18 Ves. 354; 19 Ves. 342; 6 Madd. 276; and see tit. *Prerogative*. §

[A Quaker hath been permitted to put in an answer to a frivolous and vexatious bill without either oath or affirmation.

Wood v. Story, 1 P. Wms. 781.

Where a party excepts to a fact certified by a master's report, he must support his exception by an affidavit.

3 P. Wms. 142, note.

The nobility of this kingdom, and lords of the upper house of parliament, are of ancient right to answer in all courts, as defendants upon protestation of honour only, and not upon oath.]

Jones, 155; Seld. 3 vol. p. 2, 1335.

A peeress by her answer owned that she had several deeds in her power, but did not set them forth; and on motion she was ordered to produce them on oath, but that order was changed, and she to produce

(C) Where it may be said to be short and defective.

them on honour only, being in supplement to her answer, which was on honour.

Pre. Ch. 93. Duke Hamilton and Lady Gerrard; but *quære* Whether any order that a peer or peeress should produce writings on affidavit, or be examined on oath, as to any thing in his answer, is not good. [Lord Harcourt held, that the privilege of a peer to depose on his honour only, was confined solely to his answer in Chancery; that in all other cases he must be upon oath; and therefore the Lord Stourton was put to answer upon his oath to interrogatories. Sir Thomas Meers v. Lady Stourton, 1 P. Wms. 146.]

(C) Where it may be said to be short and defective.

An affidavit must set forth the matter positively, and all material circumstances attending it, that the court may judge whether the deponent's conclusions be just or not.

¶ It should be so clear and positive that an indictment for perjury may be maintained on it. Peers v. Carter, 4 Litt. 268; 1 Green, 324. g

And therefore, on motion to put off a trial for want of a material witness, it must appear that sufficient endeavours were made use of to have him at the time appointed, and that he cannot possibly be present, though he may on further time given.

Faresl. 121; Comb. 422.

¶ In an affidavit in a cause the plaintiff need not state his residence. ¶ Crockets v. Bishton, 2 Madd. 446.

Upon a rule to show cause, the plaintiff offered several new affidavits, and this diversity was taken, viz., where they contain new matter, and where they tend only to confirm what was alleged and sworn when the rule was made; in the latter case they may be read, not in the former.

2 Salk. 461, pl. 1.

[When a defendant who has suffered judgment by default in a criminal prosecution, is brought up for judgment, each party should come prepared with affidavits disclosing his case, (if he mean to produce any;) but if in the course of the inquiry the court wish to have any point further explained, they will give the defendant an opportunity of answering it on a future day.

Rex v. Wilson, 4 Term R. 487.

When a defendant who has been convicted on an indictment comes up for judgment, the prosecutor may read affidavits in aggravation, though made by witnesses who were examined at the trial, which affidavits the defendant is at liberty to answer.]

Rex v. Sharpness, 1 Term R. 228.

If there be affidavit against affidavit, the proper method is to have it tried by an issue at law.

Comb. 399. ¶ See Beame's Ord. 34.¶ But this is matter discretionary in the court. See 3 Mod. 108, where an action on the case was brought for scandalous matter inserted in an affidavit; that the party is to put nothing in the affidavit but what is material to the point, and therefore not to set forth the merits of his cause on motion. Stile Prac. Reg. 79, where the affidavit of one who stood in the pillory was read. 2 Salk. 461. But for this vide tit. Evidence. ¶ As to affidavits in support of injunctions, see tit. Injunction.¶

¶ An affidavit made in support of a state of facts may be referred for scandal, but not for impertinence, by a party who has filed, in support of a counter state of facts, an affidavit which appears to be an answer to the former.¶

In re Burton, 1 Russell, 380. See 7 Price, 594.

## AGENTS.

---

See MERCHANT AND MERCHANDISE, (B,) and the General Index, in last vol. h. t. 8

---

## AGREEMENTS.

---

An *agreement* (*a*) is the consent of two or more persons, the one to part with, and the other to receive, some property, right, or benefit. The notion of contracting or entering into agreements arose from the increase of commerce, and the necessity men were under of bartering their superfluities for things of real use, which lay out of the way of their acquiring. That men should execute their agreements and perform their promises, though made without writing or consideration, is enjoined by the law of nature; but in civil societies, and in ours in particular, circumstances are required which protect the weak, and those who are under the power of others; and provision is made against fraud and circumvention.

(*a*) An agreement is defined *aggregatio mentium in re aliqua facta vel facienda*. Plowd. 17, a. ¶ *Duorum vel plurium in idem placitum consensus*. Dig. Lib. ii. tit. 14, § 1. ¶ Though a contract executed with all the solemnity required by law, may properly be called an agreement, yet, in the more common acceptation of the word, *articles, minutes, and cecrow, &c.*, containing something preparatory to a more solemn and formal execution, are called *agreements*.

Under this head we will consider,

- (A) Who are capable of contracting and binding themselves or others by their Agreements.
- (B) Of Agreements which are good in Law, and will be decreed in *Specie* in Equity: and herein,
  - 1. Of *unreasonable Agreements, and such as may be said to be obtained by Fraud or Circumvention*.
  - 2. Of *voluntary Agreements*.
  - 3. Of the *Manner in which they are to be performed*.
- (C) Of Parol Agreements, or such as may be said to be within the Statute of Frauds and Perjuries: and herein,
  - 1. Of *Agreements mentioned in the First, Second, and Third Sections of the Statute*.
  - 2. Of *Agreements mentioned in the Fourth Section: and herein*,
    - 1. Of Promises by Executors, Administrators, &c.
    - 2. Of Promises to answer for the Debt, Default, or Miscarriage of another.
    - 3. Of Agreements in consideration of Marriage.
    - 4. Of Contracts for Sale of Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments.

## (A) Who are capable of making Agreements.

5. Of Agreements not to be performed within One Year from the making of them.

## 3. Of Agreements mentioned in the Seventeenth Section: and herein,

1. What Agreements are within the Section.

2. Of Acceptance of Goods, and part Payment within the meaning of the Section.

3. Of the Memorandum in Writing, and the signing by the Party to be charged, or by an Agent.]]

(D) Of cases where Equity decrees specific Performance of Agreements on the Ground of their being in part performed.

## (A) Who are capable of contracting and binding themselves or others by their Agreements.

A PERSON *non compos* is not capable of entering into any agreement, for an agreement is an act of the understanding which such persons are incapable of, and therefore are to be under the care of their curators, or guardians, by a commission from the public.

But for this vide head of *Idiots and Lunatics*. β A person completely intoxicated has no agreeing mind, and his contracts are therefore invalid, particularly when he has been made drunk by the other party. 1 H. & M. 69; 1 South. 361; 2 Hayw. 394. g

An infant for the same reason is incapable of contracting.

Vide also head of *Infancy and Age*.]] and *Void and Voidable*.]] [If an infant, says *Ld. Mansfield*, does a right act which he ought to do, or which he was compellable to do, it shall bind him. 3 Burr. 1801. And if an infant enter into a contract with the advice and concurrence of his friends, and such contract appear to be beneficial for the interests of the infant, equity will support and give it effect. 1 Eq. Cas. Abr. 287. β An infant may take advantage of a contract made with him, although the consideration were merely the infant's promise, as on an action founded on mutual promises to marry. Bull. N. P. 155; 1 Marsh. (Ken.) R. 76; see 1 N. & M'C. 197; 6 Cranch, 226. An infant may make a binding contract by marriage articles or settlement. *Tabb v. Archer*, 3 Hen. & Munf. 400. g

A wife during the intermarriage is (a) incapable of entering into any agreement *in pais*, being under the power of her husband.

Vide tit. *Baron and Feme*. β A valid agreement may be made between husband and wife, through the medium of her trustee, for an immediate separation, and for a separate allowance to the wife for her support. *Carson v. Murray*, 3 Paige, 483. See *Martin v. Dwelly*, 6 Wend. 9; *Dibble v. Hutton*, 1 Day, 221; *Kirby v. Kirby*, 1 Paige, 565; *Ewing v. Smith*, 3 Desaus. 417; *Lynn v. Ashton*, 1 Russ. & My. 188. g (a) But it is said, that if a feme covert, by agreement made with her husband, is to surrender a copyhold or levy a fine, though the husband die before it be done, equity will compel her to perform the agreement. 2 Vern. 61, pl. 52; Eq. Ca. Abr. 25, pl. 6. Upon looking into the Registrar's book, it appeared that the court made no decree in it, but it was by consent referred to Mr. Serjeant Rawlinson for his arbitration. Equ. Ca. Abr. 62, pl. 2, *per curiam*. β A wife may make contracts by the purchase of real estate, unless her husband expressly dissents. *Baxter v. Smith*, 6 Binn. 427. g

{ A slave is competent to enter into a contract for his manumission, and, if made without fraud or duress, it will be enforced against him. He may also enter into contracts with others, provided the rights of his master are not affected. Though he cannot deprive his master of his services, yet with the consent of his master he may engage to do service for another. }

{ 3 Bos. & Pul. 72, 73, *Williams v. Brown*. }

The ancestor seised in fee may by his agreement bind his heir; there

## (A) Who are capable of making Agreements.

fore, if A agrees to sell lands, and receives part of the purchase-money, but dies before a conveyance is executed, and a bill is brought against the heir, he will be decreed to convey, (a) and the money shall go to the executor, especially if there are more debts due than the testator's personal estate is sufficient to pay.

*Baden v. Countess of Pembroke*, 2 Vern. 215. [(a) So in the case of a customary heir. 2 Ves. 640.] But if a man for 100*l.* assumes to make a lease for twenty-one years, and dies, his heir is not compellable in a court of equity to make the lease, for this is against the common law. *Quære*. Eq. Cas. Abr. 265, pl. 4; ||Roll. Abr. 377, pl. 18. ||

So if a father conveys to a younger son by a defective conveyance, and dies, the heir at law in two cases shall be compelled to make it good. 1. Where there is a covenant (b) for further assurance, binding the heir, because the heir is bound by the covenant. 2. Where there is a provision made by the father in his lifetime for the heir, or he hath such provision by descent from the father. (c)

Vide *infra* of voluntary Agreements. (b) J S upon a marriage treaty was to settle 500*l.* *per annum* as a jointure, in consideration of a marriage portion; J S was intrusted with the drawing of the settlement, which was never read by the wife: the jointure settled was but 400*l.* *per annum*, of which the husband took notice, and talked of making it up so much, but dying before it was done, his heir was decreed to make it up, although there was no covenant by which he bound his heir to make it up so much. Vern. 16. [(c) See the case of *Chetwynd v. Fleetwood*, 4 Br. P. C. 435, where a specific performance of an agreement made by the ancestor, only tenant for life, was decreed against the heir, the agreement being clearly for his benefit.] ||See *Brummell v. Clavering*, 3 Swanst. 690. ||

If tenant in tail agrees to convey, or bargains and sells the lands for valuable consideration, without fine or recovery, and dies before the fine or recovery be levied or suffered, the issue is not (d) bound either in law or equity, for equity cannot set aside the statute *de donis*, which says, *voluntas donatoris observetur*; nor can the court set up a new manner of conveyancing, and supersede fines and recoveries; for thereby the king would lose the perquisites by fines, on the writs of entry and fines for alienation.

Hob. 203; Chan. Ca. 171; 10 Mod. 469; 2 Vent. 350. ¶ An heir or issue in tail, claiming *per formam doni*, cannot be compelled to fulfil an agreement entered into by the tenant in tail, for the sale of the land entailed. *Partridge v. Dorsey*, 3 H. & J. 302. g (d) So though there be a decree against the tenant in tail to levy a fine and suffer a recovery, and he dies in contempt and in prison for not executing it, yet the issue shall not be bound. Vide Eq. Abr. 25, pl. 4, 265, pl. 2; 2 Vern. 306. [2 Ves. 634. But see *Hill v. Carr*, 1 Ch. Ca. 294. The issue not bound by a covenant for further assurance, 1 Lev. 237; nor by articles to convey for payment of debts, 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 28, p. 34. By analogy to the cases of tenants in tail who claim paramount to the contracting party, it has been holden, that the widow of a copyholder for life, who had agreed for the sale of his estate, but died before the conveyance was executed, was not debarred by this agreement of her *free bench*; for that her claim was not under the husband, but from the custom of the manor. *Musgrave v. Dashwood*, 2 Vern. 45, 63. But *Ld. Hardwicke* thought that the widow's estate was a branch of, and arose from that of the husband, and that the custom merely directed its derivation; and, therefore, where the agreement was for a valuable consideration, paid, as to the greatest part, he decreed a specific performance against her. *Hinton v. Hinton*, 2 Ves. 631, 638; *Ambl.* 277, S. C. In the same case of *Musgrave v. Dashwood*, 2 Vern. 63, and upon the same principle, it was said, that if a joint tenant enter into an agreement to alien, and die without doing so, equity would not enforce the agreement against the survivor. But this, it seems, must be taken with this limitation, where the articles are not such as amount to a severance of the jointure; if they are such, equity will decree against the survivor. *Per Ld. Hardwicke*, 2 Ves. 634; *Co. Litt.* 59, b.]

A, seised of lands in tail, agrees with B that he and his heirs shall

## (A) Who are capable of making Agreements.

enjoy the entailed lands, if A and his heirs may enjoy his fee-simple lands; this agreement is executed accordingly, and B had a decree against A to levy a fine and settle it, pursuant to the agreement; but A died without doing it: though it was decreed that A himself was bound by this agreement to convey, yet since he died before he executed the fine, his issue was not bound by the agreement: but if the issue in tail had approved of his ancestor's agreement, as he did in this case, by entering on the land of B, then it becomes his own agreement, and consequently in equity he shall be obliged to perform it. (a)

Chan. Ca. 171. Ross and Ross. (a) So if the issue in tail had recovered part of the purchase-money in his father's lifetime, or after his death, or if he had joined in the deed with the father, or covenanted for further assurance, &c. Chan. Ca. 171; Lev. 238. [Any agreement with an equivalent will bind the issue, as a partition, though but by parol, or an exchange of lands. 2 Vern. 202; Co. Litt. 174, a, 384, a.]

If there be tenant in tail in equity as of a trust, or under an equitable agreement, and he for valuable consideration bargain and sell the land without fine or recovery, this shall bind his issue, because the statute *de donis* doth not extend to it, being an entail in equity and a creature of the court. (b)

Chan. Ca. 234; 2 Chan. Ca. 64; 2 Vent. 350; Vern. 13, 440; 2 Vern. 133, 583, 709. [(b) It seems that upon the same principle the heir in tail of a copyhold, whose ancestor had entered into an agreement to sell, but had died before surrender, would be decreed to convey to the purchaser; for the entail of a copyhold is not within the statute *de donis*. Powell on Contr. 126.]

As tenant in tail is restrained from alienating the estate without fine or recovery, so he is from charging it, or disposing of the lasting improvements after his death; therefore, if tenant in tail sells the trees growing on the inheritance, the vendee must sever them during the life of the tenant in tail; for if he dies before they are cut down, his issue shall have them as part of the inheritance, and the vendee, though (c) obliged to pay the whole sum contracted for, yet shall not be allowed to cut down one tree after the death of tenant in tail; for as the tenant in tail has power over the inheritance but during his own life, so he cannot delegate that power to another but for the same time; and, consequently, whatever remains part of the inheritance at the death of tenant in tail, at which time his power over it ceases, must necessarily go to the heir, to whom the inheritance belongs.

Bro. *Contract*. 26; 11 Co. 50; Poph. 194. (c) *Qu.* Whether he may not have relief in equity; or rather, *Qu.* If an action for money had and received would not lie against the representative? [If tenant in tail covenant to make a lease, which he has power to make, and die before execution, equity, it seems, will carry it into execution against his heir. 10 Mod. 469. If tenant for life, with power to make leases for twenty-one years, grant one for twenty-six years, such lease shall bind the remainderman for twenty-one years, for under the power of leasing there is a referable privity given. *Campbell v. Leach*, Ambl. 740.] ¶ *Vide Shannon v. Bradstreet*, 1 Scho. & Lef. 52. *Ellard v. Lord Llandaff*, 1 Ball. & B. 241, and 1 Chan. Ca. 23; 3 Chan. R. 11.]

[A mother, acting as administratrix, may bind her children.

*Higter v. Sturman*, 1 Vern. 210.

Churchwardens are in that character competent to enter into any agreement which may be beneficial to the parish, and thereby to bind the parishioners and their successors, as also succeeding churchwardens.

*Dr. Martin v. Nutkin*, 2 P. Wms. 266. ] See tit. *Churchwardens*.]



## (A) Who are capable of making Agreements.

If a party undertaking for and on the behalf of another have no authority from his principal, there it is a fraud, and the undertaker ought himself to be liable. But, where a due authority is given to treat, there the performance of the contract shall be enforced against the principal.

*Johnson v. Ogilby*, 3 P. Wms. 279; *Parrot v. Wells*, 2 Vern. 127; *Duchess of Marlborough v. Strong*, 5 Vin. Abr. 533, p. 38; 2 Bro. P. C. 500, S. C. If an attorney should bid more for an estate sold under a decree of the Court of Chancery, than he was empowered to bid, and declare his principal, Sir Thomas Sewell, Master of the Rolls, thought that the attorney himself would be liable, but doubted whether the principal would. *Ambl. 498*. But where many are concerned in interest, and the credit is evidently given to the person, and not to any fund, the immediate contractors are liable. Thus, where a man contracted to pave the streets of a town by a written instrument executed between him and two of the parishioners, the Court of Exchequer decreed him relief against the undertakers, and left them to their remedy over against the rest of the parish; more especially as the written contract, which was the plaintiff's evidence, was in the hands of one of the defendants. *Merick v. Wymondfold*, Hardr. 205. So it was holden, that a bill might be supported against the committee of a club for an agreement entered into by them on account of the club, without making the rest of the subscribers parties. *Cullen v. Duke of Queensberry*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 101, affirmed in *Dom. Proc.* March 27, 1787. So, where the commissioners of a navigation act entered into an agreement with an engineer, they were holden to be *personally* liable. *Horsley v. Bell*, *Ambl. 770*; S. C. in 1 Bro. Chan. R. 101, in note. ¶ *Eaton v. Bell*, 5 Barn. & Ald. 34. β On a contract for the exchange of lands, in which a person styled himself as agent of others, without stipulating in their names, or undertaking to bind them as their agent; he was held personally liable on the contract, and entitled to the benefit of it. *Couch v. Ingersoll*, 2 Pick. 292.γ In these cases the contracting parties, though agents, are held liable on the ground of the absence of any responsible principal; but there is an exception to this rule in the case of government agents and public officers; e. g. the governor of a settlement, a commissary general, the commander of a ship of war, who, in general, are not personally responsible on the contracts made in their public capacity, although there be no principal against whom a remedy can be had. *Macbeath v. Haldimand*, 1 Term R. 172; and see *Myrtle v. Beaver*, 1 East, 135; *Bowen v. Morris*, 2 Taunt. 374. If, indeed, the agent bind himself by a formal engagement, as if a factor enter into a charterparty in his own name, or if an agent purchasing bills for his principal endorse them himself, or if an agent covenant for himself and his heirs for the act of his principal, then, whether a public officer or not, he is personally liable. 1 Term R. 181; 2 Moll. 331; 2 Atk. 623; 2 Vern. 280. *Goupy v. Harden*, 7 Taunt. 159; *Appleton v. Binks*, 5 East, 148; *Burrell v. Jones*, 3 Barn. & A. 47; *Paley on Princ. and Agent*, ch. 6, (2d edit.)¶ β When a covenant is made by one man for the benefit of another, the former is the proper person to be made plaintiff for the breach of it. *Stroecker v. Grant*, 16 S. & R. 237.γ

Where an agent employed by husband and wife to sell the wife's estate by public auction, sold it by private contract, at a higher price than they had required, the court refused to compel them to execute the contract, the agent not having acted pursuant to the authority given him.

*Daniel v. Adams*, *Ambl. 495*.

But if a factor sell goods at less price than he is commissioned, the sale will bind the principal for the convenience of trade.

*Ambl. 498*. ¶ It would be otherwise in case of a broker. 1 Esp. Ca. 111.¶

The agreements of the solicitors in a cause relative to orders of court, are binding on their clients.]

*Cox v. Peele*, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 334; β *McCord's Ch. R. 409*; 2 *Yeates*, 546; in general the powers of an attorney cease on his obtaining judgment. 8 *John. 361*; 5 *Pet. 113*. But see 7 *Cowen*, 739; 16 S. & R. 368; 8 *Pet. 18*; 1 *Greenl. 257*; 7 *Cranch*, 436; 2 *Ribb*, 382.γ ¶ As to admissions by attorneys of facts, vide tit. *Evidence*.]

(B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

§ The managers of a lottery are jointly liable to the holders of prize tickets, although only one of them signed the tickets.

Gilbert v. Williams, 8 Mass. 476.

A number of persons associated for the purpose of establishing a bank, and at a meeting when all were not present, appointed an agent to attend the legislature and procure a charter, who attended to the service and failed; held that the associates were liable, as well those who were not present, as those who were at the meeting.

Sproat v. Porter, 9 Mass. 300. See 13 Pick. 531.

Corporations can contract by agents duly appointed and authorized by a corporate vote. (a) The old doctrine that it could contract only under its corporate seal, is now repudiated. (b)

(a) 7 Cranch, 299; 5 Munf. 324; 8 Mass. 292; 7 Mass. 102; 10 Mass. 397; 14 John. 118; 7 J. J. Marsh, 85; 8 Conn. 191; (b) 8 Wheat. 339; 12 Wheat. 64; 7 Cranch, 299; 4 S. & R. 16; 4 Bibb, 17; 3 Rand. 136; 1 Har. & Gill. 324; 1 Dev. & Bat. 306.

A state may contract with an individual; and two or more states may enter into a compact or agreement, *inter se*.

Chesapeake and Ohio Canal Company v. Baltimore and Ohio Rail Road Company, 4 Gill. & John. 5. §

(B) Of Agreements which are good in Law, and will be decreed in *Specie* in Equity: and herein,

1. Of unreasonable Agreements, and such as may be said to be obtained by Fraud or Circumvention.

IN many cases the party injured by breach of an agreement may have a remedy either by action at common law, (a) or by recourse to a court of equity; but here a general rule must be observed, that wherever the matter of the bill is merely in damages, there the remedy is at law, because the damages cannot be ascertained by the conscience of the chancellor, and therefore must be settled by a jury. (b)

(a) Vide tit. *Actions, Assumpsit, and Covenant*. Vide Abr. Eq. 16. {The jurisdiction to decree the specific performance of contracts is not compulsory on the court, but discretionary. The court is not bound, in all cases, to order a contract which it will not specifically perform to be delivered up, nor to decree the performance of a contract, which it would not order to be delivered up. For there are many cases in which the party has obtained a right to sue upon a contract at law, and under such circumstances that he cannot be deprived in equity of that remedy, and yet the court will not interpose to aid him, but will leave him to proceed at law. 2 Bro. C. C. 326; 5 Ves. J. 846; 7 Ves. J. 34, 35; 10 Ves. J. 292; 12 Ves. J. 331.} [(b) It is the rule of courts of equity not to entertain the suit unless the plaintiff wants the thing in specie, and cannot have it any other way. Errington v. Aynesley, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 343. {8 Ves. J. 163.} Therefore, in general, they will not allow a bill for a specific performance of contracts of stock, corn, hops, or other articles of merchandise, but will leave the plaintiff to his remedy at law. 1 P. Wms. 570; 5 Vin. Abr. 538, S. C.; Capper v. Harris, Bunb. 135; Dorison v. Westbrook, 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 161, p. 8; 5 Vin. Abr. 540, p. 22. A breach of the common covenant to repair demised premises, is considered as much in the same light, and proper only to be redressed by action at law. Whistler v. Mainwaring, in Ch. Mich. 14 G. 3, cited in 3 Wooddes. 464, n. 2.] {So is the breach of a covenant by a lessee to fill up a gravel pit at the expiration of his term. 8 Ves. J. 159, Flint v. Brandon.} || Mosely v. Virgin, 3 Ves. 185; Rayner v. Stone, 2 Eden, 128. || [But on a covenant to rebuild, as it was holden by Lord Hardwicke, the landlord or lessor may come into Chancery for a specific performance, if he is in due time, and no constructive acquiescence can be imputed to him. City of London v. Nash, 1 Ves. 12; and 3 Atk. 512, S. C. This doctrine, however, has been lately controverted, and perhaps entirely overruled. Lucas v. Comerford, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 166.] || See Mosely v. Virgin, 3 Ves. 186; Flint v. Brandon, 8 Ves. 164; Hill v. Barclay, 16 Ves. 402.] [In the cases of Gar-

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

*denor v. Pullen*, 2 Vern. 394; *Thomas v. Harcourt*, 2 Bro. P. C. 415, a performance of an agreement for stock was decreed. But it should be observed, that in those cases the party who had undertaken to transfer the stock was plaintiff, seeking relief against a penalty, in which he had bound himself for performance of the contract, and that the performance of it was the only ground on which equity could relieve him. Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr. p. 190. But on a bill filed against the party who had undertaken to transfer the stock, Lord King did not think the rule so invariably settled as to allow a demurrer to the bill for want of equity. *Colt v. Nettervill*, 2 P. Wms. 304.]  $\beta$  See *Barr v. Lapsley*, 1 Wheat. 151; *Mechanics Bank of Alexandria v. Seton*, 1 Pet. 305.  $\gamma$  || See *Mason v. Armitage*, 13 Ves. 37; *Nuthrown v. Thornton*, 10 Ves. 161. And a bill will lie for performance of an agreement to purchase stock where it prays a delivery of certificates which give a legal title to stock. *Doloret v. Rothschild*, 1 Sim. & Stu. 590. || [And contracts respecting mere personal chattels will be enforced in equity where the damages recoverable at law would not be an adequate compensation for the non-performance. *Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 383, and *Taylor v. Neville*, and *Duke of Buckingham v. Ward*, there cited; and *Lord Ranelagh v. Hays*, *infra*.] || As in the case of the stock on a farm seized by the landlord during the tenancy. *Nuthrown v. Thornton*, 10 Ves. 159; family pictures and furniture. *Lady Arundell v. Phipps*, *ib.* 139; and see *Withy v. Cottle*, 1 Sim. & Stu. 174; 1 *Turner & R. 78*. The court will enforce a specific performance of a contract to purchase a debt. *Wright v. Bell*, 5 Price R. 325; *Dan. 95*; and see *Withy v. Cottle*, *supra*; *Adderly v. Dixon*, 1 Sim. & Stu. 607. ||

But, if there be matter of fraud mixed with the damages, as if A sues B on a covenant at law for damages, and B files a bill for an injunction upon this equitable suggestion, that the covenant was obtained by fraud, if A files his cross-bill for relief upon that covenant, the court will retain it, because the validity of the covenant is disputed in that court, and on a head properly cognisable there; and, therefore, if the validity of the deed be established, the court will direct an issue for the *quantum* of the damages.

Chan. R. 158; Abr. Eq. 17.

So where the agreement is to do something in *specie*, as to convey lands, execute a deed, &c., there it will be proper to apply to a court of equity for a specific execution, to which the party is entitled, if the agreement be good and sufficiently proved, when otherwise he could only recover damages at law.

See Chan. Ca. 42, where an agreement in nature of a wager was decreed in *specie*.

|| A specific performance will not be decreed of an agreement to submit to arbitration.

*Street v. Rigby*, 6 Ves. 818; *Agar v. Macklew*, 2 Sim. & Stu. 418; *Gourlay v. Somerset*, 19 Ves. 431.  $\beta$  *Hill v. Hollister*, 1 Wils. 129; *Mitchell v. Harris*, 4 Bro. C. R. 312, 315; S. C., 2 Ves. Jr. 131; *Steel v. Rigby*, 6 Ves. 815; *Crawshaw v. Collins*, 1 Swanst. 40.  $\gamma$

Nor of an agreement to purchase an attorney's business, since, supposing such agreement not illegal, the court has no means of carrying it into execution.

*Bozon v. Farlow*, 1 Meriv. 459.

Nor of an agreement for partnership, as it may be dissolved immediately afterwards. ||

*Hercey v. Birch*, 9 Ves. 357; *sed vide* 3 Atk. 385; *Madd. Treatise on Chan.* 411, note (x).

The plaintiff assigned some shares of the excise to the defendant, who thereupon covenanted to save him harmless, and to stand in his place touching all payments to the king; the plaintiff being sued by the king, brought his bill to have the agreement performed in *specie*; and

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

although it was insisted that the plaintiff might recover damages at law and that this was not a covenant for any thing certain; and by this means a Master in Chancery was to tax damages instead of a jury; yet it was decreed, that the defendant should perform his covenants; and it was directed to a Master, that, as often as any breach should happen, he should report it specially; that the court, if occasion should be, might direct a trial in a *quantum damnificat*.

Vern. 189, pl. 199; Lord Ranelagh v. Hays, 2 Chan. Ca. 146, S. C.

So if a jointress brings her bill to have an account of the real and personal estate of her late husband, and to have satisfaction thereof for a defect of value of her jointure lands, which he had covenanted to be and to continue of such value; and the defendant insists, that this is a covenant which founds only in damages, and properly determinable at law; though it be admitted that a court of equity cannot regularly assess damages; yet in this case, a Master in Chancery (a) may properly inquire into the value and defect of the lands, and report it to the court, who may decree such defect to be made good, or send it to be tried at law, upon a *quantum damnificat*.

Abr. Eq. 18, pl. 7. [(a) In Denton v. Stewart, 4th July, 1786. Sir L. Kenyon, Master of the Rolls, directed the Master to inquire what damage the plaintiff had sustained by the defendant's not having performed his agreement, of which a specific performance was prayed by the bill, but which could not be decreed, the defendant having, by sale of the estate, put it out of his power to perform his agreement with the plaintiff. Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr. 389.] || This decision was followed by the Master of the Rolls in Greenaway v. Adams, 12 Ves. 395; but the principle was doubted in that case, and also in Gwillim v. Stone, 14 Ves. 128, and Todd v. Gee, 17 Ves. 273; and see a full note of Denton v. Stewart, 17 Ves. 276, and 1 Cox R. 258. || β See McFerran v. Taylor et al., 3 Cranch, 270. g

The condition of a bond was to settle certain lands in such a manor, by such a day; and the obligor died before the day, so that the bond was saved at law; yet the court decreed a specific execution. (b)

Abr. Eq. 18, pl. 8. [(b) It hath been holden that to found a decree for a specific performance, the contract must be good at law; and therefore it is stated by Sir Thomas Clarke, Master of the Rolls, in Ambl. 406, that it was the practice before Lord Somers' time with respect to agreements, to send the party to law; and if he recovered any thing by way of damages, then to entertain the suit. But equity will often enforce a performance of agreements, though no action will lie at law upon them, as in the case in the text, and in Cannel v. Buckle, 2 P. Wms. 243; Acton v. Pierce, 2 Vern. 480; Scott v. Wray, 1 Chan. R. 45; Edwin v. East India Company, 2 Vern. 210.] || Chandos v. Brownlow, 2 Ridg. P. Ca. 416; but see 2 Freem. 216, and see 1 Anst. 45; 3 Swanst. 417. ||

But here it must be observed, that agreements, out of which an equity can be raised for a decree in specie, ought to be obtained with all imaginable fairness, and without any mixture tending to surprise or circumvention; and that they be not unreasonable in themselves. (c)

Abr. Eq. 17; 3 Atk. 386; Cas. temp. Talb. 234; Pr. Ch. 538; 1 Bro. Ch. R. 440. [(c) Vaughan v. Thomas, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 556, acc. Stanhope v. Toppe, 2 Bro. P. C. 183; 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 55, note to Ca. 1.] || Costigan v. Hastler, 2 Scho. & Lef. 166; Howell v. George, 1 Madd. R. 11, note; Revell v. Hussey, 2 Ball & B. 287. || β Brashier v. Gratz, 6 Wheat. 528; Seymour v. Delaney, 6 John. Ch. R. 222. g [But inadequacy of price, simply and of itself, independently on any other circumstances, is not a ground with the court to annul an agreement, though executory. Keen v. Stukeley, Gilb. R. 155, and 2 Bro. P. C. 396; Mortimer v. Capper, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 156; Floyer v. Sherrard, Ambl. 18; Jackson v. Lever, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 605. β McKinney v. Pinckard, 2 Leigh, 149; George v. Richardson, Gilmer, 230; Stewart v. The State, 2 Harr. & Gill, 114; Knobb v. Lindsay, 5 Ham. 471; Whitefield v. McLeod, 2 Bay, 380. g Still less is it a ground to rescind one already executed. Nicols v. Gould, 2 Ves. 123;

(B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

Henley v. Acton, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 17; Spratley v. Griffith, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 179; Willis v. Ternegan, 2 Atk. 251; but see Herne v. Meeres, 1 Vern. 465. In the case of Heathcote v. Paignon, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 167, Lord Thurlow admitted, that mere inadequacy of price was scarcely sufficient; but said, that "there was a difference between that and evidence arising from inadequacy. If there is such inadequacy as to show that the person did not understand the bargain he made, or was so oppressed that he was glad to make it, knowing its inadequacy, it will show a command over him which may amount to fraud." And see *acc.*; Young v. Clerk, Pr. Ch. 538.] || Love v. Barchard, 8 Ves. 133; Westburn v. Russell, 3 Ves. & B. 187; Matthews v. Fearn, 1 Cox's R. 278; Copis v. Middleton, 2 Madd. 430; Coles v. Trecothick, 9 Ves. 246; Underhill v. Harwood, 10 Ves. 219; Burrows v. Lock, 10 Ves. 474; Murray v. Palmer, 2 Scho. & Lef. 488; Peacock v. Evans, 16 Ves. 517; Lukey v. O'Donnell, 2 Scho. & Lef. 471; Pickett v. Logan, 14 Ves. 240; Osgood v. Franklin, 2 John. Ch. R. 1; S. C. 14 John. 527; Stillwell v. Wilkinson, Jacob's R. 280. Inadequacy of price coupled with distress of the vendors, and want of advice, is a ground for invalidating a sale. Wood v. Abrey, 3 Madd. 417; and see Kemyes v. Hansard, Coop. C. 125; Martin v. Mitchell, 2 Jac. & W. 13.] [And where agreements are endeavoured to be set aside, for supposed weakness of understanding in one of the contracting parties, for breach of confidence, or other substantive reason, the inequality of the terms may be a material ingredient in the case, as evidence of imposition. 3 Wooddes. 453, and Griffin v. De Veuille, and others, reported in the Appendix. It is to be further observed, that where an agreement appears very unequal, the courts will lay hold of very slight circumstances to avoid enforcing the execution of it; as where the plaintiff had not made out his title by the time stipulated. Kenn v. Stukely, 2 Bro. P. C. 396; a circumstance which, in general, has not any weight with them. Gibson v. Patterson, 1 Atk. 12. If the contract be fair in its creation, it shall not be affected by a subsequent event, which has thrown the advantage greatly, or wholly on one side. See the case of Cass v. Rudele, 2 Vern. 280, more correctly stated in 1 Bro. Ch. R. 157. City of London v. Richmond, 2 Vern. 423; Carter v. Carter, Ca. temp. Talb. 271; Mortimer v. Capper, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 156, and the case there referred to by Lord Thurlow. Adams v. Wear, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 567; Jackson v. Lever, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 605, where contracts, under such circumstances, have been specifically decreed. And see the case of Nicols v. Gould, 2 Ves. 423; Henley v. Acton, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 17; Baldwin v. Boulter, cited in 1 Bro. Ch. R. 156, where the courts have refused to set them aside.] || Ramsbottom v. Parker, 6 Madd. 5.] [To this current of authorities must be opposed the dictum of the Master of the Rolls, in Stent v. Bailis, 2 P. Wms. 220, and the case of Pope v. Roots, 7 Bro. P. C. 184, in which case an estate was sold for an annuity, but the vendor dying before any payment was made; and after the day on which the first payment was to have been made, the contract was rescinded, though not impeached in any other respect. James v. Owen, E. T. 1733, cited in Fonbl. Notes on Tr. Eq. c. 2, § 11, appears to have proceeded on a different ground: the plaintiff had agreed to present the defendant to the Court of Aldermen, and to resign the place of printer to the city of London in his favour, to which place certain fees and profits were then annexed, but which the Court of Aldermen intimated their intention to reduce; and for that reason the defendant refused to perform his agreement. The court thought, that the object of the agreement being the then profits, which were not purely contingent, and the plaintiff not having actually surrendered, the performance of the agreement ought not to be decreed.] || See Paine v. Mellor, 6 Ves. 349; Revell v. Hussey, 2 Ball & B. 287.] [A party who demands a specific execution of an agreement, must show that he has performed all that was to be done on his part, or that he is ready to do so; "for if he either will not, or through his own negligence cannot perform the whole on his side, he has no title in equity to the performance of the other party, since such performance could not be mutual." Tr. of Eq. c. 6, § 2. But it must be observed, that though a plaintiff has not performed what was required on his part within the time stipulated, he is yet in general entitled to a specific execution, especially if the non-performance has not arisen by his default. Penn v. Lord Baltimore, 1 Ves. 450. Time is not generally deemed of the essence of the contract, unless the parties have so expressly treated it, or it necessarily follows the nature and circumstances of the contract. Hepwill v. Knight, 1 Y. & C. 415; Doloret v. Rothschild, 1 Sim. & Stu. 590; Heapy v. Hill, 2 Sim. & Stu. 29; Brashier v. Gratz, 6 Wheat. 528; Hepburn v. Dundas, 5 Cranch, 362. See also Pratt v. Law, 9 Cranch, 456. If in the sale of an estate, it be stipulated that the price shall be paid, or the title be completed by a certain day, which elapses without either being done, still the contract shall be enforced; for the general rule is, not to consider the time as of the essence of agreements. Gibson v. Patterson, 1 Atk. 12.] || But this doctrine is much questioned, and see on the subject

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

*Pincke v. Curtis*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 329; *Lloyd v. Collett*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 469; *Ormerod v. Hardman*, 5 Ves. 736; *Seton v. Slade*, 7 Ves. 265; *Hall v. Smith*, 14 Ves. 426; *Wynn v. Morgan*, 7 Ves. 202; *Alley v. Deschamps*, 13 Ves. 228; *Radcliffe v. Warrington*, 12 Ves. 326; 1 Ball & B. 68; *Morgan v. Shaw*, 2 Meriv. 140; *Levy v. Lindo*, 3 Meriv. 84; and what is said in *Hudson v. Bertram*, 3 Madd. R. 447; *Boeham v. Wood*, 1 Jac. & W. 419; *Morse v. Merest*, 6 Madd. 26; *Doloret v. Rothschild*, 1 Sim. & Stu. 590; *Coatlake v. Till*, 1 Russell, 376; *Newman v. Rogers*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 391; *Lewis v. Lechmere*, 10 Mod. 503.] [In the case of non-completion of the title by the day appointed, if the vendee, immediately upon the vendor's failure in that respect, demand a return of the deposit, and distinctly refuse to go on with the purchase, the court will not compel him; but if he acquiesce in the delay, knowing the state of it, or do not sufficiently declare his determination not to proceed in the purchase, he will not be allowed to resist the performance afterwards upon that ground. *Pincke v. Curtis*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 329, and the case of *Ambrose v. Hodgson* therein cited. *Vernon v. Stephens*, 2 P. Wms. 66.  $\beta$  If a man has been guilty of gross laches, or applies for relief after a long lapse of time, unexplained by equitable circumstances, his bill will be dismissed. *Pratt v. Carroll*, 8 Cranch, 471; *Brashier v. Gratz*, 6 Wheat. 528; *Coleson v. Thompson*, 2 Wheat. 336, 341.  $\gamma$  However, in either case, if any injury would accrue to the other party from the failure, or if the circumstances which occasioned it are likely to create any embarrassment, or to protract the final completion of the agreement for any unreasonable time, the court will set it entirely aside. In the case of *Mackreth v. Marlar*, at the Rolls, July 10, 1786, Sir L. Kenyon decreed a contract for the purchase of an estate to be delivered up, the purchaser having died shortly after the contract, and a suit having been instituted for an account of assets, which was then depending. The purchaser had agreed to complete his purchase on or before the 30th of November; he died on the 12th of January following, and the vendor filed this bill in the beginning of the year 1785. This decree was, that the defendants, the executors of the purchaser, should deliver up the contract to the plaintiff, the vendor, and that the plaintiff should retain his costs out of the deposit. 2 P. Wms. 67, note 1. Equity, too, distinguishes between those cases, where the one party having performed part of the agreement, is rendered unable to perform the whole by some subsequent accident; and yet, notwithstanding the part performance, is *in statu quo*, and those where after such part performance he is not *in statu quo*, and in the latter holds him entitled to a performance from the other party, though it refuses it in the former. To this distinction must be referred the difference of decision in the cases of *Earl of Feversham v. Watson*, Rep. temp. Finch. 445; 2 Freem. 35, S. C.; *Meredith v. Wynn*, Pr. Ch. 312; *Gilb. Ch. 242*, S. C.; 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 70, pl. 15, S. C.; *Gilb. Eq. R. 170*, S. C. If the plaintiff has taken all necessary steps to perform his part of the agreement, but has been prevented by the defendant, his endeavours will be considered as equivalent to performance. *Blackwell v. Nash*, 1 Stra. 535; *Hotham v. East India Company*, 1 Term R. 638. Though it be generally said that contracts are entire, and shall be performed *in toto*, or *not at all*, yet there are cases in which the courts will decree a performance, notwithstanding a partial failure, as in the case of marriage agreements, in favour of a wife or children, where there has been a failure by the father's or mother's relations in the part they had engaged to perform. *Earl of Feversham v. Watson*, *supra*; *Perkins v. Lady Thornton*, cited in *Pyke v. Pyke*, 1 Ves. 376; or of part becoming illegal by a subsequent statute. *Dr. Bettesworth v. Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's*, Sel. Ca. Ch. 66; or of part exceeding the power of the contracting party. *Pawsey v. Bowen*, 1 Ch. Ca. 23; *Campbell v. Leach*, Ambli. 740.  $\beta$  *Waters v. Tavis*, 9 John. 465.  $\gamma$  So in the case of a sale of an estate by lots, though the vendor cannot make a good title to all the lots, yet the court will oblige the purchaser to take those to which a good title can be made, if they can be separated from the others without being lessened in value. *Poole v. Shergold*, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 118.]

As where by a marriage agreement the son's intended wife was to have more than would have been left for the father, (though indebted,) his wife and two daughters unpreferred, the Court would not decree it; principally, by reason of the extremity of it, but left the party to his remedy at law.

2 Ch. Ca. 17.  $\beta$  A bill in equity lies for specific performance of a marriage contract; although the plaintiff may have redress at law. *Foster v. Foster*, 4 Call, 231.  $\gamma$

So, where A articed for the purchase of B's estate, pretending he bought it for one whom B was willing to oblige, and thereby got it

(B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

somewhat cheaper, when in truth he bought it for another, (a) equity would not decree an execution of this agreement.

Vern. 227, pl. 325, *Phillips v. Duke of Bucks.* [(a) In the case of *Lord Irnham v. Child*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 95, Lord Thurlow is reported to have said, that "he should be very sorry to lay it down, that a man treating with a third person in trust for a second, whom he had refused to deal with, could therefore set the contract aside; that no case had gone so far; that *Phillips v. Duke of Bucks* was upon a difference of price." But in the case of *Eyre v. Popham*, M. 14 G. 3, Lord Bathurst held, that an agreement entered into under the circumstances stated by Lord Thurlow, was not that fair agreement which ought to be decreed in specie by a court of equity.] || See *Davis v. Symonds*, 1 Cox's R. 407.]

|| But if A, in contracting with B, falsely represent himself as the agent of C, and thereby obtains better terms, the court will notwithstanding enforce the contract, unless A knew that such would be the effect of the misrepresentation.

*Fellowes v. Lord Gwyder*, 1 Sim. 63.

Where a piece of land imperfectly watered was described in the particular as uncommonly rich water-meadow, it was held that this was not such a misrepresentation as would avoid the sale.

*Scott v. Hanson*, 1 Sim. 13; see *Wells v. Stubbs*, 1 Madd. 80; *Cadman v. Homer*, 18 Ves. 10.

Where on the face of an agreement a specific sum was to be given for timber; but it was shown by parol testimony that the defendants were induced to give that sum by a representation that it had been valued by two timber merchants, the agreement was not enforced.

*Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 383.

So, where an agreement was to pay so much rent, but it appeared in evidence that the defendant agreed to the rent on the plaintiff's false representation that it was the rent he paid, a specific performance was refused.

*Woollam v. Hearne*, 7 Ves. 219.

So, where the defendant had executed the agreement on the faith of a parol agreement by the plaintiff which was unperformed, a specific performance was refused.

*Clark v. Grant*, 14 Ves. 519; and see *Beaumont v. Dukes*, 1 Jac. 422.

And a party obtaining an agreement by a partial misrepresentation is not entitled to a specific performance on waiving the part affected by the misrepresentation.

*Clermont v. Roxburgh*, 1 Jac. & W. 112. *King v. Bardeau*, 6 John. Ch. R. 48.

Where the particulars of sale state it to be without reserve, and puffers are employed by the vendor, a specific performance will not be decreed.||

*Meadows v. Tanner*, 5 Madd. 34.

So, where A, on the marriage of his daughter to B, covenanted that B should have his lands at his death cheaper than any other person, and he lived twenty years after, and devised to B 1000*l.* and to his daughter, B's wife, 500*l.*, and he devised the lands to his grandson; the court refused to decree an execution of the agreement, because of the uncertainty of it, and it not being mutual; B not being bound to take it at any price.

*Bromley and Jefferies*, 2 Vern. 415. || See *Emery v. Vase*, 5 Ves. 846; *Brodie v. St. Paul*, 1 Ves. j. 326; and *Lyndsay v. Lynch*, 2 Scho. & Lef. 7.]

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

An agreement for a purchase being obtained by an attorney from an old woman of ninety, and several suspicious circumstances appearing, the court would neither decree it to be carried into execution against the heir at law, nor to be delivered upon a cross bill exhibited for that purpose; but left the parties to their remedies at law.

2 Vern. 632; Green and Wood, Ca. temp. Talb. 236; Savage v. Taylor, S. P.

But as these cases, and all others on this head, depend so much upon circumstances, and are to stand or fall according to the degrees of fraud or circumvention attending them, and proved in the cause, or by what appears unreasonable on the face of them; I shall only observe, that a court of equity will much more easily be prevailed on to dismiss a bill which prays a specific execution of an unreasonable agreement, (a) than set aside an agreement, though not strictly fair, (b) on a bill for that purpose; for this deprives the party of what he had a right to by law; and that where such agreements are set aside, it must be on refunding what was *bond fide* paid, making allowances for improvements, &c. (c)

[The court will not compel a purchaser to take a title which is at all doubtful; *Shapland v. Smith*, 1 Br. Ch. R. 75; *Cooper v. Denne*, 4 Br. Ch. R. 80; nor will they interpose where a party has forborne to insist upon an agreement for several years; *Scholefield v. Whitehead*, 2 Vern. 127; *Wingfield v. Wheley*, 5 Vin. Abr. 534, pl. 38; *Powell v. Hankey*, 2 P. Wms.; *Orby v. Trigg*, 9 Mod. 2; || *Moore v. Blake*, 1 Ball. & B. 62; || unless the delay can be accounted for by special circumstances; *Eq. Tr. c. 4*, § 27; nor in case of a written agreement, afterwards discharged by parol; *Goman v. Salisbury*, 1 Vern. 240; *Ld. Milton v. Edgeworth*, 6 Br. P. C. 580; *Legal v. Miller*, 2 Ves. 299; nor in the case of a sale by auction, where an accident has happened to cast a damp upon the sale, though without blame imputable to any one; as where the vendor's agent, *known to be such to the company present*, bid for the purchaser; *Twining v. Morrice*, 2 Br. Ch. R. 326; || *Smith v. Clarke*, 12 Ves. 493. *Sed vide Meadows v. Tanner*, 5 Madd. 34; || nor if the agreement be to do a thing which would tend to extortion, or promote inebriety; *Mythwold v. Walbank*, 2 Ves. 238. || See *Stone v. Liddesdale*, 2 Anstr. 533; || nor if damages be stipulated; *Woodward v. Giles*, 2 Vern. 119. But a penalty in general will not be allowed to release parties from their agreements; it being usually designed merely as a medium for securing the performance of the contract. *Parks v. Wilson*, 10 Mod. 517; *Chilliner v. Chilliner*, 2 Ves. 528; *Sloman v. Walter*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 418; *Howard v. Hopkyns*, 2 Atk. 371; nor will they interpose, if the agreement be founded on an illegal consideration, as that of stifling a prosecution for felony, or for fraud. 3 P. Wms. 279; *Keen v. Stukely*, Gilb. Eq. R. 153; *Hanger v. Eyles*, 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 20, p. 16; *Hickes v. Phillips*, Pr. Ch. 575. (a) See *acc. Savage v. Taylor*, Ca. temp. Talb. 236; *Young v. Clark*, Pr. Ch. 538; *Vaughan v. Thomas*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 556; *Davis v. Symonds*, *Seac.* 1787. β Equity will not decree a speculating agreement, or when, from the change of circumstances since the contract, the performance would be attended with peculiar hardships. *Perkins v. Wright*, 3 Harr. & M'Hen. 324; *Hopkins v. Stump*, 2 Harr. & John. 301. g (b) Solemn conveyances, releases, and agreements by parties, are not slightly to be blown off and set aside, *per Ld. Macclesfield*, *Cann v. Cann*, 1 P. Wms. 227. || See *Stockley v. Stockley*, 1 Ves. & B. 31. || Equity therefore will not avoid a *reasonable and fair agreement*, though founded on mistake. *Frank v. Frank*, 1 Ch. Ca. 84; *Stapleton v. Stapleton*, 1 Atk. 10; or though the party were intoxicated, || see *Cragg v. Holm*, 18 Ves. 14, || or in prison, at the time he entered into it, or some paternal authority were exerted, and some benefit accrue to the father under it. *Cory v. Cory*, 1 Ves. 19; *Hinton v. Hinton*, 1 Ves. 632; *Kinchant v. Kinchant*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 369. || See *Poth. tom. 1*, 17: *Brown v. Carter*, 5 Ves. 576; *Hawes v. Wyatt*, 2 Cox, 263; 3 Bro. C. C. 156; *Wycherley v. Wycherley*, 2 Eden, 180. || It will not decree a forfeiture after an agreement, in which, if there were a mistake, it was the mistake of all the parties to it. *Pullen v. Ready*, 2 Atk. 592; *Malden v. Merrill*, 2 Atk. 8. (c) *Savage v. Taylor*, Ca. temp. Talb. 236. For cases of fraud, *vide infra*, *it. t. Fraud*, (B.)] || And see *Bowes v. Heaps*, 3 Ves. & B. 117; *Dalbiac v. Dalbiac*, 16 Ves. 116.]



(B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

2. Of Voluntary Agreements.

As men have a right to their acquisitions, so may they dispose of them at their pleasure, and without valuable consideration; but if a man promises to convey lands, or to give goods, without valuable consideration, or without delivering possession of them, this alters no property, nor has the party any remedy in law or equity, it being *nudum pactum unde non oritur actio.* (a)

3 Co. 81, b.; 2 Black. Com. 443; Dy. 336, b; 2 Bulstr. 225. [(a) Though we have borrowed this maxim from the civil law, yet we do not agree with the civilians in their definition of what constitutes a *nudum pactum*, the want of consideration not being regarded by them. In their law, "*Nuda conventio est, quæ in nudis placiti et conventionis finibus stat, nec certum nomen habens, nec ullam obligandi causam præter conventionem.*" D. l. 7, § 1, 2, and 4, de Pact. l. 27. Vinnius, in his Commentary on the Institutes, p. 578, explains some of the terms of this definition. "*Duo sunt conventionum genera; unum eorum, quæ speciale nomen habent, ex quo genere sunt emptio-venditio, locatio-conductio, societas, mandatum, depositum, commodatum, pignus, et similes contractus, qui, quod certum nomen habent, dicuntur contractus nominati, et obligationem actionemque produciunt, non utique propter nomen, quod extrinsecum quid est atq; accidens; sed propter utilitatem commercii, cujus indicium est, quod certo ac proprio nomine appellantur; vel potius quia hæ conventiones ob frequentiores usum talem accipere vim ac naturam, quæ etiam nihil specialiter dictum sit, ex ipso nomine satis intelligatur.* Grot. l. 2, de Jure Bell. et Pac., 12, n. 3. *Alterum genus est eorum conventionum, quæ nomine quidem proprio carent, sed quibus præter consensum subest causa, ut hoc exprimit jurisconsultus. D. l. 7, § 2. Et hæ quoque conventiones obligationem et actionem pariunt. Causam definitio dationem vel factum certâ lege, puta, si quid tibi dedi aut feci eâ lege, ut vicissim mihi aliquid dares aut faceres.*" See further Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr. p. 326. A mere agreement by a creditor to take a less sum than that which is owing to him, is *nudum pactum*. Heathcote v. Crookshanks, 2 Term. R. 24.  $\beta$  Acker and Chapman v. Phoenix, 4 Paige, 305; Black v. Cord, 2 Har. & Gill. 100. A voluntary promise, without consideration, not to call on one of two obligors for any more than one half of the sum, is not binding. Lemaster v. Burkhart, 2 Bibb, 27.  $\gamma$  [See tit. *Accord and Satisfaction*.] As to the *nudum pactum*, see Elsee v. Gatward, 5 Term R. 143. A consideration executed will not support a subsequent promise, unless the act were done at the request of the party promising. Dy. 272; Lampleigh v. Braithwaite, Hob. 105; Hayes v. Warren, 2 Barnard. 141; Robertson v. St. John, 2 Bro. Oh. R. 140; or unless the party promising were under a moral obligation to do the act himself, or to procure it to be done. Church v. Church, cited in Hunt v. Wotton, Sir T. Raym. 259; Turner v. Watson, Bull. Nisi Prius, 147, (4th edit.;) Trueman v. Fenton, Cowp. 544. An agreement to settle boundaries, though nothing valuable is given, implies sufficient consideration extending to both parties, who have an interest in shunning contention. Penn v. Lord Baltimore, 1 Ves. 444.]  $\delta$  The considerations of compromising doubtful rights and settling boundaries, are not only good, but favoured in law. Zane's Devises v. Zane, 6 Munf. 406; Moore v. Fitzwater, 2 Rand. 442; Mill's Heirs v. Lee, 6 Monr. 97; Taylor v. Patrick, 1 Bibb, 168; McIntyre v. Johnson, 4 Bibb, 48; Fisher v. May's Heirs, 2 Bibb, 448.]

But if it be done by deed duly executed, under seal, this is good in law, though there be no consideration, or no delivery of possession; because a man is estopped to deny his own deed, or affirm any thing contrary to the manifest solemnity of contracting. (a)

Pl. 308, 309; Yelv. 196; Cro. Jac. 270; Brownl. 111; 3 Burr. 1637; 2 Black. Com. 446. [A consideration is by our law necessary, though the agreement be evidenced by writing, unless the writing, as in the text, from its being of the highest solemnity, import a consideration, or unless it be negotiable at law, and the interests of third persons be involved in its efficacy; for in this latter case as between the original parties, the want of consideration may be averred, and will bar the plaintiff from recovering. Pearson v. Garnett, 4 Mod. 242; Jefferies v. Austin, 1 Stra. 674; Gilb. Lex Pretoria, 288, 289; Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr. 335.  $\alpha$  And so also between third parties, if it appear that the holder gave no consideration for the instrument. Rees v. Headfort, 2 Camp. 574; Reynolds v. Chettle, lb. 596; Patterson v. Hardacre, 4 Taunt. 114; Delauney v.

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

Mitchell, 1 Stark. 439.] (a) Though the agreement be under seal, yet if there be no consideration, equity will not agree specifically; for as in such case nominal damages only could be recovered at law, equity, which follows the law, will not give more substantial relief. 1 Ves. 450; 1 Atk. 10; *Fursaker v. Robinson*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 123; Pr. Ch. 475, S. C.; Gilb. Eq. Rep. 479, S. C.; *Tudor v. Anson*, 2 Ves. 562.] *β* An agreement under seal, made in relation to chattel interests, imports a consideration at law. *Bunn v. Winthrop*, 1 Johns. Ch. R. 329. A mere promise in writing, not under seal, by a son to pay the debts of his father, must be considered *nudum pactum*. *Parker v. Carter*, 4 Munf. 273; see *Chandler's Ex'rs. v. Hill*, 2 Hen. & Munf. 124.*g*

|| Notwithstanding the case of *Fursaker v. Robinson*, *supra*, and the dictum of Lord Northington in *Wycherly v. Wycherly*, 2 Eden, 177, that he did not recollect a precedent of specific performance of a voluntary agreement, there are precedents both ways.

*Randall v. Randall*, Prec. in Ch. 464; *Beard v. Nuttall*, 1 Vern. 427; *Husband v. Pollard*, 2 P. Will. 467; *Wiseman v. Roper*, 1 Ch. Ca. 84; *Frank v. Frank*, lb.; *Peacock v. Monk*, 1 Ves. 133; *Underwood v. Hitchcox*, 1 Ves. 280; *Griffin v. Hanson*, 4 Ves. 344.

In some cases the court has held that it has a discretionary authority. Prec. Chan. 75.

It seems to be now settled that the court will not interfere *against* volunteers, unless in case of fraud; nor *for* them, by enforcing the specific performance of a mere voluntary agreement.

*Morrice v. Burroughs*, 1 Atk. 401; *Stapleton v. Stapleton*, 1 Atk. 10; and see 3 Atk. 399; 18 Ves. 149; *Mathews v. Lee*, 1 Madd. R. 563; *Crosbie v. McDoual*, 13 Ves. 148; *β* *Acker et al. v. Phoenix*, 4 Paige, 305; *Black v. Cord*, 2 Harr. & Gill, 100; *acc. g*

Unless, indeed, in those cases where a specific performance of marriage articles has been decreed in favour of collaterals, as being within the consideration of marriage.

*Goring v. Nash*, 3 Atk. 189; *Osgood & Strode*, 2 P. Wms. 245; *Edwards v. Warwick*, lb. 175.

And this cannot be done against a purchaser subsequent to the articles or settlement.

*Sutton v. Chetwynd*, 3 Meriv. 249.

And a voluntary covenant in a marriage settlement in favour of a stranger, clearly cannot be enforced at law or in equity.

*Johnson v. Legard*, 3 Madd. 283.

If, however, a voluntary deed is sufficient to pass the subject out of the conveyor, it will be specifically enforced in equity as a trust executed, and not resting in contract, as where stock is actually transferred, or lands conveyed to a trustee, the court will execute the agreement as against the trustee and author of the trust.||

*Colman v. Sarrel*, 3 Bro. C. C. 14; S. C. 1 Ves. jun. 50; *Ellison v. Ellison*, 6 Ves. 662; *Griffin v. Nanson*, 4 Ves. 356; *Pulvertoft v. Pulvertoft*, 18 Ves. 99; *Lechmere v. Carlisle*, 3 P. Will. 222; *Smith v. French*, 2 Atk. 243; *Antrobus v. Smith*, 12 Ves. 46; and see *Willan v. Willan*, 16 Ves. 82; *Bayley v. Tyrrell*, 2 Ball & B. 363.

So in equity, voluntary conveyances are good against the parties, and cannot be revoked; nor will the court interpose in behalf of one volunteer against another; but if they affect creditors, purchasers, or younger children, the court will set them aside.

Vern. 100, 132, 427, 456, 464; 1 Ch. R. 173; 2 Ch. R. 432. || *Worrall v. Jacob*, 3 Meriv. 271.] For cases where voluntary deeds and settlements are held void as against creditors, &c., see *tit. Fraud*.

If there be a defective conveyance, without an equitable considera-

(B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

tion, a court of equity will not oblige the party to make it good, though there be a covenant for further assurances; as if a man makes a feoffment to a stranger, without livery, the feoffor, or his heir, shall not be obliged to make good that feoffment, but it shall be construed in equity to be an estate at will, as it is at law. (a)

2 Vent. 365; 1 Vern. 37; 2 Vern. 475; 1 Ch. R. 147; 2 Freem. 65. [(a) Equity will not supply the want of a surrender of a copyhold in favour of a bastard daughter against the heir of her father, though the father had covenanted to convey it, and make further assurances; for the daughter is, in consideration of law, a mere stranger, *nullius in alius*, and the conveyance is merely voluntary. *Fursaker v. Robinson*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 123.]

If an annuity is granted by one to his housekeeper, with a bond for payment of it, and the bond is lost, equity will decree payment of the annuity; for service is a consideration, and no *turpis contractus* shall be presumed, unless proved. (b)

Abr. Eq. 24, 5, pl. 7, 93, p. [(b) Equity will enforce the payment of a bond given to an innocent woman whom the obligor hath seduced, for it is *premiu pudoris*. *Marchioness of Annandale v. Harris*, 2 P. Wms. 432; Eq. Cas. Abr. 87, p. 6, S. C.; 3 Bro. P. C. 445, S. C.; *Cray v. Rooke*, Ca. temp. Talb. 153, S. P. And a bond of this kind hath been holden good at law. *Turner v. Vaughan*, 2 Wils. 339. So where a provision hath been made for her by an ineffectual conveyance, it will interpose in her behalf both against the grantor himself and his representative. *Ord v. Blackett*, cited in 2 P. Wms. 435, and *Carew v. Stafford*, lb. See the last case in Ambl. 520, by the name of *Cary v. Stafford*. Nor will it relieve against a bond given even to a common prostitute, if there be no fraud in the case, though the application be made by the representative of the obligor. *Hill v. Spencer*, Ambl. 641; a circumstance which hath been formerly thought to strengthen the ground for relief. *Matthew v. Hanbury*, 2 Vern. 187. *Aliter* where there is fraud, as where the plaintiff claims it as *premiu pudicitie*, and she is found to have been a prostitute prior to the time of her having been connected with the party giving it. *Clark v. Periam*, 2 Atk. 333. But bonds of this kind entered into *ex turpi causa* are void; as where a woman, knowing a man to be married, submits to his temptation, *Pries v. Parrot*, 2 Ves. 160; or where a woman having ignorantly married a man who had another wife alive, upon coming afterwards to the knowledge of his situation, continues to live with him. *Lady Cox's case*, 3 P. Wms. 339. So where the condition of the bond was that the parties should live together in a state of fornication. *Walker v. Perkins, Administrator*, 3 Burr. 1568; 1 Black. R. 517, S. C.] [But, notwithstanding the case of *Priest v. Parrot*, it is decided that the bond given by a married man to a woman who had cohabited with him knowing him to be married, on the cessation of intercourse may be enforced at law. *Nye v. Moseley*, 6 Barn. & Cres. 133; and see S. C. *nom. Knye v. Moor*, 2 Sim. & Stu. 260.] [The courts will not enforce an executory contract to do an illegal or immoral act, *Forsythe v. State*, 6 Ham. 21; 3 Monr. 35; 5 Cowen, 253; but an obligation entered into for *past* cohabitation is good. *Singleton v. Bremar*, Harp. 201. An executed contract, founded on an illegal consideration, is good at common law. 2 N. & M. 581; 11 Mass. 368. Vide 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 279.]

[Equity will not carry a merely voluntary covenant beyond the letter of it.

*Basse v. Grey*, 2 Vern. 692.

In decreeing the execution of agreements, it regards the intent of the parties, and does not confine itself to the strictly legal operation of the words. Where, therefore, marriage articles, literally taken, would give the husband or wife an estate tail, it decrees a strict settlement; for otherwise the provisions for the issue, (c) the object of the settlement, might be defeated. (d)]

[(c) This rule is established in favour of *issue male* by many cases; first, where there are articles *only*, as in *Jones v. Laughton*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 392, pl. 2; *Nandick v. Wilkes*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 393, pl. 5; *Cusack v. Cusack*, 1 Bro. P. C. 470; *Trevor v. Trevor*, 1 P. Wms. 622; *Dodd v. Dodd*, Ambl. 274; *Robinson v. Hardcastle*, 2 Term

## (B) What good in Law, and specifically enforced in Equity.

R. 252. So where there are articles before marriage, and a settlement is made after marriage in the words of the articles, as in *Streatfield v. Streatfield*, Ca. temp. Talb. 176; or where there are both articles and settlement before marriage, and the settlement is made *in pursuance* of the articles, as in *Honor v. Honor*, 1 P. Wms. 123; *Roberts v. Kingsley*, 1 Ves. 238. But otherwise where the settlement made *before* marriage is *not* in pursuance of the articles; for then the parties will be presumed to have come to a new agreement. *Legg v. Goldwire*, cited in Ca. temp. Talb. 20; *Partyn v. Roberts*, Ambl. 315. And the same equity arises to the issue female. *Burton v. Hastings*, Gilb. Eq. R. 113; *West v. Erissey*, 2 P. Wms. 349; and *Hart v. Middlehurst*, 3 Atk. 371. But this must be understood where the articles make no other provision for them. *Powell v. Price*, 2 P. Wms. 535. (d) But where this mischief does not occur, or where the intention of the parties to create an estate of inheritance is not sufficiently explicit, it seems the rule is not applicable. *Chambers v. Chambers*, Mos. 333; *Green v. Eakins*, 2 Atk. 476; *Partyn v. Roberts*, Ambl. 315; *Cordwell v. Mackrill*, Ambl. 515; *Highway v. Banner*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 584.

In contracts proper for a specific performance, equity considers them often as actually performed (a) from the time they are entered into. Money covenanted to be laid out in land, it considers as land; and land articulated to be sold, it treats as money; and invests each with the qualities of the other.

Money covenanted to be laid out in land, will go to the heir, and not the executor. *Chaplin v. Homer*, 1 P. Wms. 483; *Scudamore v. Scudamore*, Pr. Ch. 540; *Edwards v. Lady Warwick*, 2 P. Wms. 171; *Lechmere v. Earl of Carlisle*, 3 P. Wms. 221.] [See *Thornton v. Hawley*, 10 Ves. 219.] [Settled on the wife of a freeman of London in lieu of dower, will not bar her of her customary part. *Babington v. Greenwood*, 1 P. Wms. 530. It will not be personal assets. *Earl of Pembroke v. Bowden*, 3 Ch. R. 115; 2 Vern. 52, S. C.; *Lawrence v. Beverley*, 2 Keb. 841; cited also in 1 Vern. 471. It shall be subject to the courtesy of the husband. *Sweetapple v. Bindon*, 2 Vern. 536; *Otway v. Hudson*, 2 Vern. 583; *Cunningham v. Moody*, 1 Ves. 176; but not to the dower of the wife, because she is not dowable of an equitable estate. It shall pass as land by a will, under sweeping words, if at the time of making the will the testator has an equitable estate therein. *Davie v. Beardsham*, 1 Ch. Ca. 39; *Prideaux v. Gibben*, 2 Ch. Ca. 144; *Milner v. Mills*, Mos. 123; *Alleyn v. Alleyn*, Mos. 262; *Greenhill v. Greenhill*, 2 Vern. 679; Pr. Ch. 320, S. C.; *Shorer v. Shorer*, 10 Mod. 39; *Lingen v. Sowray*, 1 P. Wms. 172, Pr. Ch. 400, S. C.; *Langford v. Pitt*, 2 P. Wms. 629; *Guidot v. Guidot*, 3 Atk. 254; *Potter v. Potter*, 1 Ves. 437; *Gibson v. Lord Montfort*, 1 Ves. 494. And it will not pass as money under a general bequest to a legatee, unless described as so much money agreed to be laid out in land. *Cross v. Addenbroke*, and *Fulham v. Jones*, cited in a note, 3 P. Wms. 221.] [See *Biddulph v. Biddulph*, 12 Ves. 161.] [Where a recovery would be necessary to give a person the absolute interest in it, if land, a fine will not be sufficient. *Colwell v. Shadwell*, cited in 1 P. Wms. 471, 485; *Edwards v. Countess of Warwick*, 2 P. Wms. 171; *Collet v. Collet*, 3 Atk. 11; *Trafford v. Boehm*, 3 Atk. 447; *Carter v. Carter*, Ca. temp. Talb. 272.] [See 7 G. 4, c. 45, § 1, 2, empowering a court of equity, where money is directed to be invested in land, to be settled in such manner that the first tenant in tail might bar the estates tail and remainders, to order the money to be paid to the tenant in tail; and 6 Ves. 116, 156; 8 Ves. 609; 9 Ves. 462; 1 Jac. 234.] [But equity will not consider money as land, unless the covenant or direction to lay it out in land be express. *Symons v. Rutter*, 2 Vern. 227; *Curling v. May*, cited in 3 Atk. 255.] [See *Pearson v. Lane*, 17 Ves. 104.] [And money thus circumstanced shall be deemed as part of the personal estate of one who might have aliened it, there being no other use but to himself. *Chichester v. Bickerstaff*, 2 Vern. 295; *Pulteney v. Earl of Darlington*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 236; *Wade v. Pagett*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 368; but see *Lechmere v. Earl of Carlisle*, 3 P. Wms. 220; Ca. temp. Talb. 90, S. C. Where land is agreed or directed to be sold, it seems the creditors of the bargainor may compel the heir to convey the land. *Best v. Stamford*, 1 Salk. 154. (a) Therefore the personal estate of a man, who, in consideration of marriage with an orphan of a citizen of London, had covenanted to take up his freedom of the city, was divided according to the custom, though the covenant was not performed. *Frederick v. Frederick*, 1 P. Wms. 710; 1 Bro. P. C. 7.]

3. *Of the Manner in which they are to be performed.*

If an agreement be to quit the possession of lands, the court will not decree a conveyance of the lands themselves; but if the agreement was to convey the lands, it is said that the court would have decreed the agreement, though the party was not apprized what estate he had in the lands.

Gerrard v. Vaux, Vern. 121. *β* See Horry v. Deas, 2 Desaus. 124; Massey v. Rawle, cited 2 Binn. 537, 544. *γ* How agreements and promises are to be executed at law, vide heads of *Assumpsit* and *Covenant*.

If one is bound to transfer 300*l.* East India stock before such a time, which he neglects to do, and the stock is much risen, he shall be obliged to transfer the stock in *specie*, and account for all dividends from the time that it ought to have been transferred.

Gardner v. Pullen, 2 Vern. 394. Vide *supra*, (B,) 1, note c. *||* And as to the measure of damages at law for not transferring stock, see Shepherd v. Johnson, 2 East, 211; M<sup>r</sup>Arthur v. Lord Seaforth, 2 Taunt. 257; Harrison v. Harrison, 1 Car. & P. 412. *||* *β* The damage to be allowed on a contract for the sale of \$6000 United States eight per cent. stock, to be delivered and transferred on a particular day, when it has not been so delivered and transferred, is not the nominal amount of the stock, with eight per cent. interest from the day it should have been delivered, but its true value on that day, including the interest then due, with lawful interest on such value until payment. Bull v. Douglass, 4 Munf. 303. *γ*

If a creditor agrees with his debtor to take less than his debt, so that it be paid precisely at such a day, and the debtor fails of payment, he cannot be relieved, for *cujus est dare, ejus est disponere*.

Vern. 210. *β* A voluntary promise, without a consideration, not to call on one of two obligors for any more than one-half of the sum, is not binding. Lemaster v. Burkhart, 2 Bibb. 27. See 4 Paige, 305; 2 Har. & Gill. 100. And a voluntary restoration of that which the law will compel a man to restore, is not a sufficient consideration for a contract. M<sup>r</sup>Donald v. Neilson, 2 Cowen, 141. *γ* [Ambl. 332. But *qu.* whether equity will not relieve in such case, if the security be bettered. 1 Ch. Ca. 110.] *β* A prejudice to the party to whom the promise is made, as well as a benefit to the party making it, is a sufficient consideration to render the promise obligatory. Overstreet v. Phillips, 1 Litt. 120; 6 Munf. 406; 1 Bibb. 168; 1 Rand. 219; 4 Bibb. 48; 2 Bibb. 343 *γ* *||* See *anti*, *Record* and *Satisfaction*. *||*

If money be lent on a mortgage at five per cent., and the mortgagor covenants to pay six per cent. if he make default for the space of sixty days after the time of payment; if he make default, the court will not relieve, this being the agreement of the parties. (*a*)

2 Vern. 134, Halifax v. Higgins. (*a*) As this case is stated in Lady Holles v. Wyse, 2 Vern. 289, and in Shode v. Parker, 2 Vern. 316, the interest was reserved at 6*l.* per cent., with an agreement to accept 5*l.* per cent. if duly paid; a statement doubtless correct, as it reconciles the case to the other decisions upon this point, which at present it clashes with. See Jury v. Cox, Pr. Ch. 160; Walsley v. Booth, Barnard. Ch. R. 481; Nichols v. Maynard, 3 Atk. 519; 3 Barr. 1374. *||* See *post*, tit. *Mortgage*. *||*

If a lessee for a long term of years covenants to lay out 200*l.* upon the premises within the first ten years, and lays out but 30*l.*, and, after the expiration of thirty years of the lease, the lessor brings an action of *covenant*, and recovers 150*l.* damages, equity will neither relieve against the damage, nor decree the money to be now laid out in the improvements; for, though the damages seem excessive, yet the jury were proper judges; and to decree it to be laid out now the lease is almost expired, is not proper; for it is probable the lessee would not be so careful in laying it out in lasting improvements, as he would have been if laid out at first.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds.

¶ If a regular corporate resolution has been passed, and upon the faith of it expenditure has been incurred, the court will compel the corporation to make a legal grant in pursuance of the resolution, though not under the corporation seal.

Marshall v. Corporation of Queenborough, 1 Sim. & Stu. 520.

Where there is a contract to sell at a valuation, by A, B, and C, the court will compel the vendor to permit the valuation.

Morse v. Merest, 6 Madd. 26.

Where the vendor of an estate, having lost his title-deeds, agreed to give *real* security for the title, the court held that personal security was not sufficient, and that he must purchase real estate for the purpose.

Walker v. Barnes, 3 Madd. 247.

If a person possessed of a term, contracts to sell the fee, he cannot compel the purchaser to take, but the purchaser can compel him to convey the term, and the court will arrange the equities between the parties.

Wood v. Griffith, 1 Swanst. 54; and see 10 Ves. 316.

Equity has the power to compel the specific performance of a complete contract, but cannot add any term not agreed on.¶

Ormond v. Anderson, 2 Ball. & B. 369; and see Id. 288. β Formerly courts of equity formed a contract for the parties *ex æquo et bono*, where it found none; but in modern times, such a latitude of jurisdiction has been renounced. 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 764; Phillips v. Thompson, 1 John. Ch. R. 149; Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt, 1 John. Ch. R. 283. γ

(C) Of Parol Agreements, or such as may be said to be within the Statute of *Frauds and Perjuries*.

## ¶ 1. Of the First, Second, and Third Sections of that Statute.]

THE common law required no other solemnity in passing lands or tenements, but that of livery and seisin, which being a translation of the feud *coram paribus curtis*, and testified by them, was held an act of sufficient notoriety to direct the lord of whom to demand his service, and strangers against whom to commence their actions; but now,

Co. Lit. 46; Spelm. Gloss. 510; 9 Co. 137; Roll. Abr. 7.

By the 29 Car. 2, c. 3, § 1., it is enacted, "That all leases, estates, interests of freehold, or terms of years, or any uncertain interest of, in, or out of any messuages, manors, lands, tenements, or hereditaments, made or created by livery and seisin only, or by parol, and not put in writing, and signed by the parties so making or creating the same, or their agents thereunto lawfully authorized by writing, shall have the force and effect of leases or estates at will only, and shall not, either in law or equity, be deemed or taken to have any other or greater force or effect; any consideration for making any such parol leases or estates, or any former usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

§ 2. "Except leases not exceeding the term of three years from the making thereof, whereupon the rent reserved to the landlord, during such term, shall amount unto two third parts at the least, of the full improved value of the thing demised."

Also it is enacted, § 3. "That no leases, estates, or interest, either of freehold or terms of years, or any uncertain interest, not being copyhold or customary interest of, in, to, or out of any messuages, manors,

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds.

lands, tenements, or hereditaments, shall be assigned, granted, or surrendered, unless it be by deed or note in writing, signed by the party so assigning, granting, or surrendering the same, or their agents thereunto lawfully authorized by writing, or by act or operation of law."

¶ Notwithstanding the words of the first section, it is settled that parol leases for more than three years have the effect of leases from year to year, and require a notice to quit, in order to determine them, the meaning of the statute being that such leases shall not create a term.

*Clayton v. Blakey*, 8 Term R. 3; and see 5 Term R. 471; and *Holt's N. P. C.* 47. ¶ The statute does not make a parol agreement for the sale of lands void; it restricts its operation as to the estate acquired under it; and an action will lie for damages for not performing the agreement. 4 Dall. 152; 1 Binn. 450, 378; 2 Rawle, 53; 7 Watts, 530. Such a parol contract has an effect for many purposes, as in shielding the purchaser from the payment of rent, where the seller refuses to perform. *Barnes v. Wise*, 3 Monro, 170; *McC Campbell v. McC Campbell*, 5 Litt. 94. But see *Johnston's Devises v. Macconnell*, 3 Bibb, 1; *Fox's Heirs v. Longly*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 388; *Owings v. Mason*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 380; *Rowlan v. Garman*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 76; *Henley v. Brown*, 1 Stew. 144.

A parol lease for three years, to satisfy the statute, must commence from the time of making, and cannot be made to commence at a subsequent day.

*Rawlins v. Turner*, *Ld. Raym.* 736; and see *Ryley v. Hicks*, *Stra.* 651; *Legg v. Stradwick*, 2 Salk. 414.

Where a lease had been made by deed for twenty-one years to A, who afterwards took B into partnership, and A and B made a parol agreement with the landlord, that if he would enlarge the building, they would pay him ten per cent. on the cost, in addition to the original rent, for the rest of the term, which exceeded three years, and the new building was consequently made, the Court of Common Pleas held that this agreement was not within the statute, for that, as whatever was subsequently built became part of the premises demised, it was a collateral contract.

*Hoby v. Roebuck*, 7 Taunt. 157

Though the statute does not require that an assignment should be by deed, it absolutely requires it to be in writing, and therefore, where a parol assignment was made of a lease from year to year granted by parol, it was held void under the statute.

*Farmer v. Rogers*, 2 Wils. 26; *Botting v. Martin*, 1 Camp. 318.

The mere cancelling, in fact, of a lease, is not a legal surrender.

*Ree dem. Berkeley v. Archbishop of York*, 6 East, 86; and see *Doe v. Thomas*, 2 Barn. & C. 288.

A surrender of a lease may be made without deed; as where a mortgagee wrote on the mortgage-deed, "Received of A B for principal and interest, and I do release and discharge the within premises from the term of five hundred years," this was holden a sufficient surrender.

*Farmer v. Rogers*, 2 Wils. 26.

If the landlord accept an under-tenant as his tenant, with consent of the original lessee, and distrain upon his goods, this amounts to a surrender of the original tenant's term, by operation of law, though there is no surrender in writing.

*Thomas v. Cook*, 2 Barn. & A. 119; and see *Phipps v. Sculthorpe*, 1 Barn. & A. 50; *Stone v. Whiting*, 2 Stark. 235; *Hamerton v. Stead*, 3 Barn. & C. 479.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

But a bad notice to quit, though accepted by the landlord, cannot operate as a surrender.

*Johnstone v. Huddleston*, 4 Barn. & C. 922.

If the landlord accept possession of the demised premises from the tenant, he cannot subsequently sue him for use and occupation, although there is no surrender of the tenant's term in writing.

*Whitehead v. Clifford*, 5 Taunt. 518; and see *Ib.* 519.

And so if the landlord let them to another tenant. ||

*Walls v. Acheson*, 3 Bing. 462; *β* 16 John. 28.*g*

## || 2. Of Agreements within the Fourth Section. ||

And it is further enacted, § 4, "That no action shall be brought whereby to charge any executor or administrator, upon any special promise to answer damages out of his own estate, or whereby to charge the defendant upon any special promise to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriages of another person; or to charge any person upon any agreement made upon consideration of marriage, or upon any contract or sale of lands, tenements, or hereditaments, or any interest in or concerning them; or upon any agreement that is not to be performed within the space of one year from the making thereof, unless the agreement upon which such action shall be brought, or some *memorandum* or note thereof, shall be in writing, signed by the party to be charged therewith, or some other person by him thereunto lawfully authorized.

## || 1. Of Promises by Executors, Administrators, &amp;c. ||

The clause which enacts, that no action shall be brought, &c. to charge an executor, &c., extends not to promises made before, though to be performed after the making of the statute; for it would be against natural justice, that a promise made upon good consideration should be destroyed by the retrospect of a law which none could divine would be made.

2 Jones, 108; *Gilmore and Shutter*, 1 Freem. 466; S. C. Vent. 330; 2 Mod. 310; 2 Lev. 227; 2 Show. R. 16, S. C. || *Rann v. Hughes*, 4 Bro. P. C. 27; 7 Term R. 350, n. || *β* A parol contract for the sale of lands made previous to the statute of frauds, is valid, and will be enforced in equity. *Ball v. Ball*, 2 Bibb. 66; *Nelson v. Nelson*, 1 Wash. 136; *Barbour v. Whitlock*, 4 Monro, 192; *Overton v. Lacy*, 6 Monro, 18; *Nelson's Heirs v. Clay*, 5 Litt. 151.*g*

A promised, if the widow of an intestate would permit him to be joined with her in the letters of administration, that he would make good any deficiency of assets to pay debts. Lord Hardwicke held this promise not within the act; nor within the first branch of the section, for A was not administrator at the time of making it; nor within the second, for here is a new distinct consideration.

*Tomlison v. Gill*, Amb. 330.

*β* An executor made a parol agreement to pay a legacy out of his own estate, after a decree had been obtained for the legacy, to be satisfied out of certain property appointed by the testator, for part of which property the executor was accountable under the decree, and responsible *de bonis propriis*; it was held that such an agreement was not void under the act to prevent frauds and perjuries, being made in consideration of forbearance to enforce the decree.

*Patton v. Williams*, 3 Manf. 59.*g*



## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

The plaintiff in his declaration need not show any note in writing, but it will be sufficient for him to produce it on the trial; but if such promise is pleaded in bar of another action, it must be shown to be in writing, so that it may appear to the court to be such a promise upon which an action will lie.

Raym. 450, 451; 2 Jones, 158, S. C.; 2 Salk. 519; *β* Miller v. Drake, 1 Caines, 45. *g*

### [2. Of Promises to answer for the Debt, Default, or Miscarriage of another.]

On the clause, *that no action shall be brought on a special promise to answer for the debt, default, &c., of another*, it has been resolved that if A is about hiring a horse from B, and C, to encourage him to lend the horse, promises that A should deliver him safe, this is a collateral promise, and an undertaking within the statute; for C subjects himself to an action on the breach of the original contract by A, against whom *detinue* lies on the bailment. So if two come to a shop, and one of them contracts for goods, and the seller does not care for trusting him, whereupon the other says, let him have them, and I will undertake he shall pay you; but if the promise be, I will see you paid; or I will be your paymaster, it is otherwise. So if A comes to B and tells him, let your horse to J S, and I will see you paid the hire; there the hiring is to A and not to J S, who is considered as servant to A. So, in all cases where the whole credit is given to the undertaker, he alone is liable to an action.

Salk. 27, pl. 15, 28, pl. 17; 6 Mod. 248, 249; Ld. Raym. 224; 2 Ld. Raym. 1085, 1087. See 12 Mod. 250. *β* See Floyd v. Harrison, 4 Bibb, 76. *g*

[A doubt was formerly entertained, whether, if the undertaking of a third person were before the delivery, it were within the statute. But the general line now taken, is, that if the person for whose use the goods are furnished is liable at all, any promise by a third person to pay that debt, must, in all cases, be in writing.

2 Term R. 80; Cowp. 227; 1 H. Black. 120. *β* The defendant having undertaken to board the respondent's labourers at his own expense, it was verbally agreed between the defendant, the respondent, and a third person, that the latter should deliver and charge provisions to the defendant, and the respondent would see him paid therefor. This promise of the respondent was held to be within the statute of frauds. *Cahill v. Bigelow et al.* 18 Pick. 369. See also *Stone v. Symmes*, 18 Pick. 467; *Cutler v. Hinton*, 6 Rand. 509; *Waggoner v. Gray's Admr.* 2 Hen. & Munf. 503. *g*

If A, in consideration that B will stay proceedings in an action he had commenced against C, to recover a sum of money due from C to him, promise to pay that money, such promise must be in writing, for it is to pay a debt of another person still subsisting; but where, in consideration that the plaintiff in an action of assault and battery against J S would withdraw his record, and forbear to proceed, the defendant promised to pay him 30*l.* the court held the promise not to be within the statute, for the consideration was new, here was no subsisting debt; it could not be known before the trial whether the plaintiff would recover any damages or not.]

*Fish v. Hutchinson*, 2 Wils. 94; *Reed v. Nash*, 1 Wils. 305. [Qu. whether this case is not overruled by *Kirkham v. Marter*, *post*?]

[A, without the leave or license of the plaintiff, wrongfully rode the plaintiff's horse, and caused its death, and the defendant, in consideration that the plaintiff would not sue A, promised to pay the plaintiff for

## (O) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

the damage sustained. Held, that as A was liable to the plaintiff for the wrong, this was a collateral promise of the defendant, and consequently not being in writing was void.||

Kirkham v. Marter, 2 Barn. & A. 613. See Maggs v. Ames, 4 Bing. 474.

[J S becoming insolvent, made a bill of sale to the defendant of all his goods in his dwelling-house in trust to be sold for the benefit of his creditors. After the defendant had taken possession, the landlord came to distrain for rent, and to prevent the distress, and that the sale might go on, the defendant promised to pay it. This promise is not within the statute.]

Williams v. Leaper, 3 Burr. 1886, 2 Wils. 380. || Bampton v. Paulin, 4 Bing. 264.] { 2 East, 332. So where a broker has in his hands policies of insurance belonging to his principal, on which he has a lien for his balance, and on the faith of them has accepted bills for the accommodation of his principal; if another person promise to provide for the bills, upon the broker's giving him up the policies in order that he may collect for the principal the money due, which is accordingly done, the promise is binding, though not in writing. 2 East, 325, Castling v. Aubert. So is an agreement with the creditors of an insolvent, to pay them 10s. in the pound and receive an assignment of their debts; for this is an original contract to purchase the debts. 4 Bos. & Pul. 124, Ansley v. Marden.}

{ A letter addressed by mistake to John & Joseph N & Co. agreeing to guaranty the engagements of third persons with them, and delivered to John & Jeremiah N & Co. is not sufficient to bind the writer to pay the latter company the price of goods furnished by them to the bearer on the credit of it. It is not a written contract between the writer and them; and parol evidence of the mistake cannot be admitted to make it such. There is not any ambiguity; or fraud; or mistake on *their* part.

4 Cran. 224, Grant v. Naylor.

Not only the *promise* but also the *consideration* of it must be in writing; for the statute requires the *agreement* to be in writing; which includes the consideration as well as the promise. If the consideration is not inserted, parol evidence of it cannot be received, and the promise appearing on the writing to be without consideration is *nudum pactum*.

5 East, 10, Wain v. Warlters; 6 East, 308; 3 John. Rep. 310, Sears v. Brenk. An engagement to pay for any goods to be delivered to a third person, sufficiently describes the consideration as well as the promise. 9 East, 348, Stadt v. Lill. See 6 East, 307, Egerton v. Matthews.}

|| If A, at the request of B, enter jointly with him into a bond to indemnify a third party, and B promise to save A harmless from all loss by reason of the bond, this is not a promise requiring writing within the statute. (a)||

Thomas v. Cook, 8 Barn. & C. 728. (a) Nor is a promise to indemnify the plaintiff against all costs of a title suit, in consideration that the plaintiff (defendant in the title suit) would allow defendant to defend it in plaintiff's name. Adams v. Dansey, 6 Bing. 506.

[Wherever a man is under a moral obligation (b) to do a thing, and another does it without request, a subsequent promise to pay is good, though not in writing; as where an overseer promises by parol to pay an apothecary who, without his knowledge, has administered medicines to a pauper.]

Watson v. Turner, *Scacc. Tr.* 7 G. 3; Bull. N. P. 284, (4th edit.) [(b) But the

## (C). Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

obligation on the overseers to provide medicines for the poor is a *legal* one, and it is at least doubtful, whether in any case a mere moral obligation is a sufficient consideration to support an express promise; it clearly is not sufficient to raise an implied promise. See the elaborate note to *Wennall v. Adney*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 249. In *Wing v. Mill*, 1 Barn. & Ald. 104, the court held that an action was maintainable by an apothecary against the overseer of the parish where a pauper was settled, for medicines furnished to the pauper in another parish where he lived, the overseer having expressly promised to pay;—but here also there was a legal obligation on the overseers of the parish of settlement to provide for the pauper, which they had acknowledged by making him a weekly allowance. In *Atkins v. Banwell*, 2 East R. 505, it was decided, that a parish where a pauper was taken ill and died, could not recover the price of medicines and necessaries furnished to him against the parish in which he was settled, since there was no legal obligation to reimburse the amount, and there was no express promise; and see *Lamb v. Bunce*, 4 Maule & S. 275. There could be no ground for requiring writing to such a promise as that in the principal case, since it is not within the scope of any clause in the statute; and see 1 Smith R. 306; 1 Dow. & Ry. 641; 1 Car. & Pa. 132; 5 Barn. & C. 738.]

|| So also a promise to pay the debt of a debtor, in consideration of his being discharged out of custody, is an original promise, and not within the statute, since the debt is extinguished by the discharge, and the debtor ceases to be liable.

*Goodman v. Chase*, 1 Barn. & A. 297; and see *Williams v. Leper*, 2 Wils. 308; *Castling v. Aubert*, 2 East, 325; *Anstey v. Marden*, 1 New R. 124.

So also a promise to execute a bail bond for A B, in consideration of the plaintiff forbearing to arrest him, is not within the statute.

*Jarmain v. Algar*, Ry. & Moo. 348; and see 4 Bing. 474.

But an agreement to pay a composition on the debt of another is *within* the statute, since the debtor remains liable.

*Chater v. Becket*, 7 Term R. 201.

So also in cases of promises to pay for goods, &c., supplied to a third party, if the third party is liable at all, the promise is within the statute, and requires writing; but if the articles are supplied entirely on the credit of the promiser, so that the third party is not liable, then the promise is not within the statute.

*Anderson v. Hayman*, 1 H. Black. 120; *Matson v. Wharam*, 2 Term R. 80; *Jones v. Cooper*, 2 Term R. 80; *Browning v. Stallard*, 5 Taunt. 450; *Colman v. Eyles*, 2 Stark. 62; and see 4 Bing. 474.

And there is no distinction whether the promise is made before the goods are supplied, or afterwards.

*Matson v. Wharam*, 2 Term R. 80.

The word "agreement" in the fourth section, is held to import not merely the promise on one side, but also the consideration on the other; and, therefore, in cases within the section it is necessary that both should appear in writing, and parol evidence is inadmissible to show either. (a) Where, however, a letter was written by the defendant to the plaintiff's attorney, undertaking to pay the debt of another, parol evidence was held admissible to show the amount, and also that the person receiving it was the plaintiff's attorney; and in several late cases the courts have gathered a sufficient consideration from the import of the instrument, where it did not appear in very clear terms on the face of it.

*Wain v. Warlters*, 5 East, 10; *Stadt v. Lill*, 9 East, 348; *Saunders v. Wakefield*, 4 Barn. & A. 595; *Bateman v. Phillips*, 15 East, 272. (a) This decision was questioned by Lord Eldon in *Ex parte Minet*, 14 Ves. 190; and in *Ex parte Gardom*, 15 Ves. 226, his lordship decided against it; but its authority is now established by *Saunders v. Wakefield*, 4 Barn. & A. 595, and *Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 14.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

Thus, where the defendant wrote a letter to the plaintiffs, "our mutual friends, Messrs. R, J, S, having accepted the underwritten bill drawn on them by your firm, I hereby give my guarantee for the due payment of the same, should it be dishonoured by the acceptors;" and a copy of the bill was at foot: the court held that the consideration of forbearance to sue R, J, S, and of giving them time by taking a bill, sufficiently appeared on the face of the guarantee to satisfy the statute of frauds.

*Boehm v. Campbell*, 3 Moo. 15; and see *Morris v. Stacey*, 1 Holt, N. P. C. 153; *Pace v. Marsh*, 1 Bing. R. 216; *Russell v. Mosely*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 211; *Stead v. Liddard*, 1 Bing. R. 196; *Benson v. Hippius*, 4 Bing. 455.

But where the guarantee was in these words, "To the amount of 100*l*. consider me as security on J C's account;" it was held insufficient, for want of a consideration appearing.

*Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 14; and see *Dixon v. Bromfield*, 2 Chitt. 205; *Morley v. Boothby*, 3 Bing. 107; 10 Moo. 395.

Where the original guarantee is in writing, so as to satisfy the statute of frauds, it is not requisite that a subsequent acknowledgment of the guarantee, relied on to take the case out of the statute of limitations, should be also in writing; a parol acknowledgment is sufficient.

*Gibbons v. McCasland*, 1 Barn. & A. 690. But this was before the 9 G. 4, c. 14: for which see tit. *Limitation of Actions*, (E.)

## 3. Of Agreements made upon Consideration of Marriage.

It is now settled, notwithstanding former decisions to the contrary, (a) that this clause does not extend to mutual promises to marry; consequently such promises are binding, although not reduced into writing and signed by the party. (b)||

(a) *Philpot v. Warren*, 6 Lev. 65; *Freem. 241*, S. C. (b) *Cork v. Baker*, 1 Stra. 24; *Harrison v. Cage*, Ld. Raym. 386; and see 10 Ves. 438; *Bull. N. P. 280*. A promise, made in consideration of marriage, cannot be afterwards made valid and effectual so as to impair the rights of third persons. *Read v. Livingston*, 3 John. Ch. R. 488. §

If a parol agreement is agreed to be reduced into writing, and in part executed, but the reducing it into writing is prevented by fraud, it may be decreed in equity; as if upon a marriage treaty instructions are given by the husband to draw a settlement, and by him privately countermanded, and afterwards he draws in the woman by persuasions and assurances of such settlement to marry him.

*Abr. Eq. 19*, pl. 4; 1 P. Wms. 618, S. C.; *Prec. Ch. 526*, S. C.; *Stra. 236*, S. C.; *Gilb. Hist. Ch. 244*, S. C.; 2 Bro. Ch. R. 565.

So where the defendant on a treaty of marriage for his daughter with the plaintiff, signed a writing comprising the terms of the agreement, and afterwards designing to elude the force thereof, and get loose from his agreement, ordered his daughter to put on a good humour and get the plaintiff to deliver up that writing, and then marry him, which she accordingly did, and the defendant stood by at a corner of the street to see them go by to be married; and the plaintiff was relieved on the point of fraud.

*Abr. Eq. 20*; 2 Vern. 373, S. C.; but no mention made of the fraud, only that the father consented to the match.

On a bill exhibited for a marriage portion, the chief evidence to support it was a letter proved to have been written by the father's direction, where it was said he would give 1500*l*. portion with his daughter,

(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

and that he was afterwards privy to the marriage, and consented to it, and the portion was decreed the husband.

2 Vern. 322; Freeman. 291, S. C. Where a letter from the father, promising a portion, and a marriage had in pursuance thereof, has been held sufficient, vide 2 Vent. 361; 2 Vern. 200; 2 Ch. R. 157; Prec. in Chan. 561. {A settlement will be decreed against the husband according to the terms of a letter from him to the wife before marriage, though she did not expressly assent, but the marriage taking place immediately, and the letter being an answer to her objections to the marriage, it must be concluded that her objections were removed, and she married in consequence of that. To prevent the settlement under these circumstances, a positive distinct dissent would be required; which could not be evidenced by any thing but an actual settlement before marriage varying from the letter. 4 Ves. J. 501; 5 Ves. J. 213, Luders v. Ansty. And see 5 Ves. J. 593, Barstow v. Kelvington; and lb. 596, n, Jenkins v. Quinchant.} Where an uncle in his letter promised his niece 1000*l.* portion; but in the same letter dissuaded her from marrying the person; Lord Chancellor would not decree the payment, but left the party to his action at law. 2 Vern. 202. [A letter from a father to his daughter that he will give her 3000*l.* not shown to the husband, who afterwards accepts of 2000*l.* under a will, is no foundation for a decree. See a different state of this case in 9 Mod. 3; 2 P. Wms. 65. Nor is a letter promising a portion, but not reducing it to any certainty. Hall v. Butler, Eq. Ca. Abr. p. 7; Gilb. Lex Prætor. 243. For a letter cannot be set up as an agreement unless the terms of the contract are distinctly set forth therein. Sea-good v. Neale, 1 Stra. 426; Pr. Ch. 560; Clerk v. Wright, 1 Atk. 13.] ¶ See Luders v. Anstey, 4 Ves. 501; 5 Ves. 216. The amount of consideration and the subject-matter must appear. Kennedy v. Lee, 3 Meriv. 441.¶ [But a letter (though not signed) referring to, and promising to perform an agreement in which the terms are set forth, is sufficient. Tawney v. Crowther, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 318. ¶ And it is said parol evidence is admissible to show what was the thing referred to. Clinan v. Cook, 1 Scho. & Lef. 33; and see Brodie v. St. Paul, 1 Ves. jun. 326. And a letter is binding, though the writer look to the execution of a more formal instrument. Fowle v. Freeman, 9 Ves. 351. Whether a note written in the third person offering to purchase and accepted, is a sufficient agreement, *quære* Morison v. Turnour, 18 Ves. 175. The court will not decree a performance on letters, unless on a fair interpretation they import a concluded agreement. Huddleston v. Briscoe, 11 Ves. 591; Stratford v. Bosworth, 2 Ves. & Bea. 346; and see Rose v. Conynghame, 11 Ves. 550; Selby v. Selby, 3 Meriv. 2; Boys v. Ayerst, 6 Madd. 316; Randall v. Morgan, 12 Ves. 67.¶ *Qu.* Whether a court of equity will decree an agreement entered into by letter, if a deed appear to have been afterwards framed, (but not executed,) varying the terms expressed in the letter? Cooke v. Mas-cal, 2 Vern. 35. Or if the terms be varied by parol? Jordan v. Sawkins, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 368. See 2 Ch. Ca. 180; Fitzgib. 213; 2 Salk. 444. ¶ Whether a settlement made after marriage, reciting a parol agreement made before marriage, which is proved to have had existence, is good against creditors, does not appear settled. Dundas v. Dutens, 1 Ves. jun. 197; Randall v. Morgan, 12 Ves. jun. 67; Hodgson v. Hutchinson, Vin. Abr. tit. *Contract and Agreement*, (H.) Ca. 34.¶ [That an agreement in writing may be discharged by parol, see 1 Vern. 240; 2 Ves. 376. A bond given by a woman to her intended husband, conditioned to settle an estate upon him in fee, is good evidence of the agreement so specified in the condition on a bill in equity to carry it into execution, though it be void at law. Cannel v. Buckle, 2 P. Wms. 242. It is a sufficient signing, if a person, *knowing the contents*, subscribe a deed as a witness only. Welford v. Beazely, 3 Atk. 503; 1 Ves. 6; 1 Wils. 118. As to the signature, in order to comply with the requisitions of the statute, it must have the effect of giving authenticity to the whole instrument; and where it has that effect, it is immaterial in what part of the instrument it is found: but where a party had given written instructions to his agent for a lease, and had inserted his name in those instructions as applicable only to a particular purpose, the Court of Exchequer held that this did not amount to a sufficient authentication. Stokes v. Martin, 1 P. Wms. 771, note 1. It was formerly thought necessary that both parties should sign; but in the case of Cotton v. Lee, before the Lords Commissioners, 1770, it was determined to be sufficient if the party charged has signed. Cited in 2 Bro. Ch. R. 564. {So in 7 Ves. J. 265, Seton v. Slade; 9 Ves. J. 351, Fowle v. Freeman; 6 East, 307; 2 Cain. 120. See 11 Ves. J. 599; 3 John. Rep. 419; 2 Bos. & Pul. 238; 4 Bos. & Pul. 252. But it is not sufficient if signed only by the party charging, 3 John. Rep. 399, Bailey v. Ogden. What is a sufficient *signing*; see 1 Esp. Rep. 190, (Day's ed.) and the cases there cited.} An agreement signed by one party may, in some cases, be conclusive against both. Owen v. Davis, 1 Ves.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

Thus, where the defendant wrote a letter to the plaintiffs, "our mutual friends, Messrs. R, J, S, having accepted the underwritten bill drawn on them by your firm, I hereby give my guarantee for the due payment of the same, should it be dishonoured by the acceptors;" and a copy of the bill was at foot: the court held that the consideration of forbearance to sue R, J, S, and of giving them time by taking a bill, sufficiently appeared on the face of the guarantee to satisfy the statute of frauds.

*Boehm v. Campbell*, 3 Moo. 15; and see *Morris v. Stacey*, 1 Holt, N. P. C. 153; *Pace v. Marsh*, 1 Bing. R. 216; *Russell v. Mosely*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 211; *Stead v. Liddard*, 1 Bing. R. 196; *Benson v. Hippius*, 4 Bing. 455.

But where the guarantee was in these words, "To the amount of 100*l.* consider me as security on J C's account;" it was held insufficient, for want of a consideration appearing.

*Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 14; and see *Dixon v. Bromfield*, 2 Chitt. 205; *Morley v. Boothby*, 3 Bing. 107; 10 Moo. 395.

Where the original guarantee is in writing, so as to satisfy the statute of frauds, it is not requisite that a subsequent acknowledgment of the guarantee, relied on to take the case out of the statute of limitations, should be also in writing; a parol acknowledgment is sufficient.

*Gibbons v. McCasland*, 1 Barn. & A. 690. But this was before the 9 G. 4, c. 14: for which see tit. *Limitation of Actions*, (E.)

## 3. Of Agreements made upon Consideration of Marriage.

It is now settled, notwithstanding former decisions to the contrary, (a) that this clause does not extend to mutual promises to marry; consequently such promises are binding, although not reduced into writing and signed by the party. (b)||

(a) *Philpot v. Warren*, 6 Lev. 65; *Freem*. 241, S. C. (b) *Cork v. Baker*, 1 Stra. 24; *Harrison v. Cage*, *Ld. Raym.* 386; and see 10 Ves. 438; *Bull. N. P.* 280. A promise, made in consideration of marriage, cannot be afterwards made valid and effectual so as to impair the rights of third persons. *Read v. Livingston*, 3 John. Ch. R. 488. §

If a parol agreement is agreed to be reduced into writing, and in part executed, but the reducing it into writing is prevented by fraud, it may be decreed in equity; as if upon a marriage treaty instructions are given by the husband to draw a settlement, and by him privately countermanded, and afterwards he draws in the woman by persuasions and assurances of such settlement to marry him.

*Abr. Eq.* 19, pl. 4; 1 P. Wms. 618, S. C.; *Prec. Ch.* 526, S. C.; *Stra.* 236, S. C.; *Gilb. Hist. Ch.* 244, S. C.; 2 Bro. Ch. R. 565.

So where the defendant on a treaty of marriage for his daughter with the plaintiff, signed a writing comprising the terms of the agreement, and afterwards designing to elude the force thereof, and get loose from his agreement, ordered his daughter to put on a good humour and get the plaintiff to deliver up that writing, and then marry him, which she accordingly did, and the defendant stood by at a corner of the street to see them go by to be married; and the plaintiff was relieved on the point of fraud.

*Abr. Eq.* 20; 2 Vern. 373, S. C.; but no mention made of the fraud, only that the father consented to the match.

On a bill exhibited for a marriage portion, the chief evidence to support it was a letter proved to have been written by the father's direction, where it was said he would give 1500*l.* portion with his daughter,

(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

and that he was afterwards privy to the marriage, and consented to it, and the portion was decreed the husband.

2 Vern. 322; Freem. 291, S. C. Where a letter from the father, promising a portion, and a marriage had in pursuance thereof, has been held sufficient, vide 2 Vent. 361; 2 Vern. 200; 2 Ch. R. 157; Prec. in Chan. 561. {A settlement will be decreed against the husband according to the terms of a letter from him to the wife before marriage, though she did not expressly assent, but the marriage taking place immediately, and the letter being an answer to her objections to the marriage, it must be concluded that her objections were removed, and she married in consequence of that. To prevent the settlement under these circumstances, a positive distinct dissent would be required; which could not be evidenced by any thing but an actual settlement before marriage varying from the letter. 4 Ves. J. 501; 5 Ves. J. 213, *Luders v. Ansty*. And see 5 Ves. J. 593, *Barstow v. Kelvington*; and lb. 596, n, *Jenkins v. Quinchant*.} Where an uncle in his letter promised his niece 1000*l*. portion; but in the same letter dissuaded her from marrying the person; Lord Chancellor would not decree the payment, but left the party to his action at law. 2 Vern. 202. [A letter from a father to his daughter that he will give her 3000*l*. not shown to the husband, who afterwards accepts of 2000*l*. under a will, is no foundation for a decree. See a different state of this case in 9 Mod. 3; 2 P. Wms. 65. Nor is a letter promising a portion, but not reducing it to any certainty. *Hall v. Butler*, Eq. Ca. Abr. p. 7; *Gilb. Lex Prætor*. 243. For a letter cannot be set up as an agreement unless the terms of the contract are distinctly set forth therein. *Seagood v. Neale*, 1 Stra. 426; *Pr. Ch.* 560; *Clerk v. Wright*, 1 Atk. 13.] ¶ See *Luders v. Anstey*, 4 Ves. 501; 5 Ves. 216. The amount of consideration and the subject-matter must appear. *Kennedy v. Lee*, 3 Meriv. 441.] [But a letter (though not signed) referring to, and promising to perform an agreement in which the terms are set forth, is sufficient. *Tawney v. Crowther*, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 318. ¶ And it is said parol evidence is admissible to show what was the thing referred to. *Clinan v. Cook*, 1 Scho. & Lef. 33; and see *Brodie v. St. Paul*, 1 Ves. jun. 326. And a letter is binding, though the writer look to the execution of a more formal instrument. *Fowle v. Freeman*, 9 Ves. 351. Whether a note written in the third person offering to purchase and accepted, is a sufficient agreement, *quære Morison v. Turnour*, 18 Ves. 175. The court will not decree a performance on letters, unless on a fair interpretation they import a concluded agreement. *Huddleston v. Briscoe*, 11 Ves. 591; *Stratford v. Bosworth*, 2 Ves. & Bea. 346; and see *Rose v. Conynghame*, 11 Ves. 550; *Selby v. Selby*, 3 Meriv. 2; *Boys v. Ayerst*, 6 Madd. 316; *Randall v. Morgan*, 12 Ves. 67.] Qu. Whether a court of equity will decree an agreement entered into by letter, if a deed appear to have been afterwards framed, (but not executed), varying the terms expressed in the letter? *Cookes v. Mascal*, 2 Vern. 35. Or if the terms be varied by parol? *Jordan v. Sawkins*, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 388. See 2 Ch. Ca. 180; *Fitzgib.* 213; 2 Salk. 444. ¶ Whether a settlement made after marriage, reciting a parol agreement made before marriage, which is proved to have had existence, is good against creditors, does not appear settled. *Dundas v. Dutens*, 1 Ves. jun. 197; *Randall v. Morgan*, 12 Ves. jun. 67; *Hodgson v. Hutchinson*, Vin. Abr. tit. *Contract and Agreement*, (H.) Ca. 34.] [That an agreement in writing may be discharged by parol, see 1 Vern. 240; 2 Ves. 376. A bond given by a woman to her intended husband, conditioned to settle an estate upon him in fee, is good evidence of the agreement so specified in the condition on a bill in equity to carry it into execution, though it be void at law. *Cannel v. Buckle*, 2 P. Wms. 242. It is a sufficient signing, if a person, *knowing the contents*, subscribe a deed as a witness only. *Welford v. Beazely*, 3 Atk. 503; 1 Ves. 6; 1 Wils. 118. As to the signature, in order to comply with the requisitions of the statute, it must have the effect of giving authenticity to the whole instrument; and where it has that effect, it is immaterial in what part of the instrument it is found: but where a party had given written instructions to his agent for a lease, and had inserted his name in those instructions as applicable only to a particular purpose, the Court of Exchequer held that this did not amount to a sufficient authentication. *Stokes v. Martin*, 1 P. Wms. 771, note 1. It was formerly thought necessary that both parties should sign; but in the case of *Cotton v. Lee*, before the Lords Commissioners, 1770, it was determined to be sufficient if the party charged has signed. Cited in 2 Bro. Ch. R. 564. {So in 7 Ves. J. 265, *Seton v. Slade*; 9 Ves. J. 351, *Fowle v. Freeman*; 6 East, 307; 2 Cain. 120. See 11 Ves. J. 592; 3 John. Rep. 419; 2 Bos. & Pul. 238; 4 Bos. & Pul. 252. But it is not sufficient if signed only by the party charging, 3 John. Rep. 399, *Bailey v. Ogden*. What is a sufficient signing; see 1 Esp. Rep. 190, (Day's ed.) and the cases there cited.} An agreement signed by one party may, in some cases, be conclusive against both. *Owen v. Davis*, 1 Ves.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

52. ¶ *Seton v. Slade*, 7 Ves. 265.¶ [But, though the contract itself must be in writing, an authority to buy, or treat as agent for another, may be good without writing. Vin. Abr. tit. *Contract and Agreements*, (H.) p. 45; *Wedderburne v. Carr*, in the Exchequer, Tr. T. 1775; 3 Wooddes. 427.] ¶ *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234, 250; *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Scho. & Lef. 22; *Barry v. Barrymore*, Ib. 28; *Emmerson v. Heelis*, 2 Taunt. 38.¶

But where on a marriage treaty the lady's father proposed to give 4500*l.* portion, and the husband was to settle 4 or 500*l.* per annum for a jointure; the father and intended husband went to Mr. Minshul's chambers, who hearing the proposals on both sides, took down minutes or heads thereof in writing, and the same day gave them to his clerk to draw a settlement according to the terms of the agreement; the next day the father fell sick suddenly, and died in two hours after, and the next morning the marriage was consummated; and on a bill brought to have a specific performance of the agreement, my lord chancellor decreed it to be within the statute of *frauds*, and said he knew no case where an agreement, though written by the party himself, should bind, if not signed or in part executed by him; (a) and that those preparatory heads might have received several alterations or additions, or the agreement might have entirely broke off upon some further inquiry of the party's circumstances; and this decree was thought very just by the bar, who all agreed with my lord chancellor, that if the marriage had been on the foot of this writing, and the father had been privy and consenting to it, that he should afterwards have been obliged to execute his part thereof.

Abr. Eq. 21, *Bawdes and Amhurst*. [P. Ch. 402, S. C. See Lord Hardwicke's observations upon this case, 3 Atk. 503;] ¶ and see *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234; *Griffin v. Griffin*, 6 Ves. 179, n; *Buckmaster v. Harrop*, 7 Ves. 341; *Selby v. Selby*, 3 Meriv. 2.¶ [(a) A note signed and given by a husband to his wife previously to their marriage, promising to rectify a mistake in the settlement, in consideration of which she was induced to execute it, was holden to be part of the settlement, and binding on the husband and his assignees. *Tyrell v. Hope*, 2 Atk. 558.]

On the marriage of the plaintiff with the defendant's daughter, the defendant promised to give her 450*l.* portion, and accordingly paid the plaintiff 200*l.* in part, but took a bond from him for it till a suitable settlement should be made, and the defendant himself gave particular directions concerning the settlement, which was drawn accordingly and engrossed; but before it was executed the plaintiff's wife died, and the bill was brought to have the 200*l.* bond delivered up, and the remaining 250*l.* paid; the defendant pleaded the statute of *frauds* and *perjuries*, the agreement not being reduced into writing and signed by the parties; and by way of answer denied that the 200*l.* was paid in part of the portion, but said it was lent the plaintiff, and the bond given for it; and the plea was allowed; for if the marriage should be looked upon as an execution of the agreement on the one side, so as to take it out of the statute, it would entirely evade it; for all promises of this kind suppose a marriage either already had or to be had.

25 Jan. 1724. On plea and demurrer, adjudged between Sansum and Butter.

## ¶ 4. Of Contracts for Sale of Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments. ¶

[A judicial sale of an estate under a decree of the Court of Chancery is not within the statute. Thus A being likely to die, made a conveyance of a real estate in favour of a charity, and then made a will, by



(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

which he gave 3000*l.* (the exact value of that land,) and also 250*l.* to the same charity, and gave the estate to D (wife of B) and C. A bill was brought for an account, and for the direction of the court for a settlement of the estate under the will; and a decree was had thereupon, and the master was thereby directed to receive a scheme for carrying the conveyance into execution; the foundation of part of which was to consider, in what way the money should be laid out, and a perpetual fund created for the maintenance of the charity. The master reported a scheme for laying out the money in the purchase of lands; and the case being set down to be heard on the matter reserved, the court made a decretal order confirming the master's report, and ordering that the scheme should be approved of, and the other matters therein carried into execution. These directions were all acquiesced under by B and D, who survived him. After her (D.'s) death, an information was brought on behalf of the charity, together with the administratrix of D, to have this purchase carried into execution by the aid of the court against the devisee of the heir at law of D, and the infant son of C, the codevisee with D. And it being objected that there was no agreement signed pursuant to the statute of frauds, one question was, whether the transactions which passed in the lifetimes of D and C, amounted to a binding agreement on them for the sale of the lands? And Lord Hardwicke held, that here was such an agreement as the court ought to execute, notwithstanding the statute; this being a judicial sale of the estate. (a) And upon the same principle it is holden that purchasers before the masters are out of the statute, and the court will in such cases carry into execution against the representative, a purchase by a bidder before the master, without the bidder's subscribing, after confirmation of the master's report that he was the best bidder: the judgment of the court taking it out of the statute. So, if the authority of an agent who subscribed for a bidder before the master cannot be proved, yet, if the master's report can be confirmed, the court will carry it into execution, unless there be some fraud.

*Attorney-General v. Day*, 1 Ves. 218; || *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 19 Ves. 466. β In New York a sale of land by the sheriff on an execution is held to be within the statute, and requires a deed or note in writing to pass the estate. *Simmons v. Catlin*, 2 Caines, 61; *Jackson v. Catlin*, 3 John. 248; see 1 John. Cas. 190; γ (a) Ves. 221.

And Lord Thurlow was of opinion, where the attorneys, concerned in a suit by a first mortgagee for a foreclosure, agreed, with respect to the final decree, that the estate should be sold, the first mortgagee paid principal and interest, and the remainder paid to the second mortgagee, but that the former should in the mean time take a decree; that if the first mortgagee made an improper use of the decree, this agreement, though by parol, might be read, on an application to open the foreclosure, as an agreement relative to a decree; the attorneys being competent to make agreements relative to the orders of the court. And upon that ground he admitted the evidence of it *de bene esse*, though it had been rejected at the Rolls, because it was not in writing, and therefore void under the statute.]

*Cox v. Peela*, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 334.

If there be a parol agreement for the purchase of lands, and a bill brought for a specific execution thereof, and the substance of the agree-

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

ment is set forth in the bill, and confessed by the defendant's answer, the court will decree a specific execution, because there is no danger of perjury, which was the principal thing the statute intended to prevent.

*Abr. Eq.* 19, pl. 3; *Gilb. Eq. R.* 35, S. C.; *Gilb. Ch.* 237, S. C.; *Prec. Ch.* 208, S. C.; *Symondson v. Tweed*, *Pr. Ch.* 374; *Lacon v. Martins*, 3 *Atk.* 3; *Attorney-General v. Day*, 1 *Ves.* 221, S. P.; *Gunter v. Halsey*, *Ambl.* 586; *Potter v. Potter*, 1 *Ves.* 441. [See *Eyre v. Ivison*, *Scac. Tr.* 1785, cited 2 *Bro. Ch. R.* 563; *Stewart v. Careless*, *Scac.* April, 1785, cited *Id.* 564; and *Rondeau v. Wyatt*, 2 *H. Black R.* 68.] ¶ If the answer admits the sale, and fails to rely on the statute, the complainant is not required to adduce any proof of the sale. *Talbot v. Bowen*, 1 *A. K. Marsh.* 437. *g* ¶ But according to the modern doctrine, if the defendant insist on the statute, a specific performance will not be enforced, though the agreement is confessed; for as the defendant cannot protect himself from answering whether there was an agreement or not, it would be unjust to take the case out of the statute on the ground of his admission. *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 *Ves.* 39; *Rowe v. Teed*, 15 *Ves.* 375; *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 12 *Ves.* 471; *Walters v. Morgan*, 2 *Cox's R.* 369; *g* *Harns v. Knickerbocker*, 5 *Wend.* 638; see *Givens v. Calder*, 2 *Desauss.* 187. *g* As to whether an agreement confessed will be enforced if the party do not insist on the statute, see *Ex parte Whitbread*, 19 *Ves.* 211; 1 *Fonb. on Eq.* 180, note (d). ¶ [If the party himself die, his heir will, it seems, be bound on a bill of revivor. *Per Lord Hardwicke*, 1 *Ves.* 221. And upon this principle, equity will decree an agreement on evidence of its having been confessed by a party to it, although it be denied by his answer. As where an agreement was proved by one witness only, and positively denied by the defendant's answer; but there was proof in the cause that the defendant had confessed the agreement: the Master of the Rolls offered to direct an issue to try the agreement, if the defendant desired it; but he declined that, unless his honour would make an order that his answer should be read at the trial, which his honour refused, there being circumstances to corroborate the evidence of the single witness, and decreed the agreement to be carried into execution. Only *v. Walker*, 3 *Atk.* 407. Where the two defendants in a suit confessed an agreement in their answer, but different from that stated in the bill, and an agreement different from either was proved by the testimony of only a single witness, *Lord Loughborough, C.*, decreed a performance pursuant to the terms of the agreement confessed by the answer. *Mortimer v. Orchard*, 2 *Ves. jun.* 243.] ¶ If the party to an agreement is dead, so that his answer cannot be had, evidence of his parol confession of the agreement in his lifetime is inadmissible. *Perchard v. Benyon*, 1 *Cox's R.* 214. ¶ [In what manner, and in what cases the statute may be pleaded to a bill for the performance of a parol agreement, vide in *Whitbread v. Brockhurst*, 1 *Bro. Ch. R.* 404; *Whitchurch v. Bevis*, 2 *Bro. Ch. R.* 559; and the cases there mentioned. See also *Mitf. Eq. Tr.* 217, (3d edit.) *Taylor v. Beach*, 1 *Ves.* 297.] ¶ *Evans v. Harris*, 2 *Ves. & B.* 361; *Morison v. Turnour*, 18 *Ves.* 175; *Strickland v. Aldridge*, 9 *Ves.* 516.]

[The plaintiff agreed with the defendant to sell him a house for 640*l.*, and by consent of both parties an attorney was employed to make a draft of the conveyance: which the attorney accordingly prepared and sent to the defendant, who made several alterations therein with his own hand, and delivered it back to the attorney to be engrossed; upon which a time was appointed for the plaintiff and defendant to meet at a tavern to execute the writings, and for the latter to pay the money. The plaintiff and his attorney came to the tavern, where the plaintiff executed the writings, and having got the conveyance registered, (the house being in Middlesex,) brought his bill against the defendant to compel him to pay the purchase-money. The defendant pleaded the statute of *frauds*; and it was holden he was not bound, he not having signed the agreement.

*Hawkins v. Holmes*, 1 *P. Wms.* 770.

A agreed by parol with B for the purchase of lands. B delivered a rent-toll which was dated and altered in his own handwriting, and showed by the title of it that an agreement had been made between them for the sale of the estate at twenty-one years' purchase. An ab-

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

abstract of the title was also delivered to A, together with the deeds, in order to be compared with the rent-roll, B likewise wrote letters to several of his creditors, informing them that he had contracted with A for the sale of his estate at twenty-one years' purchase, and sent the tenants to treat with A for the renewal of their leases. Notwithstanding all these circumstances, upon A's filing a bill for a specific performance, the plea of the statute of *frauds* was allowed by the House of Lords both as to the discovery and relief.

Whaley v. Bagenal, 6 Bro. P. C. 45.

If there be general instructions for an agreement consisting of material circumstances, to be hereafter extended more at large, and to be put into the form of an instrument with a view to be signed by the parties, and no fraud, but the party takes the advantage of the *locus penitentis*, he shall not be compelled to perform such an agreement as that, when he insists upon the statute of *frauds*. *Per* Lord Thurlow.

2 Bro. Ch. R. 569.

Every contract for the conveyance of land, whatever may be the consideration of it, is a contract for the sale of land within the meaning of the statute.

Frowman v. Gordon's Heirs, Litt. Sel. Cas. 193.

|| An agreement for an abatement of rent of land is within the statute, and must be in writing.

O'Connor v. Spaight, 1 Scho. & Lef. 306.

So also a contract for the purchase of a growing crop of grass, to be mown and made into hay by the vendee, but no time being fixed for the mowing, is a contract for an interest in land within the statute, and is voidable if not in writing, and may be discharged by a parol notice from the vendor, before any act is done in part execution of it.

Crosby v. Wadsworth, 6 East, 602; *sed vide* 1 Ld. Raym. 182.

So also the sale of growing underwood, to be cut by the purchaser, has been held to convey an interest in land under the fourth section.

Scorell v. Buxall, 1 Young & J. 396.

So also as to a sale of growing poles.

Teal v. Auty, 2 Brod. & B. 99; *sed vide* 9 Barn. & C. 561.

So also a sale of growing turnips, no time being fixed for their removal, and their degree of maturity not being stated.

Emmerson v. Heelis, 2 Taunt. 38; and see Waddington v. Bristow, 3 Bos. & P. 452.

But where the contract was for a crop of potatoes, to be taken by the vendee *immediately* out of the ground, it was considered as a sale of personal chattels, and not within the fourth section.

Parker v. Stanilands, 11 East, 362; Warwick v. Bruce, 2 Maule & S. 205; and see Poulter v. Killingbeck, 1 Bos. & P. 397; and Evans v. Roberts, 5 Barn. & C. 836; which seems to overrule Emmerson v. Heelis; and see Smith v. Surman, 9 Barn. & C. 561, where a contract for sale of growing timber, at so much per foot, was held not within the fourth, but within the seventeenth section.

A license to enjoy an easement is good without writing, this not being an interest in land within the statute.

Winter v. Brockwell, 8 East, 308.

A deposit of title-deeds, by way of security, is held to constitute an equitable mortgage, though unaccompanied by any writing. This decision has been much regretted, as letting in parol evidence as to the terms of the deposit, and leading to discussion on the truth and proba-

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (4th Section.)

bility of evidence, which it was the object of the statute to exclude. But the doctrine is now settled.

Russell v. Russell, 1 Bro. C. R. 269; *Ex parte Haigh*, 11 Ves. 403; *Norris v. Wilkinson*, 12 Ves. 197; and see tit. *Mortgage*, (A.)

It has been repeatedly decided, (a) that, on a sale of goods by auction, the auctioneer is the agent of both parties, and able to bind both within the statute by his signature.

(a) *Simon v. Motivos*, 3 Burr. 1921; 1 Black. 599; *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 558; and see 2 Barn. & C. 945. {1 Esp. Rep. 105, *Rucker v. Cammeyer*. These cases relate to the sale of goods; the decisions respecting sales of real estates are contrary. 1 Esp. Rep. 101, *Stansfield v. Johnson*; 2 Esp. Rep. 659, *Walker v. Constable*; 1 Bos. & Pull. 306, S. C.; 7 Ves. J. 341, *Buckmaster v. Harpor*; 2 Cain. 64, 65. But see 9 Ves. J. 249, *Coles v. Trecothick*; *Sugden*, 60, 63. As to the question, whether sales by auction are at all within the statute, see the same cases, and also 12 Ves. J. 466, *Blagden v. Bradbear*, (in which Sir William Grant decided that they are,) and 8 Term, 151, *Simonds v. Ball*.}

But the contrary has been decided (b) as to sales by auction of estates in land, though the principle of the distinction is not evident; and it has been questioned by several judges.

(b) *Walker v. Constable*, 1 Bos. & P. 306; *Stansfield v. Johnson*, 1 Espin. Ca. 101; *Buckmaster v. Harpor*, 7 Ves. 341; 13 Ves. 456; *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234.

And in two late cases the Court of Common Pleas held the auctioneer an agent for the purchaser on a sale of land.

*Emmerson v. Heelis*, 2 Taunt. 38; *White v. Proctor*, 4 Taunt. 203.

The latter case was an action against the vendee for the auction-duty on the sale, and the vendor afterwards filing a bill for a specific performance of the contract, the Master of the Rolls, on the authority of the cases in the Common Pleas, held the auctioneer's signature sufficient to bind the vendee, and decreed accordingly. The rule appears, therefore, now to be settled, that the auctioneer is the lawful agent of both parties on a sale of land, as well as of goods.

*Kemeys v. Proctor*, 3 Ves. & B. 57; 1 Jac. & W. 350.

## 5. Of Agreements not to be performed within the Space of one Year from the making thereof.

This clause extends only to cases where, by express agreement of the parties, the contract is not to be performed within one year, and not to agreements depending on a contingency which may happen either within or beyond the year.

{This clause does not extend to an agreement that one party may cut certain trees on the land of the other at any time within ten years, for such an agreement may be performed within one year. *Kent v. Kent*, 18 Pick. 569.}

Therefore, an agreement to pay the plaintiff so many guineas on the day of his marriage, was held not within the statute, although the marriage did not take effect for nine years; for it might have happened within the year; *Holt, C. J.*, and the minority of the judges holding *contra*, on the ground of the marriage actually happening after the year.

*Anon.* Salk. 280; recognised by *Willmot, J.*, in 3 Burr. 1281; and see *Wells v. Horton*, 4 Bing. 43.

So, an agreement to bequeath to the plaintiff an annuity, payable yearly from the testator's death, was held not within the statute, in an

(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

action brought against the executor, for the testator might have bequeathed the annuity by will within the year.

*Fenton v. Emblers, Executor*, 3 Burr. 1278; 1 Black. R. 353; and see *Smith v. Westall*, *Ld. Raym.* 316.

But where the plaintiffs agreed to publish an expensive work of art in numbers, one number at least to be published *annually*, and stated, they were confident they should be enabled to produce two numbers in the course of *every year*, and the defendant became a subscriber, and the first number was delivered to him within a year from the date of his subscription, it was held that the case was within the statute, as it appeared to be the clear understanding of the parties, that the agreement was not to be *completed* within the year; and the part performance within the year, by the delivery of the first number, made no difference, since the word "performed," in the statute, means a complete performance or consummation of the work.

*Beydell v. Drummond*, 11 East, 142. But, though the subscriber in such case is not bound, without writing, to continue to take in the numbers, he is bound to pay for those he has accepted. *Mavor v. Pyne*, 3 Bing. 285. *See Izard v. Middleton*, 1 Desaus. 122. *g*

And accordingly, where the defendant verbally agreed on the 27th May, to take the plaintiff into his service for a year from the 30th June following, it was decided that this being a contract which would not be completely performed within the year, was within the statute, and void for want of writing.

*Bracegirdle v. Heald*, 1 Barn. & A. 722. *See Williams v. Jones*, 5 Barn. & C. 108. *g* When a contract for work and labour is to be begun, but not completed, within one year from the making thereof, it is within the statute of frauds; and, unless it be in writing, no action can be maintained on it. *Hinckley v. Southgate*, 11 Verm. 428. *g*

A contract to hire a carriage for five years, paying an annual sum for it, and determinable at any time on paying a year's hire, is a contract not to be performed within a year, and requires writing.

*Birch v. Earl Liverpool*, 9 Barn. & C. 392.

As to the seventh section, respecting declarations of trust, which was improperly inserted here in former editions, see tit. "Trusts," (B), (C).

[ 3. Of Agreements mentioned in the Seventeenth Section. ]

By § 17, it is enacted, "That no contract for the sale of any goods, wares, and merchandise, for the price of ten pounds *sterling*, or upwards, shall be allowed to be good, except the buyer shall accept of part of the goods so sold, and actually receive the same, or give something in earnest to bind the bargain, or in part of payment; or that some note or memorandum in writing of the said bargain be made and signed by the parties to be charged, or their agents thereunto lawfully authorized."

[ 1. What Agreements are within the Seventeenth Section. ]

6. As to the clause respecting sales, it has been formerly thought, that it means only present and immediate sales, and does not include executory contracts, where goods are bespoke, and time is given, by special agreement, for the delivery of them, and payment of their value. But this construction has been denied in a recent determination of the Court

(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

of Common Pleas, Wilson, J., dissent., (a) where an executory contract, merely a contract of sale, even though confessed by the defendant in his answer in Chancery, was determined to be within this provision. To this opinion, it may be added, Lord Thurlow intimated an inclination, when the case was before him in Chancery.

Alexander v. Comber, 1 H. Black. R. 20; Towers v. Osborne, 1 Stra. 596; Clayton v. Andrews, 4 Burr. 2101. (a) Rondeau v. Wyatt, 2 H. Black. R. 63; 3 Bro. Ch. R. 154, S. C.

|| The case of Rondeau v. Wyatt has been confirmed by subsequent cases. In one case, a sale of wheat by sample to be delivered by the defendant at a different place from the place of sale, was held to be within the clause of the statute, and the receipt of the sample by the buyer was held not a sufficient acceptance, the sample being no part of the wheat sold.

Cooper v. Elston, 7 Term R. 14.

So, also, a contract for sale of flour not yet ground was held within the statute; and was distinguished from the case of Towers v. Osborne, *supra*, since there the chariot ordered would never, but for the order, have had existence; whereas the flour was sold as part of the vendor's general stock.

Garbut v. Watson, 5 Barn. & A. 614.

A contract for a quantity of oak pins to be cut out of slabs and delivered to the buyer, was held not a sale of goods within the statute.

Groves v. Buck, 3 Maule & S. 178.

But where A, being the owner of trees growing, agreed verbally with B to sell him the timber at so much per foot, it was held an agreement for sale of goods within the section.

Smith v. Surman, 9 Barn. & C. 561; and see Watts v. Friend, 10 Barn. & C. 446. The case of Groves v. Buck is overruled by Garbut v. Watson, *supra*; see 9 Barn. & C. 561.

But the sale of growing underwood to be cut by the purchaser has, as we have seen, been held by the Court of Exchequer to confer an interest in land within the fourth section.

Scorell v. Boxall, 1 Younge & J. 396; and see 2 Brod. & B. 99.

The circumstance of a buyer agreeing to pay a higher price for goods in consideration of their being delivered at the vendor's expense, does not make the contract a mixed contract for the carriage as well as the sale, so as to prevent its coming within the seventeenth section as a sale of goods.

Astey v. Emery, 4 Maule & S. 262.

A contract for the purchase of several articles at the same time, each under 10*l.* and at separate prices, but in the whole amounting to above 10*l.*, is within the seventeenth section.

Baldey v. Parker, 2 Barn. & C. 37; and see Price v. Lee, 1 Barn. & C. 156.

A contract to procure coals for plaintiff at A, and convey them to B, is not a contract for sale of coals to the plaintiff within the statute.

Cobbold v. Caston, 1 Bing. R. 399.

(C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

2. Of Acceptance of Goods, and part Payment, within the Seventeenth Section.

Where goods are ponderous, and incapable of being at once handed over by actual delivery, the statute may be satisfied by that which is tantamount, as the delivery of the key of the warehouse where they are, or other *indicium* of, property, or the exercising acts of ownership over them, as selling a part to another person.

Chaplin v. Rogers, 1 East, 192; and see 2 Espin. R. 598.

{The delivery of the goods, in order to take the case out of the statute, need not be an actual delivery, in the popular sense of the words; a virtual or constructive delivery will, in some instances, be equally effectual. A delivery may be presumed and inferred from circumstances. But those circumstances should be very strong and unequivocal, so as to take away all doubt as to the intent and understanding of the parties. Where the goods are ponderous, the delivery of the key of a warehouse in which they are deposited, or of other *indicia* of property, will be sufficient. And where the defendant agreed to purchase from the plaintiff a stack of hay, which was, however, left in the yard of the latter, but the defendant actually sold a part of it to another, who took it away without his knowledge and contrary to his directions, it was held that the jury were warranted in finding a delivery to and acceptance by him, which took the case out of the statute. But an agreement with the vendor about the storage of the goods, and taking a minute of the import entry in order to be able to make an export entry for the drawback, will not amount to a delivery. The former may have been conditional and depending on the final completion of the contract; the latter was at least an equivocal act. It was no *indicium* of ownership, and might have been taken by any person merely for information.

3 John. Rep. 399, Bailey v. Ogden; 1 East, 192, Chaplin v. Rogers. If samples are drawn out of sugars after they are weighed, and the sugars are sold at auction, and the samples delivered to the purchaser, and accepted by him as part of his purchase and to make up the quantity, that is a sufficient delivery and acceptance of part within the statute. 7 East, 558, Hinde v. Whitehouse. Not only a delivery to, but an acceptance by, the vendee is necessary. 3 Bos. & Pul. 233, Kent v. Huskinson.}

And the offering to sell them by the buyer to a third party, who refuses to purchase them, is such an act as ought to be left to a jury, to say whether it amounts to an acceptance or not.

Blenkinsop v. Clayton, 7 Taunt. 597; 1 Moo. 328, S. C.

Where wine lying in the London Docks was sold without any written contract, and an order of delivery was given by the vendor to the vendee, it was held that the acceptance of this order by the buyer was not an acceptance of the goods within the statute, since, till the Dock Company accepted the order, they continued to hold the wine for the vendor.

Bentall v. Burn, 3 Barn. & C. 423.

The acceptance of a sample of the goods, if part of the bulk sold, is a sufficient acceptance within the statute, but not if the sample form no part of the commodity.

Hinde v. Whitehouse, 7 East, 558; Cooper v. Elston, 7 Term R. 14.

Where the defendant contracted to purchase two horses of the plaintiff, and desired the plaintiff, who was a livery-stable keeper, to keep them

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

at livery for the defendant, in consequence of which the plaintiff removed them out of his sale stable into another, it was held that this was a complete delivery to the defendant.

*Elmore v. Stone*, 1 Taunt. 458.

But where the defendant verbally bought a horse of plaintiff, to remain for twenty days with the plaintiff without any charge, and no time was fixed for payment of the price, and at the end of the twenty days the defendant ordered the horse to be sent to grass, but entered as the *plaintiff's horse*, it was held that an action would not lie for the price, since there was no sufficient acceptance by the defendant.

*Carter v. Toussaint*, 5 Barn. & A. 855.

So where a quantity of tares were purchased by the defendant of the plaintiff, and they were to remain in the plaintiff's possession till the defendant fetched them away, the mere circumstance of the plaintiff's servant measuring them out and setting them apart in the plaintiff's granary for the defendant, was held not a sufficient delivery and acceptance within the statute.

*Howe v. Palmer*, 3 Barn. & Ald. 321; see 2 Car. & P. 532.

But where A agreed to sell to B twenty hogsheads of sugar without any writing, and four hogsheads were delivered to and accepted by B, and A filled up and appropriated sixteen other hogsheads, and informed B they were ready, and desired him to fetch them away, and B said he would take them as soon as he could, it was held that the appropriation having been made by A and assented to by B, the property in the sixteen hogsheads passed to the latter.

*Rohde v. Thwaites*, 6 Barn. & C. 388.

So where the defendant, while on a visit to plaintiff, agreed to purchase a horse for ready money, and to fetch it away about the 22d of September, and the defendant went away, and returned on the 20th of September, and then rode the horse, and gave directions as to its treatment, and requested it might remain another week in plaintiff's possession, and said he would return and pay for it about the 26th or 27th of September, and the defendant returned on the 27th to take the horse away, but in the mean time it had died, and the defendant refused to pay the price; it was held that there was no acceptance of the horse within the statute of frauds, for the sale being for ready money, the defendant had no right to take away the horse till the price was paid, and therefore his acts on the 20th September could not be considered as acts of ownership.

*Tempest v. Fitzgerald*, 3 Barn. & A. 680. See *Tarling v. Baxter*, 6 Barn. & C. 360.

An acceptance of the goods by a wharfinger, in order to convey them to the buyer, is not an acceptance by the buyer within the statute; for the acceptance must be such as precludes the buyer from afterwards making any objection to the quantum or quality of the goods.

*Hanson v. Armitage*, 5 Barn. & A. 537; see *Hart v. Sattley*, 3 Camp. 528.

As long as the lien of the vendor remains, the possession of the goods is not so transferred to the vendee as to amount to an acceptance of them within the statute.

*Baldey v. Parker*, 2 Barn. & C. 44; and see *Thompson v. Maceroni*, 3 Barn. & C. 1; *Mayfield v. Wadsley*, Ib. 357.



## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

In order to satisfy the statute, there must be a delivery of the goods by the vendor with an intention of vesting the possession in the vendee, and an actual acceptance by the latter with intention of taking the possession as owner. Therefore, where jewels were knocked down by the plaintiff to the defendant at an auction, at which the conditions were, that the purchaser should pay thirty per cent. upon being declared the highest bidder, and the residue of the price on removal of the goods, and the defendant received the jewels on their being knocked down, and three or four minutes afterwards objected that he had mistaken the price, when the plaintiff refused to receive them again, it was held, that as it could not be presumed that the vendor intended, contrary to the conditions, to part with the goods without the deposit or price being paid, there was very slight evidence to show that the plaintiff intended to part with the control over the goods when he delivered them, and that the receiving the jewels for a few minutes before making his objection was very slight evidence of an acceptance by the vendee, and that it was a question for the jury whether there was a delivery and acceptance intended by both parties to transfer the possession.

*Phillips v. Bistoli*, 2 Barn. & C. 511.

If the purchaser of goods draw a shilling over the hand of the vendor, and return the money into his own pocket, which is called in the north of England striking of a bargain, this is not a part payment within the statute.

*Blenkinsop v. Clayton*, 7 Taunt. 597.

### 3. Of the Memorandum in Writing, and the signing by the Party to be charged, or his Agent.

The language of the seventeenth section differs from that of the fourth, inasmuch as in the latter the "*agreement*" is required to be in writing, in the former, only a "note or memorandum in writing of the bargain" is required. Therefore where an action was brought for not accepting goods according to the following memorandum—"We agree to give Mr. Egerton 19*d.* per lb. for thirty bales of Smyrna cotton, customary allowance, cash three per cent. Matthews and Turnbull," it was objected that no consideration appeared for the defendant's undertaking, and that there was no mutuality in the agreement; but the court distinguished this from the cases on the fourth section, and held that there was a sufficient memorandum of the bargain to bind the *parties to be charged* and that *their* signatures were all that the statute required.

*Egerton v. Matthews*, 6 East, 307.

In the above case the name of the seller appeared in the memorandum, although the purchasers only signed it. But where the seller alone signed a memorandum of the bargain, and the buyer's name did not appear on it, it was held insufficient; since there cannot be a contract without two parties, and the memorandum would prove a sale to any other party as well as to the buyer.

*Champion v. Plummer*, 1 New R. 252; *sed vide Allen v. Bennett*, 3 Taunt. 167.

The memorandum may be made up of two separate writings, if they refer one to the other. Thus, in an action for not delivering gin bought of the defendants, it appeared that at the time the order was given by

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

the plaintiff, a bill of parcels was delivered to him by the defendants, headed in print thus: "Bought of Jackson and Hawkins, distillers;" and then followed, in writing, "1000 gallons of gin, 1 in five gin, 7s., 350L.;" and the name of the buyer appeared on the bill of parcels. About a month after, the defendants also wrote the following letter to the plaintiff:—"Sir, we wish to know what time we shall send your order, and shall be obliged for a little time in delivering of the remainder. Must request you to return our pipes. Yours, &c., Jackson and Hawkins." It was holden that by connecting the bill of parcels with the subsequent letter of the defendants, the requisites of the statute were made out.

*Saunderson v. Jackson*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 238. §To be valid, a memorandum in writing of the sale of land must not only be signed by the party to be charged, but must contain the essential terms of the contract, expressed with such clearness and certainty that they may be understood from the writing itself, or some other paper to which it refers, without the necessity of resorting to parol proof. *Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt*, 1 John. Ch. R. 973; S. C. 14 John. 15. See *Givens v. Calder*, 2 Desaus. 172. Though a letter promising to make a deed for a tract of land "according to contract," was held to be sufficient, notwithstanding the terms were not mentioned; and parol evidence was admitted to prove the price agreed to be given for the land. *Johnson v. Ronald's Adm'r.* 4 Munf. 77.

So, in an action for not delivering flour according to contract, it appeared that the plaintiff had sent a written notice to the defendant that certain flour delivered by the defendant to the plaintiff ("in part performance of the plaintiff's contract with him for one hundred sacks or bags of good English seconds flour, at 45s. per sack or bag") was so bad that the plaintiff would not accept it, and that he held the defendant answerable, and expected him to fulfil *the contract above alluded to* in the course of a week; and the defendant's attorney's clerk, by direction of the defendant returned an answer, stating that defendant considered he had performed *his contract* with the plaintiff as far as it had gone, and was ready to perform the remainder; it was held, that as the plaintiff's notice stated the terms of the contract, and the defendant's letter clearly referred to the same contract, the two papers together made a sufficient memorandum within the statute.

*Jackson v. Lowe*, 1 Bing. R. 9.

But where in an action for goods sold and delivered, the plaintiff offered in evidence an entry of the order for the goods, made in an order-book of the plaintiff's rider, which purported to be a mere *general* order of forty sacks of flour at 58s. per sack, and this order being insufficient as a memorandum for want of signature, the plaintiff endeavoured to satisfy the statute by connecting the order with a letter of the defendant, stating, that as the plaintiff had not sent the flour, the defendant was provided, and that he had expected to receive it *in a week*, it was held, that the letter of the defendant appeared to refer to a different contract, and could not be connected with the order, so as to form a memorandum within the statute.

*Cooper v. Smith*, 15 East, 103; and see *Boydell v. Drummond*, 11 East, 142; *Richards v. Porter*, 6 Barn. & C. 437.

The place of signature of the memorandum is immaterial. If a person draw up an agreement in his own handwriting, beginning, "I, A

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

**B agree, &c.,**" and leave a place for signature at the bottom, but does not sign it, the agreement will be considered as sufficiently signed.

1 Espin. 190, *per* Eyre, C. J.; see *Selby v. Selby*, 3 Meriv. R. 2. <sup>2</sup> Stating his name in the third person, as, "Mr. A B has agreed," is good, though he does not otherwise sign the memorandum. *Proper v. Parker*, 1 Russ. & My. 625.<sup>g</sup>

So it seems if a person be in the habit of printing instead of writing his name, he may be said to sign by his printed as well as by his written name.

*Saunderson v. Jackson*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 238.

And where the name of the seller was printed in the common way on the bill of parcels, and he had written in the bill the name of the buyer, that was held to be a recognition of the contract and adoption of the printed name, so as to satisfy the statute.

*Schneider v. Morris*, 2 Maule & S. 286.

{The form of the memorandum is not material; but it must state the contract with reasonable certainty, so that the substance of it can be made to appear and be understood from the writing itself, without having recourse to parol proof. And it must show in the same manner who are the contracting parties.

3 John. Rep. 399, *Bailey v. Ogden*; 4 Bos. & Pull. 252, *Champion v. Plummer*. See 2 Bos. & Pull. 238.}

The question whether sales of goods by auction were within the seventeenth section was long without a solemn determination. In one case Lord Mansfield, C. J., and Wilmut, J., were inclined to the negative, on the ground that the solemnity of that kind of sale, and the number of persons present, precluded perjury as to the fact of sale. But Lord Ellenborough, in *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 568, observed, that with all deference to these opinions, he did not feel any sufficient reason for dispensing with the express requisition of the statute applying to *all sales* of goods above the value of 10*l.* without exception, merely because the quantum of parol evidence in case of an auction is likely to render the danger of perjury less considerable; and in a late case the Court of King's Bench (Abbot, C. J., and Littledale, J., being absent) expressly decided that such sales are within the seventeenth section. We have already seen, (p. 182,) that the auctioneer is the agent of both parties, and a memorandum made by him of the bargain binds both the seller and buyer.

*Simon v. Metivier*, 1 Black. R. 599; *Kenworthy v. Schofield*, 2 Barn. & C. 945.

But the terms of the contract must sufficiently appear on the face of the memorandum, signed by the auctioneer. Therefore, where at a sale by auction of sugars, the auctioneer (having before him the printed catalogue of sale, containing the lots, marks, and number of hogsheads, and the gross weight of the sugars, and also another paper containing the conditions of sale, which latter he read to the bidders as the terms on which the sugars were sold, but the two papers were neither externally annexed nor contained any internal reference to each other) wrote down on the catalogue the name of the highest bidder, and the sum bid for each lot, it was holden that the minute on the catalogue (the catalogue not being incorporated with the conditions of sale) was not a sufficient memorandum of a bargain under those conditions.

## (C) Agreements within the Statute of Frauds. (17th Section.)

*Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 568; *Kenworthy v. Schofield*, 2 Barn. & C. 945; but see *Phillimore v. Barry*, 1 Camp. 513. The note in writing must state the price of the goods in order to satisfy the statute. 8 Dow. & Ry. 343.

If the action is brought in the auctioneer's own name for not accepting goods knocked down at an auction, the statute will not be satisfied by the signature of the auctioneer as agent for the buyer; for the agent signing must be a third party, and not the other party to the contract on the record.

*Farebrother v. Simmons*, 5 Barn. & A. 333; *Rayner v. Linthorne*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 325; *Wright v. Dannah*, 2 Camp. R. 203; and see 1 Moo. & Malk. 125.

In sales made by brokers acting between the parties buying and selling, the memorandum in the broker's book, and the bought and sold notes transcribed therefrom, and signed by the broker, and delivered to the buyer and seller respectively, are held a sufficient compliance with the statute to render the contract binding on each party.

*Rucker v. Cammeyer*, 1 Esp. R. 105; *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 569. *Per Lord Ellenborough*.

It was laid down by Lord Ellenborough, C. J., that the entry signed by the broker is alone the binding contract, and that the bought and sold notes transcribed from it are only sent to the parties for their information. But in another case, where the bought and sold notes differed in terms, *Gibbs, C. J.*, denied this doctrine, and held that the parties were bound by the notes delivered by the broker, and if they differed there was no valid contract; and the Courts of Common Pleas and King's Bench in similar cases decided accordingly.

*Heyman v. Neale*, 2 Camp. 337; *Cumming v. Roebuck*, Holt, R. 172; *Thornton v. Kempster*, 5 Taunt. 796; and see *Grant v. Fletcher*, 5 Barn. & C. 436. In *Cumming v. Roebuck*, and *Thornton v. Kempster*, it did not appear whether there was any entry signed by the broker in his book. *Qu.* whether such an entry signed will make a binding contract where the bought and sold notes differ? It is clear an unsigned entry will not. *Grant v. Fletcher, supra*.

So, if a material alteration is made in the note by the broker at the instance of one party, without the assent of the other, it annuls the instrument.

*Powell v. Divett*, 15 East, 29.

In a late *Nisi Prius* case, the question arose whether the bought and sold notes alone would constitute a contract, without any entry at all in the broker's book; but it was not necessary to decide it.

*Dickenson v. Lilwall*, 1 Stark. 128.

But it has lately been held, that where the broker makes an entry in his book but *does not sign it*, and sends bought and sold notes, copied from the book and signed by him, to the parties, they form a sufficient memorandum.||

*Goom v. Afalo*, 6 Barn. & C. 117. *Sed vide* *Smith v. Sparrow*, 2 C. & P. 544. If the broker's clerk sign the book it will not be sufficient; for the broker cannot delegate his authority. *Henderson v. Barnwall*, 1 Young & J. 387; see *Blore v. Sutton*, 3 Meriv. 237. Though the agent signing the contract has no authority from his principal at the time of signing, it will be sufficient if the principal afterwards ratifies the contract. *Maclean v. Dunn*, 4 Bing. 722. A release entered of record by a verbal direction in open court, is valid under the statute of frauds; the clerk who makes the note or memorandum, is to be considered as the agent of both parties. *Boykin's Devises v. Smith*, 3 Munf. 102. *g*

(D) Of Cases where Equity decrees specific Performance of Agreements on the Ground of their being in Part performed.

There are several cases in which it has been holden, that a parol agreement in part executed shall be performed in the whole; but, as those cases are not exactly stated or well reported, it will be sufficient to mention what seems to be the sense of them, and what with any justness can be collected from them. If an agreement be made concerning lands, though not in writing, and the party by whom it was made receive all or part of the money, equity will compel a specific performance of the whole agreement; because this is out of the statute, which designed to defeat such agreements only, no part whereof was carried into execution, and set up merely by parol; for that was the occasion of the statute, that persons used to swear verbal agreements upon others, and by such false oaths charge the parties in equity to perform such agreements, though they had never been made; and, therefore, the mere parol proof of such agreements concerning lands cannot be admitted in a court of equity: but where the price is paid, there it doth not stand upon the parol proof of the agreement only, but upon the execution of part of the agreement, which is evidence that the agreement was really made; and, therefore, there is the same reason that the plaintiff in equity should have the land for his money, (a) as it is that he should deliver the goods where he hath received the money; but the doubt in these cases is, what shall be a proof of the receipt of the money. Thus far it seems certain, that if the defendant in his answer confess the receipt of the money for that purpose in the bill, or if he deny the receipt, and it be proved upon him by writing, as by letter under his hand, or other written evidence, he shall be obliged specifically to perform the whole agreement, because he hath carried part into execution: but if the defendant confess the receipt of the money, but say that he borrowed it from the plaintiff, and that he had it not in execution of that agreement, there he turns the proof of the agreement upon the plaintiff, and then the plaintiff must prove the receipt of the money by the defendant, for the purpose in the bill, by some written agreement. (b)

§ See 1 Binn. 217; 3 Ves. 712; *Leak v. Morrice*, 2 Ch. Ca. 135; *Alsop v. Patten*, 1 Vern. 472; *Gilb. H. C.* 239; *Barnett v. Gomeserra*, Bunb. 94; *Binsted v. Coleman*, Bunb. 65. [(a) In *Lacon v. Mertins*, 3 Atk. 4, Lord Hardwicke said, that payment had always been holden a part performance. But it seems that it is not so in the case of lands. *Seagoode v. Meale*, Pr. Ch. 560; *Lord Pengall v. Ross*, 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 46, pl. 12; *Simmons v. Cornelius*, 1 Ch. Rep. 128. But see *Voll v. Smith*, 3 Ch. Rep. 16; *Anon.* 2 Freem. 128.] ¶ In *Clinan v. Cook*, 1 Scho. & Lef. 22, Lord Redesdale decided that, payment of purchase-money was not a part performance, since the statute having expressly declared that it shall be so in case of goods, must have meant to exclude it in case of lands; and see *O'Herlihy v. Hedges*, Ib. 123; and 4 Ves. 720; 14 Ves. jun. 388, *acc.*; and the cases on the subject stated in *Sugd. Vend. & P.* (6th edit.) 104; nor is payment of auction duty on a sale a part performance. *Buckmaster v. Harrop*, 13 Ves. 456; and on a parol agreement for division of an estate by arbitration, acts done by the arbitrators as surveying, &c., are not a part performance. *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 Ves. 41.] [Acts done in part performance, must be such as could be done with no other view or design than to perform the agreement, and not such as are merely introductory or ancillary to it. *Ex parte Hooper*, 19 Ves. 479; 1 Meriv. 7; *Phillips v. Thompson*, 1 John. Ch. R. 149; *Parkhurst v. Van Courtland*, 1 John. Ch. R. 283. § They must be such, too, as would be a prejudice to the party who has done them, if the agreement should afterwards be vacated; and where no fraud is alleged, it seems, that the terms of the agreement must be certainly proved. *Gunter v. Halsey*, Amb. 586; *Whitbread v. Brockhurst*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 412. The giving of possession is to be consi-

## (D) Part Performance in Equity.

dered as an act of part performance. *Butcher v. Stepeley*, 1 Vern. 363; *Pyke v. Williams*, 2 Vern. 455; *Lockey v. Lockey*, Pr. Ch. 519; *Lacon v. Mertins*, 3 Atk. 4; *Floyd v. Buckland*, 2 Freem. 268; *Stewart v. Denton*, Fonbl. Notes on Eq. Tr. 38;] *Wills v. Stradling*, 3 Ves. jun. 378; *Bowes v. Cator*, 4 Ves. jun. 71; *Gregory v. Mighell*, 18 Ves. jun. 328; *Kine v. Balfe*, 2 Ball & B. 343; *Morphett v. Jones*, 1 Swanst. 172;] [but possession wrongfully obtained, or from persons not competent to give it, of however long continuance, will not avail. *Hole v. White*, cited in 1 Bro. Ch. R. 409; *Ireland v. Rittle*, 1 Atk. 541.]  $\beta$  Possession alone will not take the case out of the statute, but it is a strong circumstance when connected with others. *Bassler v. Neisley*, 2 S. & R. 352. Possession before agreement and continued afterwards, is of too doubtful a nature to be considered as part performance. *Jones v. Peterman*, 3 S. & R. 543.  $\gamma$  And it must be a possession delivered in part performance; therefore, the mere continuing in possession of a tenant cannot weigh with the court on a bill by the tenant for specific performance of a parol agreement for a new lease. *Wills v. Stradling*, 3 Ves. 382; and see 1 Ball & B. 282; and the mere payment of additional rent by the tenant is an equivocal act, unless it appear that the landlord accepted it on the ground of the agreement, ib.; and the laying out money in rebuilding a party-wall by a tenant does not take an agreement out of the statute, since it must be done independently of the agreement, either at the expense of the party or his landlord. *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386; and see *Lindsay v. Lynch*, 2 Scho. & Lef. 1; *O'Reilly v. Thompson*, 2 Cox. 271. [The giving directions for conveyances, and going to view the estate, are not considered as acts of part performance. *Clerk v. Wright*, 1 Atk. 12; *Whaley v. Bagenal*, 6 Bro. P. C. 45; *Hole v. White*, *supra*. Nor will desisting from a purchase of lands in favour of another, upon certain terms, take an agreement in favour of the party desisting, as to part of the lands, out of the statute. *Lames v. Bayley*, 2 Vern. 627; and see *Vin. Abr. tit. Contract, &c.*, (H.) pl. 32; 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 45, 10; which seems to be the same case.] {Nor paying the auction duty on the sale; 7 Ves. J. 341, *Buckmaster v. Harrop*. A parol partition between tenants in common, made by marking a line of division on the ground, and followed by a corresponding separate possession, is good, on the principle of part performance; 1 Bin. 216, *Ebert v. Wood*; see 2 Cain. 173, 174. A parol gift by a father to his son, with possession delivered, and followed by valuable improvements made by the son, is valid. 1 Bin. 378, *Syler's Lessee v. Eckhart*; 1 Hen. & Mun. 92, *Rowton v. Rowton*.} (b) For a parol evidence, as to the receipt of the money, seems to be as much excluded by the statute, as parol evidence relating to the agreement; *tamen quare*. Whether parol evidence may not properly be applied to the act of receiving; though not to the act of contracting. See 1 Pow. on Contracts, 306, 307, 308.

If a man, on a promise of a lease to be made to him, lays out money on improvements, he shall oblige the lessor afterwards to execute the lease, being executed on the part of the lessee, and the lessor shall not be allowed to take advantage of his own fraud, and run away with the improvements made by another; but if no such expense had been on the lessee's part, a bare promise of a lease, though accompanied with possession, would be within the statute of frauds.

Pr. Ch. 561. So lessee obliged where possessed six years; 2 Stra. 783, *Earl of Aylesford's case*.  $\parallel$  See *Wills v. Stradling*, 3 Ves. 382, and *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386; *Toole v. Medlicott*, 1 Ball & B. 401.]

One that could read made an agreement for a lease of twenty-one years; the lessor himself drew the lease but for one year, and yet read it for twenty-one years, and after the expiration of the year ejected the lessee; on a bill brought to be relieved upon this matter, which was proved, the court held it to be within the statute of frauds and perjuries, and dismissed the bill with costs, it being the plaintiff's own folly, being able to read; *secus*, if he had been unlettered.

*Skin. 159*, pl. 6, *Anon.* [That a defect in a written agreement cannot be supplied, see *Binsted v. Coleman*, Bunb. 65. But on the ground of fraud or mistake it may. *Joynes v. Statham*, 3 Atk. 389.]

If a man purchases lands in another's name, and pays the money, it will be a trust for him that paid the money, though there be no deed

## (A) Who are Aliens by Common Law or Statute.

executed declaring the trust thereof; for the statute of frauds and perjuries extends not to trusts raised by operation of law.

2 Vent. 361; Vern. 366, S. P., where it is said that the proof must be very clear, that he paid the purchase money; but for this vide head of *Evidence*, and *Trusts*.

[Although parol agreements are bound by the statute, and agreements are not to be part parol and part in writing, yet a deposit or collateral security for the performance of a written agreement, is not within the purview of the statute.]

Hales v. Vanherchem, 2 Vern. 617; Russell v. Russell, Bro. Ch. R. 269.

Where a parol agreement was concerning the lending of money on a mortgage, and the conveyance proposed was an absolute deed from the mortgagor, and a deed of defeasance from the mortgagee, and after the mortgagee had got the deed of conveyance he refused to execute the defeasance, yet it was decreed against him on the point of fraud.

Abr. Eq. 20, pl. 5; 2 Freem. 269, 281; Skin. 143; 3 Atk. 389; 3 Wooddes. 429. [Where a man, in confidence of a parol promise, has omitted making that provision for others which he intended, such promise has been enforced in equity on the ground of fraud. Davenish v. Baines, Pr. Ch. 3; 2 Eq. Ca. Abr. 43, S. C.; Sellock v. Harris, Vin. Abr. tit. *Contract and Agreement* (H), p. 31; Reech v. Kennigate, Ambl. 67; Harris v. Horwell, Gilb. Eq. R. 11.]

## ALIENS.

(A) Who are Aliens, and this either by the Common Law, or by Statute.

(B) Of Naturalization and Denization, the Difference and Effect of them.

(C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under by our Law.

[(C 2.) How far the Laws of this Country attach upon Aliens.]

(D) What Actions Aliens may maintain; and therein of the Difference between an Alien Friend and one whose King is at enmity with us.

(E) Of Pleading Alienage.

## (A) Who are Aliens, and this either by the Common Law, or by Statute.

ALL those are natural-born subjects whose parents, at the time of their birth, were under the actual obedience of our king, and whose place of birth was within his dominions.

7 Co. 18, a. In Calvin's case, those who were born in Normandy, Gascoigne, &c., while under actual obedience to the kings of England, were subjects born. 7 Co. 20, b; Vaugh. 270, S. P. And this by the statute 42 Ed. 3, c. 10, is declared to have been the common law; but see Bro. Denizen, 14, but those born there now are aliens, those places not being in the actual possession of our king. 7 Co. 19, a. A person born in the colony of New York in 1760, who removed to Ireland in 1771, and on the 4th of July, 1776, when independence was declared, was an inhabitant of the British dominions, where he remained till 1795, when he came to the United States, is an alien. Hollingsworth v. Duane, Wallace's R. 51. One born in the British dominions before the American revolution, and who never was in the United States, is an alien. Jackson v.

## (A) Who are Aliens by Common Law or Statute.

Burns, 3 Binn. 75; Dawson v. Godfrey, 4 Cranch, 321. See 3 Cranch, 97; 7 Wheat 535. And a subject of Great Britain who emigrated to this country after the declaration of independence, is an alien. Jackson v. Wright, 4 John. 75. See 20 John. 313; all natives of the British dominions settled with and under the protection of the United States, became, by the treaty of peace of 1783, citizens of the United States, and aliens to their former sovereign; and those who continued within the territories of their former sovereign became aliens to the United States. Kilham v. Ward, 2 Mass. 236; Gardner v. Ward, 2 Mass. 226, note. See Kirby, 407; 16 Mass. 230; Harp. Eq. R. 5; 1 Const. R. 61; 3 Pet. 26; 1b. 242; 3 Binn. 75; 2 Halst. 305; 6 Call, 60. *g*

If one of the king's ambassadors in a foreign country hath issue there by his wife, being an English woman, by the common law they are natural-born subjects.

7 Co. 18, a.

If the king of England make a new conquest, the persons there born are his subjects; but if it be taken from him again, the persons there born afterwards are aliens.

Dyer, 224; Vaugh. 281, 282.

One born in Ireland, Scotland, (a) or Wales, or any of the king's plantations, is a natural subject of England, because he is born within the ligeance of the king.

Vaugh. 279, 301; 7 Co. 1—28; Molloy, bk. 3, c. 2, § 9. (a) The *antenati*, or those born in Scotland before the descent of the English crown to King James I., are aliens; for the uniting the kingdoms by a subsequent descent cannot make them subjects of that crown to which they were born aliens; but the *postnati*, or such as were born after, are not aliens; for being born within the allegiance, and under the protection of the king of England, they are his natural subjects, and not aliens. 7 Co. 1—28, Calvin's case adjudged, with the reasons at large.

If aliens come as enemies into the realm, and possess themselves of a town or fort, and one of them has issue born here, this issue is an alien; for it is not *cælum* or *solum* that makes a subject, but the being born within the allegiance, and under the protection of the king.

7 Co. 18, a.

If the king of England enter with his army, in a hostile manner, the territories of another prince, and any be born within the places possessed by the king's army, and consequently within his protection, such person is a subject born to the king of England, if from parents subjects, and not hostile.

Vaugh. 281.

Those born on the English seas are not aliens.

Molloy, b. 5, c. 2, § 9.

By a statute of 25 Ed. 3, *de natis ultra mare*, it is declared, "that the king's children, wherever born, ought to inherit: and that all children inheritors, which from henceforth shall be born without the ligeance of the king, whose fathers and mothers, at the time of their birth, be and shall be of the faith and allegiance of the king of England, shall have and enjoy the same benefits and advantages to have and bear the inheritance within the same ligeance as other inheritors aforesaid, in time to come, so always that the mothers of such children do pass the sea by the license and wills of their husbands."

25 E. 3, st. 2.

If an English merchant goes beyond sea, and takes an alien wife, the issue shall inherit him; so it is if an English woman goes beyond sea, and takes an alien husband, the children there born shall inherit her;



## (A) Who are Aliens by Common Law or Statute.

for, though the statute be in the conjunctive, (a) yet it hath been construed in the disjunctive to hinder this disability; and the word *and* taken instead of *or*, as sometimes it is, it being not reasonable that the child should not inherit the parent that is of ability, for the defect of the other that is not.

Cro. Car. 601, 602; Bacon v. Bacon adjudged; Litt. R. 22, 24, S. C.; Sid. 198, S. C., cited; Vent. 427, S. C. cited; but it was holden, that if baron and feme English go beyond sea without license, or stay there beyond the time limited by the license, and have issue, such issue is an alien, and not inheritable. Cro. Eliz. 3, Hyde v. Hill; *tamen quere*, et vide Lit. R. 27, and Bro. tit. *Denizen*, 6; and see *infra*. [(a) But *qu.* Whether the cases referred to warrant this construction; and see the case of Doe ex dem. Count Durore v. Jones, where it was determined that the son of an alien father, of an English mother, born out of the king's dominions, cannot inherit an estate in right of his mother. The judgment of the court went upon the statutes of 4 G. 2, c. 21, and 13 G. 3, c. 21, which confine the privilege to the paternal heirs, and were conceived to be parliamentary expositions of the 25 E. 3. 4 Term R. 300.]

Husband and wife dwelling in Calais, when it was taken by the French, fled into Flanders, where the wife was delivered of a son; the issue adjudged a denizen, because his parents were born in Calais, then reckoned part of the king's dominions, and because he himself was begotten there, though to avoid the rage of enemies born in another prince's territories.

Dyer, 224, *in margine*.

By the 7 Ann. c. 5, § 3, it is enacted, "that the children of all natural-born subjects, born out of the ligeance of her Majesty, her heirs and successors, shall be deemed, judged, and taken to be natural-born subjects of this kingdom, to all intents, constructions, and purposes whatsoever."

By the 4 G. 2, c. 21, the above clause is confirmed, (a) with the following proviso, "that it shall not extend to any children, so as to make them natural-born subjects of Great Britain, whose fathers, at the time of the birth of such children respectively, were or shall be attainted of high treason, by judgment, outlawry, or otherwise, either in this kingdom or in Ireland, or whose fathers, at the time of the birth of such children respectively, by any law or laws made in this kingdom, or in Ireland, were or shall be liable to the penalties of high treason or felony, in case of their returning into this kingdom, or into Ireland, without the license of his majesty, his heirs or successors, or any of his majesty's royal predecessors, or whose fathers, at the time of the birth of such children respectively, were or shall be in the actual service of any foreign prince or state, then in enmity with the crown of England; but that all such children are, were, and shall be and remain in the same state, plight, and condition, to all intents, constructions, and purposes whatsoever, as they would have been in if the said act of the seventh year of her said late majesty's reign, or this present act, had never been made; but out of this proviso are excepted (other than the children of such persons who went out of Ireland in pursuance of the articles of Limerick) the child of every such person before described, who, at any time between the 16th day of November, 1708, and the 25th day of March, 1731, hath come into Great Britain, or Ireland, &c., and hath continued to reside in any of those places for the space of two years, and during such residence hath professed the Protestant religion; also every child whose father came into Great Britain or Ireland,

## (A) Who are Aliens by Common Law or Statute.

&c., and professed the Protestant religion, and died there between the times aforesaid; also every child whose father continued in the actual possession or receipt of the rents and profits of any lands, &c., for the space of one whole year, at any time between the aforesaid times, or hath *bonâ fide*, and for valuable consideration, sold, conveyed, or settled any lands, &c., in Great Britain or Ireland; and any person claiming title thereto under such sale, &c., who hath been or continued in the actual possession or receipt of the rents and profits thereof for the space of six months, between the times aforesaid, then, &c.”

[(a) The confirmatory clause here alluded to, differs from the statute of Ann. in this respect, that it restricts the privilege to the paternal line. The words are, “That all children born out of the ligeance, &c., whose fathers shall be natural-born subjects, &c.” ¶ If the father has lost his character of natural-born subject before the birth of the child, the child is an alien. Doe dem. Thomas v. Acklam, 2 Barn. & C. 779; and see *post*, 168.]

[By the 13 G. 3, c. 21, the provisions of the above acts are extended to grandchildren, still however adhering to the paternal line, with provisoes that nothing in that act “shall be construed to affect any of the limitations or restrictions of the act of 4 G. 2, c. 21, or to repeal or alter the act of 5 G. 1, c. 27, hereafter mentioned; or to repeal or alter any law or custom concerning aliens’ duties, customs, and impositions, or to cause any privilege, exemption, or abatement relating thereto, in favour of any person naturalized by virtue of that act, unless such person shall come into this realm, and there inhabit and reside, and shall take and subscribe the oaths, and make, repeat, and subscribe the declaration appointed by the act of 1 G. 1, c. 13, entitled an act for the further security, &c., at the places and times, and in the manner directed by that act, and also receive the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper according to the usage of the church of England, or in some Protestant or reformed congregation within the kingdom of Great Britain, within three months before his taking the oaths in the said act mentioned, and shall, at the time and place of taking such oaths, and of making, repeating, and subscribing the said declaration, produce a certificate signed by the person administering the said sacrament, and signed by two credible witnesses, whereof an entry shall be made of record in the court and courts respectively wherein such oaths shall have been made and subscribed, without any fee or reward. And it is further provided, that no person shall be by this act enabled to defeat any estate, right, or interest, which on the last day of that session should be had or vested in any other person, or to claim or demand any estate or interest which shall hereafter accrue, so as such claim or demand shall be made within five years after the same shall accrue.”

By stat. 14 & 15 H. 8, c. 4, it is enacted, that if an English subject go beyond the seas, and there become a sworn subject to any foreign prince or state, he shall, during his residence abroad, pay such impositions as aliens do: with a proviso, that if he returns, and lives here, he shall be restored to his liberties and privileges.]

By the 5 G. 1, c. 27, it is enacted, “that if any manufacturer or artificer of or in wool, iron, steel, brass, or any other metal, clockmaker, watchmaker, or any other artificer or manufacturer of Great Britain, shall at any time after the first day of May, 1719, go into any country out of his majesty’s dominions, there to use or exercise, or teach any of

## (A) Who are Aliens by Common Law or Statute.

the said trades or manufactures to foreigners: or in case any of his majesty's subjects now being, or who hereafter shall be in any such foreign country out of his majesty's dominions as aforesaid, and there using or exercising any of the said trades or manufactories hereinbefore mentioned, shall not return into this realm within six months next after warning shall be given to him by the ambassador, envoy, resident, minister, or consul of the crown of Great Britain, in the country in which such artificer shall be, or by any person authorized by such ambassador, &c., or by one of his majesty's secretaries of state for the time being, and from thenceforth continually inhabit and dwell within this realm; then and in such case every such person shall be deemed an alien."

[It should here be observed, that the duty of allegiance arising from birth is perpetual and unalienable, and that it is not in the power of any private subject to shake off his allegiance, and transfer it to a foreign prince; nor is it in the power of any foreign prince by naturalizing or employing a subject of Great Britain, to dissolve the bond of allegiance between that subject and the crown. But when, by treaty, especially if ratified by act of parliament, our sovereign cedes any island or region to another state, the inhabitants of such ceded territory, though born under the allegiance of our king, or being under his protection whilst it appertained to his crown and authority, become effectually aliens, or liable to the disabilities of alienage, in respect of their future concerns with this country. And similar to this seems the condition of the revolted Americans, since the recognition of their independent commonwealths.]

Post. Cr. L. 59; Dyer, 298, b, 300, b.  $\beta$  A citizen of the United States cannot throw off his allegiance to his country, without the authority of law. *United States v. Gillies*, Pet. C. C. R. 161; see 7 Wheat. 544; 3 Pet. 121; 2 John. Cas. 407; 7 Pet. 51; 2 Cranch, 120; 2 Munf. 393; 9 Mass. 461; Bee, 25; 1 Woodes. 382.  $\beta$  By the treaty of peace of 1783, by which Great Britain acknowledged the independence of the United States, all natives of the British dominions settled under the protection of the United States, became citizens of the United States, and aliens to their former sovereign. *Kilham v. Ward*, 2 Mass. 236; *Gardner v. Ward*, 2 Mass. 236. But the Declaration of Independence had not that effect. *Den v. Brown*, 2 Halst. 305.  $\gamma$

¶ This question has now been decided. The case was an action of ejectment, to recover premises at Kingston-upon-Hull, which came on to be tried before Abbott, C. J., at the York summer assizes 1822. The jury found a special verdict, stating that Elizabeth Harrison died seised of the premises in 1813, without a will, never having been married, and that Frances Mary, (one of the lessors of the plaintiff,) the wife of Philip Thomas, was her next heir, if she was capable of inheriting. Peter Harrison, the uncle of Eliz. Harrison, and the grandfather of Frances Mary Thomas, being a natural-born British subject, went to the British colonies in North America, and died there in 1775, leaving several children who all died without issue in the life of Elizabeth Harrison, except one daughter, Elizabeth Harrison, who, in 1781, married at Rhode Island, one of the British Colonies, James Ludlow, a native subject, born in the American Colonies. Eliz. Ludlow died in America in 1790, leaving the lessor Frances Mary her only child, she having been born at Rhode Island, in the United States, on the 4th February, 1784, after the recognition of the independence of the United States by the British crown, which recognition took place on the 3d September, 1783. James Ludlow and Elizabeth his wife continued to reside in

## (B) Of Naturalization and Denization.

America after the recognition of independence. For the plaintiff it was contended, that the parents of Frances Mary Thomas, having been natural-born subjects of the British crown at the time of the separation of the colonies, did not cease to be so by that event, and that the lessor Frances Mary Thomas was therefore the child of a natural-born subject, and as such entitled to be considered a natural-born subject of the crown of Great Britain within the meaning of the statutes 25 Edw. 3, stat. 2; 7 Ann. c. 5, § 3, 4 Geo. 2, c. 21. But the court held, that under the words of this last statute, a child was not to be considered a natural-born subject, unless the father were *at the time of the birth* a subject; and that as Mr. Ludlow had lost the character of a subject of Great Britain at the separation of the colonies from the mother country, his daughter born after that event was an alien, and incapable of inheriting, and judgment was accordingly given for the defendant. (In a case in the supreme court of the United States, it had previously been determined that natives of Great Britain were aliens, and incapable of inheriting lands in the United States.) (α)

Doe dem. Thomas v. Acklam, 2 Barn. & C. 779. (α) Bright's Lessee v. Rochester, 7 Wheaton's Reports of Cases in the Supreme Court of the United States. β 7 Wheat. 535; Lumbert v. Paine, 3 Cranch, 97. g

But, in a subsequent case, where the parents were natural-born British subjects residing in America before the recognition of the independence of that country, and on that event adhered to the British government, (by embarking with the British troops when they evacuated New York, and residing in England for two years, and by the father going to America under an appointment from the British government,) it was held, that their children born after the recognition were capable of inheriting lands in this country. Bayley, J., said,—There is a very plain distinction between this case and that of Doe v. Acklam. In that case it appeared that the parent, through whom the claim was made, put off his allegiance at the time of the treaty, which enabled him to do so; here the parent took no such step at that time, and the law did not enable him to do so at any future time.||

Auchmuty v. Mulcaster, 5 Barn. & C. 775. β Hollinsworth v. Duane, Wallace, 51, acc. g

## (B) Of Naturalization and Denization, the Difference and Effect of them.

ALIEN born may become a subject of England two ways, by denization and by naturalization: denization is by the king's letters patent; it receives him into the society as a new man, and makes him capable to purchase and to transmit (α) lands by descent, but not inheritable to any other relation; for though the king by his charter may admit him into the society, yet he cannot alter the law, which denied him to inherit any relations: but if he be naturalized by act of parliament, then he in all things inherits like a natural-born subject, because in an act of parliament every man's consent is included.

1 Inst. 8, a, 129, a, Palm. 13; Godfrey and Dixon, Cro. Jac. 539. (α) His children born after such denization shall inherit, but not those born before; but all the children of one naturalized shall inherit, as well those born before as after. Co. Lit. 8, Style's R. 139. β The children of persons duly naturalized before the 14th day of April, 1802, being under age at the time of naturalization of their parents, were to be considered as citizens of the United States, if dwelling therein on the 14th of April, 1802. Campbell v. Gordon, 6 Cranch, 177. g

## (B) Of Naturalization and Denization.

A man may be made a denizen in tail, for life, years, or upon condition: so the king may make a particular denization, as if he grants to an alien *quod in quibusdam curiis suis Angliæ audiatur ut Anglus, et quod non repellatur per illam exceptionem quod est alienigena.*

2 Jones, 12; Cro. Jac. 539; Co. Lit. 129, a.

But one cannot be naturalized, either with limitation for years, life, or in tail, or upon condition; for it is against the absoluteness, purity, and indelibility of natural allegiance.

Co. Lit. 129, a; 2 Roll. R. 95.

If a man is naturalized in Ireland by the parliament there, this is no naturalization as to England, for the parliament of Ireland hath no direct or consequential power of binding England; and naturalization is but a fiction, which can only bind those that consent to it.

Carter, 185; 2 Keb. 601; 2 Jones, 12; 2 Vent. 2. But a naturalization in England makes a man a natural-born subject of Ireland. Vaugh. 291. He is here made a natural subject of the British dominions. [But *Qu.* since the statute of 25 G. 3, c. 28.]

If an alien be made a denizen, and the letters of denization have a *proviso* (usual in such charters) (*a*) that the denizen shall do his liege homage, and that he shall be obedient, and observe the laws of this realm: this *proviso* is not any condition, for though he never doth his liege homage, nor is obedient to all the laws of this realm, yet this will not make the denization void; for if he doth not observe the laws, he shall forfeit the penalties appointed by them.

Roll. Abr. 195; Manning's case, Lane, 58, S. C. [(*a*) This proviso is required by stat. 32 H. 8, c. 16, § 7.]

By the 7 Jac. 1, cap. 2, it is enacted, "That no person or persons of what quality, condition, or place soever, being of the age of eighteen years or above, shall be naturalized or restored in blood, unless the said person or persons have received the sacrament of the Lord's Supper within one month before any bill exhibited for the purpose; and also shall take the oath of supremacy and the oath of allegiance in the parliament house, before his or her bill be twice read; which oath the lord chancellor, or lord keeper, and the speaker of the house of commons, have authority to administer."

7 Jac. 1, c. 2. [This provision was dispensed with as to Jews by the famous Jew bill, 26 G. 2, c. 26; but this statute was repealed by the 27 G. 2, c. 1.]

A denizen is not capable of nobility, or to sit in parliament; for that to have a power of making laws it is necessary he should be totally received into the society, which he cannot be without the consent of parliament.

Molloy, bk. 3, c. 3, § 14.

[If an alien be a disseisor, and obtain letters of denization, and then the disseisee release unto him, the king shall not have the land; for the release hath altered the estate, and it is, as it were, a new purchase; otherwise it is, if the alien had been feoffee of the disseisee.

Co. Litt. 278, b.]

¶ But where an alien trustee joins in a conveyance, and afterwards obtains an act of naturalization, by which it is declared that he is from thenceforth naturalized, and shall be and is enabled to "ask, take, have,

## (B) Of Naturalization and Denization.

retain, and enjoy all lands which he may or shall have by purchase or gift of any person whatsoever," and "shall be, to all intents and purposes, as if he had been a natural-born subject," this act cannot retrospectively confirm the title of the purchaser under the conveyance previous to the act.||

*Fish v. Kleim*, 2 Meriv. 431; and see 5 Rep. 52; 2 Ves. 286, 538; 5 Bro. P. C. 91.

By the 12 & 13 W. 3; cap. 2, it is enacted, "that no person born out of these kingdoms, (although he be naturalized or made a denizen,) except such as are born of English parents, shall be capable to be of the privy council, or a member of either house of parliament, or to enjoy any office or place of trust, either civil or military; or to have any grant of lands, tenements, or hereditaments from the crown to himself, or to any other or others in trust for him."

12 & 13 W. 3.

But this statute by the 1 Geo. 1, stat. 2, cap. 4, is explained so as not to extend to disable or incapacitate any person, who at or before his majesty's accession to the crown was naturalized, to be of the privy council, or a member of either house of parliament, &c.; and by this statute it is enacted, "that no person shall hereafter be naturalized, unless in the bill exhibited for that purpose there be a clause, or particular words inserted, to declare that such person shall not thereby be enabled to be of the privy council, or a member of either house of parliament; or to take any office or place of *trust* (a) either civil or military, or to have any grant of lands, tenements, or hereditaments from the crown, to himself, or any other in trust for him; and that no bill of naturalization shall hereafter be received in either house of parliament, unless such clause or words be first inserted or contained therein." (b)

1 G. 1, stat. 2, c. 4. [(a) A naturalized person is not eligible to the office of constable. 5 Burr. 2788. (b) When any foreigner, distinguished by eminent rank or services, is naturalized, it is usual first to pass an act for the repeal of these statutes in his favour, and then to pass an act of naturalization without any exceptions. 4 Ann. c. 1; 7 G. 2, c. 3. β A naturalized citizen cannot at any time be president of the United States, nor in some states, as in New York, governor; he cannot be a member of congress till after the expiration of seven years from the date of his naturalization. Bouv. L. D. tit. *Aliens*. He can with these exceptions be generally elected or appointed to any office. g

[And by 14 G. 3, c. 84, it is enacted, "that no naturalization bill shall in future be received, unless there shall be a clause in it, declaring, that the person to be naturalized shall not thereby obtain, or become entitled to claim within any foreign country, any of the immunities or indulgence in trade, which are or may be enjoyed or claimed therein by natural-born British subjects, by virtue of any treaty or otherwise, unless such person shall have inhabited or resided within Great Britain, or the dominions thereto belonging, for the space of seven years subsequent to the first day of the session of parliament in which the said bill of naturalization shall have passed; and shall not have been absent out of the same for a longer space than two months at any one time during the said seven years." (c)

14 G. 3, c. 84. [(c) It was usual to insert a clause to this effect in naturalization bills before the passing of this act. The practice had obtained ever since the year 1752 in consequence of a petition to parliament at that time from the City of London, complaining of the great abuse of the privileges of naturalization in this respect. Debreu's Deb. 3 vol. 124.]

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

By statute 13 G. 2, c. 3, every foreign seaman, who in time of war serves two years on board an English ship by virtue of the king's proclamation, is *ipso facto* naturalized under the like restrictions as in 12 W. 3, c. 2; and by statutes 13 G. 2, c. 7; 20 G. 2, c. 44; 22 G. 2, c. 45; 2 G. 3, c. 25, and 13 G. 3, c. 25; all foreign Protestants and Jews, upon their residing seven years in any of the American colonies, without being absent above two months at a time, and all foreign Protestants serving two years in a military capacity there, or being three years employed in the whale-fishery, without afterwards absenting themselves from the king's dominions for more than one year, and none of them falling within the incapacities declared by statute 4 G. 2, c. 21, shall be (upon taking the oaths of allegiance and supremacy, or, in some cases, making an affirmation to the same effect) naturalized to all intents and purposes, as if they had been born in this kingdom; except as to sitting in parliament or being of the privy council, and holding offices or grants of land, &c., from the crown within the kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland. By statute 26 G. 3, c. 50, § 24, 27, 28, and 28 G. 3, c. 20, § 15, every foreigner who has established himself and family in Great Britain, and carried on the southern whale-fishery, and imported the produce thereof for the space of five years successively, is declared to be entitled to all the privileges of a natural-born subject.]

13 G. 2, c. 3; 12 W. 3, c. 2; 13 G. 2, c. 7; 20 G. 2, c. 44; 22 G. 2, c. 45; 2 G. 3, c. 25; 13 G. 3, c. 25.

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

AN alien cannot purchase (a) or inherit any lands [in this country, because an interest in the soil requireth a permanent allegiance, which would probably be inconsistent with that he oweth to his own natural liege lord.]

Vaugh. 227, 291; 7 Co. 16; Dyer, 2, pl. 8. [Some have thought that the laws against aliens were introduced in the time of Henry the Second, when a law was made at the parliament of Wallingford for the expulsion of strangers, in order to draw away the Flemings and Picards who were brought into the kingdom by the wars of King Stephen. Daniel, 67. Others have thought that the original of this law was far more ancient; and that it is an original branch of the feudal law; for, by that law, no man can purchase any lands without being obliged to fealty to the laws of whom they are holden, so that an alien, who owed a previous faith to another prince, could not take an oath of fidelity in another sovereign's dominions. Spelm. tit. *Ligeantia*, 368; Castumer, c. 43. Some restraints have been laid upon aliens by the laws of almost all countries. Among the Romans, the *cives Romani* only were at first esteemed freemen; afterwards, when their territories increased, all the Italians were made free, under the name of Latins, only they had not the privilege of wearing gold rings, which was altered by Justinian; at last, all born within the pale of the empire were citizens, in *orbe Romano qui sunt, ex constitutione Imperatoris Antonini cives Romani effecti sunt*. Vicinius, 27, Dig. Lib. 1, tit. 5, fo. 16. Dio Cassius relates the occasion of this constitution being made, in Excerpt. Vales. p. 751. The *Orbis Romanus* of Spanheim is a complete history of the progressive admission of Latium, Italy, and the provinces, to the freedom of Rome. Lord C. J. Hale saith, that the law of England rather contracts than extends the disability of aliens, because the shutting out of aliens tends to the loss of people, who, when laboriously employed, are the true riches of any country. Vent. 427; 2 Roll. Abr. 94. (a) He may purchase, but cannot hold. Co. Lit. 2, b. Therefore, if tenant in tail, he may suffer a recovery, and dock the remainders. Goldsb. 102; 4 Leon. 82; Bro. tit. *Denizen and Alien*, 17. On a covenant to stand seised, a use will arise for an alien. Godb. 275. But by act of law, he cannot take, as by descent, courtesy, dower, guardianship. Vent. 417; Molloy, 464; 7 Co. 25. By a special act of parliament, not printed, Rot. Parl. 8 H. 5, n. 15, women aliens marrying Englishmen,

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

with the king's license, were allowed in future to demand dower. But this act not extending to those married before, therefore, in Rot. Parl. 9 H. 5, n. 9, there is a special act of parliament to enable Beatrice, Countess of Arundel, born in Portugal, to demand her dower. Hal. MSS. Hargr. Co. Litt. 31, b, n. 9. See *acc.* Roll. Abr. 675 The disability of an alien to hold lands for his own benefit is not to be considered as a penalty or forfeiture; but ariseth merely from the policy of the law; and therefore, it hath been adjudged in equity, that he cannot demur to a discovery of any circumstances necessary to establish the fact of alienage. Attorney-General v. Duplessis, Parker, 144; 5 Bro. P. C. 91.]  $\beta$  An alien cannot in general acquire title to real estate by descent or by operation of law; and if he acquire land he may be divested of the fee upon an inquest of office found. To this general rule there are statutory exceptions in some of the states; in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Louisiana the disability is entirely removed; and in North Carolina and Vermont, by constitutional provision, and in South Carolina, Indiana, Illinois, and Missouri, by statutory provision, it is partly so. Bouv. L. D. tit. *Alien. g*.

And as an alien cannot inherit himself, so he cannot be inherited; the grandfather born in England, the son an alien, the grandson born in England, the grandson shall not inherit the grandfather, because he must then represent the father, who cannot be represented; but if the father be an alien, and two brothers born in England, they may inherit each other, because the descent is immediate, and they do not take by representation of the father.

Sid. 193, 198; Vent. 413 to 429; Collingwood v. Pace, Hard. 224; Co. Litt. 8. *conf.*

If the eldest son be an alien, the younger brother born in England shall inherit the father; otherwise it were if the eldest son were attainted, because the eldest son and all his descendants are before the younger brother, and the younger brother cannot inherit before that line is extinct; and it is a foreign presumption, to suppose that any of that line should come over and have children in England; but the person attainted is supposed to have all his children residing in the kingdom under the king's allegiance, therefore there is a line continuing before that of the younger brother.

Vent. 417; 1 Inst. 8, a. Sid. 195. [The father being a natural-born subject, the son would be so now by force of the statutes of 7 Ann. c. 5; and 4 G. 2, c. 21;] Hard. 224.

For the same reason, if an alien hath four sons, the two eldest aliens, and the two younger naturalized, and one of the younger sons purchaseth lands and dies, the eldest brother having issue born within the realm, the younger brother, and not the issue of the eldest, shall inherit.

If an alien hath a son alien, and afterwards is made a denizen, and hath a second son, the second son shall inherit, though the eldest son be alive.

Cro. Jac. 539; and so is 1 Inst. 8, a, to be understood.

If an alien hath issue two sons, A born beyond sea, and B born in England, and A is naturalized, he shall inherit B.

Palm. 3; Cro. Jac. 539, Godfrey v. Dixon.  $\beta$  An alien female declared her intentions to become a citizen, and died before she was completely naturalized; it was held her husband could not inherit through her. McDaniel v. Richards, 1 McCord, 187. *g*

And now, by the 11 & 12 W. 3, c. 6, it is enacted, "that all and every person or persons, being the king's natural-born subject or subjects, within any of the king's realms or dominions, shall, and may hereafter lawfully inherit and be inheritable, as heir or heirs to any honours, manors, lands, tenements, or hereditaments, and make their pedigrees and titles by descent from any of their ancestors, lineal or collateral, although the father and mother, or fathers or mothers, or other ancestor of such



## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under

person or persons, by, from, through, or under whom he, she, or they shall, or may make, or derive their title or pedigree, were, or was, or is, or are, or shall be born out of the king's allegiance, and out of his majesty's realms and dominions, as freely, fully, and effectually, to all intents and purposes, as if such father or mother, or fathers or mothers, or other ancestor or ancestors, by, from, through, or under whom he, she, or they shall, or may make or derive their title or pedigree, had been naturalized, or natural-born subjects."

[The reason why lands descending to an alien could not be taken by him, was, that the king could not oblige his person and services. But, as it seemed hard, that subjects within the allegiance, who claimed under him, should be disabled from conveying descent, by the operation of a reason of which the very reverse was true as to themselves, therefore this statute was made. Law of Forfeiture. 84.] See 25 G. 2, c. 39, which obviates some doubts that may arise therein, and confines the benefit of this statute to such heirs as shall be living, and capable of taking the estate at the death of the person last dying seised. But in case the descent shall be cast upon a daughter, and there shall be afterwards a son born, or one or more daughter or daughters, the descent so cast upon the daughter shall, in the one case, be entirely divested in favour of the son, and the after-born daughter or daughters shall, in the other case, inherit in coparcenary with her.

If an alien purchases land, the king shall have it upon office found; for since the freehold is in the alien, and he is tenant to the lord of whom the lands are holden, it cannot be divested of him but by some notorious act, by which it may appear that the freehold is in another; but if an alien purchases lands and dies, then the freehold is in the king without office found, because no man can take it as heir to the alien, therefore the freehold is cast upon the king; but if an alien purchases, and afterwards is made a denizen, and then hath issue, and dies, the issue shall inherit till office found, because there is a person in being to take as heir to the denizen, upon whom the law casts the freehold, which is not to be divested out of him without the solemnity of an office.

Co. Litt. 2, b, n. 1, 2, 3, (14th edit.) Leon. pl. 61.  $\beta$  When an alien dies intestate, seised of real estate, it is immediately vested in the commonwealth, without office found. Slater v. Nason, 15 Pick. 345; 1 Litt. 149; 7 Wend. 367; 12 Mass. 143; 7 Cranch. 603.  $\gamma$

If an alien and a subject purchase lands to them and their heirs, the survivorship shall take place till office found, but the office found entitles the king, and severs the joint-tenancy; for the freehold is in the alien by the solemnity of livery, till it is divested out of him by solemn office found; and every person, who is resident in the kingdom, is supposed a natural-born subject, till the contrary be found by office.

Goldsb. 29, pl. 4; Leo. 47, pl. 61; Dyer, 283, pl. 31. Note: There are two sorts of offices, an office of entitling, which is under the great seal; and an office of instruction, which is under the seal of the Exchequer; the office of entitling is an inquest, which gives the king a title, as here in the case of aliens, &c. 5 Co. 52, Page's case. See Gilb. Hist. View of the Exchequer, 132, 133, 134; Gilb. Hist. Chan. 12. [The king has a title before office found; the office vests the possession. 5 Co. 52; Hob. 153; Parker, 152.  $\beta$  Until the land is seized by the state, the alien has complete dominion over it. Broadstreet v. Supervisors, 13 Wend. 546; Scanlan v. Wright, 13 Pick. 523; see Craig v. Radford, 3 Wheat. 594; Vaux v. Nesbit, 1 McCord's Ch. R. 352; Fairfax's Devisee v. Hunter's Lessee, 7 Cranch, 603, 619.  $\gamma$  Choses in action belonging to an alien enemy are forfeitable to the crown, but there must be an inquisition to entitle the king; and if a peace be made before the inquisition is taken, the cause of forfeiture is discharged. Attorney-General v. Weeden and Shales, Parker, 267.]

$\alpha$  A title acquired by a French subject under the treaty of 1778, between the United States and France, which allowed the citizens of

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

either country to hold lands in the other, was not divested by the abrogation of that treaty, and the expiration of the subsequent convention of 1800.

*Carneal v. Banks*, 10 Wheat. 181. *g*

If an alien purchases a copyhold in fee in the name of J S in trust for him and his heirs, though it be found that the copyhold was in trust for the alien, and that J S had the legal estate, yet the king must sue in Chancery to have the trust executed for his benefit.

*Roll. Abr.* 194; *Hob.* 214; *Cro. Jac.* 512; *Allen*, 14; *Stile*, 20, 21, 41, 76; *Parker*, 156.

|| An alien cannot hold property as a trustee, or make a good conveyance of it to a purchaser. Where an alien was a joint devisee in trust, and joined in a conveyance of the trust estate to a purchaser, and after the conveyance, in order to confirm the title, procured an act of naturalization, whereby he was authorized "to take, retain, have, keep, and enjoy all manors, lands," &c., the vice-chancellor held, that the estate being out of the alien at the time of the conveyance, and the act being silent as to it, the vendee was not in a better situation than the alien himself.—*N. B.* The vendors had endeavoured to have retrospective words introduced into the naturalization-act, but a departure from the common form was found impracticable. ||

*Fish v. Klein*, 2 *Meriv. R.* 431.

β An alien is capable of taking a bequest of personal estate, and of holding it for his own benefit.

*Craig v. Leslie*, 3 Wheat. 563; and see *Bradwell v. Weeks*, 1 *John. Ch. R.* 206, *S. C.*; 13 *John. 1. g*

[An alien infant, under the age of twenty-one years, cannot be a merchant-trader within this realm, nor can he enter any goods in his own name at the custom-house.]

*St.* 13 & 14; *Car.* 2, c. 11, § 10.

An alien cannot purchase a lease for years of lands, but he may, if he be a merchant, (a) take a lease of a house for his habitation, for years only, and this is for the encouragement of commerce; for if an alien trade, he must have an abode among us; but if he depart the kingdom, or die, it goes to the king, not to his executors or administrators; (b) because it was only a personal privilege annexed to the alien, as a merchant, for the encouragement of commerce, and consequently must expire with him, without going to his executors or administrators.

[Merchant strangers were first permitted to rent houses, and to buy and sell their own commodities themselves, without any interruption from the citizens, about the year 1284; for before that time they hired lodgings, and their landlords were the brokers, who sold all their goods and merchandises for them. *Rapin*, 361, note 9; *Fab. Chron.* This indulgence, together with the loss of their brokerage, seems to have provoked the resentment of the citizens: for, in the *Parliament Roll*, in the 18th year of Edward the First, (viz. A. D., 1289) we find the following petition, and answer: "*Cives London. petunt quod alienigenæ mercatores expellantur a civitate, quia ditiuntur ad depauperationem civium*," &c.—*Responsio*: "*Rex intendit quod mercatores extranei sunt idonei et utiles magnatibus, &c., et non habet concilium eos expellendi*." 2 *Inst.* 741.] (a) *Poph.* 36; *Co. Litt.* 2, b, and the notes in 14th edit. *Roll. Abr.* 194, must be a merchant. (b) Not if he goes beyond sea, and leaves servants in his house during his absence. *Dyer*, 2, b.

But by the 32 H. 8, c. 16, paragr. 13, it is enacted, "that all leases of any dwelling-house or shop within this realm, or any of the king's dominions, made to any stranger artificer, or handicraftsman born out

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

of the king's obeisance, not being denizen, shall be void, and of no effect; and the person so taking such lease forfeits 100*l.* and the person letting 100*l.* more; one moiety to the king, and the other to him that will sue for the same."

32 H. 8, c. 16, par. 13. [Sir W. Blackstone (1 Black. Com. 372) says, that the statutes, prohibiting alien artificers to work for themselves, are generally held to be virtually repealed by the stat. 5 Eliz. c. 7; but there doth not appear to be any other authority to that effect. 1 Wooddes. 373, note.] ¶ The statute 32 H. 8, c. 16, § 13, is unrepealed, and surely requires the revision of the legislature. Though the statute avoids leases, &c., made to stranger artificers, yet if such artificer occupies a dwelling-house or shop under an agreement which does not amount to a lease, as if he be tenant from year to year, or for one year or a shorter time, an action for use and occupation lies against him. 2 Show. 135. And if an alien-amy occupy a dwelling-house of the yearly value of 10*l.* as such tenant, and reside in it forty days, he gains a settlement. The King v. Eastbourne, 4 East, 103; and see Hargr. & But.; Co. Litt. 2, b, notes 7, 8; and 1 Will. Saund. 7, 8.]

Upon this statute the case was, an action of debt was brought upon an obligation, and upon *oyer* demanded of the condition, it was recited, and it referred to indentures, which indentures were likewise recited, *in hæc verba*; the indentures were upon a lease of a house in Westminster, reserving rent with covenants, &c.; the defendant pleaded 32 H. 8, c. 16, and that he was an alien, &c., and so would avoid the lease and the rent, and all the security; divers exceptions were taken to this plea. 1. He has not said where he was an artificer, but this was overruled; for it is a personal quality, and shall follow the person, and is universal. 2. The defendant ought to have set forth and pleaded the indenture; but *per Cur.*,—since the plaintiff has brought it into court, as must be intended, and set it forth, the defendant may plead upon it without setting it forth again. 3. The plea is, that *indentura prædicta vacua existit*, and this was likewise overruled; for the law is, that the indenture and bond make but one security, and if the covenant be released before breach, the bond will signify nothing. 4. This appears to be a messuage or tenement, but he has not averred it to be a mansion-house or shop, according to the statute; and upon this point the court at first were divided. Keyling held, that *messuagium* is *mansum, et quod clare constat non debet verificare*. Morton: Though *messuagium* be a word of art, and may be applied to other things by a large sense, as to a barn or chapel; yet in propriety it is a mansion-house, and shall be intended so. Twisden and Wyndham, that it ought to have been averred; for he must bring himself precisely within the statute, especially in such a case as this, where he would avoid his own contract; but afterwards the defendant had judgment.

Sand. 1 to 10, Sid. 308, S. C.; 2 Keb. 102, 116, S. C.; 2 Show. R. 135, S. C., cited, and agreed to be good law. [In this case two actions were brought; the one, debt for rent; the other, the action here mentioned. In both, the statute was pleaded; it was in the first that the objection here made, for the want of the averment, was taken: for the other stood clear of that exception. The opinion of the court was not on the point; for the defendant, believing that judgment would be pronounced against him, submitted.]

A special verdict found, that the plaintiff made a lease of a house to the defendant, who was found to be an alien artificer, and that this lease was made by indenture between the plaintiff and defendant, and that there was no other security or promise made by the defendant; and that the defendant entered, and enjoyed so long, for which the plaintiff

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

brought a *quantum meruit*; to which the defendant pleaded *non assumpsit*; and the matter being found *ut supra*, the court held, that an *assumpsit* would not lie. 1. Because this (a) would evade the statute. 2. A promise in law (b) never takes place where there is an actual agreement.

2 Show. R. 135, *Pilkington v. Peach*, but no judgment. (a) But *per Cur.*—there are other ways to evade it; as, to make an agreement for as long as you and I please, at the rate of 20*l.* per annum, for an *assumpsit* will lie thereon; or, you shall have my house for so long as you and I please, for so much as it is worth. (b) No such thing. 6 Mod. 131.

Debt upon an obligation for performance of covenants in a lease of a house, &c.; the defendant pleaded the statute of 32 H. 8, c. 16, and set forth that he was a vintner, and alien artificer; and upon demurrer it was insisted upon for him, that a vintner is as much an artificer, and within the meaning of the statute, as a mercer, draper, or grocer. Chief Justice!—This statute refers to another made 1 R. 3, c. 9, *which prohibits alien artificers to exercise any handicraft in England, unless as servant to a subject skilful in the same art, upon pain of forfeiture of his goods*; now, the mystery of a vintner chiefly consists in mingling wines, and that is not properly an art, but a cheat; so the plaintiff had judgment.

3 Mod. 94; Hil. 1 Jac. 2, *Bridgham and Frontee*.

If a woman alien, be she friend or enemy, marry a subject, she shall not be endowed; because, by the policy of the common law, all aliens are disabled from acquiring any freehold amongst us: dower, too, is an estate created by act of law; and therefore the law, which *nil frustra agit*, shall not transfer an estate to one who cannot keep it; but must immediately, in respect of her legal disability, give title to another: and there is a diversity between such acts of law and the acts of the party himself; as if an alien makes an actual purchase, &c., so aliens shall not be tenants by the courtesy, by the same reason.

7 Co. 25, Co. Litt. 31, a, b, n. 9; Vent. 417. But by the law of the crown, if the king marry an alien, she shall be endowed, because princes cannot marry according to their dignity, unless to persons abroad; and now, by a special act of parliament, not printed, 8 H. 5, 12, 15, women aliens who marry with the king's license, to Englishmen, shall be endowed; so of Englishwomen who marry aliens by the same license; but this latter part can only be meant where the alien husbands are after made denizens, that their wives shall have dower of lands purchased before; for otherwise they, having no capacity at all to hold any lands of any estate of freehold, can derive no title of freehold to their wives, and this act never intended to put them in a better condition for that purpose than they were before; but it must be intended of land purchased before their denization; since, as to land purchased after, they would not want the assistance of an act of parliament, being by the common law dowable of these. Roll. Abr. 675. If one marries a woman alien without such license, and then sells his lands, and after the wife is made a denizen, she shall not be endowed, because her capacity began by the denization, and she was before absolutely disabled to hold any land; but if this marriage were by the king's license, then it seems the wife may be endowed, because, being married conformable to that act, her title to dower began presently, and cannot be defeated by any after-act of the husband's. Co. Litt. 33, a; 12 Co. 23.

Aliens seem not incapable [of the superior ecclesiastical preferments, (a)] and though this practice, says Watson, has always prevailed, yet, says he, it proceeded rather from the pope's usurpation, and a submission to his pretended authority in church matters, than from any nice distinctions made use of between spiritual and laymen, that the former would less discover the secrets of the realm, or

## (C) Of the Disadvantages which Aliens lie under.

transport the treasure thereof to nourish the king's enemies than the latter.

Comp. Incumb. 913, 914; Hughes's Parson's Law. C. 10; 2 Roll. Abr. 348; 4 Inst. 338; Cotton, 41; 1 Wooddes. 377, 388. (a) Aliens prohibited to take benefices without the king's license. 3 R. 2, c. 3; 7 R. 2, c. 13; 1 H. 5, c. 7. [To the first of these statutes, it is said, in the old abridgment, that the lords spiritual did not assent.]

[By the statute of 24 G. 3, c. 35, the bishop of London, or any bishop appointed by him, is enabled to ordain aliens either as priests or deacons, without requiring them to take the oath of allegiance, provided that they do not officiate in any place within the king's dominions: and further, that in the letters testimonial of such orders, the name of the person so ordained be inserted, with the addition of the country to which he belongs, and the further description of his not having taken the oath of allegiance, being exempted from so doing by this act.

¶ Aliens are disqualified to serve on juries or inquests, except juries *de medietate linguz*.

6 G. 4, c. 50, § 3. Alienage is a ground of challenge to a juror, and the objection must be taken when the party has an opportunity of challenging. And it seems not to be a ground of challenge to a special juror. See the King v. Sutton, 8 Barn. & C. 417. Alienage is a good cause of challenge to a juror; Borst v. Beecker, 6 John. 332; but the objection will not avail after verdict. Hollingsworth v. Duane, 4 Dall. 353; 2 Bay. 150; 4 Bibb, 90. §

By 56 G. 3, c. 86, various regulations are established respecting aliens arriving in, or resident in this kingdom; but this statute, after having been continued by several subsequent acts, has now expired. By 7 G. 4, c. 54, (commencing 1st July, 1826,) the above act is recited as being about to expire, and it is recited to be expedient, in lieu of its regulations, that provision should be made for a complete registration of all aliens, and it is enacted, that every alien in the realm at the commencement of the act shall, within fourteen days, make a declaration of his abode, name, rank, &c.; and if a domestic servant, then also of the abode, &c., of his master or mistress, and of the country from whence he came, or of which he is a native, and of the time when he last came into the realm, and shall, within the said fourteen days, transmit the same to one of his majesty's secretaries of state, or, if in Ireland, to the chief secretary of the lord lieutenant.

By § 2, the master of every vessel arriving from foreign parts shall immediately on arrival declare to the chief officer of customs at the port of arrival, whether there is any alien on board, and shall specify the number (if any) on board, or who have landed from his vessel, and their names, rank, &c., under penalty of 20*l.* for every false declaration, and of 10*l.* for every alien whom he shall have neglected to declare.

By § 3, every alien who shall, after the commencement of the act, arrive in the kingdom, shall deliver to the chief officer of the customs at the port of debarkation any passport in his possession, and declare in writing the name of the vessel in which he shall arrive, and also his name, rank, &c., and the country from whence he shall have come, and the place to which he is going, and the name of the person (if any) in the realm to whom he is known; and if any alien shall neglect or refuse to deliver up his passport, he shall forfeit 5*l.*; and if he shall neglect to make such declaration, or shall wilfully make a false one, he shall, (by

## (C 2) How far the Laws of this Country attach upon Aliens.

§ 9,) on conviction before two justices, forfeit 50*l.*, or be imprisoned not exceeding six months.

By § 4 & 5, the officer to whom the passport shall be delivered, and declaration made, shall register the declaration; and shall deliver a certificate thereof to the alien, and shall, within two days, transmit the declaration and copy of the certificate to the alien office, Westminster.

By § 6, every alien shall, within one week after his arrival, produce such certificate at the alien office, Westminster, and declare where he intends to reside, or, if the place to which he intends to go is more than five miles from Westminster, shall transmit such certificate and declaration by post to the alien office, or, in case of neglect, shall be punished as above.

By § 7, every alien shall, on the first day of January and July, or within a week therefrom make a declaration of his residence, and state therein at what place he intends in future to reside, and transmit the same to the alien office under the penalties above mentioned.

By § 8, one of the secretaries of state may require any alien to make a declaration of his actual place of residence, and of the place at which he intends to reside in future, at shorter intervals than those above mentioned; and if the alien shall refuse, he shall be punished as above.

By § 10, on receipt at the alien office of any declaration in the cases aforesaid, a clerk, nominated by the secretary of state, shall, within three days, make out a certificate, setting forth the name, rank, &c., of the alien, and his place of abode, and shall transmit the same by post to such alien; and any alien being, by his own default, without such certificate, or residing, without lawful excuse, in any other place than that expressed in it, shall forfeit 20*l.*

*(For further provisions, see the act.)*||

## (C 2) How far the Laws of this Country attach upon Aliens.

AN alien, whilst he resides here, is generally subject to our laws, and owes a local and temporary allegiance to the sovereign, by whose authority those laws are administered, and by whom his person and property are protected; consequently, if, during such residence, he commit an offence, which, in the case of a natural-born subject, would amount to treason, he may be dealt with as a traitor; and this whether his sovereign be in amity or at enmity with us. My Lord Coke's position, therefore, that an alien enemy cannot be guilty of treason, must be taken with this restriction, namely, where he invades this country, and is taken in war: in which case, indeed, he is not punishable at all, according to the course, or by the rules of the municipal institutions, but is to be dealt with according to the law of nations in martial affairs.

1 Wooddes. 379; Fost. Cr. Law, 185; 1 Hawk. P. C. c. 17, § 5; St. 9 Ann. c. 16; Hob. 271; 3 Inst. 4, 5.

It is declared by statute 32 H. 8, c. 16, § 9, That every alien, coming into the king's dominions, shall be bounden by and unto the laws and statutes of this realm.

But a French prisoner of war, being indicted for privately stealing in

## (C 2) How far the Laws of this Country attach upon Aliens.

the shop of a goldsmith and jeweller a diamond ring, which, by statute 10 & 11 W. 3, c. 23, is an offence punishable with death, the judge who tried him thought it improper to proceed capitally upon a local institution, and therefore advised the jury to acquit him of the circumstance of stealing in the shop, and to find him guilty of simple larceny to the value laid in the indictment.]

Forst. Cr. L. 188, note, Moliere's case. In this case, a learned writer observes, the humanity of the judge was at least more conspicuous than the soundness of the principle, as a point of mere law. 1 Wooddes. 382.

¶ Aliens are subject to be tried here for offences committed on the high seas, under the provisions of the 28 H. 8, c. 15; but it appears that they are not liable to trial by special commission, issued under the 33 H. 8, c. 23, for offences committed on shore in foreign countries. Where a Spanish prisoner of war entered as a volunteer on board an East India company's ship, and, while remaining one of the crew of such ship, committed a manslaughter, at Canton, in China, where the ship lay, and was indicted at the Old Bailey for feloniously killing and slaying, on the 43 G. 3, c. 113, a case was stated and argued before the twelve judges, on which no judgment was given; but the prisoner was afterwards discharged.¶

The King v. Depardo, 1 Taunt. 26. Aliens are entitled to be tried by a jury *de medietate linguae*. See 6 G. 4, c. 50, § 47. β The jury *de medietate linguae* is abolished in most, if not all, the states. Dane's Ab. vol. 6, c. 182, a. 4, n. 1; vide 2 Johns. 381.γ

[Aliens are comprehended within the statute 25 E. 3, c. 4, for extending the benefit of clergy, according to a very old interpretation of that law.

§ Hawk. P. C. c. 33, s. 5; Bro. tit. *Clergy*, p. 20.

A *resident* alien, it hath been adjudged, is entitled to the benefit of a general pardon; but, if he is not in the kingdom at the time of the promulgation of the pardon, he is not within the benefit of it, for he is no otherwise a subject but *by his residence here*.

Courteen's case, Hob. 270.

Aliens are subject to, and shall have advantage of the statutes against bankrupts.

St. 21, Jac. 5, c. 19, s. 15.

The property of an alien resident abroad, consisting of stock in the public funds, or other personal effects in this country, is subject to the control of the Court of Chancery.(a)

1 Atk. 19. ¶ (a) That court will not protect the copyright of a foreigner. Delondre v. Shaw, 2 Sim. 237. Where both parties were subjects of Denmark, money belonging to the wife was ordered to be paid to the husband, the law of Denmark not requiring a settlement. Dues v. Smith, 1 Jac. 544.¶

But if an alien resident abroad dies intestate, his whole property here is distributable according to the laws of the country where he so resided: but the residence must be stationary, not occasional, else the municipal institutions will not attach upon the property.]

Pipen v. Pipen, Ambl. 25; Burn v. Cole, Ib. 415. β Harvey v. Richards, 1 Mason, 412; Sill v. Worswick, 1 H. Bl. 690; Story, Conf. of Laws, § § 374—382; Moreton v. Milne, 6 Binn. 361.γ

¶ Where an alien in a foreign country entered into a contract which, according to the law of that country, did not subject his person to arrest,

## (D) What Actions Aliens may maintain, &amp;c.

it was held by the Court of Common Pleas, (Heath, J., dissent.) that he was not liable to arrest upon it in this country.

*Melan v. Duke of Fitz James*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 138; and see *Talleyrand v. Boulanger*, 3 Ves. 449.  $\beta$  See 12 Wheat. 213; 3 Mason, 88; 5 Mason, 378; 4 Dall. 17. $\gamma$

But Lord Ellenborough, in 2 East, 445, expressed his dissent from this doctrine, and it has lately been overruled by the Court of King's Bench, who have decided that a party may be arrested in this country for a debt contracted in a foreign country, though the law of such country do not allow arrest for debt.

*De la Vega v. Vianna*, 1 Barn. & Adolph. 284; and see 8 Barn. & C. 638; 1 Jac. & W. 406.  $\beta$  It seems to be the better opinion that the party may be arrested, if there be no exemption from personal liability, whether the contract authorized an imprisonment of the party when it was made or not. See 3 Mason, 88; 5 Mason, 378; 14 John. 346; 1 B. & Adolph. 284; 2 Cowen, 626; 10 Wheat. 1; 2 John. 345; 1 Pet. C. C. R. 317; 1 W. C. C. R. 376.

By 38 G. 3, c. 50, § 9, it was enacted, That aliens in this country, who had quitted their countries by reason of the revolution and troubles in France, should not be liable to be arrested for any debt or cause of action contracted while such aliens were not within the dominions of his majesty; and in case of any such arrest, the alien should be discharged by his majesty's courts, or by a judge in vacation.

§ 9. The provisions of this act were repealed, but were re-enacted by subsequent acts, which were last continued by 3 G. 4, c. 37, and they are now expired.

*Charles Philippe, Monsieur de France*, (afterwards Charles the Tenth,) having contracted with Sinclair, at Coblenz, for raising troops for the service of the French princes, was held to bail in England for money paid here, and on an account stated here; but the Court of Common Pleas held, that the money paid, and the adjustments in England, were referable to the original contract abroad, and that the case was within the statute, and they discharged the defendant on a common appearance.||

*Sinclair v. Charles Philippe, Monsieur de France*, 2 Bos. & P. 363.

## (D) What Actions Aliens may maintain; and therein of the Difference between an Alien Friend and one whose King is at Enmity with ours.

An alien friend may have personal actions, (a) but not real; an alien enemy shall not have real, personal, or mixed action. The reason why an alien friend is allowed to maintain personal actions is, because he would otherwise be incapacitated to merchandise, which may be as much to our prejudice as his; but, as to the allowing of him to maintain real actions, there is no reason for it, because there is no necessity that he should settle amongst us: an alien enemy (b) is disabled, from the prejudice that may accrue to the king and kingdom, if he were allowed to maintain any action.

Co. Lit. 119, b; Anders. 25; Dyer, 2, b. (a) And this though resident abroad. *Dyer*, 2, b. But in such case the courts of K. B. and C. P. require security for costs; not, however, until bail is put in. 1 Term R. 267, 362; 2 H. Black. R. 118; 4 Term R. 697.]  $\beta$  An alien authorized to hold lands under a special law of the state, may maintain a suit in the Circuit Court of the United States, in relation to those lands. *Bonaparte v. The Camden and Amboy Rail Road Co.*, 1 Bald. 216. $\gamma$  (b) But who shall be said an alien enemy, and how it shall be tried, vide 9 Co. 31, a. That it shall be tried by the record in Chancery, whether his prince is at peace or enmity with ours, for every league is of record; and Cro. El. 142; Owen, 45. That open acts done by his prince are sufficient,



## (D) What Actions Aliens may maintain, &amp;c.

and that it is not necessary that a war be proclaimed. Turks and infidels are not *perpetui inimici*, nor is there a particular enmity between them and us; for the difference between their religion and ours does not oblige us to be enemies to their persons. Salk. 46, pl. 2, said to be the words of L. K. Littleton. 1 Atk. 51; vide Skin. 167, 204.  $\beta$  It is a general rule that an alien enemy cannot support an action during the war. Pet. C. C. R. 106; 1 Dall. 69; 1 Gallis. 366; 10 John. 183; 1 John. Ch. R. 206. $\gamma$

A merchant stranger shall have an action for saying he is a bankrupt, for by law he may have personal actions, and these words tend to impair his credit in his trade.

Yelv. 198, Tuerlote and Morison; Bulst. 134, S. C. [By an express law, viz. St. 31 H. 6. c. 4, redress is provided for aliens who are injured by the king's subjects on the sea, or in any part of the realm. 2 R. 2, s. 2; 3 Bulstr. 28.]

¶ An alien enemy, father of a child born in England of an English wife, is entitled to the custody of the child; and the Court of King's Bench will not interfere with his right, unless they see reason to believe that he intends to abuse it, by sending the child out of the kingdom, or in some other manner.¶

The King v. De Manneville, 5 East, 221.

An alien friend, merchant, may upon a statute extend lands, which the king shall not have upon office, and for which he shall have an assize in case of ouster; for the main end and design of both the statute-staple and merchant was to promote and encourage trade, by providing a sure and speedy remedy for merchant strangers, as well as natives, to recover their debts at the day assigned for payment.

11 Ed. 3; Rot. 87; Dyer, 2, b, in margin.

An abbot, prior, or prioress alien shall have action real, personal, or mixed, for any thing concerning the possessions or goods of their monastery here in England, because they sue in their corporate capacity, and not in their own right to carry the effects out of the kingdom. (a)

Co. Lit. 129, a, b; Palm. 13, S. P.; Molloy, 270, S. P. [(a) Upon the same principle it hath been holden, notwithstanding the statutes of 3 R. 2, c. 3; 7 R. 2, c. 12, and 1 H. 5, c. 7, that an alien, incumbent on an ecclesiastical benefice, may maintain an action concerning the glebe, tithes, &c. Hughes's Parson's Law, c. 10, cites Dr. Seaton's case, M. 8 Jac. 1, C. B.]

So an alien friend may be an administrator, and shall have administration of leases, as well as personal things, because he hath them in another's right, and not to his own use.

Cro. Car. 8, Sir Upwell Caroon's case; Vent. 417, S. C. cited.

But it has been long doubted, whether an alien enemy may maintain an action as executor; for on the one hand it is said, that by the policy of the law, alien enemies shall not be permitted to bring actions for the recovery of effects which may be carried out of the kingdom, to the impoverishment of ourselves, and enriching of the enemy; and therefore public utility must be preferred to private convenience: but on the other hand it is said, that these effects of the testator are not forfeited to the king by way of reprisal, because they are not the alien enemy's, he being to recover them for others; and if the law allows an alien enemy to possess the effects as well as an alien friend, it must allow him power to recover them; and if it were otherwise, it would be a prejudice to the king's subjects, who could not recover their debts from the alien executor, by his not being able to get in the assets of the testator.

Cro. Eliz. 142; Owen, 45; Wentworth's Office of Executors, 15; Molloy, 870; Cro. Eliz. 683; Mo. 431; Carter, 49, 191; Skin. 370. Vide *supra*, tit. *Abatement*, (B.) 3.

## (D) What Actions Aliens may maintain, &amp;c.

|| Not only an action cannot be maintained by an alien enemy, but an action lies not in favour of one, though the plaintiff on the record be a subject of Great Britain. Thus, where an action was brought on a policy by the English agent who effected it, to which the defendant pleaded that the persons interested (whose interest was alleged on the record) were aliens born, and that before the ship sailed their sovereign was at open war with the king of Great Britain, the plea was held good; and a replication, that the persons interested were indebted to the plaintiff in more money than the value of the property insured, was held insufficient.

*Brandon v. Nesbitt*, 6 Term R. 23. *§* An alien enemy beneficially interested in a suit, cannot support it in the name of his trustee, who is not an alien. *Crawford v. The William Penn*, 1 Pet. C. C. R. 106. See 2 John. Ch. R. 508. *§*

But where the plaintiff sued as the British agent effecting the policy, and the defendant pleaded the general issue, and it appeared that the parties interested only became alien enemies after the loss happened, but before the suit; it was held, that the defendant could not take advantage of that fact by a plea in bar, since the disability was only temporary, and might be removed by the war ceasing.

*Flindt v. Waters*, 15 East, 260; and see 13 Ves. 71.

An Englishman, residing and carrying on trade in an enemy's country, is regarded as an alien enemy, and disqualified to sue.

*McConnell v. Hector*, 3 Bos. & P. 113. *§* See 1 Kent Com. 74 to 80; Chitt. Law of Nations, 31 to 50. *§*

And the mere residence, without trading, would seem to take away his right to sue.

*Omealey v. Wilson*, 1 Camp. 481; *De Luneville v. Phillips*, 1 New R. 97.

However, where an Englishman went to America with his family immediately after a declaration of war by that country against Great Britain, but before such declaration was known in England, and an act of congress enabled British subjects to quit America within six months from such declaration, but he remained in that country, but did not trade; it was held, that this mere residence did not, under the circumstances, amount to adhering to the king's enemies, so as to incur the disability of alien enemy.

*Roberts v. Hardy*, 3 Maule & S. 533.

If an alien is carrying on trade in an enemy's country, he is, it seems, disabled to sue, notwithstanding he is resident in such country, as consul of a neutral state.

*Albrecht v. Sussmann*, 2 Ves. & B. 323.

If a contract be made with an alien enemy while he is such, it cannot be enforced in England, even after peace is restored. Thus, where A, an alien enemy having goods in the hands of B in England, drew bills upon him, which B accepted on account of the goods, and A endorsed them to C, a British subject residing in an alien's country, who did not sue till after peace was made; it was held, that as A could not get at his funds in this country directly, neither could he do it by endorsing the bills to a third party, who must have been cognisant of his object, and the plaintiff accordingly could not recover.

*Willison v. Patterson*, 7 Taunt. 439; and see *Brandon v. Curling*, 4 East, 410.

Where bills were drawn by one British prisoner of war, detained

## (D) What Actions Aliens may maintain, &amp;c.

in France, in favour of another on a British subject in England, and endorsed by the payee to a French banker, an alien enemy, who sued on them after the restoration of peace; it was held by the Court of Common Pleas, that the action was sustainable under the peculiar circumstances of the case, since the bills were not drawn in favour of an alien enemy, but by one British subject in favour of another, upon a British subject; and that the endorsement conveyed a good title to the plaintiff, on which the king might have sued during the war; and he not having so done, the plaintiff might sue after the proclamation of peace.

*Antoine v. Morshead*, 6 Taunt. 237; 1 Marsh. 558, S. C.; and see *Daubuz v. Morshead*, 6 Taunt. 332; *Exp. Bousmacker*, 13 Ves. 71.

The plea of alien enemy is a bar to a bill for relief in equity, as well as to an action at law: but it would seem not sustainable to a mere bill for discovery; for, as an alien may be sued at law, and may have process to compel the appearance of his witnesses, so he may have the benefit of a discovery.

*Albrecht v. Sussmann*, 2 Ves. & B. 323. *3 Story, Eq. Pl. § 53.*

If an alien enemy comes here *sub salvo conductu*, he may maintain an action; so if an alien enemy comes here in time of peace *per licentiam domini regis*, as the French Protestants did, and lives here *sub protectione*, and a war afterwards happens between the two nations, he may maintain an action, for suing is but a consequential right of protection; (a) and therefore an alien enemy, who is here in peace under protection, may sue a bond; *aliter* of one commorant in his own country.

*Salk.* 46, pl. 1; *Wells and Williams, Ld. Raym.* 282; *Fost. Cr. Law*, 186; *Bro. tit. Property*, p. 38. (a) But an alien enemy, who has such protection, must plead it. *Farell*, 150; *Sylvester's case, Ld. Raym.* 283. [But if alienage simply be pleaded, it is not necessary to reply, that the plaintiff is not an alien enemy. *2 Stra.* 1089.] *3 Clarke v. Morey*, 10 John. 69.

[It hath been heretofore holden, that an alien enemy may maintain an action in this country for the recovery of a right claimed to be acquired in actual war; but that opinion hath since been overruled, and it hath been determined in the Exchequer Chamber, that by the municipal law of this country no such suit can be supported.

*Record v. Bettenham*, 3 Burr. 1734; 1 Black. R. 563; *Cornu v. Blackburn*, Dougl. 619; *Anthon v. Fisher*, Dougl. Ad. 30.

An alien enemy, prisoner of war, is not entitled, under any circumstances, to his discharge upon a *habeas corpus*.

*Anon.*, 2 Black. R. 1324.

|| Whether an alien enemy *born*, who is a prisoner of war, can maintain an action in the courts here, does not appear to have been decided, though judges have expressed strong opinions in the affirmative. In a case where the question was raised, no judgment appears to have been given. But where a native of a state in amity with Great Britain was taken prisoner while serving on board an enemy's ship, and by the authority of the king's officer was put on board a British merchant ship, then in want of hands, and did his duty like the rest of the crew on the voyage to Great Britain; it was held that he might maintain an action for wages as a seaman for the voyage.||

*Maria v. Hall*, 1 Taunt. 33; *Sparenburgh v. Bannatyne*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 163.

## (E) Of pleading Alienage.

[A foreigner is allowed to put in his answer to a bill in equity in his own language, but a sworn translation must be also filed with it.

Simmonds v. Du Barre, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 263.

Interrogatories for the examination of witnesses who are foreigners must be in English; and being afterwards translated, their answers must be translated by sworn interpreters.

Lord Belmore v. Anderson, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 90.

## E) Of pleading Alienage.

If one born in Jersey, or elsewhere, within the king's obedience, brings a real action, and the tenant pleads that the demandant is an alien born under the obedience of the French king, and out of the ligeance of, &c., the demandant may reply that he was born at such a place in England, within the king's allegiance, &c., and such hath ever been the manner of pleading in such case. (a)

Co. Lit. 129, b; 7 Co. 26; 6 Co. 47; 2 Keb. 98; Leon. 78, 79; Carter, 50; Rast. Ent. 605; *quod vid.* (a) *Qu.* If the best method would not be, to say, born within the king's obedience, *viz.* at, &c., the venue laid by the plaintiff in his declaration?

In an assize *tempore* Jac. 1, the defendant pleaded, that the plaintiff was born *apud E. infra regnum Scotiae ac intra ligeantiam dicti domini regis regni sui Scotiae, ac extra ligeantiam dicti domini regis regni sui Angliæ*; and this was holden no good plea, because it referred ligeance and faith to England, and not to the king.

7 Co. 1. 9; Lit. Rep. 26.

In debt on an obligation, which was for payment of rent reserved by lease for years; the defendant pleaded the 32 H. 8, c. 16, and that he was an alien artificer, &c.; the plaintiff replied that he was no alien artificer; but, having laid no place where he was born, the replication was held bad.

Sid. 357, Freeman v. King.

The defendant pleaded in abatement, that the plaintiff was an alien enemy, born in such a place in France; the plaintiff replied that he is *indigena*, and born at such a place in the kingdom of England, *et non alienigena modo et formâ prout, &c., et hoc petit quod inquiratur per patriam*: upon demurrer to this replication, it was holden to be ill; for that the plaintiff did not rely upon the first part of it, that he was born in England, and so conclude with an averment, that an issue might be taken by the other side, *viz.* that he was not born in England, and that this matter might be triable by a proper *visne*; but here he hath put *alien* or *not alien* in issue, *viz.* *non alienigena modo et formâ*, which cannot be tried for want of a *visne*; and therefore judgment was given that the bill should abate.

Carth. 302, Nicholas v. Powlet. But see Rast. Ent. 252; Hern. 361; Asht. 11; the like replications. If the plaintiff had concluded his replication with an averment only, the negative clause, *non alienigena*, had been only surplusage, and helped upon a general demurrer; so resolved, Carth. 265, Brodeck v. Briggs. Vide Comb. 212.

Where alienage is pleaded in abatement, and the plaintiff replies *indigena*, he may either take issue, or conclude *et hoc paratus est verificare*; but if in bar, he must take issue; and this is the reason of the difference in the two precedents in Rastal.

Comb. 394; Fortes. 222; per Holt, C. J.

Ambassadors.

If alienage be pleaded to an alien in league, it must be pleaded in abatement or disability of the plaintiff; but if it be to an alien enemy, it may be pleaded either in abatement or in bar to the action, because it is forfeited to the king as a reprisal for the damages committed by the dominion in enmity with him. (a)

Bro. tit. *Denizen*, 3, 10; *Rast. Ent.* 252, 605; *Cart.* 49; *Co. Lit.* 129, a, b. (a) Not to be pleaded to a personal action without alleging the plaintiff to be an enemy. 2 *Stra.* 1063. See 12 *Mod.* 125. [In an action by an alien enemy for a right acquired in actual war, the defendant, it seems, may avail himself of the objection of alienage without specially pleading it. *Anthon v. Fisher*, *Dougl. Ad.* 30.] ¶ When the plaintiff is an alien enemy at the time of the cause of action arising, this may be given in evidence on the general issue, or pleaded in bar; but when he became so subsequently to the accruing of the cause of action, it only goes to his disability to sue, and must be pleaded in abatement. *Doug.* 649, note 132; 6 *Term R.* 24; 15 *East*, 260; 3 *Camp. R.* 152. The courts will not in general allow the plea of alien enemy to be pleaded with any other plea. 1 *Boe. & Pull.* 222; 2 *Boe. & Pull.* 72; 12 *East*, 206; 10 *East*, 326. And the plea being disfavoured, must aver that the plaintiff was born in a foreign country at enmity with this country, and came here without letters of safe conduct. 8 *Term R.* 166. If the plaintiff being an alien enemy at the commencement of the suit, afterwards in the course of it becomes an alien enemy, and this appears on the record, judgment will be given that he cannot further maintain his suit. *Le Bret v. Papillon*, 4 *East*, 502. ¶ See *Mumford v. Mumford*, 1 *Gall.* 366. *g*

[Alienage cannot be pleaded to a *scire facias* on a judgment; for the plaintiff having been admitted to be able to recover judgment, cannot be disabled from having execution upon it by matter which was precedent to it.]

*West v. Sutton*, 2 *Lord Raym.* 853.

¶ And where the plaintiffs had become alien enemies since the verdict, the court refused on application to stay the judgment and execution, saying, if the defendant had any remedy at law, he might avail himself of it. ¶

*Vanbrynen v. Wilson*, 9 *East*, 321. *g* When the plaintiff became an alien enemy after the commencement of the suit, this matter was allowed to be pleaded in abatement. *Bell v. Chapman*, 10 *John.* 183; 1 *John. Ch. R.* 106; but when he becomes an alien enemy after judgment, the court will not on motion set aside an execution. *Buckley v. Lytle*, 10 *John.* 117. See 9 *Cranch*, 180. *g*

AMBASSADORS.

AN ambassador (a) is a person sent by one sovereign prince (b) to another, to transact in the place of his sovereign such matters as relate to both states. The manner of appointing and receiving public ministers, their duty, power, and privileges, &c., being chiefly regulated by the civil law, or law of nations, I must refer to other books for those matters, and shall here only insert what seems most worthy of notice in our law books; observing that our law herein pays the greatest regard to rules prescribed by the civil law and the law of nations.

(a) Difference between ambassador ordinary and extraordinary. *Molloy*, b. i., c. x.

## Ambassadors.

An agent represents the affairs only, but an ambassador the grandeur of his master. Molloy, Ib.  $\beta$  This definition in the text is not exactly correct. An ambassador is a public minister sent abroad by some sovereign state or prince, with a legal commission and authority to transact business on behalf of his country with the government to which he is sent. Bouv. L. D. h. t.  $\S$  (b) By the law of nations, none under the quality of a sovereign prince can send ambassadors. Ib. And it is said by Lord Coke, that there can be no ambassador without letters of credence from his sovereign to another that hath a sovereign authority. 4 Inst. 153. But the electors and princes of the empire send or receive ambassadors, touching matters which concern their own territories. Molloy, Ib. And so the Hans towns, being free imperial cities, have the same *regalia* by prescription or grant. Ib. But a king deprived of his kingdom and royalty, hath lost his right of legation. Molloy, bk. i., c. x.  $\S$  5, *in margin*.  $\parallel$  Grotius states the rule that none but *summi imperii compotes inter se* can lawfully send ambassadors, but admits exceptions in the case of civil wars, when a nation is so divided that it is doubtful where the *jus imperii* resides, or where two claimants contend with doubtful right for the succession. De Jure B. et P. lib. ii., c. xviii.,  $\S$  ii. 3. And Bynkershoek, in such cases, ascribes the power of sending embassies to that faction which has the *rei agendi potestas*, and therefore joins with Grotius in approving the censure of Tacitus, Histor. lib. iii., c. lxxx., on the violence offered by Vespasian to the embassy of Vitellius, since Vitellius and the senate then held the chief power of the state;—but had Vespasian sent ambassadors to Vitellius, they would, says Bynkershoek, have been only the messengers of rebellious subjects, who have clearly no authority, according to the law of nations, to send embassies to their sovereign, as he shows with reference to instances in modern history. Bynk. Quest. Jur. Pub. lib. ii., c. iii. A sovereign *de facto* enjoys this right without reference to his title. Ib. And this author extends it to municipalities and provinces having competency to transact those matters which their embassy concerns. He even sneers at the punctilio of Queen Elizabeth in refusing to receive an embassy from the Duke of Alba, the object of the embassy being to obtain the restoration of a sum plundered. Ib. p. 207; and see Wicquefort Ambassadeur, lib. i.  $\S$  2.  $\parallel$  If sent from a king or absolute potentate, though in his letters of credence he is termed an agent or *nuncius*, yet he is an ambassador or legate. 4 Inst. 153. Ambassadors were sent to the pope, being a temporal prince, and also his ambassadors received here, who were sworn not to attempt any thing prejudicial to the king or kingdom. 4 Inst. 156.

An ambassador cannot, as procurator, exhibit a bill in our courts for a certain number of his fellow-subjects, without an authority from them; for every procurator must sue in the name of the principal, and cannot be such without his allowance; nay, the king cannot make a procurator for all his subjects, without their consent, nor would a release, sentence, or discharge against such a one be a discharge against the principal: also the office of an ambassador doth not imply a private procuration, but for the public; and not for a particular subject, otherwise than it concerns the king and his ministers to protect him in foreign kingdoms in nature of a negotiation of state; and therefore, though he may prosecute and defend for a private subject at the council-table, which is a court of state, yet when he comes to settled courts he must observe the essential parts of their proceedings.

Hob. 78, 113, 114. Don Diego Servienti de Acuna, the Spanish ambassador, and Sir Richard Bingley.

In the bishop of Ross's case, *ann.* 13 Eliz., the question being *an legatus, qui rebellionem contra principem ad quem legatus concitas, legati privilegiis gaudeat, et non ut hostis pœnis subiaceat*, it was resolved he had lost the privilege of an ambassador, and was subject to punishment.

4 Inst. 152; Molloy, b. i., c. 10,  $\S$  9, S. C.; cited, and said, that ambassadors cannot, by the law of nations, be defended when they act against the state, or person of the king with whom they reside; and vide 3 Bulst. 28, and Roll. Rep. 185, in which last book, the king's attorney makes a difference between a conspiracy to kill the king and other treasons committed by an ambassador. —  $\beta$  An ambassador or other foreign

Ambassadors.

minister is not amenable to the laws of the nation to which he is sent. *State v. De La Foret*, 1 N. & M. 217; *Respublica v. De Longchamps*, 1 Dall. 117; *Ex parte Cabrera*, 1 W. C. C. R. 232; *United States v. Ortega*, 11 Wheat. 467; *United States v. Benner*, 1 Bald. 240. Should any public minister insult, or openly attack, the government, or violate its laws, he may be suspended, or application may be made to his sovereign for his recall, or he may be required to depart out of the country within a reasonable time. 1 Kent, Com. 38, 2d ed. § 11 On the much contested question as to an ambassador's criminal responsibility to the courts of the country where he resides, the authorities of our common law are not quite in accordance with the writers on the law of nations, though the practice of this country has, in almost all instances, conformed to the principles laid down by the latter. The jurists who treat of the *jus gentium*, with one consent allow to the government to which the ambassador is sent, all such proceedings against him in case of his criminal machinations against the state as are justified by principles of *self-defence or preservation*. If he engages in hostile attempts with open force, he may be repelled with force as an open enemy, and his life may be taken, if necessary, to suppress his plots. If he is detected in secret conspiracies, he may be arrested and examined, and his papers seized, and his person confined as long as the necessity of the case requires it. But when the danger and necessity are past, or in cases of crimes not affecting the state, (however atrocious,) where such danger and necessity never exist, these writers are unanimous in asserting the ambassador's immunity from all proceedings for mere purposes of *punishment*; for as Grotius expresses it, "*securitas legatorum utilitati quæ ex pena est preponderat.*" besides that the deserved punishment may be obtained through the medium of the ambassador's own sovereign, or if he refuses it, may be a just cause of war. Grotius de Jure B. et P. lib. ii., c. xviii., de *legationum jure*. Vattel, b. iv., c. vi., enforces the same principles by cogent reasonings drawn from the necessity of an ambassador's general exemption from municipal law; and Bynkershoek, de *Foro Legatorum*, c. xvii., xviii., xix., ransacks ancient and modern history for examples bearing on the question, which certainly show the preponderating usage of nations, ancient and modern, to be consistent with the principles of the above writers; though some instances of punishment are not wanting, as that mentioned by Livy, lib. xxv., c. vii., of the Tarentine envoys, and by Sallust, Bell. Jugurth. c. 35, and others. On the other hand, among our own text authorities, Lord Coke broadly asserts, (4 Inst. 153, *post*, p. 219,) that an ambassador may be tried as a private alien for treason, felony, adultery, or any other crime against the law of nations—a doctrine which would render him liable for all such offences against municipal law as are *malæ fæ*, including every criminal fraud. Lord Coke cites no authority for his position, which is quite collateral to the case of Pallache, of which he is then treating. Sir Matthew Hale, 1 Hist. Pl. C. 99, expresses himself doubtfully as to an ambassador's liability to punishment as a traitor for treasonable machinations, but holds him clearly amenable for other capital offences, as rape, murder, &c., on the technical ground that the indictment runs *contra pacem regis* only, and not *contra ligeantiam suæ debitum*. Foster is clear that, as to *state crimes*, ambassadors are to be considered at worst but as enemies subject to the law of nations, never as traitors subject to the municipal law, unless, perhaps, in case of attempts against the king's life—a distinction also adopted by Blackstone, b. i., c. vii., upon the authority of a statement of Sir Francis Bacon as counsel, in 1 Roll. Rep. 185, and State Tri. vol. ii. p. 881. Foster, however, is clearly of the opinion of Lord Hale with respect to murder and other offences. The only instance which appears in our books in accordance with these doctrines, (for Pallache's case, 4 Inst. 152, and 3 Bulet. 27, is no authority one way or the other, since whether an ambassador or not (which was doubtful) his offence did not amount to piracy, and therefore he was not triable,) is that of the Portuguese ambassador's brother, Don Pantaleone de Sa, who was tried and beheaded for murder during the protectorate, 1654. (See the case at length, Stat. Tri. v. 5, 462.) This person, as appears from the account of Doctor Zouch, one of the commissioners appointed to try him, (see the preface to his tract *Solutio questionis de Legati delinquentis competente Judicio*, 5 Sta. Tri. 482,) was not himself invested with any ambassadorial character, though Hume, vol. vii. 237, erroneously states him to have been joined in the commission with his brother. The case is not therefore an example of the punishment of an ambassador; though it must be admitted that, as part of the ambassador's retinue, the individual would, according to Grotius, Vattel, and Bynkershoek, be entitled as a *comes legati* to the same immunity as the ambassador himself,—and the threats of violence by which Cromwell compelled the ambassador to deliver him up, were contrary to the express authority of Grotius, that a person in the retinue of an ambassador committing the gravest delinquency ought only to be demanded at his hands, but not taken by force. Lord Hale mentions the case in

## Ambassadors.

support of his doctrine above stated:—neither Foster nor Blackstone condescend to notice it. Bynkershoek mentions the fact without comment, de Foro Legatorum, c. 17. Clarendon calls it an “exemplary piece of justice,” which it might be, and nevertheless be contrary to the voluntary law of nations. Hume, vol. vii. 237, and Burnet, Hist. own Times, vol. 1, consider it as a violation of that law; and though it appears to have been quoted by the Emperor of Germany as a precedent to justify carrying off an offensive plenipotentiary from a congress at Cologne, (5 Sta. Tri. 486,) yet, perhaps, considering the period and circumstances of the case, and the weak condition of Portugal, which was then purchasing a peace of Cromwell, it hardly affords a very authoritative decision even as to the responsibility of an ambassador's attendant for an atrocious crime against natural law; and as to the case of an ambassador himself, or of a crime against the state, it clearly affords no precedent at all. Vattel, *ubi sup.*, § 124, mentions an instance from Sully's Memoirs, vol. vi., c. 1, of a French gentleman in the suite of the Duke de Sully, (then Marquis de Rony,) ambassador in England, who, having committed a murder, was tried by the ambassador and some gentlemen of the embassy, and found guilty, and sentenced to lose his head, and afterwards delivered up to the English for execution—a proceeding which Vattel appears to approve, since, though he admits the right of trial, he pronounces an ambassador to have no power to execute a criminal in the country where he officiates. The case of the Bishop of Ross in the text is merely an opinion of the civilians consulted, for no *judicial* proceedings were taken against the bishop, who was sent to the Tower, and afterwards ordered to depart the kingdom. 5 Sta. Tri. 501, 502. Similar instances of *restraint* and *dismissal* (but none of *punishment*) have occurred from the earliest periods of our history down to the seizure of the Count Gyllenberg the Swedish minister, and his papers in 1716; (see them collected, 5 Stat. Tri. 492;) and they fall strictly within the principle of *prevention*, as stated above from the writers on the law of nations. Even Cromwell himself, when his life was conspired against by the French minister De Bas, who refused on the ground of privilege to answer interrogatories of the council, contented himself with ordering the minister to depart the kingdom in forty-eight hours, (see the case stated from Wicquefort and Thurlow in 5 Sta. Tri. 512,) as Queen Elizabeth had done in the case of a similar conspiracy. See Camden, Eliz. Ann. 1587. ¶ *Provision is made by act of congress for the protection of ambassadors. Vide post. §*

If A is sent as ambassador of the king of Morocco to the States, and by them accepted as an agent, and there being war between the king of Morocco and the king of Spain, the king of Morocco makes a commission to A to take Spaniards, and their goods; and the king of England grants him letters of safe conduct as a public minister, and the States license him to levy men, to furnish ships, &c.; and there being a league between England and Spain, and England and the States, and war between Spain and the States, A takes at the Canaries a Spanish ship laden with goods, and by stress of weather is driven to Plymouth, he shall not be tried as a pirate here; (a) for by the law of nations an ambassador ought to be safe and sure in every place. (b)

4 Inst. 152. Resolved in Pallache's case, by the Ch. Just., Master of the Rolls, and the Judge of the Admiralty, upon a reference to them by the Lords of the Council upon the prayer of the Spanish ambassador, to proceed against him as a pirate upon the stat. 28 H. 8, c. 15; Roll. Rep. 175; S. C. cited; 3 Bulst. 27, 28; S. C. cited. (a) But *per* Roll. Rep., it was agreed by the civilians, that he ought to proceed *civiliter* for the goods, because *in solo amici*; and 3 Bulst. 29. A suit being in the Court of Admiralty against several merchants that had bought goods, the civilians held, because they were bought *in solo amici*, proceeding might be for them in the Court of Admiralty; and it is said, that accordingly the court denied a prohibition: But, *per* 4 Inst. 154, though this was the opinion of some of the civilians in Pallache's case, yet the contrary had been resolved, 2 Jac. 1. ¶ (b) But Pallache's case seems to have been decided on the ground that, whether he were an ambassador or not, his acts did not amount to piracy, because there was enmity between his master the king of Morocco and the king of Spain, and one enemy cannot be a felon for taking the goods of another enemy.]

If a man that is banished is sent ambassador to the place from which he is banished, he cannot be detained or offended there. (c)



Ambassadors.

4 Inst. 153. ¶ (c) But it is clear that the sovereign of such individual might refuse to receive him as an envoy; and if he afterwards came into the country, he might be dealt with as a subject. In France, the government refuses to admit native subjects as ministers of foreign powers. Vattel, b. iv., c. viii., s. 112; and in 1681, the states-general of Holland passed a decree, refusing to receive as ambassador or minister any native subject, except on condition of his retaining his character of subject, both as to civil and criminal jurisdiction. Bynkershoek, de Foro Legatorum, c. xi. And I believe the practice of the British government is against receiving native subjects in such capacity; it seems they refused to receive Sir B. Thompson, Count Romford, as minister from the elector of Bavaria. 5 Sta. Tri. 504. If a sovereign, however, does admit such subject as an envoy, and without any condition expressed, Vattel, *ubi supra*, considers that his character of subject is suspended, and that he is entitled to all the immunities of an ambassador. ¶ The recognition by the president of the United States of a person as a foreign minister is conclusive on the judiciary, as to the character of such person. U. S. v. Ortega, 4 W. C. C. R. 531; Torlade v. Barrozo, 1 Miles, 366.g

A bill was exhibited in Chancery against one, then ambassador at the court of Spain: an order was obtained, that all proceedings should cease until his return from his embassy; and, on motion to discharge the order, it was agreed on debate, that a protection lies for an ambassador, *quia profecturus*, or *quia moraturus*, and that at law he may cast an essoin for a year and a day, and may afterwards renew it if occasion continues; and the court ordered the proceedings to stay for a year and a day, unless the defendant should sooner return into England.

2 Vern. 317, Pilkington v. Stanhope. Formerly it was held treason to kill the king's ambassador. Vide 3 Inst. 8; vide Co. Lit. 130.

If a foreign ambassador (being *pro-rex*) committeth a crime which is *contra jus gentium*, as treason, felony, adultery, &c., he loses the privilege and dignity of an ambassador, and may be punished here as any other private alien, and is not to be remanded to his sovereign but of courtesy.(a)

4 Inst. 153, Molloy, b. i., c. x., § 12. Same rule cited, Roll. R. 175. Same rule agreed by the civilians. So, 3 Bulst. 28; Hawk. P. C. 51, S. P.; Fost. Cr. L. 187, 188. [In the case of the King against Guerchy, the attorney-general, under the direction of the Court of K. B., granted a *noli prosequi* on an indictment against the French ambassador for an attempt to assassinate M. D'Eon. It does not appear from the report whether this direction was given upon the naked ground of the defendant's protection from his character as ambassador, or whether the judgment of the court were not influenced by the special circumstances of the case, which induced a suspicion that the prosecution was a gross calumny upon the defendant, and instituted and kept on foot merely for the purpose of defaming him. 1 Black. R. 545.] ¶ (a) See note on this subject, *supra*, p. 217.]

So, upon contracts which are good *jure gentium*, he must answer.

4 Inst. 153. But in Molloy, b. i., c. x., § 16, it is said, that most certainly by the civil law, his movables, which are accounted an accession to his person, cannot be seized on as a pledge, or for payment of debt, though by leave of the king or state where he resides; for all coercion ought to be far from an ambassador, as well that which touches his necessities as his person: if, therefore, he hath contracted a debt, he is to be called upon kindly; and if he refuses payment, letters of request are to go to his master, so that the same course may be taken with him as with debtors in another territory; and notice is taken of the opinion of my Lord Coke, which seems to the contrary; and 3 Bulst. 28, it is agreed by the civilians, that the person of an ambassador cannot be arrested. [An ejectment brought, and left at the house of the ambassador, conceived no breach of privilege in the case of Mons. Colbert for York House. M. 28, Car. 2, B. R. Molloy, b. i., c. x., § 15 in margin.] ¶ It is not very clear what Lord Coke, in the passage in the text, intends by contracts good *jure gentium*. All the authorities on the law of nations, and the almost universal practice of European states, pronounce public ministers free from civil proceedings for debts and contracts, &c., in the ordinary courts, unless in case of ministers trading. See Grotius de Jure B. et P., lib. ii., c. xvii., § 9, 10

## Ambassadors.

Bynkershoek de Foro Legatorum, c. x., xiv.; Vattel, b. iv., c. viii. And this was the rule of our common law before the statute of Anne, which is only declaratory. Com. Dig. *Ambassador*; (B); Ca. temp. Talbot, 280.¶ By the judiciary act of 1789, s. 13, 1 Story's L. U. S. 58, exclusive jurisdiction is given to the Supreme Court of the United States, of suits or proceedings against ambassadors, or other public ministers, or their domestics or domestic servants, as a court of law can have or exercise consistently with the law of nations; and original, but not exclusive jurisdiction of all suits brought by ambassadors or other public ministers, and in which a consul or vice-consul shall be a party. Vide *Courts of the United States*.g

But if a thing be only *malum prohibitum* by act of parliament, private law or custom of the realm, and not *malum in se jure gentium*, *nec contra jus gentium*, an ambassador residing here shall not be bound by it.

4 Inst. 153; Molloy, b. i., c. x., § 13. Same rule cited, Roll. R. 175. The same rule agreed by the civilians. ¶ Lord Coke, in the passage in the text, must, it would seem, be understood to mean that an ambassador is *not amenable to the ordinary tribunals* of the country for breach of mere positive institutions; for that he is *bound by them*, and held by the *jus gentium* to observe them, clearly appears from the writers on that law. Vattel lays it down that his independency does not excuse him from conforming to the laws and customs of the country in all his external actions, so far as they are unconnected with the object of his mission and character; and he instances the cases of prohibitions to pass in a carriage near a powder magazine, or over a bridge, or to inspect the fortifications of a town, which an ambassador is bound to respect. Vattel, b. iv., c. vii., § 93.¶

And now by the 7 Ann. c. 12, it is declared, "that all writs and processes that shall at any time be sued forth or prosecuted, whereby the person of any ambassador, or other public minister of any foreign prince or state, authorized and received as such by her majesty, her heirs or successors, or the domestic servant of any such ambassador, (a) or other public minister, may be arrested or imprisoned, or his or their goods or chattels (b) may be distrained, seized, or attached, shall be deemed and adjudged to be utterly null and void.

7 Ann. c. 12. (a) A certificate that the person was a *menial* servant, not good. Barnes, 370. ¶ The *comites* of a public minister, or those in his train, partake of his inviolability. *Respublica v. De Longchamps*, 1 Dall. 117; 1 Bald. 240.g On motion to supersede a process on this statute, the court held, that it was not necessary to show that he actually lived in the house, but that he must show the nature of his office, that the court may judge of it; also that he is not such a one as comes within the description of any of the statutes against bankrupts. Fitzgib. 200; 2 Stra. 797; Ld. Raym. 1524; Ca. tem. Hardw. 3, 4; 3 Burr. 1677; see 10 Mod. 4, 5. [He must also swear to the actual performance of the service. 3 Burr. 1731. But where one swore positively to an actual engagement as English secretary to the Bavarian minister, and to the actual performance of that employment, the Court of K. B. thought themselves bound to allow his privilege, though it appeared that he had formerly been a trader, and there were several other suspicious circumstances. 3 Burr. 1478. Lord Mansfield was clear, that an officiating land waiter at the custom-house could never be esteemed a *bonâ fide* domestic of a foreign minister. 1 Burr. 401. Nor can a purser of a man-of-war. 3 Wils. 33. Nor a trader residing at his own house, his supposed master being abroad. Barnes, 374. Nor can an ambassador take one into his service for the purpose of screening him from his creditors. 3 Burr. 1676. Therefore, the person claiming privilege must swear that he was in the service at the time of the arrest. 4 Burr. 2015. Qu. Whether an ambassador can retain one in the character of physician? Ib. A secretary to a foreign minister is privileged, though his name be not registered in the office of either of the secretaries of state, the statute requiring that only for the purpose of proceeding against the parties criminally. 3 Term R. 79; 4 Burr. 2017, S. P. Therefore, though his name be not registered, the sheriff must execute the process, notwithstanding the production of a certificate. 1 Wils. 20.] ¶ This last passage is unintelligible; and the report is hardly less so: the meaning appears to be, that if the party is not registered, the sheriff should execute the process, since he cannot harm himself in so doing. (b) Where a servant of an ambassador residing in a private house, not the ambassador's, and let out a

Ambassadors.

part of it in lodgings, it was held that his goods in such house were not exempt from distress for poor's rate, such goods being in no way necessary for the convenience of the ambassador. *Novello v. Towgood*, 1 Barn. & C. 554. § 25. The act of congress of April 30, 1709, enacts—§ 25. That if any writ or process shall, at any time hereafter, be sued forth or prosecuted by any person or persons, in any of the courts of the United States, or in any of the courts of a particular state, or by any judge or justice therein, respectively, whereby the person of any ambassador or other public minister, of any foreign prince or state, authorized and received as such by the president of the United States, or any domestic or domestic servant of any such ambassador or other public minister, may be arrested or imprisoned, or his or their goods or chattels be distrained, seized, or attached, such writ or process shall be deemed and adjudged to be utterly null and void, to all intents, construction, and purposes, whatsoever.—§ 26. That in case any person or persons shall sue forth or prosecute any such writ or process, such person or persons, and all attorneys or solicitors prosecuting or soliciting in such case, and all officers executing any such writ or process, being thereof convicted, shall be deemed violators of the laws of nations and disturbers of the public repose, and imprisoned not exceeding three years, and fined at the discretion of the court: *Provided, nevertheless*, That no citizen or inhabitant of the United States, who shall have contracted debts prior to his entering into the service of any ambassador or other public minister, which debts shall be still due and unpaid, shall have, take, or receive, any benefit of this act; nor shall any person be proceeded against by virtue of this act, for having arrested or sued any other domestic servant of any ambassador or other public minister, unless the name of such servant be first registered in the office of the secretary of state, and by such secretary transmitted to the marshal of the district in which congress shall reside, who shall, upon receipt thereof, affix the same in some public place in his office, whereto all persons may resort and take copies without fee or reward.—§ 27. That if any person shall violate any safe conduct or passport duly obtained, and issued under the authority of the United States, or shall assault, strike, wound, imprison, or in any other manner infract the law of nations, by offering violence to the person of an ambassador or other public minister, such person so offending, on conviction, shall be imprisoned not exceeding three years, and fined at the discretion of the court. §

“Provided, that no merchant or other trader whatsoever within the description of any of the statutes against bankrupts, who hath or shall put himself into the service of any such ambassador or public minister, shall have or take any manner of benefit; and that no person shall be proceeded against as having arrested the servant of an ambassador or public minister, by virtue of this act, unless the name of such servant be first registered (a) in the office of one of the principal secretaries of state, and by such secretary transmitted to the sheriffs of London and Middlesex for the time being, or their under-sheriffs or deputies; who shall, upon the receipt thereof, hang up the same in some public place in their offices, whereto all persons may resort and take copies thereof without fee or reward.

[(a) If not actually a servant, though his name be registered, he is not within the act. *Fitzg.* 200.]

“The persons who, by suing out writs, &c., violate this law, which is declared a public act, to be punished at the discretion of the two chief justices and lord chancellor, or any two of them.”

§ Foreign consuls are liable to be sued in civil and criminal cases in the Supreme Court of the United States. Const. of U. S., art. 3, s. 2, § 2; and when they are defendants, the jurisdiction of that court has been deemed exclusive.

Rawle on the Const. 222, 223; Story on Const. § 1654; Serg. Const. Law, 225; 1 Kent, Com. 41 to 44; 1 Binn. 143; 2 Dall. 297. §

One protected by the Genoese ambassador brought a bill in Chancery, and was ordered, though after an answer put in, (b) to give security to answer the costs, in the same manner as if he were a foreigner; (c) be-

Amendments at Common Law, &c.

cause, by the above statute, all processes against ambassadors and their servants are made void; so that if the bill should be dismissed, no process could issue against him.

Abr. Eq. 350, pl. 4. Goodwin and Archer, Pasch. 1729; 2 Wil. Rep. 452. And a like order said to be made by my Lord Cowper, after answer put in, Trin. 1709, between Barret and Buck. (b) But it has been denied in the Exchequer, even before answer, where the bill was for an injunction to stay the defendant's proceedings at law in ejectment, because the plaintiff was in a manner forced into this court, (viz. the Exchequer,) and did not come in originally. Bunb. Rep. 272, pl. 349. If the motion be before answer, the defendant will not be obliged to put one in, until the plaintiff give bond with a surety to the senior six clerk not towards the cause in 40*l.* penalty for answering costs. 2 Will. 452, pl. 142; Mosely, 175, pl. 89. (c) A deposit in money will not be permitted instead thereof. Bunb. Rep. 35, pl. 53.

[A consul, or any person acting in an office of that kind, it seems, is not entitled to privilege.

Barbuit's case, Ca. tem. Talb. 281.

The privilege of a public minister is annexed to his situation; it is the privilege of the state that sends him, and not that of the individual: he cannot therefore waive it, or forfeit it, by becoming a trader, &c.]

Ib. β A public minister cannot waive his privilege or immunities; his submission and consent to an arrest, therefore, does not give jurisdiction. United States v. Benner, 1 Bald. 240. § The question of a consul's privilege from arrest as a public minister, was discussed in Marshal v. Critico, 9 East, 447; and Clarke v. Critico, 1 Taunt. 106; but it was not necessary to decide the point. It was however determined in Vieass v. Becker, 3 Maule & S. 284, on the authority of Vattel and Wicquefort, that he is not a public minister entitled to privilege from arrest on mesne process. The authority of Bynkershoek de Foro Legatorum, c. 10, accords with this decision. ||

## AMENDMENT AND JEOFAIL.

- (A) Of Amendments at Common Law.
- (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.
- (C) Whether the Statutes of Amendment extend to the King, or to any Criminal Proceedings.
- (D) In what Cases the Proceedings in Civil Causes are amendable, and the Manner thereof, as by amending one Part of the Record by another: and herein
  - 1. *Of the Original Writ and Process.*
  - 2. *Of the Imparance Roll.*
  - 3. *Of the Plea Roll.*
  - 4. *Of the Jury, Process, and Nisi Prius Roll.*
  - 5. *Of the Verdict.*
- (E) What Defects may be amended, or are aided after Verdict: and herein
  - 1. *Of the Want of sufficient Certainty in the Plaintiff's Declaration in not setting forth his Cause.*
  - 2. *Of Repugnancy and Surplusage.*
  - 3. *Of Insufficiency in the Defendant's Bar.*
  - 4. *Of immaterial and informal Issues.*
- (F) Of amending the Judgment.

(A) Of Amendments at Common Law.

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made; and therein of Records removed out of inferior Courts, and the paying of Costs.

(H) Where Records defaced by Design or Accident will be set right and amended.

[(I) Of Amendments in Equity.]

(A) Of Amendments at Common Law.

At common law there was but little room for amendments, as appears by the several statutes of *amendments and jeofails*, and likewise by the constitution of the courts; for, says Britton, the judges are to record the parols deduced before them in judgment; also, says he, E. 1, (a) granted to his justices to record the pleas pleaded before them, but they are not to erase their records, nor amend them, nor record against their enrolment, nor any way suffer their records to be a warrant to justify their own misdoings.

Britt. 2; 8 Co. 156. (a) This ordinance of E. 1, was so strictly observed, that when Ch. Just. Ingham, in his reign, moved with compassion for the circumstances of a poor man who was fined 13s. 4d. erased the record, and made it 6s. 8d., he was fined 800 marks. 4 Inst. 255.

Hence it appears, that regularly at common law, neither false Latin, the omission of a word, syllable, or letter, or other defect or variance from the approved and legal forms, were amendable.

9 H. 7, 16, b; 4 H. 6, 16, b; 8 Co. 157; 2 Hawk. P. C. 192.

But out of this general rule there are the following exceptions: 1. All mistakes were amendable the same term, because it is a roll of that term, and so in the breast of the court during the whole term, and then a new roll might be brought in the cause, and consequently the same roll may be amended.

8 Co. 157, Blackmore's case. β The records may be amended during the term, for till its expiration they are considered *in fieri*, and consequently subject to the control of the court. Commonwealth v. Cawood, 2 Virg. Cas. 527; Freeland v. Field, 6 Call, 12; Hall v. Williams, 1 Fairf. 278; State v. Calhoun, 1 Dev. & Batt. 374; 2 Burr. 756; Paine, 486. γ

That part of the count which records the writ was amendable at common law, though of a subsequent term; because the recording of the writ was surplusage, and the judges were not to record against a former record.

8 Co. 156, b; 7 H. 6, 45. Vide Cro. Car. 144; Sand. 317. β The record may be amended at any time if there is any thing to amend by. Gay v. Caldwell, Hardin, 64; 6 Monr. 341; 4 Conn. 71; 4 Harr. & M'H. 498; 3 Cowen, 43; 7 Cowen, 344; 2 Penn. 1012; Paine, 486. γ [In penal actions, while the proceedings are in paper, mistakes are amendable at common law; and it has been done where several terms had elapsed since the commencement of the suit, and issue had been joined. 2 Burr. 1099. So where the record had gone down to trial, and been afterwards withdrawn. 5 Burr. 2833.] But this is a matter of discretion in the court, and a similar application has been refused. 2 Term R. 707.] ¶ There is no difference as to amending at common law between penal and other actions; 1 Stra. 137; 2 Stra. 1227; 1 Wils. 256; 1 Burr. 402; 2 Ken. 82; 3 Maule & S. 450. Nor between civil and criminal cases; 1 Salk. 51; 1d. Raym. 1068; 6 Mod. 285; 4 East, 175; Tidd. 711, 712, (9th edit.)||

An essoin, if the plaintiff's name were mistaken, or if it was made as guardian, when there was no guardian in the writ, was amendable at

## (A) Of Amendments at Common Law.

common law, because such an *essoin* was contrary to the writ, and consequently an enrolment of it would contradict a former writ.

2 H. 4, 4; Fitz. *Amendment*, 7, 61; Bro. *Amendment*, 26.

Continuances could be amended at common law; as where A brought a bill against B, who vouched C, who entered into warranty, and pleaded to issue; a *venire facias*, and a *jurat. inter* A and B was put in, which *jurat.* ought to have been between A and C; and because it appeared by the record of the issue, and the award of the *venire facias*, and the *venire* itself, that the *jurat.* ought to have been between A and C, this was amended, otherwise it would have been an enrolment against a former record.

8 Co. 156, b; Roll. Abr. 899. Vide for this Cro. Eliz. 619; Stile, 339; Yelv. 155; 2 Mod. 316; 12 Mod. 8, 684; Stra. 139; 2 Stra. 734.

In the case of the king, the writ was amendable where the fault was in the form, as in a *quare impedit* brought by the king, the writ was *presentere* instead of *presentare*; and it was amended; for it could not be intended that the original institution of the court was to destroy or lessen the prerogative of the king.

8 Co. 156. Vide *infra*, letter (C).

|| At common law, when the proceedings were *ore tenus* at the bar of the court, if any error was perceived in them, it was presently amended: afterwards, when the pleadings came to be *in paper*, it was thought reasonable, that the parties should have the like indulgence; and hence it is now settled, that whilst the proceedings are in paper, and before they are entered of record, the court or a judge will amend the declaration, plea, replication, &c., in form or substance, on proper and equitable terms; and declarations in actions on bail-bonds may be amended (in the Common Pleas) as well as any others. Amendments are commonly made by summons and order at a judge's chambers, and now by a judge at *Nisi Prius*, or on the Circuit, by virtue of 1 G. 4, c. 55, § 5.

Tidd's Prac. 597, (9th edit.) and cases there cited. A declaration may be amended of course before the defendant has answered it. *Wakeman v. Sprague*, 7 Cowen, 164.g

The declaration may be amended even after a plea in abatement of misnomer.

1 Salk. 50; 1 Ld. Raym. 669; 7 Term R. 698; 3 Maule & S. 450; 2 Chitt. R. 8, 28. 42 John. Cas. 136, acc. But the plaintiff cannot by his amendment introduce a new cause of action; though he may add a count substantially different from the declaration. *Diehl v. M'Glue*, 2 Rawle, 337; *Cunningham v. Day*, 2 S. & R. 1; *Roderigue v. Curcier*, 15 S. & R. 81; *Ebersoll v. Krug*, 5 Binn. 53; *Swan v. Nesmith*, 7 Pick. 220; *Ball v. Clafin*, 5 Pick. 303; *Ross v. Bates*, 2 Root, 198; *Carpenter v. Gookin*, 2 Verm. 495; *Butterfield v. Harrel*, 3 N. H. Rep. 201; 4 N. H. R. 147; 4 Yeates, 507; 4 Mass. 93.g

Or, of the statute of additions.

2 Stra. 739; 2 Ld. Raym. 1472; but see 1 Salk. 50; 2 Ld. Raym. 859.

Or, of *nul tiel* record.

1 Wils. 87; 7 Term R. 447.

Or after verdict, by increasing the damages according to the truth as found by the jury, a new trial being granted to enable the defendant to resist the enlarged demand.

7 Term R. 132; 2 Chitt. R. 27. No new count can be added after verdict, nor can the form of the declaration be essentially varied. *Mayfield v. White*, 1 Browne, 249. The date of the promise laid in the declaration may be amended after verdict, if it appears from the record that the cause of action arose before the commencement of the suit. *Bailey v. Musgrave*, 2 S. & R. 219.g

## (A) Of Amendments at Common Law.

So after a nonsuit was set aside in prohibition, the plaintiff had leave to amend the suggestion.

Franklin v. Holmes, Tidd's Pract. 697.

And the Common Pleas has permitted a new trial, and amendment of the record after a nonsuit for a variance, in an undefended cause.

3 Taunt. 31; 2 Bos. & Pull. 243; 9 East, 335; 5 Barn. & A. 896; but see 5 Moo. 164; 9 Bro. & B. 397, S. C. *contra*.

Though in the King's Bench formerly the plaintiff was not allowed to add a new count (or a new cause of action, which was considered the same) to his declaration, after plea pleaded, or after the second term from the return of the writ, (that being the time within which he is bound to declare,) it is now the practice in the King's Bench to permit a new count to be added after the end of the second term, when the cause of action is substantially the same, but not if different. And though formerly the Common Pleas would not allow new counts to be added after the end of the second term, yet the rule is now the same as in the King's Bench,—that they may be added, provided they contain a fresh cause of action.

Tidd's Prac. 697, (9th edit.,) and cases there cited.

But the Common Pleas will not allow such an amendment to affect bail discharged; and in an action against a sheriff's officer for extortion on one statute, they refused to allow the addition of counts on another statute for the same offence.

6 Taunt. 483; 5 Moo. 330.

But admitted the declaration to be amended from *assumpsit* to debt, in an action for money lost by stock-jobbing on the statute 7 G. 2, c. 8.

6 Taunt. 419; 2 Marsh. 124, S. C.; and as to amendments in real actions, see Tidd's Prac. 755, (8th edit.,) and of Fines and Recoveries, see *Ib.*, and tit. *Fines and Recoveries*.

Before plea in general no costs are payable on amending the declaration, except costs of the application; and in the King's Bench the declaration may be amended in matter of *form* after the general issue pleaded, and before entry, without paying costs, or giving an imparlance.(a) But if the amendment be in matter of substance, or after the general issue is entered, or a special plea pleaded, the plaintiff must pay costs, or give an imparlance at the election of the defendant.(b)

(a) Tidd, 707, (9th edit.) § 1 John. Cas. 248; Coleman, 92.g (b) 3 Stra. 890, 950; Loft. 155; Tidd, 707.

In the Common Pleas it is a rule, that before the declaration is actually entered, the plaintiff may amend it, paying costs, or giving an imparlance at his election, by order of a judge or prothonotary; and even after it is entered, if the amendment be but a small matter that does not deface the roll, it is amendable, before issue or demurrer entered, by rule of court, upon payment of costs, and liberty to plead with a new or further imparlance.

Tidd, 707; 2 Stra. 950.

When amendments are made at the trial, they are made without costs, if the action is to be defended on the merits.(c) On amending the declaration in the King's Bench, after plea pleaded, the defendant is at liberty to plead *de novo* (if his case require it) in two days after amend-

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

ment made, and payment of costs; (d) and if a rule to plead has been entered the same term, though before the amendment, it is sufficient, otherwise a new rule must be entered. (e)

(c) 3 Taunt. 81; Tidd, 708; Ry. & Moo. 380; (d) Tidd, 708; (e) 2 Salk. 517, 518, 520; 8 Term R. 87; 2 Chitt. R. 332.

But in the Common Pleas the defendant is entitled, in all cases on amendment of the declaration, to a new four-day rule to plead, (a) and he may plead *de novo*, if he has occasion, but he is not obliged to vary his first defence. (b)

(a) 2 Black. R. 785; Tidd, 708. β When one party is permitted to amend, or amends without leave, the other has a right to plead *de novo*. Crosby v. Hite, 1 Wash. 363; Perry v. Van Cleef, 1 Hall, 165. γ (b) Barnes, 273. β A continuance cannot be claimed in consequence of an amendment, unless the adverse party is thereby surprised. Folker v. Scatterlee, 2 Rawle, 213; 1 Yeates, 35. γ

The reason for not permitting a new count or right of action to be added after the second term, being that the plaintiff is obliged to declare within two terms, does not apply to pleas, replications, &c.; and they therefore may in general be amended at any time, so long as they are in paper. (c)

(c) 1 Wils. 223; Barnes, 22; 1 H. Black. 238; 1 Stark. Ca. 312; 2 Chitt. R. 28; 5 Barn. & Ald. 896; Tidd, 709, (9th edit.)

After a demurrer, the courts would not formerly give leave to amend without consent of the adverse party. (d) But it is now settled, that after demurrer, or joinder in demurrer, either party is at liberty to amend while the proceedings are in paper, (e) and even after the proceedings are entered on record, and the demurrer has been argued, the courts will give leave to amend, where the justice of the case requires it, upon payment of costs. (g) But, in the Common Pleas, after a party has once amended on demurrer, the court will not give him leave to amend again on a second demurrer. (h) On similar grounds, the courts will sometimes give a party leave to withdraw his demurrer after argument, and plead or reply *de novo*, to let in a trial of the merits; (i) but, in such cases, they will always take care that the opposite party is not delayed or prejudiced. (k) The giving or withholding leave to withdraw demurrer is entirely discretionary in the court, and they refused it to the plaintiff in an action against bail, whom they are inclined to favour. (l) ||

(d) Ld. Raym. 310, 668, 679; 1 Salk. 50. β The plaintiff may amend his declaration after it has been adjudged insufficient on demurrer. Hallock v. Robinson, 2 Caines, 233; Hubby v. Mead, 1 Day, 206. γ (e) 2 Salk. 520; Gilb. C. P. 114. (g) 1 Barnard, K. B. 213, 220; Barnes, 8; 2 W. Saund. 402, (5th edit.); 2 Stra. 735, 954, 976; 1 Burr. 321; 2 Chitt. R. 292; Tidd, 710. (h) 2 H. Black. 561; *sed vide* 8 Taunt. 515; 2 Moo. 566. (i) Dougl. 385, 452; 1 Ken. 335; Say. R. 316; and see 2 Chitt. R. 5; (k) 2 Burr. 756; 1 East, 372. (l) Say. R. 116; 1 East, 135; 5 Price, 418; 7 Dow. & Ry. 41; Tidd, 710, 711.

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

THE tying down the courts so strictly not to alter their records after the first term was found very inconvenient, and many judgments were reversed by the misprision of clerks, &c., wherefore it was enacted,

By 14 Ed. 3, c. 6, "That by the misprision of a clerk in any place wheresoever it be, no process shall be annulled or discontinued by mistaking in writing (a) one syllable or one letter too much or too little ;



## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

but as soon as the thing is perceived by challenge of the party, or in other manner, it shall be hastily amended in due form, without giving advantage to the party that challengeth the same because of such misprision."

14 E. 3, c. 6. (a) The judges construed this statute so favourably for the suitors, that they extended it to a word. 8 Co. 158, a. But they were not agreed whether they could make these amendments as well after judgment as before, 8 Co. 157, b, which occasioned the 9 H. 5, c. 4, by which it is declared, that the judges shall have the same power as well after as before judgment, as long as the record or process is before them; and this statute is confirmed by 4 H. 6, c. 3, with an exception that it shall not extend to process on outlawry, or to records or processes in Wales. But according to 2 Sand. 40, this last exception, and the like exception in 8 H. 6, c. 15, seemed to be annulled by the statute of 27 H. 8, c. 26, by which it is enacted, that the laws of England shall be used, practised, and executed in Wales.

Though these statutes gave the judges a greater power than they had before, yet it was found that they were too much cramped, having authority to amend nothing but processes, which they did not construe in a large signification, so as to comprehend the whole proceedings, but confined it to the mesne process and jury process: wherefore, to enlarge the authority of the courts,

8 Co. 157, a. An original, or other writ in nature thereof, not included within the word process. *¶* By the word process, as used in the constitution of Pennsylvania, is understood such writs as should become necessary to be issued in the course of the exercise of judicial power which is established by the constitution. 3 Penna. R. 99.*g*

By the 8 H. 6, c. 12, it is enacted, "That for error assigned in any records, process, or warrant of attorney, original writ, or judicial panel or return, by rasing or interlining, or by addition, subtraction, or diminution of words, letters, titles, &c., no judgment or record shall be reversed or annulled, but the judges, in any record, process, word, plea, warrant of attorney, writ, panel, or return in affirmance of judgment, may amend all that which to them seems to be the misprision of the clerk, (except appeals, indictments of treason, felony, and outlawries of the same, and the substance of the proper names, surnames, and additions left out in originals and exigents, contrary to the 1 H. 5, c. 5, and other writs containing proclamation;) and if certified defective, the parties in affirmance of judgment may allege the variance between the record and certificate, and if found and certified it shall be amended."

8 H. 6, c. 12; 8 Mod. 314; 12 Mod. 523; Ld. Raym. 565.

By the 8 H. 6, c. 15, "the judges in any records or processes before them, by error or otherwise, or in returns of sheriffs, coroners, bailiffs of franchises, or others, may amend the misprision of the clerks of the courts, or of the sheriffs, coroners, their clerks and other officers whatsoever, in writing a letter or syllable too much or too little."

8 H. 6, c. 15.

As these statutes (a) extended only to what the justices should interpret the misprision of their clerks and other officers, it was found, by experience, that many just causes were overthrown for want of form, not aided by any of these statutes, though they were good in substance: wherefore, for further relief of suitors,

[ (a) The above are, strictly speaking, the only statutes of amendment; the rest, commencing with 32 H. 8, c. 30, are statutes of jeofails. 1 Salk. 31. They extend to penal as well as other actions. 2 Stra. 1297; Dougl. 114; 1 Marsh. 180; 2 Chitt. R. 25; but not to criminal cases. 1 Salk. 61; 2 Ld. Raym. 1307; nor as it should seem to process in inferior courts. Willes. 122; but see Mr. Durnford's note, *Ib.*, and Tidd, 712.]

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

The 32 H. 8, c. 30, enacts, "That if (a) any issue be (b) tried (c) by the oath of twelve men, for the (d) party plaintiff or demandant, or for the party tenant or defendant, in any courts of record, judgment shall be given, any mispleading, lack of colour, insufficient pleading, or jeofail, any miscontinuance, or (e) (g) (h) (i) discontinuance, or (k) misconveying of (l) (m) process, misjoining of the issue, (n) lack of warrant of attorney of the party (o) against whom the issue shall be tried, or other negligence of the parties, their counsellors, or attorneys, had or made to the contrary thereof notwithstanding; and the judgment shall stand according to the said verdict, without reversal."

On this statute a careful and exact collector has the following notes, vide Danv. Abridgment, 352. (a) But yet an issue upon the *vi et armis* is not within the act; but it must be one joined upon the special matter alleged. Cro. Jac. 599; and vide Sand. 81, 82. (b) But if in replevin the plaintiff is nonsuit after evidence, and the jury assess damages for the avowant, this is no trial within the act; for the inquiry of the jury is only in nature of an office of inquest. Cro. Eliz. 339, adjudged, 412, adjudged; and vide Gouls. 49; Hob. 69. (c) So that an issue upon *nul tiel record* is not within the act. 11 Co. 8, a.; Cro. Jac. 304. *β* On the trial of an issue of *nul tiel record*, an amendment of the declaration may be made. Anderson v. Dudley, 5 Call. 529; 4 Call. 225. *g* (d) In trespass against A and B, A pleads not guilty, and B confesses the action, and a writ of inquiry is awarded upon the roll, but after *quoad* B there is no continuance entered, and after the issue is found for the plaintiff, admitting there is a discontinuance *quoad* B, yet it is aided by the statute; for B was party to the original, and is privy to the verdict, being liable to the damages. Sir John Haydon's case, 11 Co. 6, b, adjudged; Roll. R. 31, adjudged; and vide Cro. Jac. 304; and vide Cro. Car. 313. But an issue between the demandant and vouchee is not within the act. And Kelw. 207, b; 5 Co. 36, b; 11 Co. 6, b; but *per* Hob. 281, this opinion is questioned, it not being said party to the original. (e) If as to part the defendant joins issue, but says nothing as to the rest, and this issue is found for the plaintiff, he shall have judgment. Gomersal and Gomersal, 11 Co. 6, b; 2 Leon. 194; Godb. 55. So, 2 Roll. R. 161; Cro. Jac. 353; Hob. 187; 3 Lev. 39; and vide Gouls. 109; Bulstr. 25; Cart. 51. But if the matter is pleaded to the whole, though in fact but in answer to part, this is a bad plea, and not helped by the statute. Hardr. 331. (g) This extends as well to those on the part of the plaintiff as on the part of the defendant. 2 Roll. R. 161. (h) Discontinuances after, as well as those before verdict are within this act. Cro. Eliz. 489; Cro. Jac. 598; and vide Cro. Car. 236; Cro. Jac. 211; Cro. Eliz. 320. (i) Discontinuances are helped by the statute, but not imperfect verdicts. 2 Leon. 196; Cro. Eliz. 133; Godb. 57; 3 Lev. 55. (k) But if upon an information of usury the court awards a *sub-pœna* against the defendant, this is not a misconveying, but a disorderly process, and not aided by the statute. Topliff and Waller, And. 48, adjudged; Kelw. 214, adjudged, and there said this is no more helped by the statute than if in *ejectment* the court should award a *petit cape*, or in a real action a distress or attachment; for such disorders were never intended to be redressed by the statute; and vide Cro. Jac. 89, where one process does not warrant the other. So when a *venire* is awarded to a wrong officer, and he returns it, and thereupon a trial is had, this is a mis-trial, and not helped. Brownl. 134; Cro. Eliz. 574—586; Moor, 356, pl. 482; Yelv. 15; 5 Co. 36, b. But that mis-trials, as where the *venue* was awarded of a wrong place, &c., were not aided by this statute, vide Cro. Eliz. 468; Gouls. 38; Winch. 69; 4 Leon. 85; Cro. Jac. 647; Lit. R. 365; Moor, 91, pl. 212; Kelw. 212; 5 Co. 36, b. (l) But if there be any defect in an original, or in the return thereof, it is not helped by this act. Kel. 207; And. 27. (m) As if a *distringas* is awarded where it should be a *habeas corpora*. Savil. 37. (n) Vide Leon. 175; Cro. Eliz. 145, 153, where the entry was, that the defendant *obtulit se per Hig-gins attor. suum*, without showing his Christian name; and it was argued that it was helped by this statute; and in Cro. Eliz. 153, it was said, that if there were any warrant of attorney, and his name appears, then it may be amended by it. But for this vide Roll. Abr. 289; Leon. 175; and vide 18 Eliz. c. 14, by which a provision is made against the want of any warrant of attorney. (o) But if the judgment is not given upon the verdict, it is not within the act; as in debt against an heir upon the bond of his ancestors, he pleads *riens per descent*, except twenty acres in D, and the plaintiff replies he hath more in S, upon which they are at issue; and it is found for the defendant, but the plaintiff takes judgment upon the confession of the assets. Molinæux and Molinæux, Yelv.

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

169, reversed by reason of a discontinuance. Cro. Jac. 236, reversed accordingly, and said the statute must be intended where the verdict is the occasion of the judgment; and vide Cro. Jac. 211; Cro. Eliz. 339, 412. [N. B. This last point was determined on the statute of 18 Eliz. c. 14.]

This statute, though much more extensive than the others, and though it very much enlarged the authority of the judges in amendments in mistakes, yet it remedied no omission but one, which was the party's own neglect in not filing his warrant, which should not after verdict prejudice the right of the party that had prevailed; therefore to remedy the omissions which the prevailing party might have been guilty of, as well as the other side.

By the 18 Eliz. c. 14, it is enacted, "that after verdict given in any action, suit, bill, plaint, or demand in any court of record, judgment (a) thereupon shall not be stayed or reversed for want of form touching false Latin or variance from the *register*, or (b) other faults in form, in any writ original or judicial, count, declaration, plaint, bill, suit, or demand; or for (c) (d) want of any writ (e) original or judicial, or by reason of (g) any (h) imperfect or (i) insufficient return of any sheriff or other officer, or for want of any warrant of attorney, (k) or for any fault in process, upon or after any aid, prier, and voucher."

(a) But if in trespass against A, B, and C, A pleads not guilty, and it is found for him, but against the other two, there is judgment by default, the want of an original may be assigned for error; for the verdict being for A, he is out of the case, and it is as if the action had been brought against the other two only; but if the verdict had been for the plaintiff, the want of the original *quoad* the other had been cured. 1 Lev. 210. (b) But the omission of *vi et armis* in a declaration of trespass is substance, because that is the inducement for the king's fine. Cro. Car. 407; March, 140; Cro. Jac. 443, 526, 536; but vide Cro. Jac. 130; 2 Roll. R. 285.—So is the assignment of a breach upon a recognisance for good behaviour. Cro. Jac. 412. (c) Leon. 30, 31. Vide where the original was determined and not revived. (d) An ill writ in substance, or a good writ which warrants not the declaration, is not aided by the statute. Cro. Eliz. 722; Gouls. 126; Yelv. 108, 209; Sid. 84; 5 Co. 37, b; 3 Bulst. 224; Roll. R. 432.—When the variance is such that it shall be taken as no original. Cro. Eliz. 204; Hob. 251; Cro. Jac. 654, 655; Cro. Car. 327; Cro. Eliz. 286; 3 Mod. 136; 10 Mod. 318, 368; 11 Mod. 68, pl. 3, 171, 230, 240; 12 Mod. 235; Fitzg. 96; 2 Roll. R. 392; 5 Co. 37, b.—But not so where the vicious writ is certified to be the writ upon which the proceedings were, and that there is no other. Cro. Jac. 185, 479, 664, 675; Palm. 428; Brown. 96, 97; Cro. Car. 272, 281; Jones, 304; Latch. 116; Yelv. 109.—But where it appears there was a good original, no averment shall be taken that the proceedings were on the vicious one. Cro. Jac. 597; Palm. 428.—And in *ejectment*, where the declaration recited the original to be *summonitus est*, there being none upon the file, the court would not intend a vicious one; but that there was a good one, which is lost; and that the plaintiff's clerk mistook in the recital thereof. Redman and Edolph, Sand. 317. ¶ No advantage can now be taken of a variance between the original and the declaration, for the court will not grantoyer of the original, (Ford v. Burnham, Barnes, 340; Boats v. Edwards, Doug. 227;) nor will they set aside proceedings for irregularity on the ground of such variance. Spalding v. Mure, 6 Term R. 363. And as to a writ of error for a defective original, the Master of the Rolls will grant a new original or order an amendment. Carr v. Shaw, 7 Term R. 299; Deshons v. Head, 7 East, 383. Murray v. Hubbard, 1 Bos. & Pull. 645; Gray v. Sidniff, 3 Bos. & Pull. 645; 1 Saund. 317, a, b, (5th edit.) ¶ So the want of a *venire, distringas, &c.* is aided, but not a vicious one; and where a vicious one shall be taken as one, vide Cro. Eliz. 467; Owen, 59; Moor, 465; Noy, 57; Moor, 684, pl. 944; and vide Cro. Eliz. 215, 257, 259, 422, 433, 781; Cro. Jac. 65, 162, 396; Cro. Car. 90; Moor, 402, pl. 635, 623, pl. 852, 696, pl. 967; Godb. 194; Leon. 329; Bulst. 130, 131; 3 Bulst. 180; Brownl. 78, 97; Yelv. 69; Roll. R. 22; Stile, 8, 483; March, 26; 2 Roll. R. 285. (e) The want of a bill on the file, which is in the nature of an original, is aided by the equity of this act. Hob. 130, 134, 264, 282; Jones, 304; Cro. Car. 282; Stile, 91; and Cro. Jac. 109, to the contrary is not law.—*Quere* of the want of a plaint in inferior courts;

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

but, however, an erroneous plaint is not helped. Cro. Jac. 108, 109; Stile, 115; Roll. R. 238. (g) But if there be no return, as if the writ be *album breve*, or the name of the sheriff not endorsed, this is not helped. Roll. R. 295; 5 Co. 41; Cro. Eliz. 310, 509; Yelv. 110; Cro. Jac. 188, 189. (h) Vide Stile, 91; 2 Roll. R. 247. In the return of the *venire*, the words *quilibet juratorum per plegiat.* were wanting; and Cro. Jac. 534, *per curiam*, it was held not as a blank or no return, but as an insufficient one, and helped. 2 Roll. R. 87, adjudged, because by the appearance of the jurors it was salved, and said it was not like Dr. Hussey's case, where pledges were wanting upon an original, which vide 3 Bulst. 275, 276, &c.; Roll. R. 445—447; Cro. Jac. 414, where it is said, that not finding pledges upon an original is merely the neglect of the party, and so not helped.—If a *venire* is awarded to the coroners, and returned by two of them only; whereas at the time of the award and return thereof, there were two more; this is only a mis-return and aided. Lamb and Wiseman, Cro. Jac. 383, adjudged; Hob. 70, adjudged; and yet if one sheriff of London makes a return without the other, this is not helped, being no return at all; for they make but one officer, and the court knows that in one sheriff there is two persons. Hob. 70. *Qu.* Of this reason? (i) Upon the return of a *venire de medietate lingue*, it did not appear which were denizens, and which aliens. Cro. Eliz. 841, *per curiam*. It is an insufficient return, and aided by the statute.—Upon the *venire* twenty-three only were returned, but the *habeas corpora* was awarded against the twenty-three and A, and eleven of the other and A were sworn, and tried the cause. Fines and North, Jones, 302, adjudged, it was not helped; for A was not returned by the sheriff. Cro. Car. 278; 5 Co. 36, b, 37, a; Cro. Eliz. 194; Brownl. 274; Jones, 357; and vide Sid. 66.—So if the trial had been by eleven of the twenty-three, and one of the *tales de circumstantibus*. Sankill and Stocker, Cro. Car. 223, adjudged *per curiam cont.* Croke, Jones, 245; but vide Brownl. 274, where it was adjudged according to the opinion of Croke. Vide Latch, 54. But if twenty-five are returned, and the twenty-fifth is sworn, and tries the cause, it is not helped, because a mis-trial. Cro. Jac. 647; but if tried by twelve of the other, it is helped. Cro. Jac. 647. This was before forty-eight were returned on the panel. (k) In a *scire facias* upon a recognisance against the heirs and ter-tenants of the conusor, the sheriff returns J S, ter-tenant, but says nothing as to the heir, and J S pleads issue, and it is found against him. Cro. Car. 295, adjudged by three judges against Croke, that *quoad* the heir, there being no return, it is not helped by the statute; but, *per Croke*, the defendant having pleaded to issue, and that being found against him, he shall not now take advantage of the heir's not being returned summoned; and Cro. Car. 312, 313, it was adjudged for the plaintiff, because *quoad* the heir, it was only a discontinuance, which is aided by the 32 H. 8, c. 30; Jones, 319, adjudged. ||(k) And a variance in the name of the plaintiff between the warrant of attorney and the declaration, is no ground of error. *De Tastet v. Rucker*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 65. ||

These statutes extended only to the courts above, but the subsequent statutes extend to all courts of record, and remedy several defects and omissions not included in the former.

2 Sand. 258.

By the 21 Jac. 1, c. 13, it is enacted, "that after verdict for plaintiff or demandant, defendant or tenant, baily in assize, vouchee, praice in aid, or tenant by receipt, in any action, suit, bill, plaint, or demand, in any court of record, judgment thereupon shall not be stayed or reversed for any variance, in form only, between the original or bill and the declaration, plaint, and demand, or for lack of the averment of any life, (a) so it be proved the person living, or because the *venire, habeas corpora* or *distringas* was awarded to a wrong officer upon any insufficient suggestion, or (b) for that the visne is in (c) some part mis-awarded, or sued out of more or fewer places than it ought to be, (d) so as some one place be right named, or for mis-naming any of the jurors in surname or addition, (e) in any of the writs, or returns thereof, so as they be proved to be the same as were meant to be returned; or for that there is no return upon any of the writs, so as a panel be returned and annexed thereto; or for that the sheriff or other officer's name is not set

(B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

to the return of such writ, so as it appear by proof the writ was returned by him; or for that the plaintiff in ejectment, (g) or other personal action, being under age, appeared by attorney, and the verdict passed for him."

(e) Sid. 61. (b) Cro. Car. 17, 162, 284, 480; Jones, 395; Stile, 201, 206; Raym. 67. (c) This statute aids not, unless the venue arises from several places, and one of those places is truly named. Sid. 20.—But if it arises from several places, though in several counties, and it is tried by one only, it is helped. 2 Lev. 122, per Hale. (d) By the opinion of the greater part of the judges, where, by particular custom, a trial was to be *de vicinet*, of the four wards next adjoining, and the *venire* is awarded *de vicinet*, of two of them only, it is helped by the statute. 2 Sand. 258. But Sanders *dubitan*, whether it should extend to aid any proceedings except such as were according to the course of the common law. (e) But this extends not to any mistake in the Christian name. Cro. Car. 202. ¶ See Willes, 488; 12 East; 6 Taunt. 229, 460. (g) Stile, 216,\* 318, per Rolle, C. J. If the party appear by attorney, where he ought to appear by guardian, it is error, and not helped by this statute. Danv. Abr. 2 v., tit. *Error*, fol. 12, pl. 13, and Roll. Abr. 1 v., 747, pl. 13, S. C., where he says the judgment was reversed, because the party plaintiff appeared in person. See 2 Sand. 212, 213. It seems the general opinion, that when the plaintiff appears by attorney, unless it is pleaded in abatement, it is cured after verdict for him, by the stat. 21 Jac. 1, c. 13, the words being express. The cases in the books *contra* (except that in Stiles) were *before* the statute. ¶ If an infant defendant appears by attorney, the court will, at the instance of the plaintiff, compel an amendment of the appearance by substituting a guardian. Hindmarsh v. Chandler, 7 Taunt. 488. β When an infant defendant appears by attorney, the proceedings will be amended on motion of plaintiff, by entering an appearance by guardian. Smith v. Minor, Coxe, 416. γ And although an infant defendant against whom judgment has been given may assign for error that he appeared by attorney, yet if judgment be given in favour of an infant defendant, the plaintiff cannot avail himself of the infant's appearance by attorney as a ground of error. Bird v. Pegg, 5 Barn. & A. 418.¶

The main design of this statute was to help any mistake in the jury process, but there were several things still to be supplied, and several others to be adjudged from, which were always construed to be matters of substance, and consequently not aided by any of the former statutes: wherefore the 16 & 17 Car. 2 was made, the act which Twisden called *The Omnipotent Act*.

1 Vent. 200.

By the (a) 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, it is enacted, "that after verdict in any action, suit, bill, or demand, in the courts of record at Westminster, county palatine of Chester or Durham, or of the great sessions in Wales, judgment thereupon shall not be stayed or reversed for want of form or pledges, sheriff's name, returned upon the original, or for want of pledges upon any bill or declaration, or for want of a *profert in curia* of any deed, or of letters testamentary, or of administration, or for the omission of *vi et armis*, or *contra pacem*, or for the mistake of the Christian or surname of either party, sums, day, month, or year, in any bill, declaration, and pleading, being right in any writ, plaint, roll, or record preceding, or in the same, to which the plaintiff might have demurred and showed the same for cause, or for want of *hoc paratus est verificare*, or *hoc paratus est verificare per recordum*, or *proout patet per recordum*; or for that there is no right venue; so as a trial was by a jury of the (b) proper county or place (c) where the (d) action is laid; nor shall any judgment after verdict, confession by *cognovit actionem* or *relicta verificatione*, be reversed for want of a *misericordia* or a *capiatur*, or because one is entered for the other; nor for that *ideo concessum est per curiam* is entered for *ideo consideratum est*, &c., or for that the increase of costs after verdict in an action, or upon a nonsuit

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

in replevin, are not entered to be at the request of the party for whom the judgment was given, nor by reason that the costs in any judgment whatsoever, are not entered to be by consent of the plaintiff; and that all such omissions, variances, and defects, and (e) other matters of like nature, not being against the right of the matter of the suit, nor whereby the issue or trial are altered, shall be amended where such judgments are or shall be removed by writ of error."

(a) This act was only for three years, but is made perpetual *per* 22 & 23 Car. 2, c. 4. (b) But this extends not to any trial in an improper county. Mod. 37, 199; 2 Mod. 24. (c) In debt upon a bond in London, continued for the performance of covenants, one of which was for the enjoyment of Shrub-walk, in the forest of W., in com. N., and the defendant pleaded performance generally; and the plaintiff replied, that the Earl of N. having title by grant, &c., entered, and ousted him; and the defendant pleaded the Earl of N. had no title; and thereupon issue was joined, and tried by a *viene* of Shrub-walk, and found for the plaintiff; and though no *viene* could arise of the walk, and it could not be intended a will, being only collaterally alleged as a thing granted, and not as a place where any fact was done; yet being tried by a jury of the county where the matter of the issue arose, it was adjudged for the plaintiff by three judges *com. Twisden*, who said it was not within the words; and being a new law, it should not be taken according to the intent, against the words; and after, error was brought; but the parties agreed, the defendant making the plaintiff satisfaction. Lev. 207. Sid. 326, adjudged *per totam Cur. præter Twisden*, though objected, the action being laid in London, the issue should have been there tried, unless some other place had been showed in the record; and vide 1 Lev. 122. (d) The plaintiff declared that the defendant *apud* London said of the plaintiff, that he had stolen plate at Oxford; and the defendant justified, that he did steal plate at Oxford, *per quoad* he spoke the words at London; and the plaintiff replied *de injuriâ suâ propriâ*, &c., and thereupon issue was joined, and tried in London, and found for the plaintiff; and though it was adjudged, that the only point in issue was, whether the felony was committed, which was triable at Oxford; yet the plaintiff had judgment. Croft and Boite, Sand. 247, 248, by three judges, who said, that the issue being tried by a jury of the proper county, it was within the express words of the statute; but Twisden *fortment cont.*; and by the reporter, this judgment was given, not only against the opinion of Twisden, but of several others, as he was informed; and being of counsel with the defendant, he agreed the meaning of the statute was, that the issue should be tried in the proper county where it arises, else it would be impossible, by any plea, to remove the trial from the county where the action is laid. Raym. 181, adjudged, that it was helped by the statute; but said, that the defendant might have demurred upon it. 2 Keb. 496, adjudged, Vent. 263, cited to be adjudged; so Adderly and Wise, 2 Lev. 164, 165, adjudged, Vent. 263, cited, and vide Raym. 392, where the like point was in question, *et adjorn.*; so, 2 Jones, 82, *et adjorn.* And in the case of Jennings and Hunking, Vent. 263, (where the court said it was within the words, but not the meaning of the act; for the intention was so, that the trial was in the county where the issue did arise,) but in regard of these precedents cited, they would not stay judgment; but by the report of this last case, 2 Lev. 121, it does not appear, how the judgment was; but Hale, C. J., there said, the meaning of the statute was, if the issue was tried in the county where the matter thereof arose; for it is not reasonable to believe the parliament intended to alter the whole course of trials, and to have things tried in foreign counties, *et adjornator*; and by the report of the same case, 3 Keb. 350, 371, 509, the parties agreed to amend, and lay the whole matter in the county where the action was laid; and said, the court inclined strongly against the judgment cited. (e) Raym. 398.

The above statutes being chiefly calculated to aid imperfections after verdict, and the statute 27 Eliz. c. 5, aiding defects in form only on a general demurrer, it was thought advisable to enlarge the authority of the courts further in favour of suitors; and therefore,

Carth. 66; Skin. 49, pl. 3.

By the 4 Ann. c. 16, for the amendment of the law, it is enacted, "that where any demurrer shall be joined and entered in any action or suit in any court of record, the judges shall proceed and give judgment

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

according as the very right of the cause and matter in law shall appear unto them, without regarding any imperfection, omission, or defect in any writ, return, plaint, declaration, or other pleading, process, or course of proceeding whatsoever, except those only which the party demurring shall specially and particularly set down and express together with his demurrer, as causes of the same, notwithstanding that such imperfection, omission, or defect might have heretofore been taken to be matter of substance, and not aided by the 27 Eliz. c. 5, so as sufficient matter appear in the said pleadings; upon which the court may give judgment according to the very right of the cause, and no advantage or exception shall be taken of or for an immaterial traverse, or of or for the default of entering pledges upon any bill or declaration, or of or for the default of alleging the bringing into court any bond, bill, indenture, or other deed whatsoever, mentioned in the declaration or other pleading, or of or for the default of alleging of the bringing into court letters testamentary, or letters of administration, or of or for the omission of *vi et armis*, *et contra pacem*, or either of them, or of or for the want of averment of *hoc paratus est verificare*, or *hoc paratus est verificare per recordum*; but the court shall give judgment according to the very right of the cause, as aforesaid, without regarding any such imperfections, omissions, and defects, or any other matter of like nature, except the same shall be specially and particularly set down and shown for cause of demurrer."

—And, "That all the statutes of *jeofails* shall be extended to judgments which shall be entered upon confession, *nihil dicit*, or *non sum informatus*, in any court of record, and no such judgment shall be reversed, nor any judgment upon any writ of inquiry of damages executed thereon, be stayed or reversed for or by reason of any imperfection, omission, defect, matter, or thing whatsoever, which would have been aided and cured by any of the statutes of *jeofails*, in case a verdict of twelve men had been given in the said action or suit, so as there be an original writ, or bill, and warrants of attorney duly filed according to the law as is now used."

4 Ann. c. 16. Note: This act is said to have been penned by the great Lord Somers. See 2 Bishop Burnet's Hist. of his own Times, p. 439.

¶ In the construction of this statute it has been adjudged, that it extends to protect judgments by default, against such objections only as are remedied after a verdict by the statutes of *jeofails*, and not against objections which are cured by a verdict at common law.

1 Stra. 78; Vandeput v. Lord, S. C.; 2 Vin. Abr. 399, MS.; 2 Stra. 933, *Hayes v. Warren*; 2 Burr. 899, *Collins v. Gibbs*.

It becomes, therefore, necessary in order to ascertain the nature of the defects, which are aided after a judgment by default since the statute of Anne, to distinguish with accuracy between such imperfections as are cured by a verdict by the common law, and those which are now remedied after verdict by the several statutes of *jeofails*. With respect to the former case it is to be observed, that where there is any defect, imperfection, or omission in any pleadings, whether in substance or form, (a) which would have been a fatal objection upon demurrer; yet if the issue joined be such as necessarily required on the trial proof of the facts so defectively or imperfectly stated or omitted, and without which it is not to be presumed that either the judge would direct the

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

jury to give, or the jury would have given the verdict, such defect, imperfection, or omission is cured by the verdict by the common law; or, in the phrase often used upon the occasion, such defect is not *any jeofail* after verdict.

See Cro. Car. 497, Hall v. Marshall; Sir T. Raym. 487, Hitchins v. Stevens; Carth. 304, Alston v. Buscough; Ib. 389, Blackall v. Eale; 1 Mod. 292, Wootten v. Hele; 1 Lev. 308, Mannington v. Guillims, S. C.; 1 Vent. 109; 1 Sid. 423, Goswick's case; 1 Salk. 365, Crouther v. Oldfield; Com. Rep. 116, May v. King; 6 Mod. 302, Scrimshaw v. Westley; 2 Ld. Raym. 1060, S. C.; Holt's R. 567; 3 Wils. 275, Roe v. Hersey; 7 Brown P. C. 555, Rann v. Hughes; Dougl. 679, Rushton v. Aspinall; 1 Term R. 141, 145, Spies v. Parker; Ib. 545, Johnstone v. Sutton; 3 Term R. 25, Nerot v. Wallace; Ib. 147, Clark v. King; 4 Term R. 472, Bishop v. Hayward; 7 Term R. 518, 523, M'Murdo v. Smith; Cas. temp. Hardw. 116, Wicker v. Norris; 10 East, 359, Bowdell v. Parsons; 2 Bos. & Pull. 265, Ward v. Harris. (a) 13 East, 407, Higgins v. Highfield. That was an action for mesne profits; and the declaration did not state any time when the defendant entered, but only that he kept the plaintiff ejected for a long space of time. After judgment by default, the court held, that this omission was cured by the statute 4 Ann. c. 16, and seemed to consider that all defects of form only were cured by that statute. The case of Blackall v. Heal, Com. Rep. 12; Carth. 389, S. C., was cited in argument, where the same omission was held to be cured after verdict; but whether under the statute of jeofails, or at common law, does not appear, though the language of the court in giving judgment seems to lean to the latter. The case in 13 East, 407, is, however, decisive upon this point.

As where in debt for rent, by a bargainee of a reversion, the declaration omitted to allege the attornment of the tenant, which before the statute 4 Ann. c. 16, § 9, was a necessary ceremony to complete the title of the bargainee, and, upon *nil debet*, pleaded there was a verdict for the plaintiff, such omission was cured by the verdict by the common law; but is a fatal objection after a judgment by default, since the statute of 4 Ann. c. 16, § 2.(a)

2 Show. 233, 234, Hitchins v. Stevens; 1 Stra. 78, Vandeput v. Lord, S. C.; 2 Vin. Abr. 399. (b) It should be observed, that Serjeant Williams (from whom this passage is taken) is here speaking of a conveyance of a reversion made previous to the statute of Anne, and pleaded after that statute, the second section of which extends the statutes of jeofails to judgments by default, and the ninth and tenth sections of which abolish the necessity of attornment.

And this construction seems agreeable to the *spirit* as well as the *letter* of that statute: for it is clear that, unless the tenant had in fact attorned, the plaintiff was not entitled to recover. It is not alleged in the declaration that the tenant had attorned; it is at least as probable that he had not attorned as that he had; and it does not appear which is the fact; upon what ground then can the court *presume* any attornment? The judgment by default affords none, for that only admits such facts as are alleged. Therefore, if such defects should be held to be aided after a judgment by default, it might frequently happen that the court would give judgment for the plaintiff, where he is not entitled to recover. But where a *verdict* has established the grant, *that* is a sure ground whence the court can presume attornment, because without proof of it the plaintiff could not have made out his title as bargainee of the reversion. So where a grant of a reversion, a rent-charge, an advowson, or any other hereditament which lies *in grant*, and can only be conveyed by deed, be pleaded, but is not alleged to have been *by deed*; or if a feoffment be pleaded without livery; (b) so that the grantee or feoffee does not show in himself a perfect title; yet, if the grant or feoffment be put in issue, and found by the jury, the verdict cures such im-



## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

perfection by the common law. But such defect is a fatal objection after a judgment by default, for the reason above given.

Hutt. 54, *Lightfoot v. Brightman*; 1 Term R. 145, *Spies v. Parker*. (b) But it seems that livery need not be pleaded in any case, for it is a necessary circumstance implied by law. Co. Litt. 303, b; Plowd. 149, *Throckmorton v. Tracy*; which was on demurrer to a plea in bar.

Also where a promise depends upon the performance of something to be first done by him to whom the promise is made, and in an action upon such promise the declaration does not aver performance by the plaintiff, or that he was ready to perform, and there is a verdict for the plaintiff; such omission is cured by the verdict by the common law, but is a fatal objection after a judgment by default, for the objection holds exactly the same as if it had been upon demurrer.

2 Burr. 899, *Collins v. Gibbs*.

So in an action for a malicious prosecution, it is necessary to allege in the declaration that the prosecution is at an end. The want of this averment is cured after verdict; but is fatal upon demurrer, or after a judgment by default: for the original prosecution may either be determined, or it may still be regularly going on; and how can the court say which of the two is the fact? But where there is a *verdict* for the plaintiff, it is a necessary inference that it was proved on the trial that the original prosecution was at an end. (a)

3 Rich. 3; 9 Hob. 267, *Naterer v. Freeman*; 10 Mod. 209, 210, *Parker v. Langley*; 2 Vin. Abr. 35, MS., *Blackgrave v. Oden*; Dougl. 215, *Fisher v. Bristow*; 2 Term R. 225, *Morgan v. Hughes*, *Skinner v. Gunton*; 1 Sid. 15, *Wine v. Ware*. (a) See also 1 Bro. & Bing. 224; *Dalby v. Hirst*, 9 East, 473; *Amey v. Long*, 5 Barn. & Ald. 634; *Pippet v. Hearn*; in which case it was held, that a count for maliciously indicting the plaintiff for perjury without setting out the indictment, is good after verdict; but this, it should seem, is by the statutes of jeofails.

But where there was any defect, omission, or imperfection, though in form only, in some *collateral* parts of the pleading, that were not in issue between the parties, so that there was no room to presume that the defect or omission was supplied by proof, a verdict did not cure them by the common law. As in the case from Croke's Reports, where the replication did not aver that the cattle were *levant and couchant* upon the plaintiff's land, a verdict in favour of the prescription did not cure this defect; for the only point in issue was the prescriptive right of common, and, therefore, the fact of the cattle being *levant and couchant* upon the plaintiff's land, or not, was not at all necessary to be proved before the jury. But as it was an extremely hard case, that after a cause had been tried upon the merits, judgment should either be stayed or reversed for defects in form in such collateral matters, such defects were helped after verdict by the statutes of *jeofails*, and are now after judgment by default, by virtue of the statute of Queen Anne. (b) So where an administrator brings debt on a bond, and does not allege in the declaration *by whom administration was granted*, and defendant pleads *non est factum*, and there is a verdict for the plaintiff, the verdict does not cure this defect by the common law, because it was not necessary to be proved on this issue, the title of the administrator not being in question. But this defect is remedied after verdict by the statute of *jeofails*, 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, and, therefore, after a judgment by default since the statute of Anne. (c) Upon the same principle, a

## (B) The several Statutes of Amendment and Jeofail.

verdict did not at the common law cure other defects in form, such as the want of giving colour, misjoining of the issue, discontinuance, &c., which are helped after verdict by statute 32 H. 8, c. 30, nor the want of an original or judicial writ; nor the insufficient return of the sheriff, which are remedied after verdict by the statute 18 Eliz. c. 14; nor a variance between the original writ and declaration, which was aided after verdict by the statute 21 Jac. 1, c. 13; nor did a verdict cure any immaterial traverse, the omission of a *profert*, of *vi et armis*, of *contra pacem*, of *hoc paratus est verificare*, of *prout patet per recordum*, all which defects, with many others, are helped after verdict by the statute 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8; (d) and the benefit of these statutes is extended to judgments by default by the statute of Anne. (e) But still, if the plaintiff either states a defective title, or totally omits to state any title or cause of action, a verdict will not cure such defect, either by the common law or by the statutes of *jeofails*; for the plaintiff need not prove more than what is expressly stated in the declaration, or is necessarily implied from those facts which are stated. (g)

(b) See Gilb. H. C. B., (3d ed.) 137, 139, 141, 142. (c) 1 Salk. 37; Gidley v. Williams, S. C.; 1 Ld. Raym. 634; 4 Mod. 133, Mason v. Hanson. (d) And by stat. 5 G. 1, c. 13, any defect, whether in form or substance, in an original writ or bill, is cured after verdict. (e) It must be observed, that two of the instances mentioned in the text, viz., the want and the imperfection of an original writ, are expressly excepted in the statute of Anne, the words of which are, "So as there be an original writ or bill, and warrant of attorney duly filed according to the law as is now used." See 1 Saund. 318, a; and 2 Saund. 101, r. (g) Doug. 658; Rushton v. Aspinall, Cow. 825; 2 Salk. 662; Buxendin v. Sharp, 1 Salk. 365; Crouther v. Oldfield, 3 Burr. 1728; Weston v. Mason, per Yates, J., 3 Wils. 275; 1 Term R. 141, 146; Spieres v. Parker, 4 Term R. 472; Bishop v. Hayward, Gilb. H. C. B. 141, 142. So, where in an action on the case for an injury to the plaintiff's reversion in a yard, the declaration stated injuries in terms which most aptly applied to the possession only, and there was no allegation that the plaintiff had been injured in his reversionary estate in the premises, the court, after verdict for the plaintiff, held, that the omission was not cured, and judgment was arrested. 1 Maule & S. 234, Jackson v. Pecked. So, in debt on 2 & 3 Ed. 6, c. 1, for not setting out tithes, an omission to state that the tithes had been payable within forty years next before the act, was held fatal after verdict for the plaintiff. 4 Barn. & Ald. 655, Butt v. Howard. The distinction is one which has been often remarked between a defective statement of a title or cause of action, and a statement of a defective title or cause of action. The former is cured by verdict, or by the statute of *jeofails*; the latter is not.

Notwithstanding it is, as we have seen, so material to distinguish between defects helped after verdict by the common law and by the statutes of *jeofails*, in order to apply them to cases of judgments by default, yet we very often find that there is no sort of distinction made between the two cases by many of our reporters and writers upon the subject. In a *quare impedit*, the declaration alleged a seisin in the crown of the advowson, but no presentation. The seisin was traversed, and verdict thereon for the crown. The question was, whether the want of alleging a presentation was cured by the verdict. The court was of opinion it was; but Lord Hardwicke is made to say that it was so cured, by virtue of the 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8. But it should seem that the report is inaccurate, because from the whole of Lord Hardwicke's argument it is plain that the ground upon which the court gave their opinion was, that a presentation must of necessity have been proved upon the trial, otherwise the jury could not have found a seisin in the crown; which is the principle upon which the defects are held to be cured by a verdict by the common law. And in this light is the case considered in the law of

## (C) As to the King and Criminal Proceedings.

Nisi Prius, 122. So, Sir William Blackstone in his commentaries states with correctness the principle upon which defects are held to be aided by a verdict by the common law; but the two examples which he adduces to illustrate the principle, are both of them instances of defect, aided after verdict by the *statutes of jeofails*.||

The King v. Bishop of Landaff, 2 Stra. 1006; Black. Com. 394, 395. See 1 Will. Saund. 227, *et seq. notis*, (5th edit.)

Notwithstanding the great enlargement of the power of the judges, by the above recited statutes in amending writs, processes, &c., yet none of them were thought to extend to writs of error; and the rather, because such amendment would not be in affirmance of the judgment; but it being found that defective writs of error occasioned great delay of justice—

Carth. 158, 367, 520; Ld. Raym. 71, 151, 564; 5 Mod. 16, 69; Comb. 354; Salk. 49, pl. 9.

By the 5 G. 1, c. 13, it is enacted, "that all writs of error wherein there shall be any variance from the original record, or other defect, may and shall be amended and made agreeable to such record, by the respective courts where such writ or writs of error shall be made returnable; and that where any verdict hath been or shall be given in any action, suit, bill, plaint, or demand, in any of his majesty's courts of record, the judgment thereupon shall not be stayed or reversed for any defect or fault, either in form or substance, in any bill, writ, original or judicial, or for any variance in such writs from the declaration or other proceedings."

5 G. 1, c. 13. || See Tidd's Prac. 1218, (8th edit.)|| § A writ of error may be amended by the *precipe*. Guhr v. Chambers, 6 S. & R. 157. *q*

[By stat. of 4 G. 2, c. 26, for turning all law proceedings into English, it is provided, § 4, that every statute of *jeofails* shall extend to all forms and proceedings in English, (except in criminal cases,) and that this clause shall be taken and construed in the most ample and beneficial manner for the ease and benefit of the parties, and to prevent frivolous and vexatious delays.]

4 G. 2, c. 26, § 4.

|| As to amendments of the record under Lord Tenterden's act, 9 G. 4, c. 15, see tit. "PLEAS AND PLEADING," (B) 3, and 3 Carr. & P. Ca. 485, 394, (4 *id.*) 22, 24.||

## (C) Whether the Statutes of Amendment extend to the King, or to any criminal Proceedings.

It has been a great question whether any of these statutes extend to the case of the king, either to remedy the party where he has prevailed against the king, or the king against the party; but as it has been ruled in both cases, and seems now established that these statutes do not extend to the king, it will be needless to enter minutely into this inquiry; for though only indictments, appeals, and informations on penal statutes are excepted in all the statutes from 8 H. 6, c. 12, yet because the first statute says it shall be amended on the challenge of the party, in which the king cannot be included, the subsequent statutes are supposed to be made on the same platform; and that this exception is only *ex abundanti cautela*.

## (C) As to the King and Criminal Proceedings.

Gilb. Hist. C. P. 116. Vide Cro. Car. 144; 3 Mod. 7, 167; Fitzgib. 56, 122, 263; Stra. 62; Hob. 328; 4 Mod. 396. [Penal actions are not considered as criminal proceedings, and therefore within the statutes of jeofails. Cowp. 382; 1 Wils. 125.]

Thus in a *quo warranto quare* the defendant claims a warren, the defendant prescribes for a warren within the manor of Ridge, and the *venire* was awarded from the villa of Ridge, and not from the manor of Ridge, and a verdict for the defendant; the court awarded a new *venire*, (a) because they held the king was not within the statute of J. 1, c. 13.

Jones, 320; Cro. Car. 312. (a) Vide Stat. 9 Ann. c. 20, § 7. [The *venire* is now to be awarded of the body of the county, vide the stat. 4 Ann. c. 16, § 6, and 24 G. 2, c. 18, § 3. Vide head of *Jurica*.]

So in an information for a seditious libel, the *venire* was returnable 13 October, and the *distringas* tested 24 October, this was a discontinuance, because not returned in the presence of the party; and notwithstanding the queen had a verdict the court would not amend it, though such amendment would have been warranted by the roll, where the *distringas* was well awarded.

Salk. 51, pl. 14; 6 Mod. 268, S. C.; 2 Lord Raym. 1061, 1472; Mich. 3 Ann., The Queen v. Tuchin, by three judges, *hesitante* Gould.

But it has been adjudged, that the several provisoes in these statutes, which except appeals and indictments of felony, &c., and that they shall not extend to any writ, bill, action, or information upon any popular or penal statute, do not (b) extend to those cases in which a remedy is given by way of recompense to a party; as upon the statute of *waste*, for not setting forth tithe, forcible entry, &c.

Cro. Jac. 414; Sid. 66; Stile, 307; 2 Sand. 258. (b) But a writ of ravishment of ward upon the statute of Westm. 2, c. 35, is within the proviso. Dr. Hussy and Moor, 3 Bulst. 275, 276; Hob. 101. β A clerical error may be corrected even in a criminal case. Sharff v. Commonwealth, 2 Binn. 514; State v. Seaborn, 4 Dev. 419; Anon., 1 Gallis. 22; Keans v. Rankin, 2 Bibb, 88; 1 Bailey, 65; 2 McCord, 301. In Ohio, nothing is amendable in a criminal case, which is not so at common law. Young v. State, 6 Ham. 435. γ

Also by the 4 Ann. c. 16, for amendment of the law, it is enacted, "that all the statutes of *jeofails* shall extend to all suits in any of her majesty's courts of record at Westminster, for recovery of any debt immediately owing, or any revenue belonging to her majesty, her heirs or successors, and shall also extend to all other courts of record." (c)

[4 Ann. c. 16. (c) An information was laid, that teas were imported between, &c., and the day of exhibiting the information, which was the day of the seizure, and of course would have been excluded: leave was therefore given to amend, by extending it to the next day. Bunb. 49, p. 80. An information on the act of navigation was amended, by substituting the words *India goods* instead of *silks*; but the addition of other goods was not allowed, for that would have been to have made a new information. Ib. 252, p. 327. In one case an amendment was permitted, which made quite a new offence; this was in an information of seizure for importing brandy and rum in casks under sixty gallons, by making it, as to the rum in casks, under twenty gallons. Ib. 334, p. 415. But where an indenture of appraisement was dated before the writ of appraisement, the court inclined to think it might be amended. Ib. 58, p. 99.]

And by the 9 Ann. c. 20, § 7, it is enacted, "that the statute for the amendment of the law, and all the statutes of *jeofails* shall be extended to [all writs of *mandamus* and] informations in nature of a *quo warranto*, and proceedings thereon for any the matters in the said act mentioned."

9 Ann. c. 20, § 7. Vide tit. *Informations*.

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

|| By 9 G. 4, c. 15, Lord Tenterden's act, the record may be amended on which any trial is pending, in any indictment or information for misdemeanor, when any variance shall appear between any matter, in writing or print, produced in evidence, and the recital thereof on the record.||

See 3 Carr. & P. Ca. 594; 4 Carr. & P. Ca. 22, 24, 79.

(D) In what Cases the Proceedings in Civil Causes are amendable, and the Manner thereof; as by amending one Part of the Record by another: and herein,

### 1. Of the Original Writ and Process.

THE original writ is made amendable by 8 H. 6, c. 12, and other statutes when it is not made out pursuant to the instructions given to the cursitor; and likewise in those misprisions which appear to be *vitia scriptoris*, and are not of the substance of the writ; as where the instructions to the cursitor are for a *præcipe* against Lenthorp Frank, Melite, and the cursitor makes the original Lenthorp Frank, Generoso, the writ (a) shall be amended according to the instructions given the cursitor.

8 Co. 156; Cro. Eliz. 644, S. P.; Litt. Rep. 50, S. P.; but if the instructions were wrong, it is not amendable. 2 Vent. 46, 49, 150, S. P.; Sid. 412, S. P. (a) So *devisit* for *demisit*, Roll. Abr. 198; Hob. 249; Brownl. 130. *Vacariam* for *Vicariam*, Hob. 128, were amended, because the instructions to the cursitor in both cases were right. The teste and return-day of a *feri facias* were amended by the *præcipe*, after the writ was executed. *Shoemaker v. Knorr*, 1 Dall. 197. g [A *ca. sa.* amended after it had been executed, by the award of the writ on the roll. 2 Black. R. 836. A bill of Middlesex filed as of record of 24 G. 2, when it ought to have been of the 25th, amended by the *præcipe*. 1 Term R. 782. A bill of Middlesex, by a common informer in debt only, amended by inserting "in a plea of trespass with an *ac-etiam* in debt." 1 Black. R. 462.]

So if instructions are given to the cursitor for drawing a writ against Westby, and he by mistake makes it Westly, and so are all the proceedings afterwards, this shall be amended; and accordingly the court ordered the cursitor to attend, who satisfying them that his instructions were right, they ordered the original to be amended in court, without any application to the Chancery, or order thence, and they amended all the proceedings after.

2 Vent. 152. Misprisions in judicial writs are amendable. *Campbell v. Stiles*, 9 Mass. 218; *Young v. Hosmer*, 11 Mass. 90; *Burrell v. Burrell*, 10 Mass. 222; *Anon.* 1 Hayw. 401; *Troxler v. Gibson*, 1 Hayw. 465; *Furniss v. Ellis*, 2 Brock, 14. g

So when there are two defendants, and the writ is *præcipe* to them both, *quod teneat conventionem*, this shall be amended, because the instructions beginning against several, the cursitor had not pursued them.

2 Lev. 173. So where in a writ, it was *reddat* instead of *reddant*. 2 Saund. 38.

A *quare impedit* was brought *ad præsentand. ad ecclesiam de Watton*, where it should have been *ad vicariam ecclesiæ de Watton*, though this be an error in substance, the vicarage being distinct from the parsonage; yet because the instruction to the cursitor was right, and this a peremptory writ, it was allowed to be amended.

Cro. Car. 74, *Turner v. Palmer*.

So if the party, in order to have a formedon in descender, draws instructions that the land descended to him as son and heir of the donee, and the clerk draws the writ that the land descended to him as son, and

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

omits heir, if the clerk shows his instructions, and will make oath thereof, it shall be amended.

8 Co. 159, b.

Also the writ was holden amendable if there was false Latin, (a) or a word that was no Latin, if it were only in the (b) form of a writ; but if it were of the substance of the writ it could not; for by the statutes the courts are allowed, where they have sufficient authority, to amend the form of that authority, but not to make an authority for themselves, by altering the substance of the writ.

(a) For a diversity between false Latin and no Latin, vide Lev. 2; 2 Vent. 173.

(b) There is a diversity between the negligence and the nescience of the clerk; for the negligence (as if he had a copy of the bond, and does not follow it) shall be amended; but his nescience or ignorance in the legal form and cause of originals, is not amendable; for if this were allowed, it would introduce error and barbarity into legal proceedings. 8 Co. 159, a; Lev. 2.

Therefore, if the writ be *imaginavit* for *imaginatus est*, or *avæ* for *aviæ*, it shall be amended. (c)

8 Co. 159, b; Moor, 5, pl. 17, S. P.; N. Bendl. 33, S. P., cited; And. 24, S. P., cited. (c) But in Blackmore's case, 8 Co. 159, b, *hos breve* for *hoc breve* is held not amendable; but *quære, et* vide 2 Vent. 173, which seems to hold otherwise.  $\beta$  A writ tested 19th May, 1806, returnable 17th of May next, is not amendable; it is void. Bunn v. Thomas, 2 John. 190.  $\gamma$

But the essential part of a writ is not amendable; as in assize, where the *teste* was *duodecno regis* for *duodecimo*, the writ was abated; (d) because it would have been erroneous to have proceeded on a wrong writ; for this could not have been pleaded in bar of a new assize; and the court could not amend it, because the cursitor was judge of the day when the writ issued, and there were no instructions to amend the writ by.

Lev. 2, Heath and Paget. (d) *Districionem* when it should have been *destructionem* in a writ of *waste* not amendable. Freeman's case, 5 Co. 43, adjudged; Cro. Eliz. 462, adjudged, the words there being *districionem* with an *i*, and not an *e*. 2 Bulstr. 51, cited, and vide Hut. 56, *indicari* for *indictari*; and 2 Roll. R. 255.

So if a writ be brought against executors in the *debet* and *detinet*, that shall not be amended, because the action is misconceived, giving the court authority to proceed against executors *jure proprio*, when they are not so chargeable by the law.

8 Co. 159, a; 5 Co. 36.

But the negligent (e) omission of what the clerk in course ought to have inserted (as the omission of *dei gratiâ*) in the style of the king, shall be amended.

8 Co. 160. (e) So in a writ of partition the omission of the words *ostensurus quare non fecerit*, was supplied. 8 Co. 160, a.—In a *quære impedit*, the word *ad* was omitted and amended. Gouls. 78; Cro. Eliz. 119.—In a *formedon* of lands in L., the word *in* was omitted and amended. Noy, 73. [Tests of a *capias* amended, as *vitiium clerici*, and contrary to implied instructions. 2 Black. R. 918; 1 Term R. C. P. 291. A replication amended after verdict, by inserting the *similiter* instead of, &c. Sayer v. Pocock, Cowp. 407.] ¶ And in Wright, *q. t. v.* Horton, 2 Chitt. R. 25, the court, on the authority of Sayer v. Pocock, amended the record in a penal action after a verdict for the plaintiff, by adding a *similiter*, though the objection was taken at the trial; and see 1 Stark. 400, and Holt, N. P. C. 458, S. C., and Grundy v. Mell, 1 New R. 28. But in a subsequent case, in the C. P., where the avowant in replevin had taken the record down to trial without adding the *similiter* to the conclusion of the plea in bar, the verdict was set aside without costs. Griffith v. Crookford, 3 Bro. & B. 1; and see also Ferrers v. Weall, 2 Moo. R. 215; Cooke v. Burke, 5 Taunt. 164.]

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

And here it may be proper to observe, that the want of an original (*a*) is helped (*b*) after the verdict by 18 El. c. 14: so is the want of a bill upon the file, (*c*) but the statute does not extend to help a vicious writ. (*d*)

(*a*) So in the want of a *venire*, *distingas*, and other process. Vide *suprà* the notes on 18 Eliz. c. 14, and 2 Salk. 454; 2 Ld. Raym. 1143. (*b*) Vide *suprà* the notes on 18 Eliz. (*c*) That the want of bill upon the file, which is in nature of an original, is aided by the equity of the act. Hob. 130, 134, 264, 282; Jones, 304; Cro. Car. 282; Style, 91. (*d*) Cro. Eliz. 722; Yelv. 108; Sid. 84.

But if the original be misrecited on the roll, as in ejectment, if it be *summonitus* instead of *attachiatus*, after verdict, if on search no original is found, it will not be error, for the statute helps the want of an original to all intents, as if there had been a good one on the file; and if there had been a good one, such misrecital would not have been erroneous; and if the recital of the original be but form, it was not necessary after verdict to amend the bill.

Sand. 317; 3 Mod. 3, Redman and Edolph.

¶ Where the plaintiff held one defendant to bail on a special *capias*, and proceeded to outlawry against the other, but by a wrong name, the court, on motion, gave leave to amend the *capias*, in order that a new original might be procured, and the bail be held liable.

Carr v. Shaw, 7 Term R. 299.

And where one of two obligees in a bond sued out a *capias* in his own name alone, against the obligor, and took a recognisance of bail, and afterwards discovering the mistake, sued out a new original in the name of the two obligees, and applied to the court to amend the *capias* and recognisance according to the new original, the court granted the application as to the *capias*, but refused to amend the recognisance, as the bail could not be made liable without their consent.

Tabrum v. Tenant, 1 Bos. & Pull. 481. β In actions on contracts, new parties cannot be added by way of amendment. Winslow v. Merrill, 2 Fairf. 127. *g*

So a special *capias* omitting the Christian names of two of the defendants was amended, by inserting them, although there was nothing to amend by, on payment of costs.

2 Smith R. 392. β A warrant in which the Christian name of the defendant has been omitted, cannot be amended. Johnston v. McGinn, 4 Dev. 479. But a plaintiff was allowed to amend his writ and declaration, by adding *junior* to his name, Kincaid v. Howe, 10 Mass. 203, and by correcting his name where it was wrongly spelled. Furniss v. Ellis, 2 Brock. 14. Vide 3 Conn. 157; 1 Wend. 71; 1 Pick. 228; 2 Greenl. 120; 4 N. H. Rep. 212; 1 Monr. 7; 3 N. H. Rep. 535. *g*

If there be less than fifteen days between the teste and return of process by original, it may be amended in the Common Pleas.

Boucher v. Wittle, 1 H. Black. 291. β A *capias ad respondendum*, notailable, returnable out of term, is void, and not amendable. Oandler v. Brecknell, 4 Cowen, 49; Miller v. Gregory, 4 Cowen, 504. But a *capias ad satisfaciendum*, so returnable, may be amended. Jones v. Cook, 1 Cowen, 309; see Den v. Leeony, Coxe, 111. *g*

And where a *capias* is made returnable on a day certain, instead of a general return-day, that court will allow it to be amended on payment of costs; but not if it is to the prejudice of the bail.

Walker v. Hawkey, 5 Taunt. 863; Inman v. Huish, 2 New R. 133.

So where an attachment of privilege was made returnable after the *essoin* day, and before the *quarto die post*, instead of being returnable on a day certain in full term, an amendment was allowed.

Adams v. Luck, 3 Bro. & B. 25; 6 Moo. 113.

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

But where the defendant was arrested on a bill of Middlesex, returnable on a *dies non*, the court held the writ void, and not amendable, and the defendant was discharged.||

*Kenworthy v. Peppiat*, 4 Barn. & A. 288. As to amendments affecting bail, see tit. *Bail*, *post*.

### 2. Of the Imparance Roll.

After the first term it is allowed in C. B. to amend the imparance roll by the office paper-book, because that is instructions to the prothonotary to enter up the imparance roll, and therefore that is equally amendable as the original is by the instructions given the *cursitor*; but this must be on affidavit that the paper-book has not been altered since the defendant's attorney has put his hand to it.

Roll. Abr. 198; Hob. 246; 2 Roll. R. 152; Moor, 892; Hut. 83; Litt. Rep. 278. In the King's Bench they will amend both the bill and the roll by the office paper-book, because this is instructions for making them both; but they cannot amend from any other paper-book, because such book is not instructions left in the office to make up both the roll and the bill; but where there is no office-book, as where the general issue is pleaded, it seems they should amend either the bill or the roll by the declaration, of which they gave the defendant a copy, because such declaration is the only instruction to the clerk of the office.\* — \* In B. R., a bill is seldom filed, unless against a privileged person.—Where a bill is not filed, the court will permit a right bill to be filed, without inquiring into the time of filing, and give the plaintiff leave to amend his plea-roll, by the bill filed. *Gardener against Browne*, Trin. 15 G. 3, B. R.; 2 Stra. 1151. [But an amendment shall not be made in this manner after verdict, if it change the record in a substantial point. 2 Wils. 147.]

If the bill on the file be with blanks, or the imparance roll be with blanks for dates or quantities, yet it may be amended by the paper by the clerks themselves, until a *recordatur* be ordered of the verdict returned on the *nisi prius* roll; but after such *recordatur* it can only be amended by the court; for the roll lies with the prothonotary to be made up according to the paper-book, until the *recordatur* of the verdict be allowed; but if after the *recordatur* be entered, it is ordered on the roll *in statu quo tunc*; and then the court is supposed to take cognisance of it, in what manner it then was; and if the clerks might afterwards alter the roll after entry of the verdict, they might amend it in the verdict which is on the *nisi prius* roll, which was settled by the judge of *nisi prius*, and cannot be altered but by rule of court.

Litt. Rep. 278; Hetley, 142; Datch. 165; Roll. Abr. 207; Cro. Jac. 165; Cro. Eliz. 258; 2 Leon. 190; 2 Mod. 316; 12 Mod. 684; Stra. 139; 2 Stra. 734; 2 Ld. Raym. 1441; 2 Stra. 947.

The imparance roll cannot be amended by the original writ, because the original writ is the authority on which the court proceeds, which the plaintiff must prosecute, for otherwise he does not proceed in that cause.

Roll. Abr. 191; Hob. 251. And note: If the count varies in form, the defendant may plead it in abatement, for he has abated his own writ by prosecuting it in a different manner; but if it varies in substance, the defendant may move in arrest of judgment, because the court has no authority to proceed, having prosecuted a different matter from that which the writ has given authority to the court to take cognisance of. Jon. 304; Cro. Eliz. 722; Cro. Jac. 654.

The imparance roll cannot be amended by the plea roll or *nisi prius* roll: for the imparance roll is the original declaration and the ground of all.

Roll. Abr. 207; Cro. Car. 92; Lit. Rep. 72; Hut. 92; Hetl. 59; 3 Bulst. 237; Hob. 76; Latch. 165.



(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Cases amendable, &c.

But if the declaration be against H B, and he imparls by the name of R B, but pleads by his right name H B, this is no material fault, because it is only a continuance from one term to another, and by pleading by his right name he acknowledges he imparled by a wrong name..

Roll. Abr. 199.

### 3. Of the Plea Roll.

The plea roll may be amended by the imparlance roll, which is no more than a recital of the imparlance roll, and begins with an *alias prout patet*, being the count of the second term, to which the defendant pleaded *ore tenus*.

Hob. 76; Roll. Abr. 207. [As to the plea roll, see Tidd's Prac. 786, (8th edit.)]

If there be a mistake in the attorney's name, it may be amended by the warrant of attorney; for the warrant of attorney being precedent, will amend the plea roll, and the court will take notice that it is the same that appeared. (a)

Moor, 711. [(a) In the case of *Richards qui tam v. Brown*, the Court of K. B. gave leave to do the very reverse to what was done in this case, viz., to alter the name in the warrant of attorney to that in the declaration, and this after error brought, and that variance assigned for error. Dougl. 114.]

But if the name of a stranger be put into the plea, this will be error, for it cannot then appear to the court that the same man that appeared did plead, and then there was no plea pleaded; and so if the defendant's name be mistaken in the putting in his plea, as if in an *audita querela*, the plaintiff surmises that he entered into a statute of 300*l.* to the defendant, for the payment of 50*l.* per annum for six years, to John Bush, a stranger, if the defendant comes, and *protestand., &c., pro plac. idem Johannes Bush*, instead of the defendant; this is erroneous, because it does not appear to the court that the plea was put in by the stranger, to whom the payment was to be made, and not to the defendant; but if the plea had been, that the *prædict.* plaintiff *venit et dicit*, instead of the defendant, this will be construed to be the misprision of the clerk, for it is apparent that the plaintiff could not be the defendant; but it shall be supposed to be put in by him that appeared, since there is no other person.

Yelv. 38; Cro. Jac. 13. [The decision here referred to, is that of the court of error: and the reason given by Yelverton why an amendment could not be made in this case, is, that the mistake had been specially shown for cause of demurrer in the court below, and the judgment of the court had passed upon the cause so shown, and therefore all amendments were ousted.] Cro. Eliz. 904.

### 4. Of the Jury Process, and Nisi Prius Roll.

But if the *venire* be of the same place, and in the same action, and between the same parties, all other faults will be amended.

Vide head of *Jurica*.

But if the place be totally misawarded, this is not helped by any statute; but if it is only misawarded in part, this is helped by the express words of 21 Jac. 1, c. 13.

Vide 4 Ann. c. 16, § 6, 7, and 24 G. 2, c. 18, § 3. That the award is to be at large of the body of the county; and 3 G. 2, c. 25. Head of *Jurica*.

In ejectment, where the *venire* was *de placit. transgressionis*, omitting *et ejjectionis firmæ*, the court held the *venire* to be ill, because it

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

was not in the same action, for an action of trespass and ejectment are different, and there might be an action of trespass between the same parties; but if the *distringas* had been right, they would have judged this *venire* to have been null, and the want of a *venire* is aided by the statute.

Jones, 302; Godb. 194; Cro. Eliz. 259; Cro. Jac. 528. *Quære*.

If the *jurata* mentions the issue to be *de placit. transgressionis*, where the action is debt, and the award of the *venire* and *distringas* debt, this shall be amended; for the *jurata* is an award of the *distringas*, in pursuance of the award of the *venire*, and the *venire* being right, the secondary process (a) ought to be made accordingly.

Cro. Car. 275; Danv. Abr. 334, 335. (a) The award on the roll being right, shall amend the *venire*, and the *venire* being right, shall amend the *distringas*, which is the proper process for convening the jurors in the King's Bench: So of the *habeas corpora*, which is the Common Pleas process. Lit. Rep. 252, 253.

So, if the sheriff return *nomina jurat. inter partes prædict. de placit. transgressionis*, where the *venire* is *de placit. debit.* this shall be amended; for *in dorso brevis* he says *executio istius brevis patet, &c.*, which could not be if it was not in the same action.

Roll. Abr. 202; Cro. Car. 275.

The award of the *venire* must be to a day in the same term, or to the next term, but it must be in term, otherwise it is erroneous.

Mo. 465, 710; Danv. Abr. 335.

But if the *distringas* be without the day of *nisi prius*, or mention a wrong day, if the *jurata* roll be right, the *distringas* may be amended by the *jurata* roll.

3 Mod. 78; 10 Mod. 88; 12 Mod. 107, 274; Ld. Raym. 95, 511; 2 Ld. Raym. 1144.

So if the return of the *venire* be mistaken, this may be amended by the roll; and if the *teste* of the *venire* be out of term, or before plea pleaded, it is no error; for the *teste* of judicial writs being only matter of form, shall not vitiate if mistaken.

Cro. Eliz. 760, 820; Owen, 62; Cro. Jac. 162; Cro. Car. 38; 2 Roll. Abr. 200.

If the number or qualifications of the jury be omitted in the *venire*, it may be amended by the roll, and the rather, because these matters are ascertained by the law.

Vide head of *Jurics*.

If there be a mistake in the Christian name of a juror, it is incurable, (b) for the statutes do not extend to it, but only extend to cure surnames and additions, for there can be but one name of baptism, but there may be various surnames and additions; and therefore if it can be proved what person the sheriff meant by his surname or addition, it may be amended and set right.

Danv. Abr. 330; Cro. Eliz. 202, 563. (b) But if the Christian name be wrong in the *distringas*, or in the panel returned, or in the panel of the jury sworn, if it can be proved to be the same man that was intended to be returned in the *venire*, having there his right Christian name, it may be amended. Roll. Abr. 196, 197; 3 Bulstr. 18; Hob. 64; Brownl. 174. See 2 Stra. 1214. ¶ See Willes, R. 488; 12 East, R. 229; 6 Taunt. 460, and tit. *Jurics*, (I).]

If the court on an insufficient suggestion awards the process to an improper officer, yet this is aided after verdict, for that only makes an insufficiency in the return of the jury, and insufficient returns are

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

aided; for it was the design of the statute, that if the cause was tried by a right jury that it should not be material what officer got them together.

*Vide for this, head of Juries.*

As to the *nisi prius* roll, which is only a transcript of the plea roll to carry the issue into the country, if it differs from the plea roll in any matter which does not alter the issue it may be amended; but if it differs in any matter which alters the issue it cannot be amended by the plea roll, because it does not give the judge of *nisi prius* authority to try the matter which is in issue between the parties on the plea roll. (b)

8 Co. 166; Moor, 681; Carth. 506; 5 Mod. 211; Salk. 48, 49. (b) Variance in the *nisi prius* roll amended by the plea roll in indictment for forgery. Barnard, K. B. 132; 2 Ld. Raym. 1518; 2 Stra. 843. β The *nisi prius* record may be amended by the issue roll, on payment of costs of the motion. Jackson v. Young, 1 Cowen, 131; Turner v. Wilson, 3 Caines, 151.γ

As if the issue be on the addition of the defendant's name, whether J S was husbandman *die impetrationis brevis*, and the *nisi prius* roll be, whether he was husbandman generally, omitting the words *die impetrationis brevis*, this is not the issue on the plea roll; and therefore cannot be tried.

8 Co. 166.

So in a bond conditioned for the payment of a certain sum at the first — next ensuing the date, and on the *nisi prius* roll the date be omitted, this is not the same issue as on the plea roll.

Brownl. 147.

But where the defendant's name is omitted in joining of issue, this shall be amended by the plea roll, because the issue is not varied, and the justices of *nisi prius* have authority to try it by the *distringas*.

Dyer, 260.

So where in an action on the case upon *assumpsit*, the defendant (upon the plea roll) pleads *non assumpsit*, and on the *nisi prius* roll it is *non culpabilis*, after verdict the *nisi prius* roll shall be amended by the plea roll, for both pleas traverse the gist of the action; and the defendant has the same advantage in the *non culpabilis*, as in the *non assumpsit*, and the issue is the same in substance.

Roll. Abr. 202, 203.

So in ejectment against *seven* defendants, who entered into the common rule, and pleaded to issue, the plea roll, *venire, distringas*, and *jurata* were right; but the issue on the *nisi prius* roll was between the plaintiff and *five* defendants only; after verdict for the plaintiff this was amended, for the lessor's title was the gist of the action, and the only thing inquirable of by the jury.

Salk. 48, pl. 5; Ld. Raym. 94; 19 Mod. 107; Comb. 393.

¶ So also in *assumpsit* against two defendants, where one had pleaded the general issue, and the other had suffered judgment by default; but the *nisi prius* roll stated by mistake that the same defendant pleaded *non assumpsit*, and also came and said nothing, &c. &c., and it did not appear that the other had come in at all, Lord Ellenborough, C. J., on

(D) Where Proceedings in Civil Causes amendable, &c.

consent of parties, directed the clerk of *nisi prius* to make the proper amendment.

Murphy v. Marlow and another, 1 Camp. R. 57.

So also the court gave leave to amend the *nisi prius* roll by inserting a special title to the declaration of a day subsequent to the defendant's coming of age, he having been a minor on the first day of term.

Boys v. Edmeads, 2 Chitt. R. 22; Dickinson v. Plaisted, 7 Term R. 474.

So also after a nonsuit for a variance in an undefended action, the Court of Common Pleas permitted the record to be amended, and a new trial had.||

Halhead v. Abrahams, 3 Taunt. 81. As to amending the record to cure variances under the 9 G. 4, c. 15, see *Pleas and Pleading*, (B), 3, and 1 Moo. & Malk. 359, 253; 3 Car. & P. Ca. 485, 594; 4 Id. 22, 24; Tidd, (9th edit.) Suppl. 127.

### 5. Of the Verdict.

If the jury find a certain verdict, and it is entered uncertainly on the record, if the judge who tried the cause remembers certainly how the jury found it, it shall be ascertained by the memory of the judge, (a) and the verdict may be made certain as the jury found it.

(a) Where the *postea* is amendable by the notes of the verdict taken by the clerk of assize. Moor, 689; Cro. Eliz. 112.  $\beta$  A verdict may be amended by the notes of the judge who tried the cause, so as to distinguish debt on the bond and damages for detention. Roulain v. McDowall, 1 Bay, 490.  $\gamma$  Where the mis-entry of the verdict shall be amended. Vide Cro. Eliz. 677; 2 Jones, 211. Special verdict amended after argument without costs. Ld. Raym. 335. See Stra. 514; 1 Lev. 131. *Postea* amended by judge's notes. 2 Stra. 1197; 1 Will. 33. [Where there is a general verdict on a declaration, consisting of different counts, some of which are inconsistent, or bad in point of law, and evidence has been given on the good or consistent counts only, the verdict may be amended by the judge's notes. Dougl. 361, 718. *Aliter*, it seems, if evidence has been admitted on the bad or inconsistent counts. Ib. 362.]  $\beta$  When a general verdict has been given on a declaration containing several counts, one of which is good and the others are bad, it may be amended by applying it to the good count, when the judge certifies that all the evidence would apply to that count, as well as the others, or that it did apply solely to that count. Cooper v. Bissell, 15 John. 318; 1 John. 505; 9 Cowen, 151; 9 S. & R. 23; 10 S. & R. 211; 1 Caines, 381; 11 John. 98; 4 Pick. 446; 3 Pick. 353; 7 Mass. 359; 11 Mass. 57; 15 Mass. 377; 17 Mass. 187; 2 John. Cas. 17; 6 Pick. 512; 8 Pick. 415; 11 Pick. 125.  $\gamma$  || And accordingly, the Court of King's Bench refused to amend the verdict in an action of slander, where one count out of four was bad, since the evidence applied equally to all the counts. Holt v. Scholefield, 6 Term R. 691. But where evidence was given on both counts, and the first count was bad, but it appeared, from the judge's notes, that the damages were calculated merely on evidence applicable to the second count, which was good, the Court of Common Pleas refused to arrest the judgment. Williams v. Breedon, 1 Bos. & Pull. 329. || [An amendment by the judge's notes, it was formerly holden, could not be made after judgment. Ib. 703. But it seems now, that it may be made at any time, even after final judgment, and a writ of error brought. 3 Term R. 749. A mistake in not entering up a verdict on one of the issues, allowed to be amended by the judge's notes, after error brought for that reason, and joinder in error. Ib. 659.]  $\beta$  A verdict in the Common Pleas will not be amended in the Supreme Court; but after reversal, it may be amended in the court below. Hanley v. Levin, 5 Ham. 227.  $\gamma$  || But when the application was made after a lapse of eight years from the trial, and the defendant had since reversed the judgment on error for the badness of one count of the declaration, the Court of King's Bench refused the amendment. Harrison v. King, 1 Barn. & A. 161. But in a late case in *assumpsit*, some of the counts were bad and some good; and the jury having found a verdict for the plaintiff with general damages, upon evidence applicable to all the counts, the Court of Common Pleas, after error brought, and argument in K. B., amended the *postea* by the judge's notes, by entering the verdict for the plaintiff on the first count, and for the defendant on the others. Richardson v. Mellish, 11 Moo. 104; 3 Bing. 334. And they amended the judgment roll by the amended *postea*, after the judgment had been reversed,

## (E) What Defects may be amended or aided after Verdict.

and the reversal entered of record in the court of error. 11 Moo. 119; 3 Bing. 346; and see 7 Barn. & C. 819, S. C. After a verdict in ejectment brought for a message and tenement, and pending a rule to arrest the judgment, the court will give leave to enter the verdict according to the judge's notes for the *message* only, without obliging the plaintiff to release the damages. *Goodtitle v. Otway*, 8 East, R. 357. The court will not amend a verdict according to the notes of an arbitrator. 1 Chit. R. 283. The application to amend by the judge's notes should be made to the judge who tried the cause, and not to the court. *Ib.*; and 1 Barn. & A. 161; and see tit. *Verdict*, (D) and (L).||

As if in debt for 19*l.* 10*s.* the plaintiff declares upon a lease of copyhold lands, rendering 38*l.* per annum, and upon a lease of freehold land, rendering 20*s.* per annum, and demands 19*l.* for half a year's rent of the copyhold, and 10*s.* for the freehold, and upon *nil debet* pleaded it was found for the plaintiff, *quoad* the 10*s.* for the freehold, and for the defendant *quoad* the 19*l.* for the copyhold; but in the *postea* it was returned that they found for the plaintiff *quoad* 10*s.*, part of the said 19*l.* 10*s.*, and *quoad* the residue *nil debet*, so that it was altogether uncertain which of those rents were paid; yet if the judge that tried the cause remembers that, *quoad* the copyhold rent, the jury found for the defendant, and *quoad* the freehold for the plaintiff, the *postea* shall be amended accordingly.

Cro. Car. 338, *Eliot and Skyppe*, adjudged.

Also a special verdict may be amended by the minute or notes taken by the counsel or clerk of assize, (a) after a writ of error brought.

Roll. Rep. 82; Roll. Abr. 207; Hetl. 52; Lit. Rep. 61; Cro. Car. 144; 4 Co. 52; Salk. 47, pl. 4, 48.  $\beta$  A mistake in drawing up a special verdict may be amended. *Rew v. Barker*, 2 Cowen, 408; and even in a criminal case, a special verdict may be amended by adding technical words, when they are merely formal. *Commonwealth v. Judd*, 2 Mass. 234; Vide 2 Cowen, 615; 8 Pick. 520.  $\gamma$  (a) But though a verdict, general or special, may be amended by the notes in the book of the clerk of assize, if there be a misprision; yet this cannot be done in a criminal case. Salk. 53, pl. 19, 47, S. P.; *Ld. Raym.* 141; 11 Mod. 84; || and *Stra.* 844; 2 Hawk. P. C. 922, *contra*.|| [And see *Dougl.* 362, where a mistake in a verdict in a criminal case was corrected from minutes signed by the jury. In *Bumb.* 283, a mistake in a special verdict on an information of seizure, amended by minutes, after one argument.] || See tit. *Verdict*, (D).||

But nothing can be added to the minute or notes, though never so strongly proved by the evidence, because that would be to subject the jury to an attain for a fact that was never found by them.

[The point in this clause was not touched upon in any of the passages referred to in the former editions.] || Attaints are now abolished by 6 G. 4, c. 50, § 60.||

## (E) What Defects may be amended or aided after Verdict: and herein,

## 1. Of the Want of Sufficient Certainty in the Plaintiff's Declaration, in not setting forth his Cause.

A VERDICT cures not only such defects as may be called artificial defects, and come within the purview of the several statutes of amendments and *jeofail*, but also natural defects, or the omissions of the parties in their allegations, which must be presumed to have been given in evidence to the jury; otherwise they could not have found a verdict for the party.

For this, vide head of *Error*; || and see 1 Will. Sand. 227, *et seq notis.* (5th edit.)||

The chief intent of all the statutes of *jeofails* seems plainly to be, that the wrong pleading of any collateral matters not essential to the action, should, after the expense of a trial, and verdict for the party, be aided,

(E) What Defects may be amended or aided after Verdict.

but not to extend to matters of substance, or whatever is essential to the gist of the action; for this would have ruined all proceedings in the courts of justice; besides, had such essential part been set forth, it might occasion a contrary verdict; neither can the jury be attainted for a false verdict on the uncertain allegations of the parties, for it cannot appear whether the damages given by the jury be proportionable to the demand or not.

[After verdict, the insertion in some of the counts of the defendant's name instead of the plaintiff's rejected as surplusage. 3 Wils. 43.]

Whatever therefore appears to be essential to the gist of the action cannot be cured after verdict; for the law requires that all substantial facts shall be laid in proper time and place, so that the defendant may traverse them distinctly if he pleases; for as he may traverse the whole, so he may traverse each substantial part, in order to put the weight of the cause on any one thing that will put an end to the cause.

Vide tit. *Pleas and Pleadings*, (B), 5 Mod. 286, ¶ and tit. *Verdict*, (X). ¶ No new count can be added after verdict, nor can the form of the declaration be essentially varied. *Mayfield v. White*, 1 Browne, 250. But a declaration may be amended on terms after verdict, so as to conform it to the proof. *Hull v. Turner*, 1 Wend. 506. g

But as this matter is more fully treated of under the heads of *Error* and *Pleas and Pleadings*, we shall here only observe, that the difference in all the cases on this head turns upon what is *substance*, and what is *form*; which must be determined in every action according to its nature.

## 2. Of Repugnancy and Surplusage.

Surplusage does not vitiate after verdict, according to the maxim, *utile per inutile non vitiatur*; and therefore, if such surplusage is repugnant to what is before alleged, it is void; as if in trover the plaintiff declares that he was on the 4th of March possessed of goods, and that afterwards, *scilicet* the 1st of March, they came to the hands of the defendant, who converted them.

¶ Vide tit. *Pleas and Pleadings*, (I), 4. ¶ Cro. Jac. 97, 428. β See 7 John. 462; 3 Day, 472; 2 Mass. 283; 13 John. 80; 3 Cranch, 193; 2 Dall. 300; 1 Wash. 257. g

So in ejectment, the plaintiff declared on a lease made to him the 3d of May, and that the defendant *postea*, *scilicet* 1st of May, ejected him; this was held good after verdict; for by the *postea* it appears, that the defendant committed a *tort* on the plaintiff's title; and when he says a repugnant day, it is as if he had laid none; and if no day be laid, it shall be intended after verdict, that the *tort* was committed before the action brought; for it would be very foreign, after verdict, to intend that the action was brought by the spirit of prophecy, for a wrong to be committed afterwards; besides, the jury could not take cognisance of any fact done since the action brought, for that was not in issue.

Yelv. 94; Carth. 288, 289.

In debt on an obligation, the defendant pleads payment of 50*l.* 14 Junii, 11 Jac., according to the condition; the plaintiff replies *quod non solvit* 50*l.* *prædict*, 14 August. *anno* 11, *suprad.* *quas. ad eundem diem solvisse debuisset, et hoc, &c.*, the verdict found *quod non solvit prædict*, 14 Junii *prout* the defendant had alleged; the objection here was, that no issue was joined, because they do not meet in the time the money was paid; but the word *August* is plainly surplusage, for when

(E) What Defects may be amended or aided after Verdict.

he said *quod non solvit prædict.* 14 *die*, it is a sufficient traverse without the word *August*, and *August* is plainly repugnant to the word *prædict.*, for *prædict.* refers to *June*; and such surplusage being a repugnancy to what was before material, was idle and void.

Cro. Jac. 549. [See Cro. Jac. 585, where such a variance in the *quantum* of the demand was holden to be fatal.]

But if there be a repugnancy in any point material, there it is not helped by a verdict, unless the verdict appears to have been given on a different part of the declaration.

Where the plaintiff may release such repugnant part, vide Sand. 222, 886, and head of *Pleas and Pleadings*.

If the replication be repugnant to the declaration, it makes the declaration bad, because the subsequent pleading falsifies the declaration; as if a man declares on a bond made 1 *Martii*, if the plaintiff replies that the bond was delivered 30 *Martii*, this falsifies the declaration; because it could not be made the first; so if the rejoinder falsifies the bar, the bar is vicious.

Cro. Jac. 264; Sand. 116.

### 3. Of Inefficiency in the Defendant's Bar.

As the plaintiff's action must have all essentials necessary to maintain it, so the defendant's bar must be substantially good; and if the gist of the bar be naught, it cannot be cured by a verdict found for the defendant; but if found for the plaintiff, he shall have judgment, either for the badness or falsehood of the bar; but if it be bad only in form, a verdict will cure it: and if the gist be traversed, all collateral circumstances will be intended after a verdict

Cro. Eliz. 778.

Thus in an action of debt on a single bill, the defendant pleads payment without an acquittance, and it is found for the defendant, yet he shall not have judgment, because the gist of the plea is bad, since the obligation is in force till dissolved *eo ligamine quo ligatur*, and the acquittance under the seal of the plaintiff is the gist of the bar; but if it had been found for the plaintiff, he should have judgment, because the bar was not only bad in substance, but found false.

5 Co. 43; Mo. 692; Cro. Jac. 377, S. C., cited.

But if the bar be only bad in form, a verdict will supply it: as if in debt on a bond conditioned for payment of 100*l.* 25 *Junii prox.*, and the defendant pleads payment on the 20th of June, and it is, according to the plea, found that he did pay it the 20th; though this bar be bad in form, because it does not follow the condition, and the plaintiff might have taken advantage of it on a special demurrer, yet the verdict having found payment *before* the day, that in law is payment *at* the day, and the substance is found.

Vide head of *Pleas and Pleadings*, (I).

### 4. Of immaterial and informal Issues.

A verdict cannot help an *immaterial* issue; (a) for if what is material in the pleadings be not put in the issue, it is not made necessary to be proved on the trial; or if it be alleged and proved, yet if it appear insufficient, so as not to be decisive between the parties, the verdict will be

(E) What Defects may be amended or aided after Verdict.

no good foundation for the judgment; but an *informal* issue is helped by the verdict.

¶ Vide tit. *Pleas and Pleadings*, (M.)|| Lev. 32; Carth. 371. (a) An *immaterial* issue is where what is materially alleged by the pleadings is not traversed, but an issue taken upon such a point as will not determine the merits of the cause; and an *informal* issue is where it is not traversed in a right manner. Brownl. 229; Cro. Eliz. 227; 2 Mod. 137; 10 Mod. 19; 11 Mod. 2; Ld. Raym. 168; 2 Stra. 933; 2 Barnard, K. B. 55; 2 Stra. 1011. ¶ 3 Bos. & Pull. 348.¶

If the plaintiff declares on a promise to find the plaintiff, his wife, and two servants, with meat and drink for three years, on request; the defendant pleads that he promised to find the plaintiff meat, &c., *absque hoc*, that he did promise to find, &c., for three years next following, and *hoc petit*, &c., and verdict for the plaintiff; yet he shall not have judgment, because the promise in the declaration is laid to be on request, which promise is not traversed in the same manner; besides, the plaintiff in his replication alleges a promise next after he was married, which is not the same the defendant traversed; so that they are not at issue a point traversed in bar, since the bar is for a contract for three years on request, and the replication for a contract for three years next ensuing the marriage, and *non constat* by the verdict, which of the contracts was proved on the trial.

3 Leon. 66, Kirlee and Lees; 2 Leon. 195, S. C., cited; Godb. 56, S. C., cited.

So in trespass, the defendant pleads an accord between the plaintiff and J S of the one part, and the defendant of the other part; the plaintiff replies *quod non habetur talis concord*. between the plaintiff and defendant, *qualis* the defendant had alleged; and issue joined and verdict for the plaintiff; yet he shall not have judgment, because he does not traverse the same accord that is set out in the defendant's bar, but puts another accord in issue, not alleged in the defendant's bar, viz. between the plaintiff and defendant only.

Roll. Rep. 86.

So in debt on a bond conditioned for the payment of 105*l.* the defendant pleads payment of 100*l.* *secundum formam et effectum conditionis*; the plaintiff replies, *non solvit prædict.* 105*l.*, this is an immaterial issue, (a) not aided, for the plaintiff has not traversed the same payment that is in the defendant's plea.

Cro. Jac. 585, Sandbank and Turvy; Cro. Car. 593, S. P., adjudged upon error; Hob. 173, S. P., adjudged. (a) But where an issue is decisive between the parties, though not so apt, it shall be cured after verdict. Vide 2 Jon. 184; Cro. Jac. 44, 435, and heads of *Error*, and *Pleas and Pleadings*; ¶ and see 2 Will. Saund. 319, a, b.¶

If an issue be on a point that is impossible in *substance* and *nature* of the thing, it is not cured by the verdict; but if it be only impossible in the *manner* and *form* of it, a verdict will cure it; as in debt on a bond conditioned for the payment of 100*l.* on the 31st of September, and defendant pleads payment at the day, and it is found against him, the plaintiff shall have judgment: because the payment is what is material, and the day impossible, and is altogether idle and void; for not being paid before the end of that month, the obligation is absolute.

Cro. Car. 78, Purchase and Jegon; Jones, 140, S. C.; Latch. 158, S. C.; Noy, 86, S. C., adjudged.

In an action of assault and battery, the defendant pleads that the plaintiff neglected his service, *per quod moderate castigavit*: the



## (F) Of amending the Judgment.

plaintiff replies, *quod non moderate castigavit*, and the issue found for the plaintiff; though this be an informal traverse, being (a) rather a traverse of the chastisement, than of the moderate manner of doing it, and the right traverse should have been *de injuriâ suâ propriâ absque tali causâ*; yet after verdict it is good, because the jury have ascertained that he did not beat him moderately.

Sid. 444; Vent. 70; 2 Keb. 623. (a) Where an issue joined on a negative pregnant, though bad on a demurrer, is good after verdict. Vide Cro. Jac. 87, and head of *Pleas and Pleadings*, (16.)

In an action of debt, if not guilty be pleaded, and there be a verdict for the plaintiff, it shall be aided by the statute; because being an ill plea, (b) and a false one, the plaintiff ought to have his judgment, both for the badness of the plea and for its falsehood; but if the verdict had been for the defendant, yet the plaintiff should have judgment, because the declaration is not answered by the plea. (c)

Noy, 56; 2 Jones, 184. (b) Where not guilty was pleaded to an *assumpsit*, yet the plaintiff had judgment, though an improper plea. Cro. Eliz. 470; § 2 Salk. 734; 2 Stra. 1033; 2 Roll. R. 368, *cont.* In debt against an executor upon the bond of his testator, the defendant pleads *non est factum*, &c. Hardr. 458. In an action of covenant, on a covenant that C was seised in fee, and assigns for breach that C was not seised in fee, *et sic infregit conventionem*; though, in covenant, the defendant ought to traverse either the deed or the breach, and both cannot be involved in *non fregit conventionem*, because the gist of the action lies on the deed, which must be traversed by itself, yet when the defendant pleads a bad plea, which is found against him, the plaintiff may have judgment either for the insufficiency or falsity of the plea. Sid. 289; Lev. 183, S. C.; vide Moor, 399; Cro. Eliz. 457; 2 Leon. 116, S. P. (c) *Qu.* If in debt on a penal statute, as for not setting forth tithes, for usury, &c., not guilty would not be a good plea, though *nil debet* is the proper, formal plea. 1 Term R. 462.]

If on an issue tendered by the plaintiff, the defendant joins the *scilicet* (d) by the plaintiff's name, or the plaintiff joins the *scilicet* by the defendant's name, to an issue tendered by the defendant, this shall be amended, there being a negative and affirmative before, between the plaintiff and defendant, which is the pattern whence the joining that issue is to be taken; there is a sufficient copy whence this may be amended, it being, from the nature of the thing, a plain mistake of one man's name for another.

Roll. Abr. 200; Yelv. 65, S. P.; Cro. Jac. 67, adjudged; Cro. Eliz. 752, S. P., adjudged; Palm. 524, S. P., *per cur.* *Misnomer* in joining issue upon an information. Stile, 167. [(d) This is a mistake for *similiter*. In a case, 2 Stra. 1117, where a similar error appeared at the trial, the Chief Justice dismissed the jury; but in a subsequent case the court refused to arrest the judgment on this ground. 3 Burr. 1793; and the want of a *similiter* is now held amendable. Cow. 407; 2 Chitt. R. 25; *sed* vide 2 Bro. & B. 1.]

## (F) Of amending the Judgment.

It is a general rule, that the court will make no amendment that will defeat a judgment, the statutes allowing amendments in affirmance of judgments only.

Leon. 134; 8 Co. 138; Carth. 158, 367, 520; Ld. Raym. 565; 5 Mod. 16, 69; Comb. 354; but see now 5 G. 3, c. 13, *suprd.*

But in affirmance of the judgment, the judgment itself may be set right and amended by another part of the record, in a fact which appears to be the misprision or neglect of the clerk, as in the mistake of the names of the parties; so in debt against A, and the judgment is

## (F) Of amending the Judgment.

*quod prædictus B capiatur*, when it should have been *prædict. A*, this shall be amended.

Roll. Abr. 337. *¶* When there is any thing in the record by which to amend, an amendment may be made. *Gay v. Caldwell*, Hardin, 64; *Waldo v. Spencer*, 4 Conn. 71; *Davis v. Ballard*, 7 Monr. 604; 8 S. & R. 157; 3 Bibb, 232; 5 Watts, 315. *¶*

So in an action brought by Robert Meredith, and the judgment as entered, was *quod prædict. Carolus Meredith recuperet*, and the court held this amendable, being only the fault of the clerk, the misprision being only in the name, which was right in the rest of the record, which was before the clerk, and should have directed him.

Vent. 217. [This case was on a writ of error from Ireland: and see Cowp. 841, where the Court of King's Bench, in this country, amended a record in ejectment from thence, by enlarging the term.] Vide several cases to this purpose, Cro. Eliz. 400, 864; Hob. 327; Moor, 361, 697; Hut. 41; Brownl. 56; Raym. 39; Comb. 64. *¶* Vide 1 Cowen, 131; 2 Ham. 32; 14 John. 219. *¶*

So if in an action of debt upon an obligation against Rob. H, conditioned that if Henry H, or Rob. H, the defendant, should pay, &c., judgment is entered that the plaintiff *recuperet debitum et damna* against the said Robert, *et prædictus Henricus in misericordia*; where it should have been Robert, for Henry was no party to the record; this shall be amended, for it is only the mistake of the clerk.

Cro. Car. 594, Pelham and Heming. A judgment *quod prædictus Thomas recuperet*, instead of *prædict. Arthurus*, amended after twenty years' standing. 4 Mod. 371; 12 Mod. 384; 2 Stra. 1132, 1156, 1182.

As to amending the judgment by the docket, it is to be noted, that before the statute 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 2, which, for the security of purchasers, requires that all judgments should be docketed, the courts used to amend both the judgment and the docket, where there were sufficient instructions to amend by; but now the docket cannot be amended; and therefore if there be a false docket, which is as none, though a right judgment, the purchaser is safe, and the party grieved must take his remedy against the officer for not docketing it truly.

Cro. Car. 574; Raym. 39; Sid. 79; 1 Wils. 61; 2 Stra. 1909. *¶* The judgment record may be amended by adding the name of another defendant, saving to all persons the rights they may have acquired, *bona fide*, since the docketing of the judgment. *Bank of Newburgh v. Seymour*, 14 John. 219. *¶*

In a *quare impedit* for the presentation of a *vicarage*, and the judgment is *quod recuperet ecclesiam*, this shall be amended, (a) being the mistake of the clerk, who had sufficient instructions from the *postea* to enter it right.

Hob. 327; Hut. 41; Cro. Jac. 633, S. C. (a) So in debt, where the judgment was entered *quod recuperet* the sum in the declaration, *pro misis et custagiis*, instead of *pro debito prædict.*, and amended. Vent. 132. In debt against an attorney by bill, the judgment is *quod querens nil capiat per breve*, where it ought to be *per billam*, yet it shall be amended. Roll. Abr. 206; Cro. Car. 580.

So if judgment be against a man and his wife, and the judgment is that the wife is *in misericordia*, and not the husband, this is amendable by the paper-book that is right.

Hob. 127; Moor, 869; Cro. Jac. 633; Brownl. 16; Roll. Abr. 206, 215, S. C.

In ejectment brought by two, if judgment be entered that the plaintiffs *recuperet*, this is a plain mistake of the clerk, and shall be amended.

2 Jones, 199. [Where judgment was entered against executors *de bonis propriis* instead of *de bonis testatoris*, and error brought upon it; this being considered as merely

## (F) Of Amending the Judgment.

the blunder of the clerk, was amended after argument in the Exchequer-chamber. 5 Burr. 2730; 3 Lev. 22.] ¶ And see *Green v. Rennett*, 1 Term R. 783. But where an executor pleaded a false plea of judgment recovered, and the plaintiff entered up the judgment for debt and damages *de bonis testatoris, et si non, de bonis propriis*, and words were afterwards interlined, (it did not appear by whom,) by which the judgment *de bonis propriis* was confined to the damage alone, the Court of C. P. refused, on motion, to strike out the words interlined, the judgment being of six years' standing, and the amendment going to fix the executor's liability, whereas in the case in 5 Burr. it was to discharge it. *Burroughs v. Stephens*, 4 Taunt. 554; 1 Marsh. 211. ¶ An executor pleaded a false plea, and judgment and execution were *de bonis testatoris, si non, &c.*, after the return of *nulla bona*, the judgment and execution were amended, so as to be of the lands and tenements also. *Lansing v. Lansing*, 18 John. 502.

If the damages *de incremento* be mistaken by the clerk, (a) the court will amend it by the judgment-book, because that was a sufficient instruction to the clerk to have entered the judgment by, and therefore it was his misprision not to go according to his instructions, which may be rectified and amended.

Roll. Abr. 205. (a) As where the jury found for the plaintiff, and gave 2s. damages, and so much for costs, and the clerk, in entering thereof, says 2s. for damages, and so much for costs, and so much *pro incremento, quæ in toto se alligunt* to so much; in which sum the 2s. is not comprehended, this shall be amended. 3 Bulst. 114; 8 Co. 162; Palm. 509; Dyer, 55; Roll. Rep. 272; and vide like amendments in declarations, where the total sum is miscast. Bulstr. 171, 179; 2 Bulstr. 149; Yelv. 5; Noy, 44; Poph. 209.

¶ Where the jury by mistake gave damages in a penal action in the Common Pleas, and error was thereupon brought, the Court of Common Pleas allowed the plaintiff to amend, by entering a *remittitur* of damages on the record, and making the transcript conformable.

*Hardy v. Cathcart*, 1 Marsh. 180; and see *Goodtitle v. Otway*, 8 East, 357. ¶ Vide *Herbert v. Hardenburg*, 5 Halst. 222; *Bank of Kentucky v. Ashley*, 2 Pet. 329; *Spackman v. Byers*, 6 S. & R. 385.

And where a verdict is given for a greater sum than the amount of damages laid in the declaration, and for that cause error is brought, the court will allow the plaintiff to amend the judgment and transcript, by entering a *remittitur* for the excess, on paying the cost of the writ of error.

*Pickwood v. Wright*, 1 H. Black. 642; *Usher v. Dansey*, 4 Maule & S. 94; and see 2 Barn. & C. 902; 4 Dow. & Ry. 566; 11 Price, 410; 3 Bing. 346; 2 Chitt. R. 24.

Where the defendant was entitled to treble costs under the Mutiny Act, and entered up his judgment for treble costs generally, without stating on what ground he was entitled to them, the Court of Common Pleas refused, after error brought in the King's Bench, to amend the judgment by striking out the word "treble."

*Dunbar v. Hitchcock*, 5 Taunt. 820; and see 2 Taunt. 554; 5 Chitt. R. 30.

But a writ of error being afterwards brought from the King's Bench into the House of Lords, the Court of King's Bench, on motion, allowed an amendment to be made, by inserting the certificate of the judge who tried the cause, allowing the defendant treble costs.

3 Maule & S. 591; and see *Tidd*, 942, (9th edit.) ¶ A judgment may be amended as to costs. *Blackwell v. Leslie*, 1 South. 112.

Where a general verdict was given in Common Pleas for the plaintiff on a declaration consisting of several counts, some of which were bad in law, and the evidence applied to all the counts, and the Court of Common Pleas, after error brought and after argument of the error, amended the *postea* by the judge's notes by entering a verdict for the

## (F) Of Amending the Judgment.

plaintiff on the first count, and for the defendant on the others, and also amended the judgment roll in Common Pleas by the amended *postea* after judgment had been reversed in the King's Bench; it seems that the court of error (King's Bench) was bound to amend the record by the amended record of the Common Pleas.||

Mellish v. Richardson, 7 Barn. & C. 819. The amendment was made in the record of the King's Bench, and the case is now pending before the House of Lords.

In ejectment, if the judgment is entered *quod querens recuperet* the damages and costs, and not *quod recuperet terminum*, as the case is, this shall be amended, though this be but an action of trespass in its own nature.

Roll. Abr. 206. || See 8 East, 357.||

If a judgment be given on demurrer against the plaintiff, and the entry of the judgment is of a nonsuit instead of a judgment in demurrer, this shall be amended.

Roll. Abr. 205. In the award of a replader for the error of the defendant's plea, it was entered *quia placitum est sufficiens in lege*, instead of *quia minus sufficiens est*, and the court held this not amendable, (though it was right in the paper-book between the parties;) but Popham and Granville *contra*. Owen, 19. And *Qu.* If those *contra* were not right?

If in replevin the defendant demurs to the plaintiff's plea in bar to the defendant's avowry, and judgment is entered *quod visis præmissis, &c., videtur justiciariis quod placitum prædict., &c., minus sufficiens, &c.*, but these words, *ideo consideratum est quod* the plaintiff *nihil capiat per breve suum, sed sit in misericordia et prædict.* defendant *eat inde sine die* are totally omitted, yet this shall be amended.

2 Sand. 289. Between Pool and Longville, amended after a writ of error brought, and the first judgment affirmed accordingly. Raym. 39, S. P. cited; Sid. 70, cited. [Where, in replevin, the defendant made cognisance for rent in arrear, and the jury found for him, and damages to the amount of the rent claimed in the cognisance; but did not find either the amount of the rent in arrear, or the value of the cattle distrained, and judgment was entered for the damages assessed, he was permitted to amend his judgment, and to enter a judgment *pro retorno habendo*. Rees v. Morgan, 3 Term R. 349.]

If judgment is given upon a demurrer, and a writ of inquiry awarded, but in the entry thereof upon the roll, these words *per sacramentum duodecim proborum et legalium hominum* are left out, this shall be amended.

3 Mod. 112.

In debt upon a *mutuatus* the judgment was entered up as of Hil. term, 1700, whereas the borrowing appeared to be 2 April, 1701. After error brought it was moved to amend the judgment by the paper-book signed by the master, which was the 2d of January, 1700, and allowed to be amended; for it is but a slip of the clerk, who should have perused the paper-book signed by the master, which is authentic enough to amend by.

Salk. 50, pl. 13; Parsons and Gill, Ld. Raym. 695; Com. R. 117

But if there be a mistake or error in the judgment in any such matter in which the clerk has no instructions; as if before the 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, a *capiatur* were entered for a *misericordia*, or *e converso*; this was error in the judgment, because before the statute it made a fine to the king, and a difference in the execution; and there being no instructions in the record itself, or in the judgment-book, whereby to amend it, it did not appear whether it was the error of the clerk in the entering,

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made, &c.

or of the court in giving the judgment, and therefore could not be amended; (a) but may now by 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, and the 5 W. & M. c. 12, takes away the *capiatur fine*, in actions *vi et armis*, therefore no *capiatur* shall be entered against the defendant, nor any thing in lieu thereof. (b)

Cro. Eliz. 497; Palm. 98; 12 Mod. 104; 2 Ld. Raym. 1284. (a) 4 Mod. 6; Carth. 167. (b) Carth. 390.

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made: and therein of Records removed out of inferior Courts, and paying of Costs.

It seems to be the established doctrine of the courts, to allow the plaintiff to amend his declaration at any time, (c) whilst the cause is in paper, on payment of costs, and giving the defendant liberty to alter his plea, because the pleading in paper came in only instead of the ancient way of pleading *ore tenus*, and in pleading *ore tenus* the record was only in *fieri*; but after the pleadings were entered on record, if it were not a record of the same term, it could not be amended or altered.

Salk. 47, pl. 1. (c) And by Style's Pract. Reg. 45, the plaintiff may amend his declaration, though it be seven years past since he declared, if it be but in paper, paying costs, or suffering the defendant to imparl till the next term after. After plea pleaded, and the replication and rejoinder to part, and issue, notice of trial with *proviso* as to the other, and rule served to make up the issue to carry it down to trial, and the *nisi prius* roll engrossed in parchment; all the proceedings above continuing in paper, the plaintiff had leave to amend upon payment of costs. Faresl. 156; 8 Mod. 226; Ld. Raym. 95, 116, 134, 183, 548. Vide Salk. 47, pl. 3, where Holt said, that he had known an amendment made, not only after plea pleaded, but after the record was sealed up, just even when it was going to be tried. The defendant cannot amend his plea after issue joined, or demurrer thereto; for by this he delays the plaintiff, which may turn greatly to his prejudice. Style's Pract. Reg. 49; Lord Raym. 669, 679, 683; Stra. 11; Salk. 179; Lutw. 1218.\*  $\beta$  Formerly amendments could be made only during the term in which the judicial act was done and recorded, but afterwards they were allowed while the proceedings were in *fieri*, but not after the term when final judgment was given. Smith v. Jackson, Paine, 486. But when there is any thing in the record to amend by, it may be done. Waldo v. Spencer, 4 Conn. 71. See 14 Pick. 191; 3 John. 140; 9 John. 78; 1 Hawks. 95; where amendments were refused. But see 4 Har. & M'H. 496; 2 Penn. 1013; and 2 Car. Laws Repos. 637, where they were allowed.

\* The courts have, in many cases, suffered the defendant, on payment of costs, and submitting to terms, to amend his plea after demurrer, and even after argument, where leave was prayed before judgment given; i. e. where defendants had merits.

If the plaintiff declares, and the defendant pleads, and the plaintiff replies, and the defendant demurs, and the plaintiff joins in demurrer; yet the plaintiff may move to amend on paying of costs, if the cause be still in paper; so may he withdraw a demurrer not entered of record, and move to amend.

But where the plaintiff declared against J G, knight, the defendant pleaded in abatement he was a knight and baronet; and the plaintiff replied that he was knight, &c., on motion to have it amended upon payment of costs, all being in paper, and that the action being by bill the addition was not material; not being within the statute of additions it was denied, there being nothing to amend by, and the defendant had taken (d) advantage of the fault.

Salk. 50, Laperd and Germain. (d) Where, after a demurrer, the court cannot give leave to amend, vide Bulstr. 204; March, 1; Yelv. 38; Cro. Jac. 13, 14; Leon. 28; Sid. 54, 107; Raym. 231; 2 Vent. 142; 3 Lev. 39; 2 Bulst. 149; 3 Mod. 235; Ld. Raym. 669, 679; 6 Mod. 263, 310; Fitzgib. 193; 2 Stra. 890; Barnard, K. B. 408, where, after issue joined, or plea pleaded, and where not. Vent. 336; Style R. 33, 85; but see the last note to the first clause. [A mere clerical mistake in the return to a

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made, &c.

*mandamus*, may be amended after the return has been filed. Dougl. 130; Rex v. The Mayor, &c., of Lyme Regis. 1 Stra. 273. A declaration in *quare impedit* was allowed to be amended after the defendant had craved *oyer* of the writ, and pleaded a variance between the writ and count. 2 Wils. 118.]

An action was brought by the master on the statute of Winton, for a robbery committed on his servant, in which he declared of an assault and battery done to himself, (though then fifty miles from the place,) also that he made oath that he did not know any of the persons; the issue was entered of record, and the jury appeared at the bar ready to try it, but being for other business adjourned to another day, the plaintiff observing his mistake moved to amend, by declaring of a robbery on his servant, &c., and it appearing that the year in which the action must be brought was expired, and consequently the action must be lost, if not allowed; the court, after long debate, and consideration of former precedents, admitted him to amend.

3 Lev. 347, Bearcroft v. Hundred of Barnham and Stone.

So where in *assumpsit* an executor laid the promise to be made to his testator, and the defendant pleaded the statute of limitations, and on motion to amend and lay the promise to himself, it was objected, that this would alter the nature of the issue, (a) and take away the party's defence; yet it appearing that by the expiration of the six years the action would be lost, the court gave leave to amend.

Hil. 4 G. 2, The Duchesse of Marlborough and Wigmore. Fitgib. 193; 2 Stra. 890; Barnard, K. B. 408. (a) If the issue shall be changed thereby there shall be no amendment. Lit. Rep. 349; Hetl. 164; Moo. 681; 2 Roll. R. 312. [Where an executor had pleaded a former judgment recovered, but by mistake had stated a less sum than the judgment was really for, the Court of C. P. gave leave to amend, though the record had been made up near three years; but they at the same time permitted the plaintiff to reply *per fraudem*. Scott v. Woodward, executor, 1 H. Black. R. 238.]

If the bill on the file be with blanks, or the imparlance roll be with blanks for dates or quantities, (b) yet it may be amended by the paper by the clerks themselves until a *recordatur* be ordered of the verdict returned on the *nisi prius* roll; but after such *recordatur* it can only be amended by the court, (c) for the roll lies with the prothonotary, to be made up according to the paper-book, until the *recordatur* of the verdict be allowed; but if after the *recordatur* be entered, it is ordered on the roll *in statu quo tunc*, and then the court is supposed to take cognisance of it, in what manner it then was, and if the clerks might afterwards alter the roll after entry of the verdict, they might amend it in the verdict which is on the *nisi prius* roll, and it cannot be altered but by rule of court.

Lit. Rep. 278; Cro. Jac. 142, 365; 2 Leon. 120; Hetley, 142; Latch. 164; 2 Mod. 316; 12 Mod. 8, 684; Stra. 139; 2 Stra. 734; 2 Ld. Raym. 1441; 2 Stra. 947. (b) So in an *ejectio firmæ*, where the bill was with blanks for the quantities of land and meadow. Roll. Abr. 207; 8 Co. 162. (c) Raym. 53, S. P.

The inferior court whence the record is returned, whether it be by the Common Pleas, or another court of record, may amend after judgment, as well after as before a writ of error brought, and the rule of such amendment is to be certified by the clerk of such inferior court to the superior; for though the record is removed by writ of error, and a *mitimus recordum* is entered on the roll, yet the writ of error is to send the record in the state and condition in which it ought to be by law, and that is corrected from all misprisions of clerks; or on alleging diminution

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made, &c.

tion the record is to be sent up amended as it ought to be, or it may be amended in the superior court, if the other refuseth; for as it superintends such inferior courts, so it may correct the misprisions of the clerks of that court.

Cro. Eliz. 435, 459, 677; 2 Roll. R. 471; 8 Co. 162; Moor, 407; Hob. 327; Hut. 41; Roll. Abr. 209, 210; Salk. 49; 2 Jones, 212. || 3 Term R. 349; 7 Term R. 474; 4 Taunt. 588; 3 Maule & S. 591; 5 Taunt. 820; 3 Bro. & B. 66. || A record may be amended after error brought. Boyle v. Connelly, 2 Bibb, 7; Smith v. Todd, 3 J. J. Marsh. 299; Cheetham v. Tillotson, 4 John. 499. Vide 5 Day, 337; 1 Yeates, 186; Addis. 114; 4 Yeates, 479.

But there is this difference, where the clerks carry the rolls of amendment to a superior court, and where diminution is alleged, and a *certiorari* thereon issues: for when the clerks bring up the roll, it appears to have been amended by the date of the rule after error brought; but when diminution is alleged, they bring up the record *in statu quo* the *certiorari* finds it; and therefore when it is brought up they will intend it to be amended at the time of the judgment given, and that the transcript first sent up was a diminution and a mistake; and therefore if dower be brought against an infant, who appears and pleads by guardian, he ought not to be amerced, for an infant cannot be amerced for his indiscretion; nor a guardian, because he is appointed by the court; so this is error in the judgment itself, which is not amendable; and if certified by the clerks of the court to have been amended after error brought, could not have been amended; but yet certified to the *certiorari* rightly amended, they will suppose it was amended the same term judgment was given, and during that term, whilst matters are *in fieri*, they can rectify not only the misprision of clerks, but their own mistakes.

Cro. Car. 410.

If a writ of error be brought, the defendant in error shall pay all the costs of the writ of error, because until the record was amended, the plaintiff in error had sufficient reason to bring the writ; but then the plaintiff in error must nonsuit his writ; for if he proceed to reverse the judgment on any other error, there the defendant shall not pay costs for his amendment, because it is plain that the plaintiff did not depend on the error the defendant had amended.

3 Lev. 344, 345; Salk. 49; 3 Term R. 351. || Tidd's Prac. 772, (8th edit.) ¶ When there is an agreement by the attorney below to amend, the amendment will be allowed without costs. Johnson v. Chaffant, 1 Binn. 75.

|| Formerly it was holden, that where an indictment was removed by *certiorari* into the King's Bench, a mistake of the clerk in certifying the caption might be amended in the same term in which it was certified, but not afterwards.

Faulkner's case, 1 Saund. 249.

But in a subsequent case, in 24 G. 3, the defendant being indicted for perjury at the Middlesex sessions of *oyer* and *terminer*, in February, 1783, removed the indictment into the King's Bench in Easter term following by *certiorari*. It was returned with a caption not properly applicable to the sessions of *oyer* and *terminer*, or to the sessions of the *peace*, the caption stating, that "at a general session of *oyer* and *terminer* holden, &c., before W M, &c. &c., esquires, and others, justices, &c.

(G) At what Time the Amendment must be made, &c.

*assigned to keep the peace, &c.*, and also to hear and determine divers felonies, trespasses, and other misdemeanors, &c. &c., by the oath of G C, &c. &c., (naming them) good and lawful men, &c. &c.” The defendant was found guilty on this indictment; and in Easter term, 1784, Bearcroft moved in arrest of judgment, 1st, because it appeared that this was an indictment for perjury at common law found before justices of the peace, who have no jurisdiction in such case. 2d, That the names of the jurors did not appear on the record. Afterwards, in the same term, the attorney-general moved to amend the return to the *certiorari*, by inserting the commission of *oyer and terminer*, and names of the justices, according to the fact appearing by the commission, and by the minutes of the court, and that the caption might be amended agreeable to the return and by inserting the names of the jurors; and it appeared by an affidavit of the clerk of the peace, and his clerk, and the crier, that the sessions of the peace, and of *oyer and terminer* for Middlesex, were holden at the same place, and in the same court, but opened and adjourned by separate proclamations; the jurors under both commissions were the same persons; that at the sessions, or soon after, entries were made in the sessions-book of proceedings at the sessions; and that indictments under both commissions were put together on one file; and that in making returns to writs of *certiorari*, it was the practice to take the indictments off the file, and transmit them to the King’s Bench. And if the indictment were under the commission of *oyer and terminer*, a printed form of caption, stating that commission, was prefixed to the indictment; if under the commission of the peace, a printed form of caption of the session of the peace was affixed; that long before, and at the sessions when the bill was found against the defendant, the clerk of the peace was unable to attend from illness, and his business was executed by a junior clerk; that eighteen justices were present, ten of whom were in the commission of *oyer and terminer*; that the indictment was immediately entered in the rough calendar, and afterwards copied in the sessions-book; and when the *certiorari* was delivered, the clerk through a mistake took a return of the caption of the peace, and inserted the words *oyer and terminer*, which he thought would make a proper return. Lord Mansfield, in delivering the opinion of the court, considered the return of the caption as a mere ministerial act, which, according to *Philips v. Smith*, was amendable at any time, and distinguished this from the cases cited for the defendant, since this was not a motion to amend the *original* caption, but only the *returned* caption: and as the names of the jurors and justices appeared on the original minutes, there was sufficient to amend by: and *Rex v. Alcock* was a clear authority that wherever a transcript only was returned, any mistake therein may be amended by the original record; and accordingly the rule for the amendment was made absolute; and judgment being given thereon, a writ of error was afterwards brought into the House of Lords, and the amendment assigned for error, but the judgment was affirmed by the unanimous opinion of the judges then present, 11 July, 1785.||

*Rex v. Christopher Atkinson*, fully reported in 1 Will. Saund. 249, a, n. (1); and see also *Cro. Circ. Compan.* 400, (9th edit.;) and *The King v. Darley*, 4 East, 174. ¶ After assignment of error, no amendment can be made to the return to the writ of error. *Dumond v. Carpenter*, 3 John. 141. g 1 Stra. 136.



(H) Where Records defaced by Design or Accident will be set right and amended.

If any part of the record be vitiated by rasure, the court will restore it by amendment, because the wickedness of any person in corrupting the records of the court, ought not to obstruct the justice of the court, or prejudice any of the parties; as *in ejectione firmæ*, (a) the lease was made the 10th of May; after verdict for the plaintiff it was made the 11th of May by a rasure; and it appearing to the court that the declaration was vitiated by such rasure, (b) they amended it, both in C. B. and B. R.

Roll. Abr. 208, 209; Latch. 162, S. C.; Poph. 196, S. C. (a) 2 Roll. R. 80, 81, S. P., adjudged; though objected, that if the record should be amended, the delinquent could not be impeached for felony; for to make it so by the statute, the rasure must be such that the judgment be defeated thereby. But, *per* two judges, the rasure of the record is the offence, and not the annulling the judgment thereby; and *per* 11 Co. 34, the rasure of a record, by which an outlawry was made good, was held felony. (b) Where in a *venire facias* the word Chumley was rased and made Himly, and amended. Roll. Abr. 208.

If an original writ, upon which a common recovery of several manors, &c., was suffered, being larger than the other writs on the same file, through the negligence of the officer, and by continual handling, is so obliterated and worn out, that but a letter of the names of several of the manors can be seen, but the names of the manors are truly recited in the count, and in the *habere facias seisinam*, the original shall be amended according to the other parts of the record.

8 Co. 160, Earl of Arundel and Lord Lumly, cited to have been adjudged by all the judges of England, *und voce*, *eo potius*, because a common recovery. And. 79, 80, S. C., adjudged by all the judges of England; and there is a *nota* by the reporter, that all the parchment remained entire, and if not, perhaps it might have been otherwise; and vide And. 170.

So if the original, or other part of the record, be stolen, taken away, withdrawn, or avoided by any clerk, though this be felony *per* 8 H. 6, c. 12, § 3, yet this may be supplied and amended by the other parts of the record; but if such part stolen, &c., or obliterated, cannot be supplied by the record, or any exemplification thereof, then it shall not be amended.

8 Co. 160, b. β The loss of a record cannot be proved by the certificate of the officer, but must be proved as other facts. Robinson v. Clifford, 2 Wash. C. C. R. 1. §

#### [(I) Of Amendments in Equity.

A BILL may be amended at *any time* for the special purpose of adding necessary parties.

Anon., 2 Atk. 15; 1 Pr. Al. Cur. Canc. 546; Green v. Poole, 4 Bro. P. C. 192. [See 1 Sim. 500; 1 McClel. 62; 13 Price, 131; 2 Cox, 393; 1 Ves. jun. 142; 2 Younge & J. 512; 12 Ves. 48. But there is no instance of a bill of discovery being allowed to be amended by adding parties as plaintiffs. 2 Meriv. 74.] β A bill may be amended by adding plaintiffs, although the defendants have answered it. Hichens v. Congreve, 1 Sim. 500. See Van Epps v. Van Deusen, 4 Paige, 64; Verplank v. The Mercantile Ins. Co. 1 Edw. 46; Allen v. Smith, 1 Leigh, 231; Marshall v. Lovell, Cam. & Nor. 239, 264; Benzein v. Lovell, Cam. & Nor. 520; Beekman v. Waters, 3 John. Ch. R. 410. γ

After the examination of witnesses no part of the pleadings can be amended but under very special circumstances: but if no witness has

## (I) Of Amendments in Equity.

been examined, an amendment has been permitted after publication passed.

*Mid. Eq. Tr.* 258, 263, and the cases (cited in the note) of *Hastings v. Gregory*, *Scac.* 19th Nov. 1782, and *Sanderson v. Thwaites*, in *Canc. Tr.* 1781; *Anon.*, *Barnard Ch. Rep.* 222; *Harding v. Cox*, 3 *Atk.* 583. Where a matter has not been put in issue by a bill with sufficient precision, permission has been given to amend it on the hearing of the cause. *Filkin v. Hill*, 2 *Bro. P. C.* 194. A formal amendment may be made by the plaintiff after issue has been joined and witnesses examined. *Franklin v. Beamish*, 1 *Hogan*, 72; or after the hearing. *Wamburzee v. Kennedy*, 4 *Desaus.* 480. The plaintiff will not be allowed to amend by adding new charges, after publication has passed and the cause is laid down for a hearing, but he may file a supplemental bill, on payment of the costs since publication. *Shepherd v. Merrill*, 3 *John. Ch. R.* 423.*g*

After appearance the bill cannot be amended without payment of costs, which are fixed at forty shillings, a sum which the court will not exceed, notwithstanding repeated amendments, unless the defendant state a case of particular oppression.

*Earl of Masserene v. Lyndon*, 2 *Bro. Ch. R.* 291; 1 *Eq. Cas. Abr. tit. Amendment*, p. 1, note. ¶ See 2 *Sim. & Stu.* 113; 1 *Sim. & Stu.* 431; 6 *Madd.* 314; 9 *Price*, 305; *Coop.* 141; See regulations as to allowance of time to amend, 19 *Gen. Order*, 3d April, 1828; 14 *Gen. Order*, same date.*||*

An amendment to a bill has been permitted, after a demurrer to the whole bill has been allowed; but this seems not to have been strictly regular.

*Ld. Coningsby v. Sir Joseph Jekyll*, 2 *P. Wms.* 300, and ——— *v. Baines*, in the note. A bill may be amended after argument of demurrer. *Beauchamp v. Gibbs*, 1 *Bibb*, 483. See *Browne v. Dunn*, 3 *Sim.* 23; *Pesheller v. Hammett*, 3 *Sim.* 389. After a special demurrer to a bill, the plaintiff may have leave to amend, on payment of costs. *Ross v. King*, 4 *Hen. & Munt.* 475.*g* ¶ Plaintiff before filing replication may obtain an order for leave to amend bill as of course; but no further order but on special application. 13 *Gen. Order*, 3d April, 1828. After plea allowed to part of bill, plaintiff cannot amend his bill without special order to be obtained on notice of motion showing proposed amendments. 2 *Sim. & Stu.* 12. After replication and subpoena to rejoin, plaintiff cannot amend bill without special application, showing that using all possible diligence he was not in a condition to apply sooner. 6 *Madd.* 106; and see 4 *Madd.* 268. As to a second order to amend, see 1 *Russ. & Mylne*, p. 1, 79, 80, 81.*||*

But there seems to be no precedent of an amendment to a bill in a part wherein it was dismissed on the merits.*||*

*Napier v. Lady Effingham*, 2 *P. Wms.* 401. ¶ *Lyon v. Talmadge*, 1 *John. Ch. R.* 184.*g*

¶ It is not necessary to amend a bill for the purpose of introducing facts disclosed in the answer, on which the plaintiff means to rely as parts of his case, entitling him to the relief which he has prayed.

1 *Russell*, 154.

On the hearing of a petition of appeals presented by the defendants, leave was given to the plaintiffs to amend their bill, by making it either a bill and information, or an information.

1 *Russell*, 154.

After plea of settled account allowed of bill, a motion to amend the bill, by stating facts which tended to show there was no stated account, or that plaintiff ought to be allowed to surcharge and falsify, was refused with costs,

*Taylor v. Shaw*, 2 *Sim. & Stu.* 12.

The plaintiff, in a bill for an injunction, must state at once the whole case within his knowledge: but the court, though very jealous of amend-

## (I) Of Amendments in Equity.

ments without prejudice to the injunction, under circumstances, permitted even a reamendment, ascertaining precisely its nature, and by clear and positive affidavits that the plaintiff had not a knowledge of the facts enabling him to put that case on the record sooner.

*Sharp v. Ashton*, 3 Ves. & B. 144; and see 12 Ves. 458; 3 Madd. 475; 6 Madd. 255; and vide 3 Madd. 471; 2 Ves. & B. 330; 13 Price, 494; 2 Sim. 14.  $\beta$  An injunction bill will not be amended unless the proposed amendments are distinctly stated to the court, and verified by the oath of the complainant, nor unless a sufficient excuse is rendered for not incorporating them in the original bill. *Rodgers v. Rodgers*, 1 Paige, 200.  $\gamma$

$\beta$  A bill cannot be amended by inserting in it facts known to the complainant at the time of filing the bill, unless some excuse be given for the omission.

*Whitmarsh v. Campbell*, 2 Paige, 67. See *Vermilyear v. Odell*, 4 Paige, 121.

A bill may be amended by introducing new matter which occurred prior to the filing of the original bill, in order to fortify the case; but when new matter which occurred subsequently to the filing of the original bill is to be introduced, a supplemental bill must be resorted to.

*Wray v. Hutchinson*, 2 My. & Keene, 235; *Stafford v. Howlett*, 1 Paige, 200.

When a demurrer is allowed upon the ground of a mere formal defect in the bill, the complainant will be allowed to amend his bill upon terms, if it appears that his counsel acted under a mistake.

*McElwain v. Willis*, 3 Paige, 505.  $\gamma$

The amendment of a demurrer was allowed under special circumstances, and a mistake.

*Holmes v. Waring*, 8 Price, 604; and see 4 Madd. 207; 11 Ves. 68.

And so also mistakes in the title of an order of sequestration, by omission of the words "and others" were allowed to be rectified by inserting the words omitted.

*Lowten v. Mayor of Colchester*, 2 Meriv. 395; and see 8 Price, 606; 1 Sim. & Stu. 94.

And so a plea good in substance but bad in form may be amended.

*Merewether v. Mellish*, 13 Ves. 435; and see 1 Sim. & Stu. 220; 1 Price, 236

But leave to amend a plea is not of course; the amendment must be stated. ||

*Wood v. Strickland*, 2 Ves. & B. 150; and see 2 Younge & J. 37.  $\beta$  *Molony v. Molony*, 1 Hogan, 117; *Taylor v. Shaw*, 2 Sim. & Stu. 12; *Carleton v. L'Estrange*, Tur. & Russ. 23.  $\gamma$

[Where an improper submission was made in the bill of an infant, the court allowed it to be amended on the hearing of the cause.

*Serle v. St. Eloy*, 2 P. Wms. 386.  $\beta$  See *Winston v. Campbell*, 4 Hen. & Munf. 477.  $\gamma$

Where an answer was prejudicial to a defendant from a mere mistake, though such mistake was both in the original and office copy, upon evidence of the mistake, an amendment was permitted after the cause had been heard, and after it had been denied on a petition and on a motion.

*Countess of Gainsborough v. Gifford*, 2 P. Wms. 426. In this case the draught was correct; but where the mistake runs through the draught and the engrossed answer, no amendment will be allowed. *Bishop of Ely v. James*, Bunb. 295.

There are no certain rules respecting the amendment of answers; but

## (I) Of Amendments in Equity.

they are in the discretion of the courts. The admission of a fact is never allowed to be struck out, (a) but on an affidavit of surprise, or the defendant being ill advised. But where an amendment is admitted in the bill, (b) where, through inadvertency, a mistake is made, as to a fact or date, (c) where there is no danger of perjury, (d) where the case depends upon old documents, lies pretty much in the dark, and new matter is discovered, which affords the defendant a good defence; the courts have allowed amendments to be made, either by striking out passages, or making new facts, and this after issue joined, (e) or upon the hearing of the cause. If new matter has arisen, the practice is to add to it by way of supplemental answer; for the defendant will not be permitted to take the old answer off the file, and put in a new one.]

Woodgate v. Fuller, Barnard. Ch. R. 50; 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. tit. *Amendment*, p. 4. ¶ It is only under very special circumstances that the defendant will be allowed to amend his answer. *McKim v. Thompson*, 1 Bland. 163. The allowance of such amendment is always within the discretion of the court. *Liggon v. Smith*, 4 H. & M. 405; and this discretion is vested in courts of original chancery jurisdiction. *Coffman v. Allin*, Litt. Sel. Cas. 201. See 3 Wend. 573. § (a) *Rawlins v. Powell*, 1 P. Wms. 297; *Pearce v. Grove*, 3 Atk. 523; *Ambli. 65*, S. C. (b) *Filkin v. Hill*, 2 Bro. P. C. 194. (c) *Wharton v. Wharton* 2 Atk. 294. (d) *Berney v. Chambers*, Bunb. 248; *Holliday v. Nabb*, Bunb. 323. (e) *Phillips v. Gwynne*, cited in *Mitt. Eq. Tr.* 261. But the author adds, that in later cases this indulgence has been refused. However, in the case of *Moggridge v. Hudson*, the Court of Exchequer thought that there were many cases in which it was highly necessary that it should be given. In that case, *Richards* moved to file a supplemental answer to a bill for an account of tithes, upon an affidavit of the discovery of new matter. The motion was opposed by *Abbot*, who insisted that it was the rule of the court not to suffer a supplemental answer to be put in after issue joined. The Chief Baron admitted the general rule to be as *Abbot* stated; but said there were many exceptions to it. That if they were to refuse it, another bill might be filed for an account, and then it might appear that the plaintiff ought not to have had a decree in this instance, by reason of the matter now offered; that tithes cases were entitled to peculiar indulgence, depending upon old documents, and lying in remote antiquity. *Perryn, B.*, added, that he had known many instances of supplemental answers being allowed in similar circumstances; but, supposing there were no precedent, the motion seemed so reasonable and so necessary, that the court ought to make one. *Easter Term*, 34 G. 3. Where the amendment is not in a very material point, it may be made without notice; but where it is, it cannot be made without notice, and also payment of costs. 1 Harr. Ch. Pr. 307. ¶ *Liggon v. Smith*, 4 Hen. & Munf. 405. §

¶ After issue joined, and the cause has been set down for hearing, the defendant may be allowed, for good cause shown, to amend his answer, and to plead the statute of frauds and the statute of limitations.

*Jackson's Assignees v. Cutright*, 5 Munf. 305. §

|| The practice formerly was, to permit the amendment of an answer in case of mistake: now a supplemental answer is put in. But where there is a mere mistake in a name, the answer has been allowed to be taken off the file and resworn.||

*Wells v. Wood*, 10 Ves. 401; *Dolder v. Bank of England*, 10 Ves. 285; *Jennings v. Merton College*, 8 Ves. 79; *Strange v. Collins*, 2 Ves. & B. 163; *Taylor v. Obee*, 3 Price, 83; *sed vide* 1 Madd. 269; *Griffiths v. Wood*, 11 Ves. 63.

[An answer shall not be amended after an indictment for perjury preferred or threatened. Yet if there were circumstances extremely strong to show that it was only a mere mistake, (g) it might be otherwise.

*Earl Verney v. Macnamara*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 419. (g) *Vaux v. Lord Waltham*, cited, *Ib.*; *Woodgate v. Fuller*, Barnard. Ch. R. 51; *Wharton v. Wharton*, 2 Atk. 294.

(A) The Nature of the Tenure, and how Proved.

An infant may amend his answer when he comes of age, and therefore no exceptions can be taken to it.

*Stradwick v. Pargiter*, Bunb. 338. *β* *Winston v. Campbell*, 4 H. & M. 447; *acc. of*

Where it appears that either the examiner is mistaken in taking a deposition, or the witness in making it, it may be amended after publication.

*Griells v. Gansell*, 2 P. Wms. 646. *||* See 1 Cox, 281; 3 Swanst. 357; 1 Bligh. N. S. 225.]

A mistake in the title of an order was allowed to be amended, though for the purpose of charging a surety who had entered into a recognisance to abide the order of hearing.

*Speering v. Lynn*, 2 Vern. 376; Pr. Ch. 115, S. C.; 1 Eq. Cas. Abr. tit. *Amendment*, p. 6, S. C. *||* See 2 Meriv. 395; 8 Price, 606; 1 Sim. & Stu. 94.]

Where there was a mistake in the title of the interrogatories, neither the depositions were permitted to be read, nor the title to be amended, though most of the witnesses were gone abroad. But *qu.*]

*White v. Taylor*, 2 Vern. 335; 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. tit. *Amendment*, pl. 7, S. C.

Decrees of a court of chancery may be amended where there is a clear mistake, (a) or where there is an omission of any matter which would have been inserted as a matter of course, (b) or a clerical error. (c)

(a) *Armstrong v. Potts*, 1 Moll. 257; *Murray v. Blatchford*, 2 Wend. 221; *Williams v. Jones*, 13 Price, 265, S. C.; *McCl. 96*. (b) *Gardner v. Dering*, 2 Edw. 131; *Davis v. Morris*, 13 Price, 766. (c) *Tomlin v. Palk*, 1 Russ. 475.

During the term, decrees or orders may be rescinded or altered on motion, afterwards by bill; (d) but, although it has been passed and entered, a decree may be corrected on motion, at any time before enrolment. (e) Where a party has been guilty of gross laches, before applying for the correction of a mistake in drawing up a decree, leave to amend will not be granted. (g)

(d) *Burch v. Scott*, 1 Bland, 120; *Bramblett v. Pickett*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 11. (e) *Lawrence v. Cornell*, 4 John. Ch. 546. (g) *Rogers v. Rogers*, 1 Paige, 183. *g*

ANCIENT DEMESNE.

(A) The Nature of the Tenure, and how proved.

(B) Of the Privileges annexed to Ancient Demesne.

(C) How it may become Frank-fee.

(D) Where Ancient Demesne may be pleaded, and the Form thereof.

(A) The Nature of the Tenure, and how proved.

ALL those lands which were in possession of Edward the Confessor, and afterwards came to William the Conqueror, and were by him,

## (B) Of the Privileges annexed to Ancient Demesne.

about the 20th year of his reign, set down in a book called Doomsday, under the title *De Terra Regis*, are (a) ancient demesne lands; these were exempt from any feudal servitude, and were let out to husbandmen to plough and cultivate for supplying provisions and necessaries for the king's household and family; and for this purpose the tenants (who are called by Bracton *villani privilegiati*) enjoyed certain privileges, and the tenure itself had several properties distinct from those of other tenures, which it retains to this day, though the lands be in the hands of a subject, and the services changed from labour to money.

4 Inst. 269; 2 Inst. 542; F. N. B. 14; Salk. 57, pl. 2; Black. T. R. 4to, 218, 231. (b) Lands which are next or most convenient to the lord's mansion-house, and which he keeps in his own hands for the support of his family, and for hospitality, are called his demesnes, but have not the same properties with ancient demesne. Spelm. 12.

This tenure, my Lord C. J. Holt, says, is as ancient as any other, though he supposes that the privileges annexed to it commenced by some act of parliament, for that it cannot be created by grant at this day.

Salk. 57, pl. 2.

The lands which were in the possession of Edward the Confessor, and were given away by him, are not at this day ancient demesne; nor are any others, except those writ down in the book of Doomsday; and therefore, whether such lands are ancient demesne, or not, is to be (a) tried only by that book.

Salk. 57, pl. 2; 4 Inst. 269; Hob. 188; Brownl. 43. (a) Where the book of Doomsday was brought into court by a *certiorari* out of Chancery, directed to the treasurer and chamberlain of the Exchequer, and by *mittimus* sent into the Common Pleas,\* issue was taken whether Longhope in the county of Gloucester, was ancient demesne or not; and on producing the book of Doomsday, it appeared that Hope was ancient demesne, but nothing said of Longhope: and the court held, that the party failed in his proof. Lev. 106; Sid. 147. [Proof of the name being varied cannot be admitted, without its being averred on the record. Ib. Bull. Ni. Pri. 248, (4th edit.) Doomsday-book will not show whether the lands themselves are ancient demesne; it will only show whether the manor is so or not. 2 Burr. 1048.]

[\* The authority referred to for this passage is Dyer, 150, b; but the editor has not been able to find any thing to this effect, either in that page, or in any other part of that book. The writ in the register does not require the production of the book itself, but only a certificate of the fact from the treasurer and chamberlain of the Exchequer. F. N. B. 16, C. (9th edit.)]

But if the question is, Whether lands be parcel of a manor which is ancient demesne? this shall be tried by a jury.

Salk. 57, pl. 2. Where an acre of land may be ancient demesne, though the manor of which it is parcel is not so, vide Roll. Abr. 321, and for this vide F. N. B. 14; Leon. 232; Dyer, 8; 11 Co. 10; Bro. *Ancient Demesne*, 15; 2 Leon. 191; 3 Lev. 405.

## (B) Of the Privileges annexed to Ancient Demesne.

My Lord Coke enumerates the six following privileges which tenants in ancient demesne are to enjoy. (b) 1. That they shall not be impleaded for any of their lands, &c., out of the said manor, but are to have justice administered to them at their own doors, by *petit writ of droit close*, directed to the bailiffs of the king's manors, or to the lord of the manor, if it be in the hands of a subject.

4 Inst. 269, vide Roll. Abr. 323. (b) But it must appear first that the land is ancient demesne; for if a fine levied of those lands in C. B., be still in force, the lands are frank-fee till it is reversed; and therefore may be impleaded at common law. 2. The land must be holden of the manor, being ancient demesne. 3. It must not be holden by knight-service, because husbandry is the cause of the privilege. 4. It is said that the

(B) Of the Privileges annexed to Ancient Demesne.

tenant may remove the cause out of the lord's court, if there be no suitors, or but one suitor, for that the suitors are judges; otherwise there would be a failure of justice. 5. If the tenant accept a release of his lord of his seignory, or the seignory be otherwise extinguished, by reason of the seisin of the king or otherwise. 6. Or if the lord disseise his tenant, and make a feoffment in fee. 7. If the lord grant the services of his tenant, and the tenant attorn. 4 Inst. 269. Also if the manor and demesnes of the manor are in dispute they must be impleaded at common law, and not in the lord's court; otherwise the lord would be judge in his own cause. Salk. 56, pl. 1.

2. They cannot be impannelled to appear at Westminster, or elsewhere in any other court, upon any inquest or trial of any cause.

4 Inst. 269. That they may have a writ *de non ponendis in assisis et juratis* against the sheriff, or any one who hath the return of writs; and if, notwithstanding such writ, the sheriff will return them, they may have an *attachment*. F. N. B. 166.

3. They are free and quiet from all manner of tolls in fairs and markets, for all things concerning (a) husbandry and substance.

4 Inst. 269; Roll. Abr. 321, S. P. (a) But this privilege does not extend to him who is a merchant, and gets his living by buying and selling, but is annexed to the person in respect of the land, and to those things which grow and are the produce of the lands. F. N. B. 228; 2 Leon. 191; Cro. Eliz. 227; Leon. 231, 233; 2 Inst. 221, S. P. Vide 2 Lutw. 1144, and how it must be set forth in pleading; and that this privilege extends to tenant in ancient demesne, whether he hold in fee, for life, years, or at will. Roll. Abr. 322; 2 Leon. 191. [*Qu.* as to tenant for years, or at will; and see 2 Barr. 1047.]

4. They are to be free of taxes and tallages by parliaments, unless they be specially named.

4 Inst. 269. That regularly all general acts of parliament extend to ancient demesne lands, vide 4 Inst. 270; And. 71.

5. That they were not to contribute to the expenses of knights of parliament.

4 Inst. 269.

6. That if they be severally (b) distrained for other services than they are obliged to by the custom of the manor, they all, for the saving of charges, may join in a writ of *monstraverunt*, albeit they be several tenants.

4 Inst. 269. (b) Where the tenants in ancient demesne are distrained to do the lord other services or customs than they or their ancestors have formerly done, they may have a writ of *monstraverunt* directed to the lord, commanding him not to distrain for other services; and if he will still distrain, &c., then, by a writ directed to the sheriff, he may command him not to demand or distrain for other services; and if he still persists, then he may raise the *posse comitatus*, or command the neighbours to rescue and destroy the distress; but the usual course is, that if, after the writ to the sheriff, the lord will distrain, then an attachment lies against him, returnable in one of the courts of record at Westminster, to answer the contempt. Plowd. 129.

Lands in ancient demesne are extendable upon a statute-merchant, staple, or *elegit*.

4 Inst. 270; Moor, 211, S. P. Lands in ancient demesne upon an *elegit*, may, by the sheriff, be delivered in execution, because the title of the land is not directly put in plea in the king's court; adjudged. Hob. 47; Moor, 211, pl. 351; and Brownl. 234, S. C.

In an indictment for not taking upon him and executing the office of a constable, to which he was chosen by the leet, the question was, Whether a tenant in ancient demesne was obliged to execute that office? and the court held he was.

Vent. 244.

VOL. I.—34

Z

## (C) How it may become Frank-fee.

If a fine be levied, or recovery suffered of lands in ancient demesne, this makes them frank-fee.

4 Inst. 270; 10 Co. 50.

But if the lord be not a party, he may (a) have a writ of disceit, and avoid the fine or recovery; (b) for lands in ancient demesne were not originally within the jurisdiction of the courts of Westminster; but the tenants thereof enjoy this among other privileges, not to be called from the business of the plough by any foreign litigation.

7 H. 4, 44; Roll. Abr. 327. (a) But cannot bring a *scire facias*, because not a party to the fine or recovery. 3 Lev. 419. That a termor may have a writ of disceit, and make it ancient demesne, at least during his term. Roll. Abr. 327. [(b) An action on the case, in the nature of disceit, to reverse a recovery of lands in ancient demesne, was brought against the vouchee only, as *cestuy que use*, which was confessed by the plea. On motion to enter up judgment, the court refused it, because all the parties to the recovery were not before them; and the vouchee not appearing to be *cestuy que use*, otherwise than by his own acknowledgment, there was danger of collusion between him and the lord of the manor, to reverse a recovery of land in frank-fee, and so turn it into ancient demesne. Rex v. Hadlow, 2 Black. R. 1170. Vide Rex v. Mead, 2 Wils. 17. The lord is not barred of his writ of disceit by the death of any of the parties to a fine. Zouch v. Thompson, 1 Ld. Raym. 177.]

But if the lord be party, then the lands become frank-fee, and are within the jurisdiction of the courts of Westminster; for the privilege of ancient demesne being established for the benefit of lord and tenant, they may destroy it at pleasure.

2 Roll. Abr. 324; Salk. 57, pl. 2.

If a fine be levied of lands, part ancient demesne, and part frank-fee, and the lord brings a writ of disceit, the Court of B. R., upon view of the transcript of the record, and proof that part are ancient demesne, will reverse and avoid the fine as to that parcel; but they will not order the fine to be torn off the file, as in cases where the whole fine is reversed, because it shall stand good as to the frank-fee; but they will order a mark to be made on the fine, to signify that it is cancelled as to that part; and in this case the terre-tenant must be made party by *scire-facias*; for otherwise the conusance of him that was party to the fine shall not bind, if the tenements are frank-fee; because by that means the terre-tenant might be dispossessed without notice; whereas, if he appears upon the *scire-facias*, he may plead a release or confirmation in bar, and to preserve his possession.

Keilw. 43; Roll. Abr. 775; Leon. 290.

But if a fine be levied of land all ancient demesne, and the lord reverse it by writ of disceit, it seems doubtful from the books, whether the fine shall stand good between the parties; some say, that it ought not to be wholly set aside, nor the conusor restored to his land against his own solemn acknowledgment on record, especially since the lord, who brings the writ of disceit, seeks nothing but to restore the land to the privileges of ancient demesne; (c) others, on the contrary, hold, that the writ of disceit, and the reversal thereon, wholly avoids the fine, and restores the conusor to the possession of the land; and the conusance though on record, shall be no estoppel; because it was made in a court that had no jurisdiction of the matter; and therefore the whole proceedings *coram non judice*.



(D) Where Ancient Demesne may be pleaded, &c.

Bro. dt. Fine, 101; 17 E. 3, 31; F. N. B. 98, a; 9 H. 7, 12; 8 E. 4, 6; Roll. Abr. 863; Cro. Eliz. 471. (c) But if after the fine levied, the conusor had released to the conusee and his heirs, or confirmed his estate, he should have retained the lands, notwithstanding the fine was destroyed; because by the release or confirmation, his estate would have been made firm and rightful. 4 Inst. 470; 10 Co. 50; Fitz. Disceit, 37; Leon. 290. If tenant in tail of lands in ancient demesne, lease for sixty years, and after levies a fine, with proclamations, in the Common Pleas, and this is after reversed in a writ of disceit, yet, *quoad* the lessee, this fine shall not be avoided, but shall make the lease good against the issue in tail, by the better opinion of the books. Leon. 290; vide Latw. 710, 711.

If in a writ of right in ancient demesne the tenant pleads in abatement of the writ, and by judgment it is abated, and the demandant brings a writ of *false judgment*, wherein the writ of *right* is affirmed to be good, the court of Common Pleas shall proceed as the inferior court should have done; and although judgment be there given to recover the land, yet the land is not frank-fee, but continues ancient demesne, because the beginning and foundation of those proceedings was in the court of ancient demesne.

F. N. B. 19; 4 Inst. 270.

If the lord enfeoffs another of the tenancy, this makes the land frank-fee, because the services are extinguished perpetually.

Roll. Abr. 324.

So if the lord releases to the tenant all his right in the tenancy, or if he confirms to him to hold by certain services at the common law, these make the land frank-fee.

Vide Roll. Abr. 324, 325; and the several cases there cited out of the year-books, and where it becomes frank-fee, by coming into the hands of the king.

(D) Where Ancient Demesne may be pleaded, and the Form thereof.

In all actions, wherein, if the demandant recovers, the lands would be frank-fee, ancient demesne is a good plea.

8 H. 6, 35; Roll. Abr. 322. Where the suits may be removed to the courts above, and they to proceed as the inferior court might have done. Vide F. N. B. 19, (D). 4 Inst. 270; Moor, 451.

Therefore in all actions real, or where the realty may come in question, ancient demesne is a good plea; as *assize*, writ of *ward of land*, writ of *account* against a bailiff of a manor, writ of *account* against a guardian, &c.

Vide 4 Inst. 270; Roll. Abr. 322, 323.

In *replevin* ancient demesne is a good plea, because by intentment the freehold will come in question.

Godb. 64; Bulstr. 108; Owen, 28.

In an *ejectione firmæ*, ancient demesne is a good plea; for by common intentment the right and title of the land will come in question; and if in this action it should not be a good plea, the ancient privileges of those tenants would be lost, inasmuch as most titles at this day are tried by *ejectment*.

5 Co. 105; Hob. 47; Bulstr. 108; Hed. 177; Cro. Eliz. 826; 2 Roll. Rep. 181; Hob. 47.

But in all actions merely personal, as *debt* upon a lease, *trespass quare clausum fregit*, &c., ancient demesne is no plea.

5 Co. 105; Roll. Abr. 322.

## Annuity and Rent-charge.

In *trespass contra pacem*, though the realty comes in debate, yet ancient demesne is no plea; for this is at the suit of the king, and punishable for the good of the commonwealth.

Cro. Eliz. 886; Roll. Abr. 322.

In an *assize* by tenant by statute-merchant, ancient demesne is no good plea, because the plaintiff does not demand the freehold, but till he hath satisfaction.

2 Inst. 397; Hob. 48.

In a *quare impedit* ancient demesne is no plea, because if it should be granted there would be a failure of right, for there they cannot grant a writ to the bishop.

Roll. Abr. 323; Hob. 48.

So in an action of *waste*, ancient demesne is no plea, because in ancient demesne they cannot, upon the distress returned, award a writ to inquire of waste, according to the statute; for the sheriff ought by the statute to go in person, which cannot be supplied by their officer, and so there would be a failure of right; but in this the land shall not be frank-fee.

2 Inst. 306; Hob. 47; 4 Inst. 270; Roll. Abr. 323.

If the manor and demesnes thereof are demanded, ancient demesne is no plea, because the lord would be judge in his own cause.

F. N. B. 11; 2 Leon. 191; Salk. 56, pl. 1; Comb. 183; Show. 271.

Ancient demesne may be pleaded after imparlance, because the lord may reverse the judgment by writ of *disceit*; and it goes in bar of the action itself, viz. in that court, because it is *coram non judice*.

Dyer, 210, in margin; Stile, 30; Latch. 83; Moor, 451. Where the defendant in *ejectment* pleads ancient demesne, he need not make any defence by adding *defendit vim et injuriam suam*. Carth. 220; Show. 586; Salk. 217. Vide Doct. Pl. 51, 52; Roll. Abr. 322, and tit. *Pleas and Pleadings*. It may be pleaded without affidavit. 2 Ld. Raym. 1418; Barnard. K. B. 7. [But see *contr.* 3 Wils. 51; 2 Burr. 1047. And the affidavit must show that the lands are holden of a manor, which manor is itself ancient demesne; that the matter can be tried in the court of the manor, that there are suitors there, and that the plaintiff hath an estate of freehold. 2 Burr. 1047, 1048.]

## ANNUITY AND RENT-CHARGE.

An annuity, strictly taken, is a yearly payment of a certain sum of money granted to another in fee-simple, fee-tail, or life, or years, charging the *person* of the grantor only: if payable out of lands, it is properly called a rent-charge; but if both the person and estate be made liable, (a) as they most commonly are, then it is generally called an annuity.

Co. Lit. 144, b; Finch, 161; Roll. Abr. 226; Doct. and Stud. Dial. 2, c. 30; F. N. B. 152, A. [An annuity in fee, granted by the crown out of the 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. duties payable for exports and imports at Barbadoes, is merely a personal inheritance. Earl of

## (A) How an Annuity or Rent-charge differs from other Rents.

*Strafford v. Buckley*, 2 Ves. 170. And so, as Lord Hardwicke said, in giving his judgment in that case, is an annuity out of the post-office or excise. Co. Lit. 20, a, n. 4, (14th edit.) and as such, the former has been treated by Lord Thurlow. *Lady Holder-nesse v. Marquis of Carmarthen*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 277. A rent created out of a rent is a mere annuity. *Per* Lord Hardwicke, 2 Ves. 178.

As an annuity may be granted in fee, it may, of course, as a conditional or qualified fee: but it cannot be entailed, being, in point of charge, strictly personal; Co. Lit. 20, a; therefore a remainder cannot be limited over of it, as it may of a rent-charge; *Turner v. Turner*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 316; *Weeks v. Peach*, 2 Lutw. 1218; except in a grant by the king, 2 Ves. 181; but when granted to one, and the heirs of his body, if the condition is performed by the grantee's having issue, the estate becomes absolute, and alienable without restriction; and this, it seems, though the grantee never come into actual possession. 1 Bro. Ch. R. 316; *Ambl. 776*, S. C. A fee conditional may be created of an annuity. *Henry v. Felder*, 2 McCord's Ch. R. 339. It is not the subject of a fine or recovery, *Sheph. Touchst. 11*; *Fig. 97*; 1 Ves. 391; but passes by mere grant or transfer. 1 Bro. Ch. R. 377. There can be neither courtesy, nor dower of it. Co. Lit. 144, b; *Poph. 87*; *Moor. 83*. It is not within the mortmain act of 7 E. 1, stat. 2; Co. Lit. 2, b; nor the provisions of the statute of frauds, so far as they affect real property. 2 Ves. 170. It is not assets in the hands of the heir, because not comprised within the description either of land or tenements: not of executors, because its heritable quality prevents it from going to them. Doct. and Stud. c. 30, p. 97; 2 Ves. 179. But an annuity of inheritance is forfeitable, as an hereditament, for treason. *Nevil's case*, 7 Co. 34, b. It is assignable, and in most cases, though assigns be not named in the grant. Co. Lit. 144, b; *Gerrard v. Boden*, *Hell. 80*. If granted by the king, it must be granted out of some branch of his revenue, for the royal person is not chargeable. *Anon.*, 1 Salk. 58. (a) Whether the one or the other shall be liable, is in the election of the grantee; which election, when once distinctly made, is final and conclusive. Co. Lit. 144, b; *Lit. § 219*; *Ambl. 782*.

§ An annuity to a man and his heirs will constitute a perpetual annuity, which can be satisfied only by setting aside such a sum as will for ever answer it; and the annuitant will have the absolute disposition of the fund so set aside. 9 Ves. J. 566, *Smith v. Pybas*. See *Thornton v. Spotswood*, 2 Wash. 140; *Trent v. Trent*, *Gilmer*, 174. A devise in the following words, "I give and bequeath to my daughter A the sum of sixty dollars as an annuity to be paid to her out of the profits of my real estate annually," creates an annuity, and not a rent-charge. *Robinson v. Townsend*, 3 Gill & Johns. 413. g

(A) How an Annuity or Rent-charge differs from other Rents.

(B) What shall be a good Grant or Creation thereof.

(C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

[(D) Of the Provisions made by the Legislature respecting Life Annuities.] And herein,

§ 1. In what Cases a Memorial is necessary.

2. Of the Form and Contents of it.

3. Of vacating and setting aside Annuities.

§ (E) Miscellaneous Cases. g

Apportionment and Extinguishment of an Annuity or Rent-charge, vide head of "RENTS."

## (A) How an Annuity or Rent-charge differs from other Rents.

A MAN seised of land grants, by deed-poll or indenture, a yearly rent to be issuing out of the same land to another in fee, in tail, or for life, &c., with a clause of *distress*; this is a rent-charge; and if the grant be without clause of *distress*, then it is a rent-seck.

*Lit. § 218*; vide for this head of *Rents*. § Vide *Cornell v. Lamb*, 2 Cowen, 625. A bequest in the following words, "I give and bequeath to my daughter A the sum of sixty dollars, as an annuity, to be paid to her out of the profits of my real estate annually," is an annuity, and not a rent-charge. *Robinson v. Townsend*, 3 Gill & Johns. 413.

(B) What shall be a good Grant or Creation thereof.

A rent-service is an annual return, made by the tenant, either labour, money, or provisions, in retribution for the land that passes.

Vent. 161; Co. Lit. 142.

If a man makes a feoffment in fee, or a lease for life, or a gift in remainder over in fee, upon such grants there can be no rent-service reserved at this day, the feoffor or grantor having no reversion, and feoffee or grantee by the statute of *quia emptores terrarum* holding the capital lord; therefore if in such deeds a rent be reserved, there must be a clause of *distress* inserted; (a) and this will make a good rent-charge, the land being charged with a distress for the payment of it.

Lit. § 214, 215; 2 Inst. 505; Plow. 134. (a) For without such clause it is only a rent-seck. Whether such reservation be good in a deed-poll has been doubted, words of reservation proceeding entirely from the feoffor or donor; but it seems settled, that such reservation is good in a deed-poll, because whoever claims an estate under any deed, ought, in reason and equity, to be obliged to take it under the terms expressed in the deed. Vide Co. Lit. 143, b; 2 Roll. Abr. 449; Plow. 134; 6 Rents, 16, 17.

If a man grants a rent out of three acres, and grants over, that if the rent be arrear, that he shall distrain for the rent in one of the acres, this is one entire rent; but it cannot be a rent-charge for the whole, because the greatest part of the land out of which it issues, is not charged with any distress for the recovery of it; and *denominatio summa majori*; therefore it is taken to be a rent-seck, for which, by the words of the grant, the grantee may distrain in the third acre; for when the remedy, by way of charge for the rent, is not commensurate to the rent, the rent is called *seck*, and the charge is only appurtenant to the rent, and does not give it its denomination; and the reason is, because if such original grant should be lost and worn out by time, and a man were to prescribe for it, if he were to give it the denomination of a rent-charge, it would grasp more land than was originally intended to be charged; and therefore the law binds them down to the denomination of the rent, as seck, and to set forth the charge as an appurtenant, by length of time no more should be comprehended in the charge than was originally intended in the grant of that charge.

Co. Lit. 147, b; 7 Co. 23, b.

If a man grants a rent out of his lands to J S and his heirs, and grants that he may distrain for it during his life, this is a rent-charge in J S, because he may distrain in the land, out of which it issues, during his own life; but it shall be seck in the hands of his heirs, because, by the express words of the deed, the remedy was to cease upon his death; *aliter* if the distress had been limited only for years, for the entire rent had been seck, because the remedy being temporary is not adequate to the right, which is perpetual.

Co. Lit. 147, b; 7 Co. 23, b. If a rent be granted to two and their heirs out of one acre, and that it shall be lawful for one of them and his heirs to distrain for it, this is a rent-seck; and the distress given to one is only an appurtenant to the rent; but if the person to whom the distress was not limited dies, the survivor shall distrain, because the whole rent is then in him. Co. Lit. 147; 7 Co. 23, b.

(B) What shall be a good Grant or Creation thereof.

If a man obliges himself to J S in an annual rent of 10*l.* *per annum annuatim de manerio de D*, and bindeth the said manor, and

(B) What shall be a good Grant or Creation thereof.

s therein, to a distress, this amounts to a good grant of the S may distrain for it.

r. 424. For in many cases, without words of granting, the law creates a because it is a design of the law to render all contracts binding and effectual, intention of the parties may be gathered from the deed; and such inter- made strongest against the grantor, because he is presumed to receive a sideration for what he parts with. ¶ That a grant of *annuity* must be by t contain words of present grant, otherwise the grantee cannot sue at law. 91; 2 Dow. & Ry. 606. ¶ A granted a lot of ground to B, reserving a fee, with powers of distress and re-entry, and with a proviso that on pay- sum by instalments the rent should cease, and B covenanted to pay the cross sum: *Held*, that the deed created a rent-charge. *Hurst v. Lithgow*,

ind my goods and lands to the payment of a yearly rent to a good rent-charge, with power to distrain, though there be words either of grant or distress; or if I grant that if such a ear, that J S shall distrain for it in the manor of D., this is a charge, for in all these cases it is evidently my intention that liable to the charge.

7, a; 2 Roll. Abr. 424; Bro. *Rent*, 14.

if I grant to S S that he and his heirs, or the heirs of his distrain for 40s. rent in my manor of Dale; this is a good in fee or in tail, because the power of distraining is in one to the heirs general, and in the other to the descendants of S S; and whoever has a power of distraining, has an estate for which the distress is given.

7, a; Lit. § 221; 2 Roll. Abr. 424; 7 Co. 23, But's case.

grant a rent of 40s. out of the manor of Dale, and if the rent that the grantee shall distrain in my manor of Sale, this distress in the manor of Sale shall not amount to the grant of ge out of the manor of Sale; for though in the former cases uction is admitted to support the intentions of the parties, grant is not explicit, yet in this case the reason of such con- sils, because here is a plain grant of the rent out of the manor d the distress is given in the manor of Sale, as a means for y of it, for which he had no remedy by the grant itself; and e rule, *quod expressum semper facit cessare tacitum*, takes that where the intentions of the parties are evident, there uction shall never be admitted, which the law only allows in ntracts, *ut res magis valeat quam pereat*; for if that manner ation were admitted, the grant might be made double, and r twice charged, against the design of the grant.

r. 425; Co. Lit. 147, a; 7 Co. 23.

t be granted to A, and if the rent be behind, that a stranger in for it for the use of the grantee; this is a good rent-charge a distress limited to a stranger for his benefit, is in effect mak- e grantee's servant for that purpose; and what a man may servant, he may do by himself or any other.

r. 425.

the distress had been limited to a stranger, without saying for of the grantee, so that the limitation of the distress may seem pendent on the grant, and without relation to it; this distress

(B) What shall be a good Grant or Creation thereof.

does not make it a rent-charge, since by no words in the deed the dis- shall be applied to the use or advantage of the grantee.

2 Roll. Abr. 425.

If A grants and confirms to B a rent of 5*l.* to be taken out of lands, which rent B has of the grant of his father, though B never any such rent from his father, yet this grant of A's shall be good to create a rent-charge in B, for it is evidently the intention of A that B shall have a rent of 5*l.* out of his land; and a mistake or error in the description of the thing referred to, shall not render the true design of the contract ineffectual and void.

Bro. tit. *Grant*, 69, 73; 2 Roll. Abr. 425.

If a man seised of twenty acres of land, grants a land of 20*s.* *per annuum de quâlibet acra terræ suæ*, or out of every acre of land, this is in nature of a several grant out of every acre, for the grant shall be taken most strongly against the grantor, and the grantee shall have 20*s.* out of each acre.

Co. Lit. 147, b. If two tenants in common, or several tenants be, and they grant a rent of 20*s.* per annum out of their land, the grantee shall have 40*s.* rent; for as the estate is several, so shall their grant be too; and therefore each shall be taken to grant a several rent of 20*s.* 5 Co. 7, b; Plow. 140, b, 161, 171, 289; Co. Lit. 197, a, 2.

If A bargains and sells land to B by indenture, and before enrolment they both join in a grant of a rent-charge to C, this after the enrolment shall be construed the grant of B and the confirmation of A, because when the bargain and sale is enrolled, it has the effect of a deed enrolled from the making thereof; and therefore it must be the grant of B, though he had the land at the time of the grant made; but if the deed had not been enrolled, then it should have been the grant of A and confirmation of B, because the land never passed from A, the deed being ineffectual and void, without enrolment.

Co. Lit. 147, b.

If an original grant be made of a rent-charge to commence after the death of J S, it is good; for this is not like the case of lands, where the livery must carry the freehold immediately, and where the abeyance or want of distinguishing where the freehold is, may be of prejudice to the rights of others; for if the freehold was to be granted *in futuro* to a man that had brought his *præcipe* against the grantor, after he had proceeded in it a considerable time, might have his writ abated by the freehold's vesting in a stranger, by reason of a conveyance made by the grantor, before the writ brought; but the grant of a rent *de novo* is not attended with this inconvenience; for no man can have a precept right to a thing which is originally created by the grant itself; yet *quæritur* at what distance of time such charges may be allowed to commence, whether it must not be after the lives of the persons *in esse*; for if the term be indefinite, they seem to have the same tendency to a perpetuity as any other contingent remainders, or executory interest; and the effect of an affectation of a perpetuity is sufficient to condemn any conveyance to a perpetuity.

Bro. tit. *Grant*, 86; 8 H. 7, 3; Plow. 156; Palm. 29, 30; 2 Vent. 204. But a rent-charge, or already created, cannot be granted to commence after the death of J S, because to such rents there may be precedent titles, and therefore such grants are not good for such freehold, by thus being split and severed, doth hide the person in whose right it is; and therefore the party that has right, will not be able to discern against whom to bring his *præcipe* for the recovery of it. Bro. tit. *Grant*, 86; 8 H. 7, 3; Plow.



## (C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

(after a disposition of it for other purposes) was devised to the testator's and on his decease, to the heirs male of his body; and in case of his having no male issue, to remain to the testator's next eldest son, and the heirs male of his body; and if no sons died without issue: it was adjudged, that the claim of the fifth was good. *Turner v. Turner*, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 316.]

A man devised all his lands for the payment of his debts, and an annuity out of a certain town, which the trustees sold; it was decreed in equity, that the annuity should issue out of the other lands, so far as they were being sufficient to pay the debts.

*Male v. Earl of Bedford*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. tit. *Annuity, &c.*, (A), p. 1; 1 Ch. R. 316.]

An annuity was devised out of a rectory, the glebe being but of small value, and the tithes not liable to distress, it was decreed that the rectory should be liable.]

*v. Allington*, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. tit. *Annuity, &c.*, (A), pl. 2; 1 Ch. Ca. 79, S. 1. Best of an annuity to testator's wife, with other provisions in lieu of dower, — no particular fund, from which the annuity should be drawn, shall be a charge on the whole estate. *Loock v. Clarkson*, 1 Desaus. 476. See *Widder*, 1 Moll. 585; *James v. Bremar*, 2 Desaus. 563; *Scott v. Salmond*, 1 Ch. R. 363; *Arundell v. Arundell*, 1 My. & Keen, 316. g

Use by a parson of his benefice, made subsequent to the 57 G. 3, for securing an annuity, is void, it being in substance a charging of the benefice within the meaning of the 13 E., c. 20, which, so far as it relates to the charging of benefices, is now in force, having been revised by the 3, c. 99.||

*Witchard*, 10 Barn. & C. 241; and see 9 Barn. & C. 344.

A person, possessed of a term, grant a rent generally, without limitation, the rent shall continue during the term.

*tit. Estate*, (H), pl. 5.

A person possessed of a term for years, determinable on lives, devised an annuity to J S, to be paid half-yearly, if the *cestui que vies*, should long live. J S died during the life of the *cestui que vies*, and it was adjudged that the rent was not determined by his death, but that it should be paid to his executors during the continuance of the term.]

*Gilford*, 2 Vern. 35. The like determination in the case of a devise of an annuity to the testator's executors and their heirs during the life of B, to the separate wife of the testator, who died in the life of B. *Rawlinson v. Montague*, 2 Vern. 35. Where a man devised an annuity to another during the life of his executor, to be paid by the executor, and the annuitant died in the lifetime of the executor, the annuity was good. *Per, Ambler*, 139. See 11 Ves. 361. g

An annuity can only be where the principal is irrecoverably gone, and the creditor is satisfied by periodical payments; therefore a bond conditional for the payment of a sum to the executors of the obligee, and interest thereon from time to time to him, is not an annuity bond.||

## (C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

A man grants by his deed an annual rent to J S in fee, for life or for years, of certain lands, with clause of distress, the grantee may, at any time, either distrain for this rent, or have a writ of annuity, (a) or a writ of *charge* his person.

F. N. B. 152; 6 Co. 58, b. (a) But no writ of annuity lies for a rent charged on *tit. Rents*, and Roll. Abr. 936; 1 H. 4, 4; nor if a man devises a rent out of lands, and dies; for after his death it is impossible to charge his person. 6 Co. 58, b.

## (C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

58, b. Nor will a writ of annuity lie for a rent granted for equality of partition, lieu of dower; for though these be given by the person, yet, being granted in satisfaction of a real estate, they retain the nature of the things for which they are given, therefore not recoverable in a personal action. Poph. 87; Co. Lit. 144, 145; Roll. 227; Co. Lit. 144, a.  $\beta$  After judgment has been rendered in an action of debt, bond to secure the payment of an annuity, a *scire facias* is not requisite to warrant execution for subsequent arrears. Wood v. Wood, 3 Wend. 454. There is no distinction between the remedies for recovering the corpus of a rent-charge, and the arrears. Cupit v. Jackson, 1 M'Clel. 495.  $\gamma$

If a man grants a rent out of his lands, and by a proviso in the deed, or by deed of defeasance, provides that neither the grant, nor any thing therein contained, shall be construed to extend to charge his person with the writ of annuity; in this case the person of the grantor is not charged with the annuity, because the charge upon the person arising only from the manner of construing grants, which, for the consideration given, ought to be construed as far as the words will bear against the grantor, there can be no room for such construction, when, by the express words of the grant, the person of the grantor is not charged; for no implication shall be admitted to overthrow an express clause in the deed.

Lit. § 220; Poph. 87; 6 Co. 58. But if the proviso had been that the grantor, or any thing therein contained, should charge the land, that proviso had been void, as repugnant to the grant. Co. Lit. 146, a.

If a man grants a rent-charge out of the manor of Dale, in which the grantor has no interest, with a proviso that the grant shall not charge his person, this proviso is void; because the grantor, having nothing in the manor of Dale, could not, by any act of his, charge it; and consequently, the grantee having no remedy for his annuity, but against the person of the grantor, the proviso to exempt his person is void, as rendering the whole grant ineffectual: and if in this case the grantor had been seised of the manor, and had granted a rent-charge out of it, the life of the grantee, with a proviso that the grant should not charge his person, though the grantee himself could have no remedy but by distress; because, that remedy being open to him, the proviso is good to exonerate the person; yet, upon the death of the grantee, his executor may have an action of debt against the grantor for the arrears, because the executor has no other remedy for the recovery of them; for he cannot distrain after the grant is determined; and therefore the proviso to exempt the person is void against the executor, as rendering the grant useless and ineffectual.

Co. Lit. 14; 6 Co. 41, b; 7 Co. 38, b; Dyer, 227. [Where a man covenanted to settle lands of such a value, and had none at the time, but purchased land afterwards, and voluntarily devised it, such land was holden to be liable to the annuity in the hands of the devisee. Tooke v. Hastings, 2 Vern. 97.]

And hence it is, that if a rent be granted out of lands, with a proviso that the person of the grantor shall not be charged, that this proviso is void; because the grantee, having no distress given by the deed for the recovery of the rent, would be without any manner of remedy, if the proviso took place.

6 Co. 58, b. But if the grantor had given a penny, or any other thing in the hands of the grantee, the proviso had been good, because he might recover the rent in an action of debt. 6 Co. 58, b.

If a man by his deed grants, if J S be not yearly paid the sum of ten shillings, that then he may distrain for it in his manor of Dale, this is a good rent-charge out of the manor; but no writ of annuity lies for it.



## (C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

there is no grant of the rent made by the grantor; yet, because given the grantee a power to distrain, if such a yearly sum be him, the manor is thereby charged with the distress, and consequently with the rent for which the distress is given.

146. If A and B, joint-tenants, grant a rent-charge out of their land, with a proviso that the grantee shall not charge the person of A, this discharges the person of B liable to the writ of annuity. Co. Lit. 147, b. *β* Vide James v. Bremar, 560.*g*

A man, seised of land in fee, and possessed of other land for years, grants a rent-charge for life out of both, with a power to distrain in case the rent be arrear, the leasehold, as well as the land of inheritance, subject to the distress; because a man may oblige his chattels with a charge of the rent; but the rent being a freehold, shall issue out of the inheritance; because the leasehold, being only a temporary interest, is not a fund commensurate to the charge; therefore, the rent shall issue out of the inheritance, which for its nature is a more complete estate to support the charge, and render the charge actual. And hence it was adjudged, (a) that though the grantee could distrain the leasehold lands, yet he must avow for a rent issuing out of the inheritance.

147, b; Cro. Jac. 390; Roll. Rep. 330; Cro. Eliz. 607, 622. (a) 7 Co. 23, 24.

If a man possessed of a term for years, grants a rent out of it for a term of years, though the estate be of shorter duration than the charge; yet, because it is the only fund provided by the grant for the payment of the rent, it shall answer the grantee so long as it has continuance, if the term for which the rent was granted lasts so long.

148; Cro. Eliz. 183.

There is another remedy for the recovery of an annuity or rent-charge, and that is when a power is given the grantee to enter (b) and distrain till satisfied the arrears by the perception of profits, the grantee, when the rent is arrear, may in such case enter and hold the land till satisfied by the perception of the profits; though in this case it is adjudged, that there was no estate conveyed, out of which a use could be made to the grantee, upon the nonpayment of the rent; and that the grantee could pass no estate to the grantee, as a conveyance at common law, because the grantee could have no inheritance or freehold in the land, when the rent was in arrear for want of livery, nor an estate of inheritance, for want of a certain commencement and determination; yet it is adjudged, that by the grant he had an interest vested in him, in case the rent was arrear; and though it be an uncertain interest, which, on account of the uncertainty of its commencement and determination, might be contrary to the strict rules of law, if it were granted independent of any other estate, yet it is good in this case, because it is created to attend a particular estate; and the nonpayment of the rent fixes the certainty of the interest, and the satisfaction of the arrears, by the perception of profits, at the end and determination of such interest; and therefore the grantee may reduce such interest, as it rises, into his possession by distraining, which is the proper remedy to recover the possession.

149. In case of profits, Sid. 223, 262, 344; Lev. 170; Keb. 784; Raym. 135, 158; 113, Jemet and Cawley. [(b) In such case, if he enters, he is not compellable to pay the rent, if he has been paid interest for the arrears down to the day; *aliter*, if he neglects

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

## (C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

to enter. *Robinson v. Cumming*, 2 Atk. 2411. Where a grantee of an annuity has been covered in ejectment against a tenant from year to year, of the grantor, he may afterwards, in an action for use and occupation, recover all the rent in the hands of the tenant at the time he gave him notice, and down to the day of the demise, but not afterwards. 1 Term R. 378, *Birch v. Wright*.

If a man grants a rent-charge to J S, his heirs and assigns, and if it shall happen that the rent be behind and unpaid, that then the said J S, his heirs and assigns, shall enter into the land, and have and enjoy the rents thereof, until the arrears be fully satisfied; and the grantor or conusee may levy a fine to the uses of the said deed; if after the fine levied the rent be arrear, the grantee may enter into the land, or make a lease for years to try his title in ejectment; because by the fine there is an estate vested in the conusees, to raise a use in the grantee, of the rent-charge, when the rent is behind; and whenever the rent becomes arrear, the possession is executed to that use, and consequently the grantee has a right to take and keep that possession, till the use for which it was executed be satisfied; and that was till the arrears of rent be paid by the perception of the profits; and therefore though the greatest interest in the land be uncertain, (because it is uncertain when the rent will be paid out of the profits,) yet while his interest remains, if his possession be disturbed or divested, he may restore it by ejectment, which is the proper remedy to recover the possession; and if the grantee assigns over the rent, the assignee may likewise enter, and maintain a title in ejectment; for though the use arises out of the estate of the conusee only, as the rent is in arrear, and, till the rent be behind and unpaid, there is nothing more than a bare possession of a use, which in its nature is not assignable; yet by the conveyance of the rent it shall pass, because it is nothing more than a remedy or security for the rent; and therefore shall attend that into whose hands soever it comes.

Cro. Jac. 510, 511, 512; 2 Roll. R. 12; Poph. 126, 147; 3 Bulstr. 250, *Havergill and Hare*. And by the better opinion, it seems, that if the rent be arrear before the fine levied, yet the fine levied afterwards shall be sufficient to raise a use in the grantee, to enter into the land for the recovery of these arrears; because the fine is guided by the deed of grant, and both amount but to one assurance. Cro. Jac. 512.

An action of debt does not lie for the arrearages of an annuity, if the grantee be seised of it in fee, tail, or for life.

Co. Lit. 162; 4 Co. 49, a.  $\beta$  Interest is recoverable on arrears of an annuity given in lieu of dower. *Irley v. M'Crae*, 4 Dessaus. 422; *Elliott v. Beeson*, 1 Harring. 106. In a suit in equity, the decree for arrears of an annuity should be, not only for the sum due, with interest from the day when respectively payable, but reserving liberty to apply to the court from time to time, to extend its decree, so as to embrace the payments thereafter to become due. *Marshall v. Thompson*, 2 Munf. 412.  $\gamma$  *Webb v. Jigg*, 4 Maule & S. 113; *Kelly v. Clubbe*, 3 Bro. & B. 130.  $\parallel$  But where an annuity was granted by deed for two years, and the grantee brought an action of debt for the arrears on demurrer it was held, that the debt would lie upon the contract, it being granted by deed, and for years. Cro. Eliz. 268. For the remedies which heirs and executors have by distress or action of debt, vide head of *Rents*, and the statutes 32 H. 8, c. 37.\* 8 Ann. c. 14; 4 G. 2, c. 28; 11 G. 2, c. 19.

\* See a good comment on this statute of H. 8; Co. Lit. 162, a, b.

As regularly the remedies for recovery of an annuity or rent-charge are either by writ of annuity or distress, it is to be seen which is the most eligible method, and what shall determine the grantee's election. If A grants a rent-charge to B, and his heirs, if the rent be arrear, not only the grantee, but his heirs *in infinitum*, may distrain for it; for the remedy, being commensurate to the right, must be of equal duration.

(C) Of the Remedies for the Recovery of an Annuity.

right; but if in this case the rent be arrear, and the grantee writ of annuity, in order to charge the person of the grantor, it is to be considered as a rent issuing out of the land, because the annuity has entirely turned the charge upon the person of the grantor, and under that denomination it must determine with the grantor, because his heirs are not chargeable.

226; Poph. 87; Hob. 58; Dyer, 344; Co. Lit. 144.

A had granted, for him and his heirs (a) to B and his heirs, out of his lands, in this case the heirs, being comprehended in the tract, are bound to make good the grant so far as they have descended from the grantor.

226; Co. Lit. 144; Poph. 87. [(a) An annuity granted by a body politic to the successors, though not named in the grant. Plowd. 455.]

It may be granted in tail, the grantee cannot alien it while it continues; because as such it may be entailed within the statute *de donis*. If the grantee brings his writ of annuity, it is no longer within the statute, because then it is become a charge merely personal, without relation to the land out of which it was first granted, and therefore it is a fee-simple conditional, as such a gift of lands had been made by statute; and therefore the annuity not being within the statute may be aliened.

Co. Lit. 19, a; 7 Co. 4, 35, a, Nevil's case.

In some respects the writ of annuity is the better remedy: as if a man grants for him and his heirs a rent-charge out of his lands, for him and his heirs, in this case, if the grantee distrains, and the grantor is thrown the charge entirely off the person upon the land, at the expiration of the term, the rent is gone; because the grantor has charged the land longer than his own interest in it continued; but if the grantee had brought his writ of annuity, the charge upon the land is perpetual, so long as the heirs of the grantor had any lands, because the grant was for him and his heirs.

The first thing to be inquired into is, what acts of the grantee are necessary to determine his choice; and this determination must be by the act of the court in a court of record, that it may appear to be the act of the grantee himself, and not of a stranger, without his permission or assent; and therefore if the grantee distrains for the rent, that is no determination of his election; neither is the suing forth a writ of annuity a determination, because these may be done by a stranger, without the grantee's knowledge or consent; or rather, because the design of the law is to help men to the recovery of their rights, in the best and most judicial method, the grantee shall not be foreclosed of either of his remedies, by any rash or unadvised act of his; but if the grantee brings his writ of annuity, or avows the taking of the distress, the law avows it a repeated determination, or plain confirmation of his choice and election; and this, being entered on record, is to be taken as the deliberate act of his mind, and therefore he shall not be allowed to recede from what he has done in so solemn a manner.

Roll. Abr. 923; Co. Lit. 145.

(D) Of the Provisions made by the Legislature respecting Life Annuities.

But if a man grants a rent-charge in fee, without saying, for him his heirs, and the grantor dies, and the grantee brings a writ of annuity against the heir, though he counts thereon, and proceeds to judgment, yet that does not foreclose him of his distress on the land out of which the rent issues; because, by the death of the grantor, the grant, and annuity, was determined; and consequently the grantee had no election, having but one remedy for the recovery of it, which was by distress; but the distress in this case still remained, because the grantee lost his election by the act of God, for which no man ought to suffer.

Dyer, 344, b; Hob. 58.

So it is if tenant *pur auter vie* grants a rent-charge for ten years, the *cestui que vie* dies, in this case the charge is determined as a rent-charge, because the estate for life, out of which it issued, is ended; but the grantor is still liable to a writ of annuity for the growing annuity, because the grantee had not by any act of his determined his choice; therefore, the election being taken away by the act of God, and by any act of his own, he may pursue the other remedy by writ of annuity.

Poph. 86; Co. Lit. 148; Mo. 301; 2 Co. 36.

But if the grantee of a rent-charge, before he has made his election, purchases a part of the land, in this case he is without any remedy either against the land or against the person of the grantor; the grantor is not liable, because the rent is extinct by the purchase; and it being in its original creation a rent-charge, though the law gave a distress as a remedy for it, yet when the grantee has by his own act discharged the land, and extinguished the rent, he can have no remedy for the recovery of it, which he has wilfully destroyed, and therefore he can have no writ of annuity against the person.

Co. Lit. 148. (a) But *Qu.* Whether the case may not be so circumstanced as to entitle him to relief in equity? Vide 2 Vern. 143, 144. [In the case referred to in 2 Vern. the grantee was only a mortgagee of the estate charged with the annuity.]

(D) Of the Provisions made by the Legislature respecting Life Annuities.

By statute 17 G. 3, c. 26, § 1, it is enacted, "That a memorial of every deed, bond, instrument, or other assurance, whereby any annuity or rent-charge shall, from and after the passing of this act, be granted for one or more life or lives, or for any term of years, or greater estate terminable on one or more life or lives, shall, within *twenty days* of the execution of such deed, &c., be enrolled in the High Court of Chancery, and that every such memorial shall contain the day of the month, and the year when the deed, &c., bears date, and the name of all the parties, and for whom any of them are trustees, and of all the witnesses; and that every such memorial shall set forth the annual sum or sums to be paid, and the name of the person or persons for whose life or lives the annuity is granted, and the consideration or considerations of granting the same; and that *whenever every such deed, &c., shall be null and void to all intents and purposes.*"

§ 2. "That before any judgment shall be entered of record upon any writ of attorney for recovering or securing the payment of any annuity or rent-charge that hath already been granted for one or more life or lives, or for any term of years or greater estate determinable upon one or more life or lives, and before any execution shall be sued out, or action (b) brought



(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

h judgment already entered, or on any deed, bond, &c.,  
 ecuted for the purposes aforesaid, a like memorial of the  
 shall be enrolled in the High Court of Chancery; and in case  
 all neglect to enrol the same, any such judgment, execution,  
 g in the action respectively shall be null and void."

al in such case must disclose the consideration truly. *Rex v. Wright*,  
 ) A *scire facias* to revive a judgment entered up before the act passed, is  
 in this clause. *Turner v. Evans*, 1 Term R. 267.

53 Geo. 3, c. 141, § 1, the statute 17 Geo. 3, c. 26, is repealed,  
 e annuities granted before the passing of that act, but the  
 ovisions of the statute are re-enacted with some alterations  
 al regulations.

hich nearly corresponds in substance with the above § 1  
 eo. 3, c. 26,) it is enacted that within *thirty days* (a) after  
 on of every bond, instrument, or other assurance, whereby  
 or rent-charge is granted for one or more life or lives, or for  
 years or greater estate, determinable on one or more life or  
 orial of the date of every such deed, bond, instrument, or  
 f the names of the parties, and of all the witnesses thereto,  
 erson or persons for whose life or lives such annuity or rent-  
 e granted, and of the person or persons by whom the same  
 efcially received, the pecuniary consideration for granting  
 nd the annual sum or sums to be paid, shall be enrolled in  
 urt of Chancery, in the form or to the effect following, with  
 ons as the circumstances of any particular case may require,  
 very such deed, &c., shall be null and void. (The act then  
 a of memorial.)

days in the former act.

erous cases decided on these corresponding sections of the  
 y be classed under the following heads:

what Cases a Memorial is necessary.

he Form and Contents of it.

Vacating and setting aside Annuities.

## 1. In what Cases a Memorial is necessary.]

rant of attorney is an assurance within the act, and must

Waller, 4 Term R. 463; *Davidson v. Foley*, 2 H. Black. 12; 3 Bro. C.  
 ues v. Witty, 1 Term R. 557; *Downes v. Parkhurst*, cited in 2 H.

s not sufficient to state it merely by way of recital in stating  
 deed.]

v. Isaac, 1 Bos. & P. 451; *sed vide* *Jackson v. Millsentown*, 6 Taunt. 189.

gment entered is not such an assurance, unless perhaps  
 he only security.

Oxlade, 4 Term R. 824.

ument of part of an annuity is within the act, for it must  
 ear by the registry, who has the present subsisting right.

lton v. Williams, 4 Bro. C. R. 297; 2 Ves. jun. 138, S. C.; *sed vide*  
 n, 2 H. Black. 307.

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

So, where an annuity was granted before the act passed, and assigned subsequent to it, and after the assignment made, the original security but not the assignment, were enrolled; it was held, that no proceedings could be had by reason of the non-enrolment of the assignment.

*Grant v. Foley*, C. P. Trin. 23 G. 3.

A contract to grant and secure an annuity, though in part executed is not within the statute.

*Jackson v. Lever*, 3 Bro. C. Ca. 605.

The act being made to take effect "from and after the passing of it," its operation commenced from the first day of the session, and affected annuities granted subsequent to that time, though before the act actually passed. The twenty days are exclusive of the day on which the deeds are executed.]

4 Term R. 660, 669; 5 Term R. 283; and see 3 Bing. 215.

|| A trust deed granting estates to trustees upon trust to raise money by annuities, which annuities are accordingly granted, does not require enrolment, it not being an instrument "*whereby any annuity is granted.*"

*O'Callaghan v. Ingilby*, 9 East, R. 135.

So also where an annuity bond was assigned by the obligee, the assignee, to secure an annuity granted by the obligee of less amount, it was held that the second annuitant was not obliged to enrol the bond.

*Henderson v. Countess of Glencairn*, 2 Taunt. 235.

Where a mother, at the instance of her sons, sold her business, and advanced them a sum of money out of the proceeds, and subsequently such advance it was agreed that the sons should secure to her an annuity, and a bond was accordingly given for securing it, it was held, that the bond was subsequent to the advance of money, the annuity was voluntary, and not within the act.

*Keats v. Hick*, 5 Moo. R. 629; 4 Barn. & C. 69, S. C.

The act applies only to annuities sold for pecuniary consideration, and, therefore, where by marriage settlement 10,000*l.* was to be paid to the father of the wife to trustees upon trust to pay the interest to the husband for life, and the father died without having paid the principal to trustees, and his affairs being embarrassed, and it being uncertain whether there would be sufficient to pay his debts, the husband agreed to accept in lieu of the 10,000*l.*, 5000*l.* and an annuity for his life of 125*l.*, it was held, that such annuity granted by the executors of the father, did not require enrolment.

*Blake v. Attersoll*, 2 Barn. & C. 875; 4 Dow. & Ry. 549.

So where an annuity of 10*l.* was granted by a son to his parents in consideration of their giving up to him a farm which they occupied, the stock on it worth 300*l.*; it was held that the annuity need not be enrolled under 53 Geo. 3, c. 141.

*Tetley v. Tetley*, 4 Bing. 214.

So an annuity granted in consideration of an assignment of a reversionary interest in stock does not require enrolment.

*Brown v. Dowthwaite*, 1 Madd. 446.

And where an annuity is granted in consideration of the fair and

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

of landed property, the consideration is not a pecuniary consideration or money's worth within the meaning of the statute, and payment is not necessary.||

*v. James*, 2 Bro. & B. 702; 5 Moo. 479.

last section of 17 G. 3, c. 26, excepts from the act any annuity charge given by will or marriage-settlement; any annuity upon lands of equal or greater annual value, whereof the grantor is seised (a) in fee-simple or fee-tail in possession at the time of the transfer secured by the actual transfer of stock in any of the public funds, the dividends whereof are of equal or greater annual value than the annuity; any voluntary annuity (b) granted without regard to pecuniary consideration; any annuity or rent-charge granted by any body corporate, or under any authority or trust created by act of parliament; any annuity where the sum to be paid does not exceed ten pounds, and where there be more than one such annuity from the same grantor or person, to or in trust for the same person or persons.]

equitable estate is within this exception, though it mortgage its whole value. *v. Vernon*, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 268. (b) An annuity in consideration of the grantee's business to the grantor, is within this clause; for any annuity granted for less than a pecuniary consideration is, for the purposes of the act, to be taken to be a voluntary annuity. *Crespigny v. Wittenoom*, 4 Term R. 790; and see *Doe dem. v. Phillips*, 1 Taunt. 356. So also an annuity granted in consideration of the grantor resigning his situation as master of an academy. *Hutton v. Lewis*, 5 Term R. 100; and see *James v. James*, 2 Bro. & B. 702; *Blake v. Attersoll*, 2 Barn. & C. 280, p. 280. The two last cases were decided on the 53 G. 3, c. 141, in which the words "money's worth" are added to the words "pecuniary consideration" in the former statute. An annuity secured on lands of equal annual value need not be also secured upon leasehold property. *Ex parte Mitchell*, 2 East,

corresponding clause in 53 G. 3, c. 141, enacts that this act shall extend to Scotland or Ireland, nor to any annuity or rent-charge given by will or by marriage settlement, or for the advancement of a child, nor to any annuity or rent-charge secured upon freehold, or copyhold, or customary lands in Great Britain or Ireland, or in any of his Majesty's possessions beyond the seas, of equal or greater annual value than the said annuity, over and above any other annuity, and the interest of any principal sum charged or secured thereon, of which the grantor had notice of the time of the grant, whereof the grantor is seised in fee-simple or fee-tail in possession, or the fee-simple whereof in possession the grantor is enabled to charge at the time of the grant, or which is secured by the actual transfer of stock in any of the public funds, the dividends whereof are of equal or greater annual value than the said annuity; nor to any voluntary annuity or rent-charge granted without regard to pecuniary consideration or money's worth; nor to any annuity or rent-charge granted by any body corporate, or under any authority or trust created by act of parliament.

Section 5 it is enacted, that in case any person or persons by whom any annuity or rent-charge, of which such particulars as aforesaid are required to be enrolled, shall, for the time being, be payable, shall be desirous of obtaining a copy of every or any deed, bond, or other assurance, whereby such annuity or rent-charge is secured, and of such his, her, or their desire, shall give twenty-one days notice in writing to the person or persons, for the time being, entitled to the same.

## (D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

tled to such annuity or rent-charge, such person or persons shall, or before the expiration of such twenty-one days, unless prevented by or other inevitable accident; and in that case, if the assurance shall be destroyed by such accident, then, as soon after as such impediment shall be removed, send or deliver to the person or persons requiring the same, a copy of every deed, bond, instrument, or other assurance whereby such annuity or rent-charge was granted, or of such of assurances as in such notice shall be required; and such last-mentioned person or persons shall, at the time of receiving the same, pay to the person or persons furnishing the same, a sum after the rate of sixpence for every one hundred words contained in every such copy, and the reasonable costs of sending or delivering the same; and the person or persons holding the original instruments by which such annuity or rent-charge shall be secured, shall suffer the person or persons to whom such copies shall be delivered or sent to examine the same with the originals; and in case such copies shall not be sent or delivered, the person or persons holding the original instruments, shall refuse to suffer such copies to be examined therewith, according to the direction in this act, it shall be lawful for the person or persons to whom the annuity or rent-charge is payable, to take out a writ from any of his majesty's justices of his courts of King's Bench or Common Pleas, requiring the person or persons neglecting to send or deliver such copies, or refusing to suffer the same to be examined, to deliver the original instruments as aforesaid, to appear before such judge, to show cause in the premises; and it shall and may be lawful for such judge before whom such person or persons shall be summoned to make such order for the production of the instruments by which such annuity or rent-charge shall be secured, and for suffering the complainant to take copies thereof, and examine the same or the copies delivered with the original instruments, and otherwise in the premises as to such judge shall seem meet.

## 2. Of the Form and Contents of the Memorial.||

[The omission or incorrect statement of the date of warrant of attorney is fatal.

*Downes v. Parkhurst*, 2 H. Black. 13; *Duke of Bolton v. Williams*, 4 Bro. Ch.

A defect in the memorial as to the date of any one of the securities vitiates the whole transaction. (a)

*Duke of Bolton v. Williams*, 4 Bro. Ch. 210; 2 Ves. jun. 138, S. C.; but see *parte Chester*, 4 Term R. 694; *Saunders v. Hardinge*, 5 Term R. 9. || (a) But note 3 G. 4, c. 92, it is provided, that every bond, &c., granting any annuity which shall be duly enrolled, shall be valid, notwithstanding a memorial of any other deed securing the same annuity shall not have been enrolled.||

It is not necessary to describe the trustees *eo nomine*, it is enough if it appear on the face of the memorial that they are such.

*Oliver v. Style*, Excheq. Tr. 32 G. 3. *Anderson v. Collard*, Sitt. Westminster. *Ld. Kenyon* after *Easter T.* 1791.

The names of all persons, agents as well as principals, by whom the consideration is paid must be set forth.

*Duke of Bolton v. Williams*, *ubi supr.* *Toldervy v. Allen*, 5 Term R.

Every trust relating to the annuity must be registered.

*Hood v. Burton*, 4 Bro. Chan. Ca. 121.



## (D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

it seems not necessary to take notice of those which are not in consequence of the annuity.]

*Lervy v. Allan*, 5 Term R. 480.

Although the words of the act, 17 Geo. 3, c. 26, only require the names of the parties to be specified, and for whom any of them are intended, yet the decisions have required the trusts of the deed to be expressed, though this doctrine has been repeatedly disapproved.

Thus a statement of the trust as general for the grantee, when in fact there was a prior trust for the grantor until default in payment of the annuity, was held insufficient.

*For v. Johnson*, 8 Term R. 184.

Also, where the trustee was described in the memorial as "nominee on the part of the grantee," and it appeared from the deed that there was a trustee both for the grantor and grantee, the memorial was held insufficient.

*For v. Mackreth*, 1 New R. 214.

Also, where the deed contained a stipulation that the trustee should pay to the grantor to take the rents and profits until default, and in case the annuity should be in arrear sixty days, he might enter and raise a mortgage to satisfy it, and suffer the grantor to take the overplus, a memorial stating the deed to contain the usual powers of entry and discharge, and perception of the rents, &c., for securing the annuity, was held insufficient.

*For v. O'Brien*, 3 East, R. 559.

Also, it is insufficient to refer generally to the trusts of the deed as "the trusts thereby declared."

*For v. Lockwood*, 1 Maule & S. 527; and see *Bradford v. Burland*, 14 East, 445; *Defaria v. Sturt*, 2 Taunt. 225; *Blamire v. Barfoot*, 6 Taunt. 504; *Browne v. For*, 6 Taunt. 124.

It is not necessary that the estates charged should be specifically set out in the memorial where the annuity is charged on all the grantor's lands in a county, and so stated; nor is it necessary to state specifically the powers in a deed, except so far as they create a trust, and so are recited within the words of the statute as to trustees.

*Callaghan v. Ingleby*, 9 East, 135.

A bond be joint and several, the memorial is insufficient if it state otherwise.

*For v. Cawthorne*, 1 East, 398; and see *Coare v. Giblett*, 4 East, 361.

An annuity bond bind the grantor's heirs, the memorial is not insufficient for describing it generally, without mentioning the obligation on the heirs.

*For v. Underhill*, 10 East, 123; 4 Taunt. 346, S. C.; and see *Jackson v. Milner*, 6 Taunt. 189.

The annuity-deed under the 17 G. 3, c. 26, contain a proviso for a release by the grantor, the terms of it must be stated; and it is not sufficient to refer to the proviso, stating the annuity to be redeemable on the terms as therein expressed.

*For v. Ansell*, 1 Bos. & Pall. 62; and see *Booth v. Druce*, 4 Taunt. 252; *Tring v. Bethune*, 7 Taunt. 429; *Doe dem. Mason v. Phillips*, 5 Maule & S. 369.

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

But under the 53 G. 3, c. 141, a proviso for redemption need not be mentioned in the memorial.

*Yems v. Smith*, 3 Barn. & A. 206.

Where the grantor was required to make her will, as a further security for the annuity, and the grantee retained the will, it was held that the memorial was insufficient for not noticing the will.

*Ex parte Mackenzie*, 4 Taunt. 323.

It is not decided whether a fine is an assurance requiring enrolment by 17 G. 3, c. 26.

14 East, 453.

The assurances required by the annuity acts to be enrolled are those entered into by the grantor, or persons at his instance, for securing an annuity; and therefore a guarantee given by a third party, unconnected with the grantor, and for a commission payable to such third party, is not within the act.

*Sandilands v. Marsh*, 2 Barn. & A. 673; and see 3 Youn. & J. 136. *Sed vide Rogers v. Hurdis*, 5 Term R. 678.

A lease deposited two years after the annuity is granted, as a collateral security, does not require enrolment.||

*Ex parte Price*, 3 Madd. 132.

[Where several annuities are payable out of a gross sum assigned for that purpose, every annuity must be stated in the memorial; it is sufficient to describe it as one annuity of such gross sum.

*Hood v. Burton*, 4 Bro. Chan. Ca. 121.

The memorial must contain an account of all the proceedings relating to the consideration, to whom and on whose behalf paid; and the actual mode and manner of paying it.]

*Duke of Bolton v. Williams*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 297; 2 Ves. jun. 138.

|| If the consideration is paid by an agent, his name, as well as that of the principal, must be stated in the deed.

*Dalmer v. Barnard*, 7 Term R. 248; *Askew v. Mackreth*, 1 New R. 214.

But if paid to an agent of the grantor, his name need not be stated, since the words of the statute do not require this.

*Crawford v. Phillips*, 2 New R. 141.

The time of payment is not required to be specifically stated by the act, and is not any further material than as entering into the question of the value of the consideration.

*Coare v. Giblett*, 4 East, 85.

And where the consideration was alleged in the deed to be paid to the grantee on a particular day, on which day it was in fact paid to a common agent of both parties, and by him paid a few days after to the grantor, this was held a sufficient allegation of payment within the statute.||

*Crawford v. Phillips*, 2 New R. 141; and see *Cook v. Jones*, 15 East, 236.

[If paid part in notes, a description of it as money is bad, and the dates and other particulars of the notes must be stated.]

*Wright v. Reed*, 3 Term R. 554. || *Berry v. Bentley*, 6 Term R. 690; see *Drake v. Rogers*, 4 Moo. R. 402.||

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

the value of the notes has been received in money before the of the deeds, it may be stated as money.

Mitchell, 2 East, 137.]

of the consideration be money previously lent, (a) or part of ned in satisfaction of a debt, (b) or to satisfy the accruing of the annuity, (c) or part of it be the giving up a former ) or if the whole be a judgment recovered against the a memorial stating the payment generally is bad, for it does e the transaction truly.

an v. Price, 1 H. Black. 309. (b) Shove v. Webb, 1 Term R. 732. (c) Cox t. 23 G. 3; B. R. Hunt on Annuities. (d) Washburn v. Birch, 5 Term R. ques v. Withy, 1 Term R. 557.

ere the consideration has been paid from time to time, and has ved for the purpose of keeping the contract open, the gross ay be stated as the consideration. The consideration may be erely by way of recital.

Mortimer, 5 Term R. 139; Sowerby v. Harris, 4 Term R. 494.

s sufficient to mention it only once, though there are several ecurring the annuity, in each of which it is expressed.

Money, 4 Term R. 500.]

o, if the name of the party for whose life the annuity is expressed in one of the several securities, it is sufficient with- using it in the others.

Earl of Chesterfield, 5 Maule & S. 2; and see Barber v. Gamson, 4 Barn.

here one of the instruments which constitute the assurance et forth the consideration, (and it is not necessary to set it ery one,) the memorial must connect the instrument omitting e others, by so plain an inference that it may clearly appear o the same transaction, else such instruments will be void; t be inferred from the memorial itself that all the deeds are

r. Hardinge, 5 Term R. 9.]

a memorial described an instrument as an assignment, and it n fact to be an under-lease, it was held sufficiently described language.

Capel, 2 Barn. & C. 251.

uity deed is properly described as a "*grant of annuity*," contain an assignment of stock as a security; so also though a release of a former annuity.

Lee, 6 Barn. & C. 689; Crowther v. Wentworth, 6 Barn. & C. 366.

t necessary that the annuity deed should be executed by all o to it before the memorial is enrolled, pursuant to 53 G. 3, c.

v. Flight, 6 Barn. & C. 49.

53 G. 3, c. 141, the memorial must contain the description of residence of the witnesses to the annuity deed; and there- the subscribing witness to a warrant of attorney, given as a ecurity for an annuity, was described as C. R., clerk to W. A.

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Enrolment.)

of Great M. Street, in the county of M., it was held insufficient, as it did not reside in Great M. Street.

*Darwin v. Lincoln*, 5 Barn. & A. 444; *Smith v. Pritchard*, 5 Barn. & A. 717. vide 7 Moo. 382; 1 Bing. 77; 3 G. 4, c. 92.

So where the memorial described one of the witnesses by the initials only of his Christian name, it was held insufficient.

*Cheek v. Jefferies*, 2 Barn. & C. 1; and see *Metcalf v. Bowes*, 5 Barn. & C.

If the witnesses to the deed are accurately described in the memorial, it is sufficient, though they did not see the parties execute.

*Flight v. Bockeridge*, 3 Bing. 215; and see 3 Bos. & Pull. 153; 6 Taunt. 124.

Now by the 3 G. 4, c. 92, it is enacted and declared, that no form or other description of the subscribing witness or witnesses to any deed, bond, instrument, or other assurance, whereby any annuity or rent-charge is granted, is required in the memorial, besides the name of such witness or witnesses.

By 53 G. 3, c. 141, § 4, it is enacted, that in every deed, bond, instrument, or other assurance, whereby any annuity or rent-charge shall be granted from and after the passing of this act, be granted or attempted to be granted, for one or more life or lives, or for any term of years, or greater estate, determinable on one or more life or lives, where the persons to whom such annuity shall be granted or secured to be granted, shall not be entitled thereto beneficially, the name or names of the person or persons who is or are intended to take the annuity beneficially shall be described in such or the like manner as is herein-before required in the enrolment; otherwise every such deed, instrument, or other assurance, shall be null and void.

### § 3. Of vacating and setting aside Annuities.

[By the 17 G. 3, c. 26, § 3, it is enacted, "that in every deed, instrument, or other assurance, whereby any annuity or rent-charge shall be granted from and after the passing of this act, be granted, or attempted to be granted; the consideration really and *bonâ fide*, (which shall be for money only, (a) and also the name or names of the person or persons to whom and on whose behalf the said consideration or any part thereof shall be advanced, shall be fully and truly set forth and described in words at length; and in case the same shall not be fully and truly set forth and described, every such deed, &c., shall be null and void in law, intents and purposes."

(a) The payment of part of the money to a third person at the request of the grantor for the redemption of a former annuity, was holden not to affect the legality of the consideration. *Ex parte Fallon*, 5 Term R. 283. A debt for goods antecedently borrowed and sold, seems to be a good part-consideration. *Shove v. Webb*, 1 Term R. 732. Whether a judgment recovered, *Jaques v. Withy*, 1 Term R. 557, or an assignment of a former annuity, be a good consideration? *Ex parte Fallon*, 5 Term R. 283; *of Bolton v. Williams*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 297. It is not necessary to state the consideration in more than one of the instruments which constitute the assurance. *Hodgson v. Money*, 4 Term R. 500.]

|| The court set aside the securities for an annuity, on the ground that the consideration-money did not belong to W, as stated in the security, but to C, and that the name of the person on whose behalf the money was paid was not truly set forth in the receipt, C claiming the consideration-money and the annuity as his own.

*Williams v. Hoekin*, 8 Taunt. 435. ||

D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Setting aside.)

ts, "That if any part of the consideration shall be returned on advancing the same, or in case the consideration or any paid in notes, if any of the notes with the privy and conperson advancing the same, shall not be paid when due, or celled and destroyed without being first paid, or if the conr any part of it is paid in goods, or if any part of the conretained on pretence of answering the future payments of or any other pretence; in all and every of the aforesaid and may be lawful for the person (b) by whom the annuity ge is made payable, to apply to the court in which any brought for payment of the annuity on judgment entered, to stay proceedings on the judgment or action; and if it r to the court that such practices as aforesaid, or any of been used, *it shall and may be lawful for the court to ed, bond, &c., to be cancelled, and the judgment, if any has d, to be vacated.*"

relates only to the particular provisions of this section. On a defect in any person may apply to the court. *Saunders v. Hardinge*, 5 Term R. 9. g up judgment, or even giving a warrant of attorney to enter up judgment s sufficient to give that court this summary jurisdiction. *Haynes v. Hare*, 69; *Ex parte Chester*, 4 Term R. 694.]

tion is held not imperative on the court, as the words (unlike e three preceding sections) are, "it may be *lawful* for the er the deeds to be cancelled," &c.; it is discretionary in the to vacate the securities in case of a violation of the section, on particular terms, or to refuse to do so, according to the es of the case; and so also as to the sixth section of the 41, which is a transcript of the above clause. The words ons import on the face of them to refer to cases where practices exist, and they give the court a discretionary power whether unfair advantage has or has not been taken of the

v. Allan, 1 Barn. & C. 61; 2 Dow. & R. 150; and see 1 Taunt. 372.

, where part of the consideration-money had been deposited of the grantee's attorney till certain houses, out of which was granted, should be completed, but it appeared that the sited had all been paid over to the grantee in a short time te of the deeds, and there was no fraud in the transaction, fused to set aside the annuity; since this was not a frauducontemplated by the act.

amsom, 4 Barn. & A. 261.

A, an attorney, purchased an annuity of B, and having onsideration-money, received from B the amount of a bill for ne, including by mistake a charge for searches for incumich search had never been made, it was held that the payss charge, so inadvertently made, was not a return of the n-money within the meaning of the fourth section of 17 G.

ilestone, 6 Taunt. 8; 1 Marsh. 407; and see 5 Term R. 597.

re the attorney of the grantor, at the time of payment of the oney, takes and keeps an unreasonable part of it for the

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY



(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Setting aside.)

expenses of the deed, this is not a ground on which the court will set aside the annuity; the attorney having no connection with the grant.

*Mootham v. How*, 7 Taunt. 596.

But where the agent of the grantee retained a considerable sum of money in expenses of preparing the deeds, and a further sum by way of advance to answer the first year's payment of the annuity, the Court of Common Pleas set aside the deeds against a surety for the annuity, on the ground that this was an illegal retainer. And they did the like in another case, although the grantee alleged he had given no authority for, and was ignorant of, the retainer.

*Mence v. Hammond*, 6 Moo. 491; *Williamson v. Goold*, 1 Bing. 234; 8 Moo. 287; and see 1 Bing. 287; 8 Moo. 302; 2 Bing. 370.

So also, where 910*l.*, the consideration-money, was paid to the grantee who immediately returned it, except 1*l.*, to pay off preceding annuities of 160*l.*, which the attorney who negotiated the bargain retained for his trouble, the court set aside the annuity.

*Henry v. Taylor*, 3 Bing. 177; and see *Finley v. Gardner*, 6 Barn. & C. 165; *J. v. Silberschildt*, 4 Bing. 26.

Where the grantor of an annuity had on a mistaken claim of the grantee paid a half-yearly instalment for half a year sooner than the deed required, it was held not to avoid the annuity.

*Jackson v. Ld. Milsington*, 6 Taunt. 189.

17 G. 3, c. 66; § 5, enacts, that a particular roll shall be kept by the clerk of the enrolments in Chancery, and that every memorial shall be enrolled in order of time, as it shall be brought in; and the day, hour, and time of bringing the memorials into the office are to be specified in the roll. It also appoints the fees of the clerks.

§ 6 enacts that all contracts for the purchase of annuities from infants shall be void, and incapable of confirmation after the infants shall come of age: and makes the procuring or soliciting an infant to grant a life-annuity, or to promise, or otherwise engage to ratify it when he comes of age, an indictable misdemeanor, punishable with fine and imprisonment: as does § 7, the asking, demanding, or taking by any solicitor or other person of more than 10*s.* per cent. for procuring money to be advanced on any life-annuity.

By the act 53 G. 3, c. 141, we have seen that the statute 17 G. 3, c. 66, is repealed, except as to annuities granted previous to the passing of the act; but the principal provisions of the former act are in substance re-enacted by the latter, with some additional regulations.

By § 2, the time for enrolment is enlarged to thirty days, and a memorial is given.

By § 3, it is provided, that if any such annuity shall be granted to or for the benefit of any company exceeding ten persons, for the purpose of granting or purchasing annuities, it shall be sufficient to describe them by their usual firm or name of trade.

§ 4 enacts, that where the person to whom the annuity is granted shall not be entitled thereto beneficially, the name of the person intended to take it beneficially shall be described in the enrolment, otherwise the deed or instrument shall be null and void.

(For § 5, see *ante*, p. 281.)

§ 6 is to the same effect as § 4 of the former act. (*Ante*, p. 287.)

(D) Statutes respecting personal Annuities. (Setting aside.)

the same effect as § 5 of the former act.

the same effect as § 6 of the former act.

the effect of § 7 of the former act.

the securities are made absolutely void by the statute, a  
may take advantage of any irregularity; and therefore where  
issued against a person in possession of goods under a  
*inter alia* in consideration of an annuity, it was holden that  
having notice that the annuity was not registered, was justifi-  
cably returning *nulla bona*.

Arkwright, 2 Term R. 603; and see 5 Term R. 9.

where the contract is avoided merely for irregularity, the consi-  
deration-money may be recovered back from the grantor; whether such  
debt be wholly in money, or for a debt antecedently due for  
land. But *qu.* as to goods sold at the time of granting the

Webb, 1 Term R. 732.]

if the grantor has communicated to the grantee that there are defects  
in the deed, and has treated for a compromise on the ground of the  
deed being void, the grantee may maintain an action for money had  
and received, although the grantee neither demands payment of the  
annuity nor tenders new securities, nor delivers up the old ones before

Mansell, 3 Taunt. 56.

where the grantor sets aside the securities, the grantee may  
recover back the consideration-money, as money had and received,  
if a bond was given for securing the annuity, which is not set  
aside, and the grantee is not obliged to sue on the bond.

Gowland, 6 East, 241.

where the grantee of an annuity set aside for a defective registry  
maintains an action for money had and received to recover back the consi-  
deration-money, the grantor may set off the payments in respect of such  
annuity for more than six years, unless the plaintiff reply the  
defence of imitations.

Sticks, 3 East, 16; 4 Esp. 196; and see 1 Taunt. 530.

where the grantee has regularly received the annuity during his life,  
he cannot sue for the consideration-money, on the ground that  
the deed was enrolled; as the contract was not thereby void, but  
only voidable.

Ryan, 6 Barn. & C. 651.]

an action for money had and received for this purpose cannot be  
maintained against a surety who has in fact never received any part of  
the annuity, though he joins with the principal in signing a receipt

Rastall, 2 Term R. 366, *per* Bufler and Groce, J., *contra* Ashurst, J.]

upon the grant of an annuity the agent who negotiated it, as  
between the grantor and grantee, was appointed trustee and receiver of  
the estate of the grantor on which it was charged, and after-  
wards advanced money to the grantee out of his own funds, in anti-  
cipation of the annuity, and debited the grantee with the usual commission  
on the annuity payments; it was held, that on the eventual

## (E) Miscellaneous Cases.

failure of the securities and insolvency of the grantor, the agent not treat such an advance as a mere loan, but that it must be taken as a payment made to the grantee in liquidation of the arrears of the annuity, and that the latter could only issue execution for the arrears actually due, after deducting the sum advanced and received by him from the annuity agent.

Carroll v. Goold, 1 Bing. 171; 7 Moo. 621; and see 1 Bing. 274, 316.

A party outlawed in K. B. in an action to recover the arrears of an annuity, cannot be heard in C. P. to move to set aside the annuity.

Loukes v. Holbeach, 4 Bing. 419.]

[As to the extent of the summary jurisdiction of the common law courts in questions on this act, see 2 Ves. jun. 154; 4 Bro. Chan. R.

## β (E) Miscellaneous Cases.

1. *When the Annuity is to commence.*

An annuity given without particular instructions is payable at the end of the year. But an annuity bequeathed to a wife, payable "annually or in any other way she may wish," was ordered to be paid quarterly. (a) An annuity was bequeathed to be paid on the first of March every year; the testator died on the first of September; the annuity was apportioned, and was directed to be paid, pro rata, on the first of March following the testator's death. (b)

(a) Hall v. Hall, 2 M'Cord, Ch. R. 281. (b) Waring v. Purcell, 1 Hill, Ch. R. 300; see 1 Sim. & Stu. 390; *Ex parte* Rutledge, Harp. Eq. R. 65; 1 Paige, 331.

2. *When the Annuity is to determine.*

Testator bequeathed to his wife an annuity "during her widowhood and life:" on her marriage the legacy ceased, according to testator's intention, but this being *in terrorem*, and against the policy of the law in restraint of marriage, it was held, she was entitled to the annuity during her life. (c) An annuity charged on real estate, one-half of the estate descends to the annuitant, held, that the one-half of the annuity is merged by the descent cast. (d) When an annuity is secured by bond, the death of the annuitant before the day of payment defeats the annuity. (e)

(c) Parsons v. Winslow, 6 Mass. 169. (d) Jenkins v. Van Schaick, 3 Paige, 144. (e) Manning v. Randolph, 1 South. 144.

3. *How principal to be secured.*

On a bequest of an annuity to one for life, the executor is required to retain so much of the principal, as, at the rate of six per centum, will produce the sum, and to give security for restoring it to the general estate on the death of the annuitant. (a)

(a) Love v. Love, 3 Hayw. 14. See Saunderson v. Stearns, 6 Mass. 37; note to *partie* James, 5 Ves. 708; 1 Hovend. Supp. to Ves. jun. 431; note to Franks v. C. 4 Ves. 763; 1 Hovend. Supp. to Ves. jun. 368; Davies v. Wattier, 1 Sim. & Stu.



## APPEAL.

---

Appeal is the party's private action, seeking revenge for the injury, and at the same time prosecuting for the crown, in respect of the injury against the public.

Derived from the French, "*appeller*," the verb active, which signifies to call upon, or challenge one; and not the verb neuter, which signifies the same as any sense of "*appeal*" in English. 4 Black. Com. 312.] {See 3 Wils. 3.}

Is this be a legal suit, and therefore to be carried on in a reasonable manner, yet as none of the statutes of *amendment* or *jeofail* extend to the utmost exactness is required in the proceedings, especially where the life of a man is brought into danger; but as the nice distinctions and allowed of in the several kinds of appeals, are accurately explained by Mr. Serjeant Hawkins, it may be sufficient to set down what seems to have been most materially said by him relating to appeals under the following heads.

P. C. 232.

By the 59 G. 3, c. 46, reciting that appeals of murder, treason, and other offences, and the mode of proceeding thereon, have hitherto been oppressive, and the trial by battle is a mode of trial not to be used; it is enacted, that after the passing of the act, all appeals of treason, murder, felony, or other offences, shall cease, determine, and become void; and that it shall not be lawful for any person to make, at any time after the passing of the act, to commence, take, or follow any appeal of treason, murder, felony, &c., but that all such appeals shall be utterly abolished; and it is further enacted, that after the passing of the act, in any writ of right then depending or thereafter to be brought, the tenant shall not be received to wage battle, nor issue be taken, nor trial had by battle, in any writ of right.

A wholesome statute was passed in consequence of the case of *Ashford v. Thornton*, Ald. 405, where this proceeding was resorted to. See the proceedings stated in the report.]

Of the different Kinds of Appeals: And herein,

1. *Of an Appeal of Death.*
2. *Of Appeals of Larceny.*
3. *Of an Appeal of Rape.*
4. *Of an Appeal of Mayhem.*

In what Courts an Appeal may be brought.

Who may bring an Appeal.

Within what Time an Appeal must be brought.

In what County an Appeal must be tried.

How the Appellant is to appeal and prosecute.

The Form of the Writ, and for what Faults it may be abated.

The Form of the Declaration.

What may be pleaded in Bar to an Appeal.

How the Appellant is to be punished for a false Appeal.

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

## (A) Of the different Kinds of Appeals.

THERE were anciently several kinds of appeals which seem obsolete at this day, as appeals of treason, which might be sued before the parliament and other courts of law, as well as before the constable and marshal, and were determinable by battle.

2 Inst. 132; Bract. 118; 2 Hawk. P. C. 239.

But appeals before the parliament are taken away by 1 H. 4, c. 2, and those before other law courts are become obsolete. (a)

2 Inst. 132. (a) But as to the jurisdiction of the constable and marshal, in relation to treasons committed out of the realm, it seems to continue still in force; for in the seventh year of Charles the First, an appeal of treason supposed to be committed beyond sea, was actually commenced before the constable and marshal, who, for want of sufficient proof to clear the truth, awarded that a duel should be fought between the parties for the final determination of the matter. Rushworth's Collect., part. 2, vol. i., fol. 10. between Donald Lord Rea and David Ramsay, Esq.

Appeals *de pace, de plagis*, and *de imprisonamenta*, are out of use and have been turned to actions of trespass for many hundred of years past; also the whole learning of appeals of *arson* (b) seems obsolete at this day.

4 Inst. 182; Co. Lit. 126. (b) Co. Lit. 288, a.

The kinds of appeals therefore that seem to require any consideration at this day, are those of death, larceny, and rape, which are capital appeals, and that of mayhem, which is considered as a trespass; and therefore,

## 1. Of an Appeal of Death.

An appeal of death, which is now chiefly in use, is a vindictive action which the law gives a wife against her husband's murderer, and to his heir at law against one who kills his ancestor, which being the suit of the subject, the king cannot pardon; but as the several matters set forth in the following part of this head more particularly relate to this kind of appeal, it seems needless to insert them here.

## 2. Of Appeals of Larceny.

An appeal of larceny in an action which a person robbed of goods may bring against the felon, in which there shall be a restitution of the goods, (c) and the offender to suffer such punishment as if he were convicted at the suit of the king.

H. P. C. 184; Latch. 127. (c) Where fresh suit is required in order to entitle party to a restitution, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 248.

In every appeal of larceny it is necessary to set forth whose the goods were that were stolen, and what the price of them was, (d) and that the words *felonice cepit* be made use of.

2 Hawk. P. C. 258. (d) But 2 Hawk. P. C. 258. This does not seem necessary for any other purpose than to show that the crime amounts to grand larceny, and to ascertain the goods, in order thereby the better to entitle the appellant to a restitution.

They who are robbed of goods in which they have a special property as churchwardens, carriers, &c., may maintain an appeal of larceny and may either bring it generally for their own goods, (e) or specially for the goods of J S, &c., in their custody.

2 Hawk. P. C. 246. (e) Keilw. 70, pl. 7.

(B) In what Courts an Appeal may be brought.

3. *Of an Appeal of Rape.*

common law, any virgin, wife, or widow, might bring an appeal of rape against one who had ravished her, though she were his lawful wife could never bring such appeal without her consent, and by the common law the ravisher was to suffer death.

10; Co. Lit. 123.

the statute of Westm. 1, c. 13, the offence of committing a trespass, and punishable in the same manner for trespasses, till the making of the statute of Westm. 2, c. 34, it is enacted, *that whoever ravishes any woman, where she consents before or after, shall have judgment of life and member, though she do consent after, he shall have judgment if against the king's suit*; but it is observable, that this statute does not repeal the old common-law in relation to such appeals, at it would be if it had only repealed the said statute of Westm. 1, but a new law concerning them; whence it follows, that all appeals which are impliedly given by this statute, must conclude *contra statuti*.

P. C. 253.

4. *Of an Appeal of Mayhem.*

an appeal of mayhem lies for any hurt done to a man's person, which renders him less able in fighting to annoy others or defend himself.

2 Jones, 205.

action the words *felonice mayhemavit* are necessary, though the appellant is not subject to the loss of member.

law. P. C. 236.

(B) In what Courts an Appeal may be brought.

actions are commenced either by writ, which is an original out of Chancery, or by bill, which is returnable in the King's Bench only, or by bill.

P. C. 232.

actions by bill may be sued in the King's Bench against any person in custody, or by having bail filed for him there. (a)

605. (a) But not against one who is mainprised *de die in diem*. Cro. Car. 2 Hawk. P. C. 232; and note, That if the appellee be arraigned and tried in the King's Bench, there is no necessity to file a bill against him. Jones, 425; Cro. Car. Abr. 536. But vide Skin. 634, pl. 3, where, notwithstanding the court will not make a copy of it to be delivered to the appellee, and gave him judgment.

an appeal may be brought into court either by a void writ of appeal, or by a writ of habeas corpus, which is afterwards abated, he may be arraigned by the court *totidia mareschalli*.

P. C. 232; Skin. 634. Vide Cro. Eliz. 605, 695.

an appeal lies before justices of eyre, and before justices assigned, and before justices of jail delivery, and for the same reasons, before justices of assize; who by the purport of the statutes are authorized to deliver jails without any special command against any prisoner in the jail, which they are to deliver, or as they shall holden, against a person whom they have bailed.

## (C) Who may bring an Appeal.

Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 233, and the authorities there cited, for appeals before the coroner, and appeals of felonies done out of the realm, before the constable or marshal, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 157; and that they cannot be sued before justices of the peace. Ib.

If some of the accomplices only be in prison, a bill of appeal may be brought against all, which, after the trial of those in the prison, shall be removed into the King's Bench, where the rest shall be proceeded against.

2 Hawk. P. C. 233.

## (C) Who may bring an Appeal.

An infant may bring an appeal, (a) but he must prosecute through a guardian, and shall be nonsuited upon such guardian's non-appearance at a day whereon he is demandable; but if the infant comes into court and says, that he will relinquish the suit, and the guardian insists to continue it, the court may discharge him and assign another.

Moor, 461; H. P. C. 183; 11 Mod. 216; 2 Ld. Raym. 1288; Holt, 355. (a) An appeal lies against an infant. H. P. C. 185; 2 Hawk. 247.

But an idiot, or person born deaf and dumb, or one attainted of treason, or felony, or outlawed in a personal action, so long as the attainder or outlawry continues in force, cannot bring any appeal whatsoever.

H. P. C. 183; 2 Hawk. P. C. 240.

The wife only (unless she had a share in the guilt, in which case she shall be brought by the heir) can bring an appeal of the death of her husband, (b) but she must have been his lawful wife; which is proved by the bishop's certificate.

Vide tit. *Baron and Feme*, 2 Inst. 68. (b) That an appeal may be brought against a feme covert, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 247.

Also a woman divorced from her husband, though by a voidable marriage, (c) cannot maintain an appeal.

2 Hawk. P. C. 242. (c) For this at least is implied in the old rule, that a woman cannot have an appeal *de morte mariti inter brachia sua interfecti, et non aliter*. 2 Hawk. P. C. 242; vide 2 Inst. 68.

But a wife who elopes from her husband, and the wife of one attainted of high treason, may have an appeal of his death; though in the first case a wife cannot have dower, for the statutes, which take away dower in those cases, say nothing as to her right of bringing an appeal.

2 Hawk. P. C. 243.

If the wife take another husband either before or pending the appeal, she puts an end to it forever; and if she marry after judgment, (d) she cannot pray execution.

2 Hawk. P. C. 243. (d) But whether the court may not award execution against him either *ex officio*, or at least at the demand of the king, *qu.* 2 Hawk. P. C. 243.

For the death of an ancestor who leaves no wife, the heir only may bring an appeal, and such heir must himself be innocent (e) of the crime; he must be heir general (g) according to the course of the common law, and also heir male, (h) and in his count must set forth how he is heir to the deceased.

Vide head of *Descent*. (e) But if he have a share in the guilt, the next heir shall not bring an appeal against him. H. P. C. 182; 2 Hawk. P. C. 243. (g) Therefore the next heir cannot bring an appeal for the death of his son, nor the youngest son in Blood.

(E) In what County an Appeal must be tried.

the death of his father; and if the deceased have two sons at the time of his eldest attainted of treason, neither of them can bring the appeal. Co. Lit. 8; Dyer, 50. (h) This depends upon *Magna Charta*, which ordains that none be imprisoned on the appeal of a woman for the death of any but her husband; and she brings such appeal, the court *ex officio* will abate the writ; but no other women are excepted, besides the appeal for the death of an ancestor. 2 Hawk. 44.

heir die, pending an appeal commenced by him, it seems agreed whether heir can proceed in such appeal, or commence a new one; and the stronger opinion, that if the right of bringing an appeal is vested in an heir, who dies without bringing any, the right of it is gone forever; and if an heir die after judgment given against him, it is questionable whether his heir can sue execution. 2 Hawk. P. C. 244; Ld. Raym. 434, 557.

(D) What Time an Appeal must be brought.

statute of Gloucester, cap. 9, (which has been construed to apply to appeals of death,) *an appeal shall not be abated for a fresh suit, if the party sue within the year and day after the offence, the computation whereof, as the law is now settled, shall not be from the day when the wound was given, but from the day the party died; also the year and day shall be computed from the day of the day, and not from the precise time when the death occurred, because regularly no fraction shall be made of a day.*

20; 3 Inst. 53; 4 Co. 42, b; 2 Hawk. P. C. 241; 3 Salk. 38; Ld. Raym. Mod. 70, pl. 9.

Appeal of rape may be brought in any reasonable time, the judgment of the court lies in the (a) discretion of the court; for, as has been said above statute of Gloucester, cap. 9, extends only to appeals of

P. C. 2. (a) So of appeal of larceny. 2 Hawk. P. C. 247.

(E) In what County an Appeal must be tried.

Appeals are local actions, and regularly to be tried in the county where the offence was committed.

It is said, that if a person had died in one county of a wound in another, the appeal might be brought in either of them, and the jury returned from the body of each of those counties; but since the 2 & 3 E. 6, cap. 2, which enacts, *That the party sue an appeal in the county where the person feloniously killed, &c., shall die, &c.*, it seems the trial can be from such county only.

P. C. 242.

Appeal of larceny is a local action; yet if one rob me of goods in the county of A and carry them into the county of B, I may (b) either sue for the robbery in the county of A, or an appeal of larceny in the county of B.

2 Co. 2; 2 Hawk. P. C. 247. (b) But if one take me from the county of A into the county of B, and there rob me, he shall be appealed of robbery in the county of B, though he was only a trespasser in A. 2 Hawk. P. C. 247. So in rape, if a man take a woman by force in one county, and carries her into another, and there ravishes her, the appeal shall be brought in the latter only. 2 Hawk. P. C. 256.



## (F) How the Appellant is to appeal and prosecute.

At common law neither plaintiff nor defendant, in any appeal whatever, could make an attorney, (a) except in some special cases; but by the 3 H. 7, cap. 1, it is enacted, *that the appellant in any appeal of murder, (b) or death of a man, where battle by the course of common law lies not, may make an attorney, and appear in person, in the said appeals, after they be commenced, to the end of the suit and execution of the same.*

2 Inst. 313; 2 Hawk. P. C. 257. (a) As where a defendant prayed his clergy for his conviction, and the plaintiff replied bigamy; in which case he was allowed to make an attorney, in order to procure the bishop's certificate. 2 Hawk. P. C. 257. Also where a defendant is acquitted, he may appear by attorney in order to recover damages of the abettors. 8 E. 4, 3, pl. 5. (b) Cannot appear by attorney in an appeal of murder. Carth. 395.

But it seems that the appellant cannot make an attorney till he has once appeared in proper person; and that if the plaintiff or defendant appear or plead by attorney where they ought not, and the court refuse the plea, and adjourn the cause, it seems that the appeal is discontinued because such appearance was merely void in law.

Skin. 48, pl. 1; 670, pl. 9; Carth. 394; Salk. 61.

The appellant may be nonsuited for not appearing when demanded at any day of continuance, except a verdict has been given against him; in which case, by the 2 H. 4, cap. 7, he cannot be nonsuited.

Noy, 88; Latch. 173; Moor, 407; Cro. Eliz. 465.

When an appeal is commenced in the court below, and removed to the King's Bench, the appellee is to be arraigned *de novo* on the new bill of appeal, and it is not necessary to exhibit a new bill against him *in custodia mareschalli*; and if the appellant will not appear to prosecute his appeal, the appellee may sue out a *scire facias* reciting the whole matter, warning him to appear at a certain day; and he in default on that day, the court on demand will nonsuit him; but the appellant may appear *gratis*, and prosecute without any *scire facias*.

Roll. Abr. 131; 2 Bulstr. 19; Skin. 670, pl. 9; Carth. 394, 395.

## (G) The Form of the Writ, and for what Faults it may be abated.

THE writ in an appeal is an original issuing out of Chancery, returnable into the King's Bench only; before the return thereof the writ of Chancery only can supersede or set it aside, where it appears to be issued *erroneo* or *improvidē*, by some error extrinsic to the writ itself; but for any error or defect on the face of it, it may be quashed and is returned into the King's Bench.

Abr. Eq. 416.

The court (a) *ex officio* will quash the writ for faults appearing on the face of the writ; as where the sense is defective for want of material word, or where it wants those words of art which the law appropriates for the description of the offence.

2 Hawk. P. C. 268. (a) But the appellant is first to demand *oyer* of the writ; this he must do in open court. 2 Hawk. P. C. 267; Bigby v. Kennedies, 5 B. & C. 2643; 2 Black. R. 710, S. C.

So, if in a writ of appeal brought by husband and wife, the conclusion is in the name of the wife only; or if the writ omits either the name

(H) The Form of the Declaration.

or surname of the appellant or appellee being under the degree of knighthood, it shall be abated.

P. C.

The court will abate the writ when the declaration varies from the truth in some material point, either as to the reign of the king, or as to the county wherein the fact is laid, &c.

10 Wk. P. C. 268, and where such faults in the declaration are not fatal, if the declaration be right. 8 Co. 163, and title *Amendment and Jeofail*.

Exception of the party the court will abate the writ; as if he pleads at there are not fifteen days between the *teste* and return of the writ, but this he must do before he has pleaded in chief, without taking advantage of it.

10 pl. 4. See Ld. Raym. 671; 1 Mod. 416, 448, 451.

A writ or declaration mistake either the name of baptism, or surname, or addition of the appellant or appellee, the appellee before the trial may plead it in abatement.

For this vide tit. *Misnomer and Addition*; and 2 Hawk. P. C. 184 to 193.

The omission or insufficiency of an addition is salved by the party coming in and pleading, without taking any advantage of the defect, but not by his bare appearance.

P. C. 275.

A defendant may at the same time plead as many pleas in abatement as he pleases, together with matter in bar, and the general issue, and do it without repugnancy; and if he be (a) suffered to plead a plea without pleading with it the general issue, the finding against him doth not conclude him from pleading the general issue afterwards.

P. C. 276. (a) Vide Carth. 56. That he must plead the general issue at the trial, and not that he pleads in abatement.

(H) The Form of the Declaration.

A declaration must set forth the offence with the utmost certainty, and precisely describe it by such words of art as the law has appropriated to the offence; therefore if the words *felonice* in any appeal, *murdrum* in an appeal of murder, *rapuit* in an appeal of rape, *cepit* in an appeal of larceny, *mayhemavit* in an appeal of mayhem, be omitted, the declaration must not be supplied by any circumlocution.

P. C. 258. Vide head of *Indictments*.

A declaration must set forth in what part of the body the wound was given; and therefore if it only says, that the wound was given on the right side, it is vicious; but it is certain enough by showing that the wound was given in the left part of the belly, or of the side, or in the right arm, &c.

P. C. 259. Must show the length and breadth of the wound, if practicable. P. C. 260.

The statute of Gloucester, cap. 9. If an appeal declare the deed, (b) the day, (c) the hour, (d) the time of the king, and the place where the deed was done, and with what weapon, (g) it shall have full effect."

A year is sufficiently expressed by showing the year of the king, without adding the day.

## (K) How the Appellant is to be punished for a false Appeal.

that of the Lord, or saying that it was in such a year of the reign of the king. 318; 2 Hawk. P. C. 264. (c) Must not only show the day of the hurt, but a day of the death; and if done in the night-time, proper to allege *nocte ejusdem die* a mistake of the day is not material on evidence. 2 Hawk. P. C. 264. (d) *honoram primam* sufficient. 2 Hawk. P. C. 262; Carth. 333, S. P. But a mistake of the hour on evidence is not material. (e) If a place be generally alleged, the law intend it a vill, unless it be mentioned with some addition which shows the contrary. 2 Hawk. P. C. 265; Skin. 554; Carth. 333. But upon evidence the place must be material, so as the fact be proved anywhere within the county. 2 Hawk. P. C. 265. (g) If it were by other means, as by poisoning, drowning, suffocating, burning, &c. like, the circumstances must be specially set forth; but if the count be for killing with one weapon, and the evidence of killing with another, the variance is not material. The means made use of may any way come under the notion of a weapon. 2 Hawk. P. C. 261; 3 Mod. 158.

## (I) What may be pleaded in Bar to an Appeal.

If the appellant wants any of those requisites required by law, a person who brings an appeal, it will be a good plea; as that a woman was never lawfully married, that A B is heir at law, and not the appellant, &c.

2 Hawk. P. C. 279.

*Auterfoils convict* of manslaughter is a good plea to an appeal for the same killing.

Carth. 17. Where the appellee pleaded that he was before indicted of murder, convicted of manslaughter, and prayed his clergy, which the court would not allow. Vide 3 Mod. 101; Carth. 16, 19; Salk. 61; Skin. 670, pl. 9.

A *retraxit* of one appeal is a good bar of another for the same offence, and so also is a nonsuit; and according to some opinions, so is a discontinuance after appearance, but not before.

Salk. 64, pl. 5; Cro. Eliz. 605; Sid. 32; Bulst. 141; Cro. Jac. 283; Ye. 100. [The case referred to in Bulst., Cro. Jac., and Yelv., is that of *Bradley v. Barlow*, where the whole court were clearly of opinion, that a discontinuance before appearance was peremptory.]

A release of all manner of actions, or of all actions criminal, or of all actions concerning pleas of the crown, or of all appeals, or of all writs, commands, is a good bar of any appeal; but a release of all personal actions does not bar an appeal of felony, being an action of a higher nature.

2 Hawk. P. C. 282.

If the appellee pleads a special plea, which does not amount to a confession of the fact, it seems he must at the same time plead over to the appellant, except in special cases; as where such plea would be prejudicial to him, or where such plea declines the jurisdiction of the court.

2 Hawk. P. C. 284; Carth. 56.

## (K) How the Appellant is to be punished for a false Appeal.

By the common law a defendant may recover damages for the costs of a malicious appeal against the appellant and his abettors, by the statute of conspiracy or action on the case.

Co. Lit. 283.

And by Westm. 2, cap. 12, it is enacted as followeth, "Forasmuch as many through (a) malice, intending to grieve others, do procure appeals to be made of (b) homicides and other felonies, by which they have nothing to satisfy the king for their false appeal, nor to the



## Approver.

ties appealed for their damages; it is ordained, that when any being appealed of felony surmised upon him, doth acquit (c) himself in the king's court in due manner, either at the suit of the appellor or of our lord the king, the justices before whom the appeal shall be heard, shall punish the appellor by a year's imprisonment; and the appellor shall nevertheless restore to the parties appealed their damages, (d) according to the discretion of the justices, (e) having respect to the imprisonment or arrestment, that the party appealed hath sustained by reason of such appeals, and to the infamy that they have incurred by the imprisonment or otherwise; and shall nevertheless make a grievous fine unto the king; and (g) if peradventure such appellor be not able to recompense damages, it shall be inquired by whose abetment by malice the appeal was commenced, if the party appealed desire it; and if it be found by the same inquest, that any man is an abettor through malice, he shall be distrained by a judicial writ, at the suit of the party appealed, to come before the justices; and if he be lawfully convict of such malicious abetment, he shall be punished by imprisonment and restitution of damages, as before is said of the appellor."

(a) The appeal must appear to have been brought maliciously; therefore if in an appeal of murder, the defendant be found guilty of manslaughter or homicide *se defendendo*, neither the appellor nor his abettors can be punished. 2 Hawk. P. C. 286. (b) In the construction of the words *homicides and other felonies*, it has been held, that they extend to offences made felony by subsequent statutes. 2 Inst. 384. (c) But neither an acquittal by an abatement of the appeal by a bare nonsuit on a plea, which shows that he is not entitled to the appeal, nor a judgment on a demurrer, nor an acquittal on an insufficient original, nor any other discharge of the appellee which does not finally bar all other prosecutions against him, either at the suit of the party or of the king, for the same felony, entitle him to his damages. 2 Hawk. P. C. 287. (d) If there are several appellees damages shall be assessed according to the different circumstances of their several cases. Dyer, 190, pl. 10; 2 Inst. 386. (e) Therefore if the jury give too small damages, the justices may increase them, and in like manner abridge them when they appear to be exorbitant. 2 Hawk. P. C. 288. (g) The abettors are only liable in case the appellors be insufficient; but if the appellor be found sufficient to render only part of the damages, the judgment against the abettors shall be for the whole. 2 Hawk. 290, 291.

Also at common law, an appellant shall be fined for an ill-grounded appeal, at the discretion of the justices, in cases not provided against by this statute; as upon a nonsuit after appearance, or where the appeal abates by the folly of the appellant, or where a feme covert sues an appeal known by her to be groundless; as for the death of a husband whom she knows to be alive.

2 Hawk. P. C. 292.

---

**APPROVER.**


---

AN approver, or in Latin, *probator*, is one who being indicted of treason or felony, for which he is in prison, confesses the indictment; and being sworn to reveal all the treasons and felonies he knows, enters before a coroner his appeal against all his partners in the crime within the realm.

H. H. P. C. 192; 3 Inst. 129; S. P. C. 149; 2 H. H. P. C. 225, 226, 227, 229.

## Approver.

All persons may be approvers, except peers of the realm, persons tainted of treason or felony, or outlawed, (a) infants, women, persons *non compos*, or in holy orders.

3 Inst. 125; H. H. P. C. 192. (a) Whether disabled by being outlawed in a previous action, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 205. And whether infants and women may not be approvers as they may bring an appeal at this day, though they cannot wage battle, vide 2 H. P. C. 205; Rex v. Margaret Caroline Rudd, Cowp. 331. And that a man above the age of seventy, or maimed, may be an approver, though he cannot wage battle. H. P. C. 192.

The court is not bound of right to admit any person whatsoever to be an approver, nor will any person be admitted, unless he be actually indicted of treason or felony, and confess the indictment: (b) neither shall a person indicted of felony continue to be an approver after an appeal is exhibited against him for the same felony; neither shall the appellant be an approver be himself an approver; for it would falsify the appeal of the first approver, in supposing that he had omitted some of his partners; and also it would cause an infinite delay; for the appellee of an appeal might as well become an approver of others, and so on.

3 Inst. 139; H. H. P. C. 144; 2 Hawk. P. C. 294. (b) That if he hath once pleaded not guilty, he cannot be an approver, but shall be hanged, because it is found false that his confession contradicts his former plea. 3 Inst. 129; H. H. P. C. 193; S. P. C. 100. But vide Finch, 387, *cont.*; and 2 Hawk. P. C. 295. *Qu.*

A man can only approve others of the very same crime with which he is indicted; and therefore no man can approve another of a crime with which he is indicted, because it is an offence in itself, which it is not possible that he himself can be guilty; but inasmuch as an approver is sworn to reveal all the treasons and felonies he knows, if he accuse persons of crimes different from his own, such accusation seems a reasonable ground to carry on a prosecution against them for such crimes, though it be not of itself sufficient to put them on trials.

2 Inst. 629; Fitz. Coron. 127; 2 Hawk. P. C. 295.

If it appear either by the confession of the approver, or by the evidence of the sheriff, or the testimony of persons of credit, that there are such persons as some of those appealed in *rerum naturâ*, or in the realm, or in the county whereof they are named in the appeal, he shall be hanged, unless the court in mercy spare him.

2 Hawk. P. C. 296, and the authorities there cited.

The justices of the King's Bench, and justices of jail-delivery, and justices in eyre, may admit a man to be an approver, because they may assign a coroner to take the appeal; but justices of the peace cannot admit a man to be an approver, because they cannot assign a coroner.

3 Inst. 130; H. P. C. 194. But whether the lord high steward, or justices of the peace and terminer can do it without a special clause in their commission, authorizing them to assign a coroner, *qu.*; et vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 296; 2 H. H. P. C. 229, is expressed; that a man cannot become an approver before justices of oyer and terminer, because they cannot assign a coroner.

As soon as a person has confessed the indictment, with an intention to become an approver, he puts it in the discretion of the justices, either to give judgment and award execution against him, or to respite till he has convicted his partners; if the justices think fit to admit him to be an approver, they will assign a coroner to receive his appeal,

## Approver.

his oath to discover all the treasons and felonies he knows, assign him a certain number of days, to make his appeal in, which he shall be at liberty, and shall have from the king a day; (a) also he must make his appeal before the coroner on during the time limited, and must at last repeat it *verbatim* and if the coroner record his failure of making his appeal on the days, or the least variation in his repeating it in court, he shall be guilty of death.

19; H. P. C. 144; 2 Inst. 629; 2 Hawk. P. C. 297. (a) See Anci. Dial. of 426; and Qu. Whether he shall have the penny till he has made good his convicting the appellees. 2 Hawk. P. C. 297.

Coroner may award process against the appellee, to the sheriff in county, till he come to the *exigent*, from awarding whereof he is to be restrained by *Magna Charta*, cap. 17. The King's justices in eyre, and justices of jail-delivery, may award into any county to apprehend and try the appellee; but it seems probable, whether *justices* of jail-delivery can award process of outlawry to a foreign county, as the King's Bench and justices of oyer and terminer may.

P. C.

At the election of the appellee, either to put himself on his own or wage battle with the approver; and if several persons be chosen by one approver, every one of them has his election, either to put himself on his country, or to wage battle with the approver, who chooses them all, or at least till one of them hath vanquished him; and if he cannot maintain his appeal against the rest; but if a felony is appealed of the same felony by several approvers vanquish one, he shall be discharged against all the rest.

P. C. 297.

When pardon either the approver or appellee, pending the appeal, ceases, and the appellee shall be discharged; in the first case because by the pardon the felony is extinct, and the appellant is no longer liable to be condemned; in the second, because the appellant is, in truth, the suit of the king; and therefore as much bound to pardon as an indictment.

2 Inst. 130; S. P. C. 149.

When the approver's confessing his appeal to be false, nor the confession of the appellee, exclude him from the benefit of clergy.

P. C. 298.

When the approver convict all the appellees, whether by battle or verdict, *ex debito justitiæ*, is to pardon him as to his life, and also to pay him his wages from the time of the appeal to the time of the conclusion of the appeal; and if he was not suffered to continue in the kingdom. Enacted by 5 H. 4, cap. 2, "That divers notorious felons, for saving their lives, had become provers, to the intent, in the mean while, by procage and great gifts, to pursue and have their pardons; and when their deliverance, had become more notorious felons than they were; and thereupon it is enacted, that if any person pray or sue for pardon, or cause to be prayed or pursued, for any such felon so attainted by confession, to have any charter of pardon, the name of him who sues for such charter be put in the same charter, making mention

The Matter in Controversy, &c.

that the same charter is granted at his instance; and if he to whom charter is granted become a felon again, the party who pursues charter shall forfeit 100*l*."

3 Hawk. P. C. 299. See Anci. Dial. of Excheq. 426. As it is in the discretion of the court, whether they will suffer one to be an approver, this method of late has been a little practised; and in many cases we have what seems to amount to the same, by suffering pardon where pardon is assured to offenders, on discovering and convicting their accomplices. Burn. 43. See the statute of 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 8; 6 & 7 W. 3, c. 17; 10 & 11 W. 3, c. 23; 5 Ann. c. 31; 29 G. 2, c. 30. There seems, however, some objection to the practice in which the pardon to the accomplice is promised, viz., upon the criminal's being apprehended and convicted. The testimony of such an accomplice would be less credible, to exception if the pardon was granted upon his giving evidence generally, let the condition of the trial be what it may. Observ. on Stat. 141, (2d edit.) [It hath also been used by the justices of the peace by whom any persons charged with felony are committed to prison, to admit some one of their accomplices to become a witness (or, as it is generally to be called, a king's evidence) against his fellows; upon an implied confidence, which the judges, in their jail-delivery have usually countenanced and adopted, that if such accomplice makes full and complete discovery of that and of all other felonies to which he is examined by the magistrate, and afterwards gives his evidence without prevarication or fraud, he shall not himself be prosecuted for that or any other previous offence of the same kind. 4 Black. Com. 331. If the discovery upon the whole be fair and ample, he ought not to be prosecuted again, because he has merely by accident omitted any one of the offences. Cowp. 339. But if prosecuted, he cannot plead this in bar, or avail himself of it upon appeal; trial; but he may move the court to put off the trial, that he may have time to apply for a pardon. *Ib.*] ¶ The judges will not, in general, admit an accomplice as a witness for the crown, if it appear that he is charged with any other felony than that on the trial of which he is to be a witness. Carr. C. L. 67. If an accomplice, after being released as a witness for the crown, breaks the condition on which he was admitted, and refuses to give full and fair information, he will be sent to trial to answer for his share of the offence in the transaction. 2 Russ. on Cri. 598.]

## ARBITRAMENT AND AWARD.

An award is the determination of matters in controversy, by the submission to persons indifferently chosen by the persons contending.

Under this head we shall consider,

- (A) The Matter in Controversy.
- (B) The Submission; and therein of the different Kinds, and the Revocation thereof, and of the stat. 9 & 10 W. 3, touching Awards.
- (C) The Parties to the Submission.
- (D) The Arbitrators or Umpire.
- (E) The Award itself, or final Determination of the Arbitrators or Umpire.
  1. *It must be made according to the Submission.*
  2. *It ought to be certain.*
  3. *It ought to be equal, and mutually satisfactory.*
  4. *It must be of a Thing lawful and possible.*
  5. *It must be final.*

## (A) The Matter in Controversy.

the Construction and Effect of the Award; and herein of the Performance hereof.

the Pleadings in Awards.

what Cases the Performance of an Award may be compelled by an Attachment, and the Course of Proceeding to be taken in order to obtain it.

compelling Performance of an Award by Bill in Equity.

what Cases, when, and in what Manner, Awards may be relieved against.]

## (A) The Matter in Controversy.

the right of freehold is in debate, the property cannot be awarded by an award: for the arbitrators are in the room of the parties themselves, and act in their stead, as far as commissioned; what, therefore, the parties can do, may be done by the arbitrators; but they cannot pass corporeal inheritances without solemn livery. (a)

1 R. 249; 14 H. 4, 19, 24; 9 H. 6, 6, a; Keilw. 99; Leon. 228; Roll. Abr. 244, E. 4, 44.  $\beta$  Arbitrators have no power to vest the land without a conveyance. Moore, 7 S. & R. 164.  $\gamma$  (a) But if the condition of an obligation is to stand to the use of J S touching such lands, and the arbitrator awards the lands to one, and that one should release to him, if he does not do this, the obligation is forfeited; if the arbitrator awards the land to one, it seems the obligation is not forfeited, though the arbitrator does not convey to him to make him a good title; for the arbitrator hath not awarded the land to be done by the party; and the award itself cannot transfer the right, and so the award is void; and then the condition of the obligation cannot be forfeited; for the condition is that the lands to one cannot be expounded, that the other shall infeoff him. If the award is no bond, the arbitrator awards that one shall infeoff the other, it seems the award cannot be maintained for not doing it; for the award in itself is as good as a bond, and then there is the same reason an action should lie, as that of the obligation should be forfeited; for if such an award were void, then the condition of the obligation to perform it could not be broken. Vide the authorities cited see 3 Black. Com. 16; Ld. Raym. 115; Kyd. 34 to 40.  $\beta$  See Munro v. Gaines, 320. An award fixing a boundary of land is not evidence in an action of *quare clausum fregit*. Drane v. Hodges, 1 Har. & M'Hen. 262. But see Sellick v. Johns. Rep. 197, *contra*.  $\gamma$  [In the year 1417, we find a very important award made by the keeper of the king's privy seal, the chief justice of the King's Bench, and the other judges of that court, arbitrators nominated and appointed by King Henry V. to settle a long controversy between the bishop and the prior of the church of St. Albans concerning their several claims to ecclesiastical and temporal jurisdiction, and the several manors. Bentham's Hist. Eliz. Appendix 27, c; MSS. Cotton. C. 11,

though the award cannot convey lands, yet it will estop one party from the reference from disputing the title of the other party, in favour of the arbitrator has awarded.

1. Morris v. Rosser, 3 East, R. 15.  $\beta$  Calhoun's Les. v. Dunning, 4 Dall. 120; Favard, 15 Serg. & R. 165. (See Dixon v. Moorhead, Addis. 216.) Shepherd v. Johns. Rep. 497; Jones v. Boston Mill, &c. 6 Pick. 148; Cox v. Jagger, 15 Johns. Rep. 638; Jackson v. Gager, 5 Cowen, 383; Imlay v. Wikaff, 1 Southard, 132; Sundry, Cox, & Davy v. Faw, 7 Cranch, 171; Monroe, 605.  $\gamma$

the an enclosure act directed that the grass and herbage upon the land set out for getting materials, should for ever remain to and for the use of the appointees of the commissioners, and the commissioners were directed to the same to certain surveyors of the highways and their successors. It was held, that although this assignment was bad as a common law conveyance, since the surveyors were not a corporation, yet it was good as a parliamentary declaration of the persons entitled to



## (A) The Matter in Controversy.

take, as if the terms of the award had been enacted in the parliament.

Johnson v. Hodgson, 8 East, 38; and see 2 Chitt. R. 594.

An award, respecting the liability to repair a highway, made without a reference of the question by the lessee of lands charged as *tenementum ratione tenuræ*, does not bind the landlord, who was no party to the submission.

Rex v. Cotton, 3 Camp. 444.]

An annuity is not determinable by award, for it is reckoned in money of a freehold, and therefore cannot pass without the deed of the party. 9 H. 6, 60; 14 H. 4, 19; Roll. Abr. 266, pl. 3.

Partition cannot be made by award, for a freehold cannot pass out of livery and seisin.

Roll. Abr. 242; A. p. 3, V.

It has been (a) doubted whether leases for years, being chattels, could be transferred by award? Therefore it seems safest where the controversy relates to these, that the parties be bound in mutual obligations to perform the award, and then if the arbitrators award that the lease shall assign, transfer, &c., the lease to the other, if he refuses, he forfeits his obligation.

Roll. Abr. 242; A. pl. 4; 9 Co. 78; 6 Co. 44; Leon. 104. (a) An award of arrears of rent reserved on a lease for years, joined with other things of an uncertain nature, is good. Roll. Abr. 264, pl. 5; Allen, 52. Where an award may be made in waste. 6 Co. 44; 9 Co. 78; Cro. Jac. 100; Roll. Abr. 266, pl. 9.

The detaining a charter of feoffment, as it relates to a real thing, cannot be submitted; but an action of trespass for taking the charter may be submitted, for damages only can be recovered for such taking.

9 H. 6, 60.

Debt, on arrearages of account before auditors, shall not be discharged by award, because it appears of record, (b) and must be discharged by matters of as high a nature.

6 H. 4, 6. a; 8 H. 5, 3 b; 4 H. 6, 17 b; Roll. Abr. 264, p. 1, *contr.* 2 H. 4. (b) An award may be made in attainder, because not barely founded on the record, but on the supposed false oath. 13 E. 4, 1. b.

Causes criminal are not arbitrable, (c) because they ought to be punished for the common good.

West. Symb. part. 2, § 33. (c) Though the submission be by bond, yet the obligation is void, and the parties may be punished for entering into such bonds. 2 Vent. 271. {The submission will not be made a rule of court under stat. 9 & 10 W. 3, c. 11, § 8 Term, 520, Watson v. M'Cullum.} || But mixed cases, as assault, libel, and other private misdemeanors where the party injured has a remedy by action, may be referred to arbitration, although a criminal prosecution has been commenced. The King v. Shard, 9 East, 497; Baker v. Townshend, 1 Moo. 120; 7 Taunt. 422; 8 Term R. 220; Noble v. Peebles, 13 Serg. & R. 319.

Causes matrimonial seem not arbitrable, because marriage ought to be free, and religion disallows the severing those whom the church has joined.

West. Symb. part. 2, § 33; Roll. Abr. 252, pl. 10. But the damages are preserved by a promise of marriage, or anything relating to a marriage portion, may be submitted. 16 E. 4, 2 pl. 6. || See 2 Bos. & Pull. 444; 1 Dow. R. 235.]

Debts due by specialty cannot be discharged by naked award; but

## (A) The Matter in Controversy.

mission were by bond the award would be a good bar, for one may be dissolved by another.

16 b; Dyer, 51; 6 Co. 44; Cro. Jac. 99, 447, 649; *2 Logsdon v. Roberts*, 259.g

gain and fixed debt is not discharged by an award, for the end of an arbitration is to reduce uncertain debts and duties to a certain; and to award a man a certain debt is to give him no more, nor any greater thing for him, than was done before, for now he can sue for an action, and that he might have before; and to give him less than he had before is to do him a manifest injustice, which the arbitrator cannot do.

4; Roll. Abr. 264. But if 20l. be due to a man, and he and another submit all things, &c. to arbitration, there, if the arbitrator award 10l. it is a good award, because there were other uncertain things submitted, and the arbitrator had considered of all, and set one against the other in making the award, so as perhaps the debt was diminished in consideration of some trespasses done by him to the plaintiff. 10 H. 7, 4; Allen, 52. [*Godfrey v. Godfrey*, 2 Mod. 303, S. P. And so much cannot be submitted by themselves, may, when joined with things of another nature, as debt on bond, 6 H. 4, 6 a, b; *Coxal v. Sharp*, 1 Keb. 937; *Morris*, 623, 659; 1 Lev. 292, S. C. Debt for arrears of rent ascertained by a lease, damages recovered by a verdict and judgment. *Goldsb.* 91, 2.] In debt on a lease, whereas the plaintiff claimed 40l. *pro diversis negotiis*, and sets out the debt, it was held that the action lay, for the debt being *pro diversis negotiis*, it was not what was due for business. Cro. Eliz. 422.

It is held clearly, that all chattels personal, and personal actions, such as trespass, conspiracy, maintenance, &c., may be determined by arbitration, and the right transferred by naked award, (a) though the action was not by deed; for these being transferable by the party without any solemnity, whatever the parties themselves could do may be done by the arbitrators, who are their substitutes, and stand in their place: and if on these submissions without deed the arbitrators award the party a sum certain, he may bring an action of debt for it; and may award the doing of some other thing, which is beneficial to the party, must bring his action on the case.

39 b; 9 Co. 78, *Petoe's case*, Roll. Abr. 242. Of submissions made pursuant to the rule of court, vide *post*. Let. (B.) [(a) The property in a chattel is not, however, transferred by the mere force of an award, without the assent of the party. Thus, in reference of disputes between a landlord and tenant the arbitrator awarded that a certain sum of hay should be delivered up to the landlord by the tenant, on the latter paying a certain sum in satisfaction, it was held that the tenant, having refused to pay the sum, the property in the hay did not pass to the landlord by mere force of the award, but that the tenant was entitled to enable him to maintain trover for it. *Hunter v. Rice*, 15 East, 100.]

Arbitrators cannot make an award of matters different from those which were submitted; therefore if the submission be of ewes with lambs, and after the submission the lambs are weaned, they cannot arbitrate concerning the lambs.

2 West. Symb. § 32. (2) When the submission comprehends the subject matter of the dispute, it is no objection to the award that it comprehends other matters. *v. Dixon*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 229. When the award does not conform to the terms of the submission, the objection may be waived by the express agreement of the party, or by an express promise, made after the award, to abide by it. *McCullough v. Hardin*, 197.g

An appeal at sessions against a poor-rate may, with the consent of the parties interested, be referred by the justices to arbitration.

[*Rex v. Justices of Northampton*.]

B) The Submission; and therein of the different Kinds, and the Revocation thereof.

THE submission is the authority given by the parties in controversy to the arbitrators, to determine and end their grievances; and this a contract or agreement must not be taken strictly, but largely, according to the intent of the parties submitting.

Westm. part 2, § 1, 2. *β* If the submission is entered into in consequence of a compromise of both parties in supposing themselves bound by law to submit the matter in controversy to arbitration, the award is not obligatory. *Pasch v. Ware*, 4 Cranch, 347. Arbitrators have no other powers than those conferred by the submission. *Smith v. Smith*, 1 M'Cord's Ch. R. 92. See *Milner's v. Turner's Heirs*, 4 Monr. 247; *M'Daniel v. Smith*, 3 Hayw. 264. *γ*

The submission may be by word or deed; if the submission be by word, there is no remedy to enforce the party to perform the award, but reciprocal actions on the case, and an action of debt will lie, if money be awarded, (*a*) for it is in nature of a simple contract.

5 E. 4; 7 Keb. 600; 2 Keb. 238; 3 Keb. 64, a. *β* Whenever the thing in dispute is of such a nature that it may be passed without writing, an oral submission and award is good. *Evans v. M'Kinsey*, 6 Litt. 264; *Wells v. Lain*, 15 Wend. 99; 6 Vern. 456. *Shippen v. Bush*, 1 Dall. 251, *contra*. In Massachusetts the demand must be a simple contract, and the submission must be in writing, and the award must be a simple contract to the submission. 3 Mass. 324, 398; 9 Greenl. 15; 1 N. H. Rep. 72; see 1 Litt. 339; 3 Litt. 402. *γ* [(*a*) But now an action may be maintained in all cases upon the submission itself. *Purslow v. Bailey*, 2 Ld. Raym. 1039; *Kyd*, 7.] || A parol submission is not to be made a rule of court. *Ansell v. Evans*, 7 Term R. 1. ||

[If the submission be by bond, such bond may be given to a third person, or even to the arbitrator himself; and it may be given by persons other than the parties themselves, who will incur the forfeiture if the parties do not perform the award.]

36 H. 6, 8; 22 E. 4, 25; *Owdy v. Gibbons*, Comb. 100.

It is not necessary that in each of the bonds of submission it should appear of how many persons the parties to the submission consisted. Thus, where it appeared that there were three brothers, Richard, Robert, and William; that their father had devised certain lands to the three of them; and that several disputes arising between them and Richard, they had, by bond, submitted to arbitration; Richard entering into a bond to Robert and William jointly, but they giving him several bonds: it was holden, after several arguments, on an action brought by Richard against Robert, that the submission was properly made.

*Hayes v. Hayes*, Cro. Car. 433. *β* See *Cutter v. Whittemore*, 10 Mass. Rep. 100.

The submission may be by indenture with mutual covenants to perform the award.

*Samways v. Eldsley*, 2 Mod. 73. *β* When the price of land, and not the question of title, is submitted, the submission and award need not be by deed. *Davy's Case*, 7 Cranch, 171. *γ*

If the submission be without deed, it may be revoked without notice, and the party shall lose nothing, for *ex nudâ submissione non est actio*.

21 H. 6, 30 a; Bro. tit. *Arbitrament*, pl. 49; 8 Co. 81, 82. But the party must give notice of the revocation. Sid. 281.

If the submission be by deed, it is of its own nature counter-revokable, (*b*) though made irrevocable by the express words of the deed, for the arbitrators being constituted and put in the place of the parties.



(B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

consent, to act for them, they can no longer act than they have consent.

Sid. 281; Brownl. 62; 2 Brownl. 290. (b) But it cannot be countermanded, *quia solvitur*, &c. 8 Co. 80, b; Brownl. 62.  $\beta$  Evans v. Cheek, 3 Hayw. Antwerp v. Stewart, 8 Johns. Rep. 125. (c) 2 Tyler, 328, Aspinwall v. Tonathaway v. Strong, Id. 105; Allen v. Watson, 16 Johns. Rep. 205.  $\gamma$  If you *revocavit*, without giving any notice to the arbitrators, the party may take the revocation; for not to let them know you have revoked, is no revoking; *apparentibus et non existentibus eadem est ratio*; but it need not be shown in what notice was given, for there *quod revocavit* necessarily implies notice. 3 Brownl. 290, 291.  $\parallel$  Acc. Marsh v. Bulteel, 5 Barn. & A. 507; 1 Dow. & C.  $\beta$  When the submission is made a rule of court, neither party can revoke. Mass. 47; 1 Conn. 498; 1 Cowen, 335; 4 Greenl. 459; but when a submission by bond, either party may revoke it, and in that case the opposite party's on the penalty of the bond of submission. 1 Conn. 498; 1 Day, 118; 2 Tyler, 328. 3 Johns. 205.  $\gamma$

where a man obliges himself to stand to an award, if the party according to his power, he hath forfeited his obligation, for making the award becomes impossible by his own default, and therefore obligation is simple; but if it be without obligation he forfeits (a)

83; Brownl. 62. [(a) In 2 Keb. 10, 20, 24, and Sid. 281, there is an instance on the case being maintained for the countermand of a parol submission; can be no doubt but an action will lie in such a case, for a parol submission a promise to perform.]

whether the submission is by bond or covenant, or agreement, it is that the party revoking the arbitrator's authority is liable to on the condition or covenant to *abide* by the award; and the is right in proceeding to make an award after the revocation; court will not set such award aside, though they will set aside to make the submission a rule of court, if it be subsequent to action, and if the submission be by bond or agreement.

Joseph, 5 Taunt. 452; Marsh v. Bulteel, *infra*.

reason given for not setting aside the award in King v. Joseph, it would deprive the party of his action, may be doubted; order to sue on the agreement to abide by the award, assigning in revoking the authority, it is not necessary to show an award and the true reason seems to be, because the court has no jurisdiction after the revocation. And in a later case, where the reference for a judge's order, the Court of Common Pleas set aside the award after revocation of the authority.

Higham, 1 Bing. R. 87.

whether the submission be by a judge's order or instrument of the may be equally revoked before it is made a rule of court; but afterwards would be a contempt.

Milne v. Gratrix, 7 East, R. 608.  $\beta$  Cumberland v. N. Yarmouth, 4 Greenl. Haskell v. Whitney, 19 Mass. Rep. 47; Frets v. Frets, 1 Cowen, 335.  $\gamma$

the reference is by order of *nisi prius*, the court cannot vacate the reference, or compel the party revoking to pay costs.

Foxon, 10 Barn. & C. 483.

the judge's order, in addition to the terms of submission, direct (usual) that either party by affected delay or otherwise hindering the arbitrator, shall pay costs, such order may be made a rule of

## (B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

court even after a revocation, in order to enable the opposite party have a remedy for his costs.

*Aston v. George*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 395; and see observations of Abbott, C. J., as to distinction between a reference by judge's order, and by deed; and see 2 Saund. 133,

And the revocation may be either virtual or express. Thus, where the plaintiff declared in covenant against the defendant Winstanley and wife, on a covenant made by the wife before marriage to abide by the award of W R, appointed to arbitrate between the plaintiff and the defendant before marriage; and the plaintiff alleged that, after the marriage, the arbitrator made his award, and awarded the wife to pay a sum to the plaintiff on a certain day, and assigned a breach in nonpayment, and a verdict for the plaintiff it was moved in arrest of judgment that the marriage being a revocation the arbitrator had no authority to make an award, and consequently there could be no breach. The court, however, held, that the marriage appearing to have taken place before the award, was in itself a revocation, and, consequently, a breach of the covenant to abide by the award; and therefore they were bound to give judgment on the whole record for the plaintiff.

*Charnley v. Winstanley*, 5 East, 266.

In a subsequent case, where an action was brought on a covenant to abide by the award, the first count assigned a breach in nonpayment of a sum of money awarded, and the second count assigned a breach in revoking by deed the arbitrator's authority. To the first count the defendant pleaded that, before the award made, he duly revoked the arbitrator's authority, to which plea the plaintiff demurred. To the second count the defendant demurred, assigning for cause that the plaintiff had not alleged any notice to the arbitrator of the revocation. The court held that the defendant was entitled to judgment on the demurrer to the plea to the first count, since the plea was a good bar to the breach assigned, and although the plea disclosed another breach in revoking, still that the plaintiff could recover only on the specific breach alleged in this count, and this case was distinguishable from that of *Charnley v. Winstanley*, since there the breach arising from the revocation appeared on the plaintiff's count. On the second count the court gave judgment for the plaintiff, since the allegation that the defendant by deed revoked, imported that he gave notice to the arbitrators.

*Marsh v. Bulteel*, 5 Barn. & A. 507; 1 Dow. & Ry. 106, S. C.

And if two parties enter into an agreement, not under seal, to refer and bind themselves to one another in a penal sum for the faithful observance of the award to be made, either of them revoking the authority may be sued in debt for the penalty; and assumpsit will also lie in such case.

*Warburton v. Storr*, 4 Barn. & C. 103; *Brown v. Turner*, 1 M'Clel. & Y. 464.]

If several plaintiffs or defendants submit themselves to an award, they cannot revoke the submission without the other, for joint acts are considered as the acts of one person, and there can be no revocation without the act of that person that made the submission.

28 H. 6, 6, b; *Brownl. 62.* *Robertson v. M'Niel*, 12 Wend. 578.

[If one of the parties first revoke the authority of the arbitrators, and afterwards request them to make an award, that will not save the f

## (B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

But where the submission limits no time for the making of the award, it shall be understood to be within convenient time; and if in the meantime the party request the arbitrators to make an award, and they make one afterwards will be no breach of the submission.

*v. Degeldir*, 2 Keb. 10, 20.

A party may revoke with the consent of the other; but consent to a revocation will not save the penalty of the bond.

*Harris*, 3 Keb. 745.]

When a party alone submits to arbitration, and afterwards marries, this is a revocation of the submission; and if it be by bond the bond is forfeited.

*5; Jones*, 388. [(a) But if the husband and wife submit again, the courts will not encourage the opposite party in suing for the forfeiture. *Samin v. Norton*, 10 Ves. 345. See *Charnley v. Winstanley*, 5 East, 266.]

When the death of one of the parties before the arbitrator has taken place, the award is a revocation of the authority; and this, whether the award be by order of *nisi prius*, rule of court, or otherwise. The case observed, that it would be well if the order of *nisi prius* contained a clause to make the award binding, notwithstanding the death of one of the parties, a suggestion which is now frequently made, and in such case the death does not revoke the authority.

*Ward*, 1 Marsh. R. 366; *Cooper v. Johnson*, 2 Barn. & A. 394; *Rhodes v. Bann*, 10 C. 345. See also *ibid.* 346; and see 1 Moo. 272; 7 Taunt. 571; 17 Ves. 345. *contra* *Bower v. Taylor*, 7 Taunt. 574. The death of one of several parties to a cause under a reference by rule of court, is not a revocation of the submission. *Denman v. Denman*, 3 Halst. 116; *Bacon v. Crandon*, 15 Pick. 79. But this only when the suit has not abated. *Galloway v. Hill*, 4 Bibb, 475; see also 60; 1 Binn. 42; *Hardin*, 404. When a sole plaintiff dies, his death is a revocation of the authority. *Potts v. Ward*, 1 Marsh. 366; *Toussant v. Hartop*, 7 Taunt. 571; *Rhodes v. Bann*, 10 C. 345; *Cooper v. Johnson*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 394. The marriage of a party is a revocation in respect to her. 3 Keb. 9; 5 East, 266.]

When the order of *nisi prius* contains such a provision, and a power is given generally to the arbitrator to enlarge the time fixed for making the award, the arbitrator may enlarge the time after the death of the party as well as before.

*Jones*, 3 Barn. & C. 144; and see 10 Moo. 272; 4 Bing. 435. A rule made by the parties cannot be enlarged by the court. *Rice v. Clark*, 8 Verm. 104.]

The death of the arbitrator before award has the effect of opening the award (referred at *nisi prius*), so that it may be tried again.

*Abrahams*, 4 Moo. 3.

The resignation of an arbitrator which has been accepted, deprives the court of jurisdiction, and an award made by him afterwards, is void.

*Ramsey*, 2 Wend. 602; see *Graham's Admr. v. Pence*, 6 Rand. 529.]

When a party is added to the cause he becomes a party to the rule of reference, and is liable to an attachment for nonperformance of the award on the day of the award notwithstanding the suit may have abated by the death of one of the parties to it.

*Stanton*, 7 Taunt. 575.

When the arbitrator, by the rule of court, is empowered to deliver the award to the parties or their executors, the authority is not determined by the death of one of the parties before the award is executed.

*Crofts*, 4 Bing. 143.

## (B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

The bankruptcy of a party to the reference before award made, not operate as a revocation.

Andrews v. Palmer, 4 Barn. & A. 250.

But where the reference concerns certain property of the bankrupt which passes to the assignees by the bankruptcy, the submission comes by the bankruptcy no longer mutual, since the assignees will not be bound by the award; and therefore, if the other party retains the authority, he is not liable to an action by the assignees.

Marsh v. Wood, 9 Barn. & C. 659.]

If one have judgment in an ejectment, and then the controversy submitted to arbitration, but before any award be made he suffers execution, it is a forfeiture of the bond, for he is the cause no award can be made. (a)

T. Jones, 134. (a) A matter was referred by consent to three of the jury, and the award was made, one of the parties served the arbitrators with a *subpoena* in Chancery, which hindered them from proceeding in the award; and the court held it a breach of the rule, and granted an attachment *nisi*. Salk. 73, pl. 10.

In debt upon a bond to perform an award, and *oyer* of the condition, the defendant pleads *non submisit*, the plaintiff needs not assign breach, for the defendant puts the whole stress of his cause upon the matter antecedent to the alleging of a breach; for if there was no submission there could be no award, and consequently no breach of condition. Sid. 290.

A submission may be made a rule of court, pursuant to the statute 9 & 10 W. 3, cap. 15; (b) and it is said, that although the submission be by bond, yet the party may have it made a rule of court; in such case, it is said, he may proceed on the bond, and likewise have an attachment for not performing the award.

Salk. 73, pl. 12. (b) Vide Sid. 54; Raym. 35, where such rules have been made by the statute. 23 Wash. 13.g

By the 9 & 10 W. 3, cap. 15, it is enacted, "that it shall and lawfully may be made a rule of court, for all merchants and traders, and others desiring to enter into any controversy, suit, or quarrel, for which there is no other remedy but by personal action, or suit in equity, by arbitration, to agree (c) that the submission of the suit to the award or umpirage of any person or persons should be made a rule of any of his majesty's courts of record, which the parties shall choose, and to insert such their agreement in their submission; or the condition of the bond or promise, whereby they shall oblige themselves respectively to submit to the award or umpirage of any person or persons; which agreement being so made and entered in their submission, or promise or condition of their respective bonds, shall or may upon producing an affidavit thereof, made by the witness thereunto, or any one of them, in the court of which the same is made, to be made a rule, and reading and filing the said affidavit in court, be entered of record in such court; and a rule shall thereupon be made by the said court, that the parties shall submit to, and finally be concluded by the arbitration or umpirage which shall be made concerning the controversy by the arbitrators or umpire, pursuant to such submission; and in case of disobedience to such arbitration or umpirage, the party refusing to perform or execute the same, or any part thereof, shall be (e) subject to all the penalties of contemning a rule of court,

## (B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

itor or defendant in such court, and the court, on motion, shall  
ess accordingly; which process shall not be stopped or delayed  
ecution by any order, rule, command, or process of any other  
ner of law or equity, unless it shall be made appear on oath to  
rt, that the arbitrators or umpire misbehaved themselves, (g)  
such award, arbitration, or umpire, was procured by corruption  
undue means: and that any arbitration or umpirage procured  
tion or undue means, shall be judged and esteemed void and  
effect, and accordingly be set aside by any court of law or  
o as complaint of such corruption or undue practice be made  
urt where the rule is made for submission to such arbitration  
age, before the last day of the next term after such arbitration  
age made and published to the parties."

10 Mod. 332. (c) An arbitration bond had these words, And if the obligor  
mt that his submission shall be made a rule of court, that then, &c. Upon  
make his submission a rule of court, it was objected, that these words did not  
consent, but if he would forfeit his bond, he need not let it be made a rule of  
because this clause could be inserted for no other purpose, the court took  
ditional words to be a sufficient indication of consent. Salk. 73, pl. 8; Ld.  
; Com. Rep. 114. [A consent in the submission bond that the *award* shall  
rule of court, does not warrant the making of the submission a rule of court.  
8; 2 Barnard, 163. ¶ But this case is now overruled and the contrary is  
edley v. Westmacott, 3 East, 603; Soilleux v. Herbert, 2 Bos. & Pull. 444.  
original submission contain a provision that it may be made a rule of court,  
on will extend to endorsements on it enlarging the time for making the award,  
the endorsements do not expressly repeat the provision, and the award made  
enlarged time may be enforced by attachment. Evans v. Thompson, 5 East,  
uling Jenkins v. Law, 8 Term R. 87; and see 2 Barn. & Cres. 179. The  
not extend to criminal matters, and therefore a submission of an indictment  
at the quarter sessions cannot be made a rule of court. Watson v. McCullum,  
520; and see 2 Dow. & Ry. 265; nor can the court make an agreement a  
on the ground of the parties having stipulated for that purpose, unless the  
be to refer matters to arbitration. 1 Bing. R. 133.] [A submission may be  
e of court on the motion of one party, and producing the bond executed by the  
rnes, 55. So it may, though it be no part of the condition of the bond, but  
der written, and not signed, if it appear by affidavit that it was written before  
of the bond. Ib.] ¶ And this may be done in vacation, 5 Barn. & A. 217.]  
court will compel a witness to a submission to arbitration to make affidavit of  
on, in order to make a rule of court. Stra. 1; Barnes, 58.] A matter being  
rule of court to the determination of the judges of assize, it was moved  
judges' determination might be made a rule of court; and *per* Holt, where a  
referred to arbitrators by rule of court, and they make their award, we will  
performance of it, as much as if the award were part of the rule; so a new  
dless. Salk. 71, pl. 6. *Note*; The constant practice is to make the rule of  
rule of the court above, which is always granted on motion. (c) If one of  
revokes the submission, or hinders the arbitrators from proceeding in the  
court will grant an attachment. Salk. 73, pl. 10. ¶ But only where the  
has been made a rule of court before the revocation, for otherwise it is no  
Milne v. Gratrix, 7 East, 608; and see 1 Bing. R. 88; 1 Jac. & Walk.  
h the party may have his action, 5 East, 266; 5 Barn. & Ald. 507.] But  
y dies, there is no remedy by attachment against his representatives, for the  
ies with him. 2 Vern. 444. If the party excepts to the award, though it be  
a attachment will not be granted; for the nonperformance of it, while the  
*sub judice*, was no contempt. Salk. 73, pl. 11; 2 Ld. Raym. 857; 3 Keb.  
, the party must be required personally to perform the award, and such per-  
must be made out by affidavit, otherwise the court will not grant an  
Salk. 83, pl. 1. (g) On motion\* to set aside an award, because the  
went on without giving the party time to be heard, or produce a witness,  
that arbitrators being judges of the party's own choosing, he shall not come  
at they have not done him justice, and put the court to examine it: *aliter*  
exceed their authority. Salk. 73, pl. 11. Awards have been frequently set



## (B) The Submission and the Revocation thereof.

aside, especially in equity, where the arbitrators have appeared to have been mistaken or have been guilty of corruption or partiality; as if they have an interest in the controversy. 2 Vern. 251. ¶ An award will be set aside for a palpable error in law. *McCalmont v. Whitaker*, 3 Rawle, 84; but it ought not to be set aside unless such error be very apparent. *Mulder v. Cravat*, 2 Bay, 370; *Sumpter v. M*, 2 Bay, 450; *Neal v. Shields*, 2 Penna. 300; *Horton v. Stanley*, 1 Miles, 418; *H*, v. Blair, 1 John. Ch. R. 101; *Sheppard v. Merrill*, 2 John. Ch. R. 276; *Ask*, *Kennedy*, 1 Bailey, 46; *Jones v. Frazier*, 1 Hawks. 379; *Cleary v. Coor*, 1 H. 225. ¶ So where there are three arbitrators, and two of them by fraud or force exclude the other, or if they have private meetings, and admit one of the parties, and give notice to the other. 2 Vern. 514. So where they awarded 495*l.* against one party for calling the other, who was a butcher, a bankrupt knave, to repair his house as they called it. Vern. 157. So where the submission was to arbitrators, and they had power to choose an umpire, which they did by throwing cross and pile who should name him; and for this the court set aside the award. 2 Vern. 485. ¶ *Wells v. C*, 2 Barn. & A. 218, *acc.* But where each arbitrator named to the other a person for umpire, and neither disapproved of the other's nominee, but did not like to give up their own, and agreed to decide by lot; this was held a valid mode of choice. *Neale v. Ledger*, 16 East, 51. Where, however, it was agreed between the arbitrators that they should name one person, and that they should then toss up for the choice of the umpire from the two named, the court set aside the award, since here the agreement to toss up preceded the nomination of the two persons, and therefore there was no opportunity of objecting to them. *Young v. Miller*, 3 Barn. & C. 408. And a late case, which was to overrule *Neale v. Ledger*, has settled, that the appointment of the umpire must proceed from the will and judgment of the arbitrators, from choice and not chance. *Cassell*, 9 Barn. & C. 624. ¶ See *Smith v. Spencer*, 1 McCord, Cha. Rep. 93. ¶ The statute does not extend to submission by rule of court. *Stra*. 301. [It was much put in question whether submissions to arbitration in cases where no cause was depending upon the footing as where there was one, and is only declaratory of what the law was in the case.] 2 Burr. R. 701. This motion will not be received before submission be made by a rule of court. 2 Stra. 1178.

Submissions are likewise general, as of all controversies, debts, &c., and here the arbitrators are not obliged to determine all matters disclosed, but their arbitration of some things will be good, though they leave other things undone; but where the submission is special or conditional, *ita quod* an award be made of all controversies depending, the arbitrators ought to determine all matters whereof they have notice, because by the express words of the authority, I do not own his determination unless all matters in controversy are settled; and therefore to determine one without the other, is to act contrary to the authority; but if such a submission the arbitrators make an award but of one thing, and the other shall be intended there were no others to make an award of, unless the other side show there was, and that the arbitrators had notice thereof.

*Cro. Eliz.* 839; *Cro. Jac.* 200, 355; 8 Co. 98; *Dyer*, 216; *Roll. Abr.* 257; *Sand*, *Brown*. 63. *Vide postea*, that awards now receive a more favourable interpretation than formerly, *vide* 9 Mod. 232; 2 Stra. 1024.

¶ This clause of *ita quod*, &c., appears now not to be of much importance, for, whether the submission contains it or not, if the reference be of certain specified matters, and the arbitrator does not make an award upon each of them, the award is bad, and the court will set it aside and enforce it by attachment, and will set it aside.

1 Will. Saund. R. 32, a, n. 1; *Randall v. Randall*, 7 East, 81; *George v. Lov*, 8 East, 13; *Winter v. Munton*, 2 Moo. 723; *Ld. Ellenborough, C. J.*, in *Rand*, *Randall*, certainly lays much stress on the clause *ita quod*, &c.; and see the remarks of *Willes, C. J.*, in *Bradford v. Bryan*, *Willes' R.* 269, and of *Chambre, J.*, 1 Taunt.

And so on the other hand, if the reference be general of all matters in difference, whether the submission be with a condition *ita quod*, or without, if the arbitrator omit to award upon any matter in differ

(C) The Parties to the Submission, and who are bound by it.

brought before him, the award is bad, and such omission may be in bar to an action on the arbitration bond; or if the award is in bar to an action, the plaintiff may invalidate it by replying that matters within the submission were brought before the arbitrator which he made no award; or if the award is given in evidence for the defendant, the plaintiff may impeach it by giving this matter in evidence; however, until the contrary is shown, the court will presume that the arbitrator has awarded on all matters within the submission, whether his award be stated to be *de premissis* or not.

*1 Milnes, 8 East, 445; Mitchell v. Stavely, 16 East, 58; Sed vide Simmonds v. 1 Taunt. 549; Gray v. Gwennap, 1 Barn. & Ald. 106; and see Cargey v. 3 Barn. & C. 170; 2 Bing. 199. β An award is invalid unless it determines the matter submitted; and it is equally so if it exceeds the subject submitted, the excess can be separated and rejected. 4 Dall. 285; 3 Yeates, 567; 5 Wheat. 235; 5 Cowen, 197; 3 Cowen, 70. It is a general rule that when the award transcends their power, their award will be void *pro tanto*; but when what is not affected the merits of the submission, the residue is valid. 1 Greenl. 300; 47; 13 John. 264; 1 Wend. 326; 1 Cowen, 117; 2 Cowen, 638; Hardin, 133. 399; 13 Mass. 244.*

If an award is made of matters not within the submission, it is bad, but if the submission was of matters between A and B, and the award is awarded on matters between A and B, C and D jointly, the award is held bad.

*Pimbley, 11 East, 188.*

Where the award is made of matters partly within the submission and partly not within it, it is good for so much as is within the submission.

*1 Milnes, ubi supra; and see 8 Taunt. 698.*

(C) The parties to the Submission, and who are bound by it.

Persons that cannot contract cannot submit to arbitration, therefore a married woman, (a) persons compelled by threats and imprisonment, persons in religion, cannot submit.

*14; Latch. 207. β (a) And a promissory note given by a feme covert to a husband, made without the assent of her husband, is void. Rumsey v. Leek, 20.*

A husband may submit the chattels he hath in right of his wife to arbitration, for he may dispose of them.

*; March, 77, 78.*

If a husband submits to arbitration the chattels the wife has as executrix, administratrix, this shall bind the wife, because the wife cannot deny (b) any one without the husband doing coverture.

*29; Roll. Rep. 269; Cro. Jac. 447. (b) But quære. For, by some opinions, in this case, may submit to an award without the husband; for when the husband has a power of administration, he must suffer her to act pursuant to the trust reposed in her, and his express consent to her administration is a tacit consent to all the acts of that nature, and consequently are his own acts; but whether this makes a difference is a greater question, because they are not properly acts of administration, and consequently he never consented to them. Vide 1 And. 117, 181; 13; 14; 15; 16; 17; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 42; 43; 44; 45; 46; 47; 48; 49; 50; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 63; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 71; 72; 73; 74; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 82; 83; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100. But the wife cannot submit to a reference respecting her real estate, and the Court of Chancery will not refer it to the master (as in case of an infant) to say whether the reference would be for her benefit or not. Davis v. Page, 9 Ves. 350; 10; 11; 12; 13; 14; 15; 16; 17; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 42; 43; 44; 45; 46; 47; 48; 49; 50; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 62; 63; 64; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 71; 72; 73; 74; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 82; 83; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100. Ware, 5 Ves. 846. But a married woman who is litigating with her husband as to her separate estate and alimony, the husband having filed a cross-bill against her, may make a submission of all matters to arbitration, though not regularly separated from her husband. 1 Dow. R. 244.]*

(C) The Parties to the Submission, and who are bound by it.

[An executor may, as such, submit to arbitration. But if the arbiters do not award as much as he would be entitled to at law, it will be a *devastavit* for the residue. As if an executor submit to arbitration and it be awarded, that for 70*l.* he release an obligation given by the testator in 100*l.*, for performance of covenants which were broken by the obligor, the 100*l.* shall be assets, for the submission was his own.

Dy. 261; Office Extr. 159; Anon., 3 Leon. 53. But the submission of itself is an admission of assets. *Pearson v. Henry*, 5 Term R. 9. Where the executor enters himself personally, and in broad terms submits to pay whatever shall be awarded him, cannot afterwards resort to the plea of *plene administravit*. *Barry v. Ruah*, 1 T. 691. {Or if the arbitrator not only ascertains the amount, but awards that the executor shall pay it, the executor cannot afterwards object that he has no assets; for that is a question within the submission, and the direction that he shall pay is equivalent to a determination, as between these parties, that he has assets. But it will not operate as an admission of assets in an action brought by another creditor. 7 Term R. 453, *Worthington v. Barlow*. As to referring actions on administration bonds, see 2 Mass. T. 152; 3 Mass. T. Rep. 235.} ¶ And where on a reference in an action against an administrator the arbitrator awards that the administrator shall pay a certain sum to the plaintiff, the administrator cannot resist payment for want of assets. *Worthington v. Barlow*, 7 Term R. 453. A submission by trustees has been held not to render them personally liable. *Davis v. Ridge*, 3 Esp. Ca. 101. *Sed vide* 2 Chitt. R. 40.} ¶ Executors or administrators may submit to arbitrations all demands in favour of, or against, the estates they respectively represent. *Coffin v. Cottle*, 4 Pick. 454; *Bear v. Farnham*, 6 Pick. 269; *Alling v. Monsan*, 2 Conn. 692; *Swicard v. Wilson*, 2 Rep. Conn. 218; *Whitney v. Cook*, 5 Mass. 139. As to the reference of actions on administration bonds, see 2 Mass. 152; 3 Mass. 235. *g*

Executors are bound by the submission of their testator.

1 *Ld. Raym.* 248; 2 *Vent.* 249. ¶ See 2 *Bos. & Pull.* 131. *]*

If an infant submit to arbitration, he may execute or avoid it at his election, as he may all other his contracts.

13 H. 4, 12; 10 H. 6, 14; *March*, 111, 141; *Jones*, 164; 3 *Lev.* 17; *Roll. Ab.* p. 1, 2, 730, pl. 5. ¶ *Britton v. Williams*, 6 *Munf.* 453; *Hardin*, 323. [Equity will not decree an award to bind an infant. *Eq. Cas. Abr.* 50. In the case of *Roberts v. Bold*, it is ruled, that a guardian may submit for the infant, and enter into a bond for the performance of the award. *Comb.* 318. ¶ *Weed v. Ellis*, 3 *Caines*, 253; *Weston v. Stuart*, 2 *Fairf.* 326; *Britton v. Williams*, 6 *Munf.* 458; *Baker v. Lovett*, 6 *Mass.* 323; 3 *Cain.* 253, *Weed v. Ellis*. And if a sum of money is awarded to the guardian, the payment of it will operate as a discharge of the demand of the infant. *Ibid.*] And in the case of the *Bishop of Bath and Wells v. Hippeley*, 28 *Ch. 2*, cited by *Ld. Hard.* 3 *Atk.* 614; *Lord Nottingham* held an infant bound by an award submitted to by the bishop of the one part, and the infant and his guardian of the other part; and ordered to confirm it, decreed accordingly.] ¶ Where a cause, in which an infant by his guardian *chein ami* was plaintiff, was referred, the court directed that the infant should have of the award, and if he would not perform it the defendant might carry down the award to trial by proviso. *Godfrey v. Wade*, 6 *B. Moo.* 488. The attorneys in a suit in which infants are parties have no authority to refer the disputes to arbitration as to bind infants. *Biddell v. Dowse*, 6 *Barn. & C.* 255; and see 10 *Moo.* 373. *]*

Persons attainted or outlawed cannot submit to arbitration, for they have no property, and cannot by the law controvert any thing.

A dean without the chapter, a mayor without his commonalty, the master of a college or hospital without his fellows, cannot submit to arbitration; an award, for the submission has the force of a contract, and they cannot make a contract without them.

21 *E. 4*, 13. ¶ The selectmen of a town, who are its general agents, may submit a matter to arbitration. *Boston v. Brazer*, 11 *Mass.* 449; but see *Griswold v. N. State*, 5 *Conn.* 367, *contra.* *g*



(C) The Parties to the Submission, and who are bound by it.

attorney may refer his adult clients' cause, without a special for that purpose.

64; 7 Cranch, 436; 4 Monr. 377; 16 Mass. 396; but see, *contra*, 4 Hayw. I. Rep. 488; 1 Ham. 270.*g*

man authorize another on his behalf to refer a dispute between principal and another, an award consequent on such submission is on the principal alone; and it is no objection that the agent had st in the subject of the dispute. But if the agent expressly self for the performance of the principal, not only the principal orized him, but the agent himself, is bound by the award. (a)

6, b; Caghill v. Fitzgerald, 1 Wils. 28, 58. (a) In general, a man is bound d to which he submits for another. Alsop v. Senior, 2 Keb. 707, 718; Shelf Com. Rep. 183. And where an attorney submits without the express authority ipal, || and binds himself personally to perform the award, || the attorney only, e principal, shall be bound. Bacon v. Dubarry, 1 Salk. 70; 1 Ld. Raym. Comb. 129, S. C.; Carth. 412, S. C. || See Burrell v. Jones, 3 Barn. & A. rte Hughes, 5 Barn. & A. 482. || In the case of Evans v. Cogan, Ld. King at daughters of age and unmarried, might, though not parties to the submis- nent subsequent, be bound by an award to which their mother submitted, e title of an estate which was limited to them after her death. 2 P. Wms. assent of a solicitor to a reference by rule of a court of equity, it has been ot obligatory upon the client, without his actual concurrence; though such y rule of *ni si prius*, will bind the client; 1 Chan. R. 104; 1 Chan. C. 86; mer point may now be doubted. β And in Smith v. Boisard, 2 M'Cord, Ch. as expressly decided that it was competent for a solicitor to bind his clients nce to accountants, according to the practice of the court.*g* || And the assent ey to refer a cause will bind the client, though he had expressly ordered the t to refer. Filmer v. Delber, 3 Taunt. 486; and see 7 Price, 644. || β An at- reement to refer binds his client. Somers v. Balabrega, 1 Dall. 164; see Wycoff, 1 Cain. 147; Alton v. Gilmanton, 2 New Hamp. Rep. 488; Buck- away, 16 Mass. Rep. 396; Holker v. Parker, 7 Cranch, 436; *contra*, in Ten- ynes v. Wright, 4 Hayw. 65.*g*

man submit, for himself and partner, all matters in difference the partnership and another, the partner submitting shall be perform the award; but the other shall not, because he is a to the award.

rd v. Green, 2 Mod. 228. || See 2 Bos. & Pull. 131. || β And see Cutter v. e, 10 Mass. Rep. 442.*g*

parson on the one hand, and some of the parishioners on the behalf of themselves and the rest of the inhabitants of the ithout the authority of the rest, submit to arbitration by bond, ioners submitting shall alone be answerable for a breach of the y any of the other parishioners.

Osam, Lit. 30; Hetl. 4, S. C. β The overseers of a town have no right, i, to submit the claim of a pauper to arbitration. Furbish v. Hall, 8 Greenl. n some only of several distributees submit their interests to arbitration, the be binding on the parties to the submission, as far as their interests are con- ith v. Smith, 4 Rand. 95; see Fletcher v. Pollard, 2 Hen. & Munf. 544.*g*]

Court of Chancery will not act under an award in a charity hout the consent of the attorney-general, or a reference to the inquire whether it is for the benefit of the charity.

-general v. Hewitt, 9 Ves. 232. ||

ral persons do a trespass, and one of the wrongdoers and the whom it is done submit to arbitration, and an award is made, person shall take advantage of it by way of extinguishment

(C) The Parties to the Submission, and who are bound by it.

of the trespass: the same law where the party releases to one of the parties for in both cases a satisfaction really is, or is presumed to be made, a man cannot receive a double compensation for the same wrong.

20 H. 6, 12, a, 41, a; Roll. Abr. 268. (B.)

If several persons on the one part, and several on the other, submit generally to any award, the arbitrators have not only power to determine matters between them jointly, but severally and distinctly, and an award between one only of the one side and another of the other side is good; for this is not doing less than the commission warrants, since there is an authority in it to determine matters distinctly between them, for the submission is of all matters, so that it contains as well things severally between each of them, as jointly between them all, perhaps there may be no cause of award between the others.

2 Rich. 3, 18, b; 1 Keb. 886; 22 E. 4, 25; Latch. 208; Roll. Rep. 2; Brownl. Yelv. 203; 1 Bulstr. 123; Cro. Car. 433; Sule, 471; Roll. Abr. 261; Hardr. Vern. 259.

¶ Where two parties, having separate disputes with a third, agree to submit to reference, and jointly and severally agree to perform the award of an arbitrator, and he awards separate sums to be paid by each to the third party, the two parties are liable one for the other, and may be jointly sued for the sums awarded.

Mansell v. Burreddge, 7 Term R. 352; and see *post*, 285, 287.]

[By statute 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 34, it is provided, "That the assignees of any bankrupt's estate and effects, with the consent of the majority of the major part in value of the bankrupt's creditors who shall have proved their debts under the commission, and who shall be present at any meeting of the said creditors, pursuant to notice to be for that purpose given in the London Gazette, may submit any difference or dispute between such assignee or assignees, and any person or persons who shall have or for or on account, or by reason or means of any matter, cause, thing whatsoever, relating to such bankrupt or bankrupts, his, her, or their estate or effects, to the final end and determination of arbitrators to be chosen by the said assignee or assignees, and the major part in value of such creditors and the party or parties with whom they shall have such difference, and perform the award of such arbitrators: the same shall be binding on all the creditors of the said bankrupt or bankrupts; and the assignees are thereby indemnified for what they shall fairly do according to the directions aforesaid."

¶ This clause is re-enacted, § 88, of the new Bankrupt Act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, with an additional proviso that if one-third in value of the creditors do not attend at such meeting, the assignees with the consent of the commissioners may do any of the matters therein mentioned.]

Lord Hardwicke held, that under this clause the creditors could give a general power to the assignees to submit matters to arbitration at their own discretion, but that they must have a special meeting, and notice given for that purpose in the London Gazette, to consider of any particular case intended to be submitted to arbitration.

1 Atk. 91, *Ex parte* Whitechurch.]

¶ By the 3 G. 4, c. 119, § 13, assignees of insolvent debtors are empowered to refer disputes relating to the estate of the insolvent to arbitration, with the consent of the major part in value of the creditors.

## (D) The Arbitrators, or Umpire.

ent present at a meeting held on fourteen days' notice in the gazette, if the insolvent were in custody in London, or in the mortality, or if not, then in some newspaper published in the city, or place in or near which the insolvent shall have been in custody, and with the approbation of one of the commissioners of the insolvent court.||

## (D) The Arbitrators, or Umpire.

Arbitrators are persons indifferently chosen, to determine the matter in controversy according to their own minds, whether they be matters of law or fact: infants, persons excommunicated, outlawed, &c. (a) Arbitrators, for every person must use his own discretion in the choice of his judges; and being at liberty to choose whom he likes best, he may afterwards object the want of honesty or understanding to them, if they have not done him justice.

Ab. part 2, § 27; Hardr. 44; Salk. 73. [(a) Q<sup>u</sup>. of this? and see the part West, where these very persons are excepted against as incompetent. In Bro. tit. *Arbitrament*, 37, there is an instance of an unmarried woman, the plaintiff, being an arbitress.] # Arbitrators are generally required to be sworn. Off, 1 Penn. 143; Parker v. Crammer, 1 Penn. 271; Bowen v. Lanning, 1 Little v. Silverthorne, 2 Penn. 630; Jackson v. Steel, Prin. Dec. 29; 388; 1 Binn. 461.g

Arbitrators are personally trusted with the authority, and it is not in their power to assign it; therefore, if an award be to stand to the nomination of a stranger, this is void; but if the award be, that the judgment made by J S shall stand, this is good, because it is an award; though it refers to the act of another; but though the arbitrators cannot transfer their power, (b) yet they may award that they will do a ministerial act in subserviency to their award; for what such persons, is done by them as servants and instruments of the arbitrators, and is the act of the arbitrator himself; as that such a case should be made as counsel should direct, such costs paid as the notary should tax, (c) is a good award.

3 Atk. 529; Roll. Abr. 251; Cro. Eliz. 726; Palm. 146; 2 Roll. R. 214; 144. 45. [3 Atk. 504. So if the award releases, but leave it to the court to settle the form; *aliter*, if they award that the court shall settle the matter and the arbitrators will afterwards consider whether they shall order it. Ib. commend it to the parties to appoint a receiver, and if they do not, request them to do it, the award shall not be avoided, for it is not a delegation of their power, but a recommendation; and if the parties do not comply, it is surplusage. Ib. 501.] Nor may make use of the judgment of another: it becomes his, if he chooses. Ves. J. 848, Emery v. Wase. But he cannot delegate his authority; nor new tribunal to determine future controversies between the parties on the same subject. 4 Dall. 71, Levezey v. Gorgas.} If the submission be to Randolphus S., and it is made by Randolphus S., the award is not good, because they cannot be the same person, being different Christian names. Roll. Rep. 271. Sed it would set aside the award for this trifling mistake, if it appear to be the same? # (b) Levezey v. Gorgas, 4 Dall. 71. Nor can he erect a new tribunal to determine future controversies between the parties on the same subject. Ib.g [(c) But it is the officers of the superior courts should settle. B. R. H. 181; 2 Stra.

Arbitrators cannot reserve to themselves a further power, since it would enable them to make a double award, without the interposition of a third who empowered them at first.

5, 564; Hob. 218; Sid. 59. # Archer v. Williamson, 2 Har. & Gill, 42, etc.g  
2 D 2

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(D) The Arbitrators, or Umpire.

The arbitrators cannot make their award by parcels at several for when they have made an award they have executed their authority and can do no more; (a) and therefore if two submit all debts passes, &c., and the arbitrators one day make an award of the one and of the trespasses another day, this is not good as to the trespasses but they may deliberate of one thing one day, and of another the next day, and then make an entire award of the whole: also, an award in the night is good, for the party's attendance is not requisite where an act cannot be done without personal attendance of a person, it cannot be in the night. (b)

3 H. 4, 1, b; Roll. Abr. 250. [(a) Therefore an alteration by the arbitrators of an award, though only to correct a mistake in figures, is void if made after the delivery of the award. *Woodbury v. Northey*, 3 Greenleaf, 85; *Eveleth v. Chase*, 17 Mass. 458. *g* And even after it is ready for delivery, and notice thereof given to the parties, but the award in its original state will stand good. *Henfree v. Bromley*, 6 East, 101; *Irvine v. Elnon*, 8 East, 54. However, if the arbitrator make affidavit of his having committed a mistake, the courts will set aside the award, unless the parties will to refer the matter back to him. *Rogers v. Dallimore*, 6 Taunt. 115; but see 7 Taunt. 774.] (b) Cro. Eliz. 676.

If a submission is made to A and B, when their occasion will permit, a convenient time must be given after request; and if no arbitrators are appointed, then made, the parties may revoke.

Sid. 281; 2 Keb. 10.

[(a) And it is bad plea to an action of debt on an award under a submission, that the arbitrator did not make his award within a reasonable time; for the party should show a request, and on refusal, that he revoked the authority of the arbitrator.

*Curtis v. Potts*, 3 Maule & S. 145. *g* See *Smith v. Spencer*, 1 M'Cord's Ch.

Where the submission was in the Scotch form, and the award made betwixt the      and the      day of      next, or any day to which the submission might be prorogated, it was held, that the absence of date was immaterial, as it was equivalent to a general authority, to be excluded within a reasonable time.

*Macdougall v. Robertson*, 4 Bing. 435; 2 Younge & J. 11.]

If there be a submission to arbitration, and if they cannot agree before the first of May, then the submission is made to J S to be umpire, to be made before a certain day then next to come; if the arbitrators never discourse about the matter, so as there is not any dissent between them, yet if they do not make an award before the day, the umpire may determine the matter; for these words, *if they agree*, are not to be taken literally, but only that if they do not agree, then, &c.

Roll. Abr. 261. [(a) And if they in fact disagree, they may appoint an umpire, and he may make his umpirage immediately without waiting for the day. *Smailes v. Vane*, 3 Maul. & S. 559.] *g* See *Rockart v. Redd*, 2 Rep. Con. Ct. 217.

If the condition of an obligation be to stand to the award of certain persons, A and B, and J S being umpire for both parties, in this case an award by A and B is good; (c) for *umpire*, in the common signification of the word, denotes a person that is to make an end of the matter, which the others cannot.

Roll. Abr. 261, 262, Osborne and Rogton. (c) If a submission be to four, and J S being umpire of J S, the four and J S may join in making the award; otherwise,

(D) The Arbitrators or Umpire.

then divided in the submission, as if it had been to the four, and if they could not to J. S. Bulstr. 184. Vide Hardr. 44. *Sed quæ*. In this last case if the award, is it not the award of the four? [If arbitrators join with the deed of umpirage, it is merely surplusage, and the deed is good. The taken in Bulstr. 184 is absurd. 1 Black. R. 463; 3 Burr. 1474.] [See Bates v. Arn. & C. 407, *acc.*] *β* King v. Cook, Charlton's Rep. 289, *acc.* See Blin v. 304; Ridgen v. Martin, 6 Har. & J. 403. An award made by a *majority* of arbitrators is bad, unless it appear from the submission that such was the intention. Towne v. Jaqueth, 6 Mass. Rep. 46; Green v. Miller, 6 Johns. Rep. 39; 1 Littel, 322; Patterson v. Leavett, 4 Conn. Rep. 50. See 12 Martin's. Where the submission is to three, with power to two to make the award, power to hear where the third is notified, and refuses to attend, or is wilfully not v. Allen, 2 Wendell, 494. *g*

Condition of an obligation to be stand to the award of A, B, C, *quod* the said award before such a day be made in writing by A, B, C, and D, or any two of them, under their hands, &c., of the arbitrators, without the rest, may make an award; for the first part they are bound to stand to the award of those whose power is divided by the subsequent words, and the *ita* part is but an explanation of the condition, and the whole makes but one sentence.

Sallovs v. Gilling. For this vide Vent. 50; 2 Keb. 57; Cro. Jac. 400; Roll. Rep. 223, 375; 3 Bulstr. 62, 68; Barnes, 57. [But if one die, an award may be made after his death. 3 Bro. & Bing. 214.]

Arbitrators and umpire have the same time allotted them to make an award in the submission, as to the umpire it is not absolutely necessary that if one of the arbitrators die, or absolutely refuse to meddle, the umpire may determine the matters, otherwise not; for two arbitrators cannot have a concurrent jurisdiction of the same thing; an agreement between the arbitrators at their first meeting, gives power to the umpire to interpose, because, though they do not agree at their first meeting, they may at the next.

1 Sid. 428, 455; Roll. Abr. 261; Raym. 187; 1 Lev. 285. Vide T. Jones, v. 110. *β* 1 John. Cas. 334. *g*

Arbitrators may choose the umpire before their own time is expired, that is no relinquishing the arbitration, but a prudent provision in case they should disagree; and therefore an award by them at any time before their time expired, is good, and an award by the umpire in case theirs is void.

261; Cro. Car. 263; 2 Sand. 132; Raym. 206; Lutw. 544; Salk. 70, 71; Ld. Raym. 222; 12 Mod. 120, *per* Holt, and 2 Mod. 169, *cont.* [In 1744, it is expressly determined, that the arbitrators may elect an umpire when they begin to take the matter into consideration, and that this is the fairest way of settling one.] [See Bates v. Cooke, 9 Barn. & C. 407, *acc.* *β* M'Kinstry v. 2 Johns. Rep. 57; S. C. in error, 13 Johns. Rep. 27; Peck v. Wakely, 9; Ridgen v. Martin, 6 Har. & J. 403. *g* And so in Harding v. Watts, the Court of K. B. determined that the arbitrators might appoint the umpire before or after the expiration of the time for making their award, provided he was appointed before the time for making his umpirage expired. And if the arbitrators expire the time for making their award expire, they may appoint an umpire and he may make his award before the arbitrators' time expires. Smailes v. Maule & S. 559. *β* Richards v. Brockenbrough, 1 Rand. 449. *g* And it is stated on the face of the umpirage, that the arbitrators had disagreed. Nash, 5 Maule & S. 193. The Court of C. B. have in one case laid down that arbitrators cannot appoint an umpire until the time for making their award has expired. *β* Sargent, 4 Taunt. 232; but this was not the point *decided* in the case, and the decision is not consistent with the cases above; and see 8 Taunt. 694. The

## (D) The Arbitrators or Umpire.

appointment of the umpire need not be stamped. *Routledge v. Thornton*, 4 Taun.  
 § Nor is it necessary that it should be in writing. *Elmendorf v. Harris*, 6 V.  
 516. *g*

The condition of a bond was, if the arbitrators make an award before 19 Feb., &c.; and if they do not make it before, &c., their award doth not determine till after the 19th, and the award cannot be made by the umpire before the 20th.

Mod. Rep. 274.

If the arbitrators have time to the 10th of June, and if they agree to nominate one to determine it by the said 10th, here if the arbitrators choose an umpire, that determines their power; for it seems plain from the design of the parties, that either one or the other may determine at that time, and not that both shall have concurrent jurisdictions.

Roll. Abr. 261; Sid. 428; Godb. 241; 2 Sand. 132. Vide Salk. 70, *cont.* Lev. 174, and Salk. 72, pl. 2; Ld. Raym. 671; 12 Mod. 512, where it is said the umpire be named in the submission, he cannot make his umpirage before it is given to the arbitrators to make their award be expired. || *Sed vide supra.* ||

If the arbitrators make an award of part during their times, the umpire cannot make an award of the rest, unless the submission be so; if the arbitrators make an award of part, or of none, then the umpire may make an award of the part remaining or the whole.

Roll. Abr. 262. § An umpire chosen by disagreeing arbitrators may make an award alone. *Shields v. Renno*, 1 Overt. 313. *g* || Where arbitrators have the ordinary power to appoint an umpire, they cannot determine on some of the questions referred, and refer others to the umpire. *Tollit v. Saunders*, 9 Price, 612. || § The arbitrators have no power over a case after they have made their award. *Fitzgerald v. Fitzgerald*, 12 Mod. 227. But their power is not terminated till they have delivered their award. *v. Mosely*, 1 Litt. 248. See 3 Greenl. 85; 17 Mass. 458. *g*

If the condition of an obligation be to stand to the award of A and B, so as the said award be made before such a day; and if they make an award, then to stand to the award of such umpire as the said A and B shall nominate, so as the said umpire make his award before a certain day, and the arbitrators before the first day make no award, but afterwards name C to be umpire, who thereupon immediately refuses to act, the arbitrators afterwards nominate D, who before the last day makes an award; this is a good award, for the nomination of C to be umpire did not make him so; but when he refused, it amounted to no more than a bare proposal to him; and the form of pleading always is *cepto super se onere arbitri*, so that it is the acceptance making the umpire.

2 Vent. 113, 114, Tryppit and Eyres; adjudged by three judges against Powell. C. J., who held, that C might have proceeded notwithstanding his refusal; and that there could not be two concurrent jurisdictions in several persons. 3 Lev. 263, S. C. Salk. 70, pl. 2, where, *per Holt*, if the arbitrators choose an umpire who refuses to act, they cannot revoke or choose again, for they have executed their authority; *aliter*, if they choose him on condition he do accept; but Rooksby doubted whether an expression would make a difference, because it seemed to be implied.

|| It appears (a) that, where one umpire refuses to act, the arbitrators are authorized to appoint another; but if the umpire accepts an award on his authority, the dissenting of the parties is of no avail: the arbitrators have no power to appoint a second.

*Oliver v. Collings*, 11 East, 367. (a) To obviate any doubt on this point, which does not appear quite settled, a provision to this effect may be inserted in the submission.

If the condition of an obligation be, that whereas A and his

## (D) The Arbitrators or Umpire.

&c., have submitted to the award of B and C *ita quod*, &c., May, and if they make none, to the award of such umpire as he should choose, to be made before the 1 June, and the arbitrators should award, but choose an umpire who makes an award, but *quoad* awards nothing; this is a void award, for though the *ita quod* clause referring to the arbitrators, and the award be made by the umpire, yet the *ita quod* relates by construction to the umpire as the arbitrators.

140, Bean and Newberry; Keb. 790, 832, 857; S. C.

If an arbitrator has power to enlarge the time for making his award *any other day*, he is not confined to a single enlargement of

509; 4 Taunt. 658.  $\beta$  The award must be made within the time prescribed in the commission. Smith v. Spencer, 1 M'Cord's Ch. R. 93.

Where the order of reference contained a proviso that the arbitrator should make his award before a certain day, and if he was not ready by that time the time should be enlarged, till such day as a judge should think reasonable, and the arbitrator enlarged the time by endorsement the day before the original time expired, but the judge's order was obtained till after the time expired, it was held that the time was enlarged. (a)

1 Ryatt, 1 Maule & S. 1. (a) The judge's order in this case was obtained after the award was actually made, but where the arbitrator made his award *before* the order was obtained, it was held that he had no authority, and the award was void. Wallis, 10 Barn. & C. 107.

If the order of reference provided that the award should be made to the parties, or, if they should be dead before the making of the award, to their personal representatives before a certain day, with power to the arbitrators to enlarge the time for making the award, it was held that the arbitrators had the same power of enlarging the time for the death of a party as before.

1 Jones, 3 Barn. & C. 144; and see 2 Barn. & C. 179.

If the condition of the arbitration bond is that the award shall be made before a certain day, and the parties before that day by deed agree to enlarge the time till a subsequent day, an action may be maintained on the bond for nonperformance of the award made within the extended time; for the endorsement operates as a new condition in substitution of the first.

1 Talbot, 2 Barn. & C. 179.

If a subsequent agreement were not by deed, it could not operate as a discharge, and there would be no remedy on the bond, but only a new agreement.

Goodman, 3 Term R. 592. And that a deed can only be altered or defeated by a deed. Thomson v. Brown, 1 Moo. 358; Davey v. Prendergrass, 5 Barn. & Ald. 1; v. Jarrold, 8 Price, 467, and 2 Saund. 47, s.c.]

If an award made by the umpire, merely on the evidence as stated by the witnesses, without any re-examination of the witnesses, if he were asked by the parties to re-examine them, is good.

1 Lawrence, 4 Term R. 589.]  $\beta$  *Contra*, Falconer v. Montgomery, 4 Dall. 232; Petit, Ib. 271. See Selby v. Gibson, 1 Har. & J. 362, in note; Gibson v. 3 Dessaus. 584.



(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

¶ Arbitrators in general are bound by the rules of evidence, govern the courts of law.

1 M'Clel. & Y. 160. ¶ But see Fuller v. Wheelock, 10 Pick. 135; 2 Bibb, 259; Herrick v. Blair, 1 John. Ch. 101; 1 Dall. 161. *g*

Where the arbitrator is empowered by the order of reference to examine the parties to the suit on oath, he may in his discretion examine a party in support of his own case, or may waive the objection of a witness, that he is interested and ought to have been a party.

Warne v. Bryant, 3 Barn. & C. 590; 5 Dow. & Ry. 301; Lloyd v. Arnold, 2 Taunt. 324; *sed vide* 8 Taunt. 694.

¶ After a witness had been sworn and examined by the arbitrators, and they were left alone to deliberate on their award, they called him again, and without the knowledge or presence of the parties, examined him as "to matters, material to the controversy on which he had given testimony, but about which the arbitrators differed as to what witness did testify on the former hearing;" an injunction to stay at law, on the arbitration bond, for the performance of the award was refused.

Herrick v. Blair, 1 John. Ch. R. 101. *g*

Arbitrators are entitled to a fair remuneration for their trouble, is a frequent practice to insert the costs of the award in the award, and if an excessive sum is awarded, it is subject to taxation by the officer of the court; or if the sum is not fixed, it would seem the court may assess it.

3 Taunt. 461; 5 Taunt. 342; 4 Taunt. 659.

If one of the parties pay the whole fee for the award, the other may be compelled by attachment to pay his proportion.

1 Bos. & Pull. 93.

And it has been said that the arbitrator may enforce payment of his fee by attachment.

1 Bos. & Pull. 93.

If an express promise has been made, it would seem the arbitrator may sue for his remuneration; but it has been held that there is no *implied* promise to remunerate him.

Styl. 465; 4 Esp. N. P. C. 47; and *sed vide* Gow's N. P. C. 7.

¶ Change of opinion of one of the arbitrators, after the award has been returned, does not affect the award.

Cleaveland v. Dixon, 4 J. J. Marsh. 228. *g*

(E) The Award itself, or final Determination of the Arbitrators or Umpire.

HERE we must observe that the courts of justice have of late been more liberal in the construction of awards than formerly, and that many of the nicest distinctions to be met with in the books, are by no means to be admitted as precedents in expounding awards at this day. In this the courts do in furtherance of justice, and for quieting controversy. However, as an award is a judgment, and can only be expounded on its own face, without the aid of an averment of matters *dehors* to explain the meaning of the arbitrators, it is necessary that it should appear on the face of it.

21 E. 4, 39, b; 10 Co. 57; Dyer, 242.



(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

1. *That it be made according to the Submission.*

award be made of any other thing than what is contained in submission, it is void; for no act is my own, or binding on me, un- by me, or by commission from me.

26; Dyer, 242. ¶ See Winter v. Lethbridge, 13 Price, 534; Prosser v. Taunt. 426; Bonner v. Liddell, 1 Bro. & Bing. 80. ¶ 13 John. 27; 6 Pick. 7, 94; 1 Wend. 326; 13 John. 264; 1 Cowen, 117; 2 Cowen, 638; 100; 6 Greenl. 247; 6 Harr. & John. 10; 8 Mass. 399; 13 Mass. 244. g

arbitrators award to do an act to a stranger, this is good. (a)

Mallery, 3 Leon. 62; Anon., 1 Leon. 316. [(a) But such an act must be for the party's benefit. Bedam v. Clerkson, 1 Ld. Raym. 123.] β An act directs one party to pay money to a third person for the benefit of the third. Boston v. Brazer, 11 Mass. 447; Macon v. Crump, 1 Call, 575. g

award that an act should be done by a stranger, is void, because it is not within the submission.

Moore, 3, p. 11; Sams v. Pitt, Moor, 359; 10 Co. 131. β An award which binds the parties to the submission to cause a third person, whom it does not bind, to have any right to dispossess, to deliver possession of land to the other party, is void. Martin v. Williams, 13 John. 264. g But if he has any remedy in law or equity to compel the stranger to do it, the award is good. Roll. Abr. 248, 249; Stile, 13 John. 264. g this principle, an award that one of the parties shall be bound with sureties is good. Norwich and Norwich's case. Show. Rep. 82; 3 Mod. 272, S. C.; 3 Leon. 62. v. Halbutt. [An award that all prosecutions shall cease in all actions and B will not extend to suits where A is plaintiff, and B and others are defendants. Barnardiston v. Fowler, 10 Mod. 204.] β See Worthen v. Stevens, 10 Mod. 448. g

submit to an award all actions, and the arbitrators award a release of all actions till the time of the award, some books have said this is void for the whole, because it extends to things partly in the submission and partly to things out of it, and it is one entire act; for, to do that act they are not obliged, because not within the submission; and to do an act relating only to things contained in the submission, is another act from what is awarded; (b) others have said this is not void, unless there are shown on the other side causes of action arising between the time of reference and of making the award, and none shall be intended: and then the release only relates to things in submission.

131, 132; 1 Roll. R. 437; Vandlore and Trip, RoH. Abr. 242; 2 Roll. R. Eliz. 809; Cro. Jac. 353, 447, 663; Poph. 134; Sid. 365; 2 Mod. 169. 100; Sid. 154; Moor, 885; Hut. 29; 1 Salk. 74; Bunb. 250. [Award of releases under a special reference is good for the matters referred, and void as to others. 2 Black. R. 1115; β 2 Cain. 327. g So on a submission by an executor or administrator in those characters, an award that they execute general releases is good, for the court will not intend that any thing is ordered to be accepted the matters in dispute between the parties. 1 Term R. 691.] ¶ 8 Taunt.

has been resolved, and seems now settled, that the act is not void, for he may release all actions to the time of the submission; for there is one deed of release awarded, yet, that deed relates to things that are dividable in their own nature one from the other, and shall be good for what is in the submission, and void for the

138; 2 Mod. 169; Salk. 74, pl. 14; 3 Lev. 413; 2 Lev. 3.

arbitrators cannot bind a man's liberty or right to real things,

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

where personal things are submitted; and therefore if they award vice for two years, or a release of the right of lands in satisfaction of trespass, this is void; for nobody can be supposed to submit more of his personal estate to answer a personal injury, for that only might be taken in execution for it by the common law; and that may be taken to answer it: therefore if the arbitrators award a horse, money, a barrel of wine, in satisfaction for a trespass, this is good; for here a new personal duty is raised instead of the former, and to satisfy out of the personal estate is necessarily implied in the submission, for this is a necessary duty to quiet the matters.

9 E. 4, 44; Roll. Abr. 243, pl. 12, 13. *β* An award must not extend to any matter not comprehended in the submission. *Carnochan v. Christie*, 11 Wheat. 446; *γ* 6 Mod. 326; *Salk.* 76, pl. 19; Roll. Abr. 243, *cont.*

If two submit to award all quarrels concerning tithes in a certain parish, and the arbitrator awards that one shall pay to the other, and the other shall release to him all actions; this shall be intended to cover all actions concerning the tithe, unless the contrary appear on the face of the submission, and the actions may be severed; and this shall be good for the submission, and void for the rest.

*Palm.* 107; Roll. R. 362; 2 Roll. R. 192; *Cro. Jac.* 664.

A submission of all debts and demands, and a release of all judgments, executions, and extents awarded, is a good award.

2 *Sand.* 190, *Roberts and Marries.*

A submission of all matters between the plaintiff and another, and an award made of things that the party hath in right of his wife, is good for these things are comprehended under the words *all matters*.

20 H. 6, 18; 3 *Bulstr.* 65. [This point does not appear in the case in the Year Books referred to in *Bulstr.*] *β* See *Monro v. Alaire*, 2 *Caines*, 320. *γ*

*β* A submission of certain controversies particularly stated, and an award of *divers other matters*, is equivalent to a general submission of all matters and controversies between the parties.

*Monro v. Alaire*, 2 *Cain.* 326; see *Woodon v. Little*, 3 *McCord, Rep.* 487. *γ*

On a submission of all injuries, an award of all debts, duties, and damages, passes, is a good award; for whatever is against law is an injury.

3 *Bulst.* 312, 313.

A submission of all actions now depending, and an award of all judgments, tions, good; for it shall be intended actions depending.

*Cro. Eliz.* 66, 858. Where the words *de et super premissis* restrain the award to the thing submitted. *Cro. Eliz.* 861; 8 *Co.* 97; *Cro. Jac.* 200, 351; Roll. Abr. 257; 32; 6 *Mod.* 232. A submission of all controversies touching money laid out for her when she was sole, at her request, and the award of 340*l.* for all sums laid out for her wife when sole, omitting at her request; this is void, because they award another thing than that which is contained in the submission. *Cro. Jac.* 640.\*

\* *Qu.* If the submission be recited in the award, whether the award shall not be confined to the terms of the submission, and be construed accordingly; *i. e.* to the terms of her request, and be good.

*β* An award is binding, where the parties submit a question of law alone, though the decision be against law.

*Smith v. Smith*, 4 *Rand.* 95. *γ*

Under a reference of all matters in difference between partners, arbitrators may award a dissolution of the partnership.

[*Green v. Waring*, 1 *Black. R.* 475.] *β* See 1 *Taunt.* 549.]

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

They cannot award that a part of the sum paid as a consideration for the partnership shall be refunded.

*1 v. Grote, 2 Bos. & Pull. 131.*

If partners agree to dissolve, and the terms and conditions are to be determined by an arbitrator, he has authority to award that one shall not be liable for the other carry on business within thirteen miles of the place which they had done.

*Newman, 5 Dow. & R. 317.* ¶ Under a general submission by partners for accounts, dealings, controversies, demands, &c., as well individually as partners in accounts and transactions, an award giving the joint property to one of the partners obliging him to pay the other partner a sum in gross, and to discharge and satisfy all claims by the firm, is good. *Byers v. Van Deusen, 5 Wend. 268.* ¶

Between a master and apprentice, they may award the indentures of apprenticeship to be delivered up.

*R. 475.*

Where it was referred to an arbitrator to ascertain what parts of a certain farm were titheable to each of two rectors of parishes, (both parties to the reference,) and to devise all means to prevent future litigation between the parties, and the arbitrator made an award, stating that it was impossible to ascertain and distinguish the several pieces of land, and awarding certain undivided proportions of the whole tithes to each rector, it was held that this award was within the authority.

*Goringe, 3 Taunt. 426; and see Miller v. Robe, Ib. 461; Atkyns v. Bald-  
win, R. 209.*

If the parties to a suit had entered into an agreement for a lease for sixty-three years, the lessee to be allowed three years from 1801, for winning the colliery, without payment of rent, and power to begin to bore and win immediately, and all matters in dispute were referred, with power to the arbitrator to direct a lease according to the agreement, and he directed a lease for sixty-three years, on 1st May, 1804, it was held that he had exceeded his authority, and the award was bad.

*Liddell, 1 Bro. & B. 80.*

If an arbitrator to whom a cause was referred before issue was taken, thus, "I award that a verdict in this cause be finally entered against the plaintiff, with 184*l.* 12*s.* damages;" it was held that he exceeded his authority in awarding a verdict, and that as the award consisted of a sentence, that direction could not be rejected.

*Clarke, 1 M'Clel. & Y. 200.* ¶

A reference of *all matters in difference between the parties in the cause*, the arbitrators may travel out of that particular cause, and take into consideration any cross-demands between the parties, though not mentioned by way of set-off: and the costs being to abide the event of the difference. But under a reference of *all matters in difference between the parties*, they are confined to the matters in dispute in that cause only. But this distinction in the terms being perceived for the general understanding of mankind, it is recommended to make the former a reference of *all matters in difference between the parties*, omitting the words, *in the cause*, and the latter a

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

reference of all matters in difference in the cause, omitting between the parties.

Malcolm v. Fullarton, 2 Term R. 645. *β* Waglam v. Burns, 1 Binn. 109. *γ* Muller, 3 Term R. 626. (a) By Buller, J.

Assignees of a bankrupt having received a sum of money from the debtor to the bankrupt as due to his estate, and having commenced action against the same debtor for a further demand on the same account, to which the general issue only was pleaded, and this cause referred to arbitration, it was holden, that, under the general reference above stated, the arbitrators might award that the assignees should pay a part of the money which they had already received, if it appeared to have been paid by mistake.

Malcolm v. Fullarton, 2 Term R. 645.

A demand as executor may be taken into consideration under a general reference.

Ellison v. Cummins, 2 Stra. 1144.

There is a controversy between A and B on the one part, and C and E on the other part, and D on himself, and D and E, submit the matter, and promises to stand to the award; if the award be that C pay so much in satisfaction of the controversy, it shall bind him, though it concerns D and E, who are strangers to the submission, inasmuch as the thing awarded is to be done by him, and not by the strangers to the submission.

Roll. Abr. 244.

If there be a controversy between the parson and his parishioners, whether tithes shall be paid in *specie* or not, and they submit all controversies, and the arbitrators award that they shall pay so much for tithes; this is good, for that was the debate on the award. (a)

Roll. Abr. 254. (a) If the submission be of a suit depending in an *ejectione* and the award be of the right of the land, it is not good. Roll. Abr. 246. If the submission be of all actions personal, *sectis et querelis*, they cannot make any award of a suit, for the word *personal* refers to all that comes after the copulative; but if the submission be of all actions personal, *ac sectis et querelis*, they may; for the word *ac* is a plain distinction between the several parts of it. Roll. Abr. 246. If the submission be of a term, and all that belongs to it, and the award is made of the rent which becomes due next Michaelmas, the award is not good, because it may be extinguished by surrender, eviction, &c., before Michaelmas. Roll. Abr. 245. If the submission be of all actions, they cannot make an award of causes of actions; but otherwise if the submission be of all actions and quarrels, for the word *quarrels* comprehends causes of action. Roll. Abr. 245.

If the submission be of all controversies to the time of the submission, and the award be that one of them should deliver up an obligation, since the submission, in satisfaction of all matters, &c., this is good, because the bond is given only in satisfaction.

Roll. Abr. 243, p. 10. If the submission be of all actions depending between A and B, an award cannot be made of any action depending by A and his wife against B, out of the submission. Roll. Abr. 246. This must depend on the intention of the parties, where that can be collected with certainty. *β* In Buckley v. Ellmaker, 13 F. 71, it was held that arbitrators might give damages to the date of the award, where the general intent of the parties appeared in the submission. *γ*

An award may be good, though part of it be made of a thing not within the submission; as if an award be to pay 1000*l.*, and to pay a stranger to be bound to pay 22*l.* per annum, the plaintiff must be

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

not paying the 1000*l.*, for as to the other part it is wholly

de Leon. 304, 305; Cro. Jac. 448; 10 Co. 131; Roll. Rep. 437; Cro. Eliz. 43; Kelw. 43; *Semb.* 5 Co. 78, *cont.*  $\beta$  See Woglam v. Burns, 1 Binn. 109; Cooper, 13 Mass. Rep. 244; Commonwealth v. Pejebecut, jr., 7 Mass. Rep. 43; v. Coolidge, 14 Mass. Rep. 43. *g*

Arbitrator go beyond the terms of the submission to direct the which any of the matters ordered by the award is to be done, ion may be rejected as a nullity, as forming no part of the

v. Cargay, 13 Price, 639; and see S. C. 2 Barn. & C. 170; 2 Bing. 199; 3; M'Clel. 253. *||*

award be good for part, and void for part, the plaintiff may as reach, that the defendant did not perform the thing submitted, *manit in aliquo*; for it shall refer only to that in the submis- the rest is void, and not to be performed.

46.

Arbitrators award on one side an act contained in the submis- on the other side an act out of it, this is a void award for the r this is unequal, because there is something on the one side only, and nothing on the other; for what they intended to with on the other appears to be void.

; Cro. Jac. 149, *Semb.*  $\beta$  See 2 Cain. 235, Schuyler v. Vanderveer; Lyle Wheat. 394; 1 Marsh. 359; 2 J. J. Marsh. 539. *g*

Arbitrators award 10*l.* to one of the parties, and 5*l.* to a stranger, d as to the party himself, and void for the stranger.

3. So if a lease be awarded to the party for life, the remainder to J S, the void to the stranger. Cro. Eliz. 758.

an arbitrator to whom a cause was referred at *nisi prius* t the plaintiff was entitled to a right of way for carriages, had at first claimed by his declaration, but afterwards aban- was held an excess of his jurisdiction, and the award was set *tanto*.

Hooper, M'Clel. & Y. 509. *||*

ard may be good, though made of less than is contained in the ; as if the submission be of all actions, trespasses, demands, versies, and the award be made of some only, this is good; e shall be supposed to be made known to the arbitrator; (a) re be other causes of action in being, and they were made the arbitrator, they must be shown on the other side; and this ere the submission is conditional by *ita quod*, (b) as where it ; for the award being made *de præmissis*, (c) shall be sup- ppettle all things.

Grunnion, Hob. 49; Baspole's case, 8 Co. 98; Middleton v. Weeks, Cro. llows v. Gurling, Cro. Jac. 278; Ormelade v. Cooke, Cro. Jac. 355. For m. Brownl. 63; 2 Brownl. 310; Sid. 12; Dyer, 216, 242; Hardr. 45.

Lutw. 554; Hawkins v. Coolough, 1 Burr. 274. But where the submis- ertain things specifically named, with a provision or clause, *ita quod*, the ght to make his award of all, otherwise it will be void. Baspole's case, amond v. Hatch, Goldsb. 125, p. 14.  $\beta$  (a) Jackson v. Ambler, 14 Johns.

(b) This conditional clause is usually expressed by the words, "*Ita quod de* but the expression, "so as the *same* award be made and delivered by a y," admits of a similar construction, the "*same*" referring to every thing

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

before mentioned. *Riesdon v. Inglet*, Cro. Eliz. 838. A proviso that an award be made on or before a particular day, implies a proviso that it be made "of the premises," that be not expressed. *Lee v. Elkin*, Lutw. 545. Where there is a provision for appointment of an umpire, the conditional clause, if inserted with respect to the arbitrator extends to him, though it be not repeated. *Bean v. Newbury*, 1 Lev. 139.] *Griffith v. Janett*, 7 Har. & J. 70; *Wright v. Wright*, 5 Cowen, 197; *M'Bride v. Gan*, 1 Wendell, 326. In *Johnson v. Breckbill*, 1 Penns. Rep. 364, where the submission was "of and concerning the differences depending between" the parties, and stating that the arbitrators after examining their several books of accounts and into consideration a bond from the defendant to the plaintiff, found a balance of a sum due from the defendant to plaintiff "on said bond," without any thing more being held to be bad. In order to impeach an award made in pursuance of a conditional submission, on the ground that part only of the matters in controversy was decided, it must be distinctly shown that there were other points in difference of which express notice was given to the arbitrators, and that they neglected to determine them. *Kart v. Ferrer*, 1 Peters, 227. § (c) And where an action of tort was referred, and the defendant gave evidence before the arbitrator of a set-off due from the plaintiff, and the arbitrator awarded a verdict for the plaintiff, damages 2000*l.*, without expressly noticing the defendant's set-off, the court presumed that the arbitrator had taken all claims into consideration, although his award was not stated to be made *de præmissis*. *Gray v. Gray*, 1 Barn. & A. 106; and see *Smith v. Johnson*, 15 East, 213; *Dunn v. Murray*, 10 & C. 750.]

[But where the submission is of certain things specifically named, and a proviso or clause *ita quod fiat de præmissis*, the arbitrator cannot make his award of all, otherwise it will be void.

*Baspole's case*, 8 Co. 98; *Hamond v. Hatch*, Goldsb. 125, p. 14.

|| Thus, where the reference was of all actions and controversies between the plaintiff and defendant, and *also* of and concerning the matters to be put on the hop-poles and potatoes in certain land, and *also* concerning the rent to be paid by the plaintiff to the defendant for the land, together with the costs, &c., so as the said award were made ready, &c. &c., and the arbitrators by their award recited that they had heard the parties and their witnesses, and considered *all* matters in controversy referred to them, and then awarded on the other matters, but did not notice the rent to be paid by the plaintiff to the defendant, the court held the award bad, since it appeared on the face of it that a matter specifically referred on which no award was made.

*Randall v. Randall*, 7 East, 81; and see *George v. Lonsley*, 8 East, 13.

So also where there were two causes, one between A and B, and another between A and C, and an order of reference was made, in the first of all matters in difference, and by a subsequent order C was referred to the party to the reference, and all matters in difference between A, B and C were referred to the arbitrator, so as he made his award of and concerning the premises on, &c., and the arbitrator made two awards, in the first of which he awarded that A was indebted to B, without noticing the other, and in the other, awarded that A was indebted to C, without noticing the first, the awards were held bad, as not determining all matters in difference between all the parties according to the condition.

*Winter v. Munton & White*, 2 Moo. R. 723.]

An award of one particular thing for the ending of a hundred years in difference, is sufficient; as, where the submission was of all matters in controversy, and the award taking notice of several matters, and awarding the defendant to pay to the plaintiff four pounds for arrears of rent towards the repair of the house.

[*Hopper v. Hackett*, 1 Lev. 132; 1 Keb. 738.]

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

specific subjects of difference are submitted, but without the clause "of and concerning the premises," it is said the arbitrator may make his award of any of them, without considering the

case, 8 Co. 98, a. But see *King v. Hammerton*, 1 Barnard. K. B. 316, general principle, here laid down, is contradicted; || *et vide supra* that this is not correct. ||

of several particular things, said Lord Coke, so it is of several persons; and therefore if two of the one part, and one on the other submit themselves, the arbitrator may make an arbitrament of one of the two of the one part, and the other of the other part, and be good.

a. Vide 2 R. 3, 18. Bro. tit. *Arbitrament*, p. 44, cited in Plowd. 289; Bean, 1 Lev. 140; 1 Keb. 885, *cont.*

the submission was by two plaintiffs on one side, and defendant's wife on the other, of all matters and controversies between any of them;" the award was holden good, though nothing said concerning the defendant's wife, on account of the words "them or any of them."

Haines, Hardr. 399.

and B on one side, and C on the other, submit to the award of J S among them; J S may make an award of any matter between A alone and C, for the submission shall be taken distributively, in as much as there was no matter between B and C.

Pole, Roll. Abr. tit. *Arb.* D. 5; *Carter v. Carter*, 1 Vern. 259. || See the objection in this case, 1 Bro. & Bing. 362, 369. || A submission by A and B of a suit between D, and an award in the case, does not bind the parties to the submission. *Barre*, 14 John. 302. g

submission of all matters in difference between the parties, when more than one on one side, is the same as a submission of all matters between the parties, or either of them; and therefore on such a submission an award of a sum to be paid by one of the two or more to the other party is good.

v. Moon, Com. Rep. 547. || *Sed vide Garland v. Noble*, 1 Moo. 187. ||

in such case, it appears in the submission that there were differences between the person on one side, and all the parties on the other, the submission be with the provisional clause; the award must commit all the parties, because the submission is under a condition that it shall be so.

Painter, Roll. Abr. tit. *Arb.* O. P., cited in Lutw. 1628.

in the case, where A, B, and C had entered into arbitration bonds, reciting that all the six had been in partnership, and that differences had arisen between the above bounden A, B, and C, and the above bounden D, E, F, respecting the partnership trade, and that it had been submitted between the above bounden A, B, and C, and the above bounden D, E, F, that all differences between the parties should be referred to the award of two arbitrators, and the condition was, that A, B, and C should abide by the award of the arbitrators, and a counter bond in the same form was executed by D, E, and F, to A, B, and C, and it was held before the arbitrators that there never were any disputes between A, B, and C, collectively on the one side, and D, E, and F,

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

collectively on the other; but the differences existed among them severally in relation to their joint partnership; and the arbitrator awarded, amongst other things, that B should pay a certain sum. The Court of Common Pleas held that the arbitrator had not exceeded his authority in awarding a sum from one of the three parties of one side to another on the same side. Richardson, J., dissented, on the ground that as A could not have sued B, his co-obligor on the bond, the submission did not extend to any differences between them individually, but only to matters between the three parties on the one side and the three parties on the other.

Winter v. White, 1 Brod. & Bing. 350. See Bro. Abr. tit. *Arbitrament*, pl. 4.

If the award be conditioned to be delivered in writing under hand and seal, the circumstances must be observed, or the award is void; and therefore if it be delivered under seal only, it is not sufficient.

Dyer, 243; 2 Roll. R. 243; Bulstr. 110; Roll. Abr. 245; Cro. Jac. 277; 2 Salk. 77, 78; Palm. 97; Lutw. 560; 1 Stra. 115. That the arbitrator, if he cannot be brought to set his mark on the award. Bulstr. 110. *β* See 1 Binn. 461; Rea v. Uxbridge, 7 Serg. & R. 204. *γ*

|| However, if it be averred to be under hand and seal, it will be good, though it be intended to be in writing. But if it is only averred to be in writing, it is insufficient, since it cannot be intended to be under hand and seal; and if the submission is "so that the arbitrators make their award under their hands," it is insufficient to aver it to be "*duly made in writing*," without adding *under their hands*.

Carth. 159; 2 Sid. 38; 1 Stra. 116; Everard v. Patterson, 6 Taunt. 645; 2 Saund. R. 62, n. 3, and the cases there collected. *β* Stanton v. Henry, 11 Rep. 133. *γ*

If two submit all actions till the ninth of June, *ita quod arbitratore fiat de præmissis*, and an award is made of all actions till the seventh of June, some have said this is less than the submission, and void; but the better opinion is, that this is well enough, especially unless there be shown on the other side an action arising between the seventh and the ninth.

Roll. Rep. 362; 2 Roll. R. 193; Cro. Car. 216, 217; Cro. Jac. 578; 8 Mod. 138 East, 450. ||

*β* An award made after the time limited in the submission is bad.

Smith v. Spencer, 1 M'Cord, Cha. Rep. 92; Mills v. Conner, 1 Blackford, 7; v. Harrington, lb. 79; Hall v. Hall, 3 Conn. Rep. 308. *γ*

Where the submission to an award was that it should be made before the first day of Michaelmas term, and the time was expired, *until* the first day of Hilary term, Lord Thurlow held that an award made on the first day of Hilary term was good, that it was an extension of the time *in statu quo*, and therefore must include that day.

Knox v. Simmons, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 358.

The awarding of costs is incidental to the power of an arbitrator, and a provision therefore in the reference that the costs shall abide the award, is a restriction of the power which he otherwise necessarily hath of giving costs at his election. (*b*)

*β* Term R. 644. *β* (a) Alling v. Munson, 2 Conn. Rep. 691; Strang v. Feild, 14 Johns. Rep. 161. But see 7 Mass. Rep. 398; 10 Mass. Rep. 442; 13 Serg. & R. 71; 16 Serg. & R. 135; 2 Rawle, 21. (*b*) An award of costs is good, although the principal sum would not carry costs if found by a jury. M'Laughlin v. Scott, 1 B.



(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

*Quart v. Harkins*, 3 Binn. 321. And the remarks of C. J. Tilghman in *v. Scott*, *g*

terms *event of the award*, must be understood *the legal event*, before under this provision the party shall pay only such costs could have been liable to pay if a verdict had passed against him. Therefore shall not be taxed against executors, nor shall plaintiff be liable to any, if his original demand be found by the arbitrators to be more than forty shillings. So where in an action of trespass for pulling down the plaintiff's gates and assaulting him, the defendants justified their counts except one under different rights of way, and pleaded *non est* to the whole, and the arbitrators awarded the defendants a verdict *in law*, but different from those claimed in the pleas, and gave damages for the assault, which they found was committed in exercise of the right of way negatived by the arbitrators; it was held that the plaintiff was entitled to no more costs than damages; and the arbitrator's award is not equivalent to a judge's certificate under the act of 22 & 23 Car. 2, c. 9.

*138*; *Swinglehurst v. Altham*; *Hingham*, and another, executors, *v. Hassell*, 3 B. & C. 138; *Butler v. Grubb*, Hil. 23 G. 3, K. B.

Award to the plaintiff of "the costs by him sustained in the said action" shall not be taxed by the proper officer," does not include the costs of defence, but is confined merely to those of the action.

*v. Marsden*, H. Black. R. 223.

2. *It ought to be certain.*

An award is in nature of a judgment, it ought to be wholly certain, for if it does not determine the matter, it becomes the cause of controversy: therefore if the arbitrators award a bond for payment of lands, without appointing a certain sum, this is a void award, and the party is not obliged to give bond to the value of the land, for then the sense of the award must be supplied by averment. Now if it hath the credit of a judgment, there can be no interference made of the award, but by the words of the award itself; for it derives its meaning from any matters out of the award, the mind of the arbitrators is only guessed at, and not expressed: but the parties are to be obliged only by what the arbitrators themselves declare in their award; and were the bond to be according to the value, the arbitrators might assign their power to any person to assess the value.

*Salmon's case*; Cro. Eliz. 432, S. C.; Roll. Abr. 263, S. C.; Moor, 359, S. C.; 1 Rep. 271; Dyer, 242; Yelv. 98. *β* An award must be certain. 1 Dall. 539, 539; 1 Caines, 304; 2 Root, 507; Cooke, 329; 3 Verm. 535. An award that "the sum £75 was due on the 3d of March last," several months after the meeting of the referees, 1 Dall. 119, and another award that the defendant "was to be secured," 3 S. & R. 340; 9 John. 43, were held void for uncertainty. In *g* cases the awards were set aside for uncertainty, *Gratz v. Gratz*, 4 Rawle, 135; *Stiles v. Stiles*, 2 Halst. 90; *Schuyler v. Vanderveer*, 2 Caines, 235; *Brown v. Brown*, 3 Cowen, 70; *White v. Barry*, 12 Wend. 377; *Thomas v. Molier*, 10 Turpin v. Banton, Hardin, 312; *Lyle v. Rodgers*, 5 Wheat. 394. *γ* [The award may be set aside according to a common intent, and consistent with the reasonable presumption where the submission was in general terms, and the award was in fact depending on the award was holden to be a cause of common law. *Hawkins*

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

So if the arbitrators award that one party shall give security to the other for the payment of 16*l.*, this is not a good award, (a) because it does not appear what security, whether by bond or otherwise.

Cro. Jac. 314, Thine and Rigby; Jenk. 348, S. C.; 2 Stra. 1024, S. P. An award to enter into an obligation for the payment of a sum of money, without mentioning the sum, is void for uncertainty. Lev. 88; Sid. 270. || An award, finding a debt due, containing no order to pay it, cannot be enforced by attachment. Edgell v. Dall. 3 Bing. 634. || § (a) Barnet v. Gilson, 3 Serg. & R. 340. §

|| But in a case, where the arbitrator awarded that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff a certain sum, to be paid, or secured by bond, within a week from the award, and the plaintiff assigned a bill that the defendant did not within a week pay, or secure to be paid, the court held the award sufficiently certain, and gave judgment against the demurrer for the plaintiff.

Simmons v. Swaine, 1 Taunt. 549.

§ An award is sufficiently certain and final where the arbitrators refer to a report previously made by a commissioner in chancery, and declare in general terms their concurrence with it, instead of specifying particulars, or its substance, in the award itself.

Brickhouse v. Hunter, 4 Hen. & Munf. 363. §

An award that A or B shall do an act is bad for uncertainty.

Lawrence v. Hodgson, 1 Younge & J. 16. || But see Thornton v. Carson, 7 C. 596. §

If the condition of an obligation be to submit to an award all controversies between A and B, and an award is made that A shall permit B to enjoy certain leases of lands purchased from J S, and that B shall pay the rents, and perform the covenants, and deliver to A a true copy of the leases, and pay the arrears to the time of the purchase from J S, this is a good award as to the rents and covenants, though not particularly specified; for though generally it is true that an award is to be interpreted by its own words, and not by any matter out of the award which doth not appear in the words; yet when the words of an award have relation to things certain, out of the award, these things may be averred; for that is the express mind of the arbitrators, which they expressly referred to; but as to the arrears the award is void, because they have not referred to any matter that falls within the cognition of B, for he cannot compel A or J S to set the time of the purchase, and an award of what cannot be certainly done is not a certain determination.

Roll. Abr. 264, p. 9, Massey and Aubrey; Stile, 365, S. C.

If an award be that one shall acquit the other of an obligation *200*l.* aut eo circiter*, and the party is bound in an obligation of *aut eo circiter*, this is a good award.

Roll. Abr. 263, p. 8; March, 18, S. C.

If an award be that one shall pay the other 6*l.* on the twenty-first of May, and that the other shall release his right in certain lands *primo die Maii*, omitting *vicessimo*, not good, because there was no such former day before mentioned, and so the mind of the arbitrators not understood.

Roll. Abr. 263, p. 6, 251, p. 15; Markham and Jennings; Yelv. 97, S. C.; B. 99, S. C.; Cro. Jac. 149, S. C.

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

award be made between A and B touching certain quarters of malt covered by A to B, that B shall pay to A so much for every quarter of malt as was then sold for, this is void; because at what market price; for one market may be much dearer than another.

*r. 263, Hurst and Bambridge.*

award, "that the defendant shall deliver certain goods particularly, and three boxes, and *several* books, without naming the books uncertain; the books should have been particularly described, and had been said that the books were within the boxes, by which it could have been sufficiently ascertained. (a) So, an award "that the parties shall deliver up to the other a certain writing obliging to a certain bill obligatory which he had before," is altogether uncertain if it does not say of what sum, or of what penalty the bond is, and from what it was obtained.

*v. Ogle, 1 Lutw. 550; Bedam v. Clarkson, 1 Ld. Raym. 124.]* *β(a)* An award whereby the parties deliver to the other "all the books, papers, and accounts, together with all chest and wearing apparel, not otherwise disposed of on the 31st July, which he had in his hands," &c., it is void for uncertainty. *Thomas v. Molier, 1 Salk. 267. g*

award between B, merchants, and C and D, with all the other owners and tenants, to submit to the award of J S, concerning a ship taken by way of prize, and A and B enter into an obligation on one side, and C and D on the other side, and 1000*l.* is awarded to C and D, to the use of C and D and the rest of the owners and mariners, this is a good award, because every man has not a certain allotment, for C and D submit to the award, and the name of the rest; and therefore an award of any thing to one person, without subdivision, is good; and C and D being bound for the rest, they are bound to make a reasonable division; if not by common law, at least in Chancery.

*r. 249; Stile, 133, 136, 152, S. C.*

award be made that A shall pay B his day's work, and task, and B shall then pay 25*l.* to A, and then they shall make each other mutual releases, this is a void award, and cannot be helped by saying that he paid such a certain sum for day's work and task work; because the award is void in itself, by not settling the certain sum; and is void upon which the subsequent payment and releases are to be made, the whole award must be void.

*r. 292; Pope and Bret, 2 Keb. 736, S. C.*

award is made of 40*l.* and mutual releases; but if it shall appear to the arbitrators that one of them stands obliged, &c., that then so much should be deducted, this makes the whole award void; for it is uncertain how much will be due; but if the award had been that if any bill of exchange appears to such a sum, that this sum certain should be deducted, and the balance would have been a good award; and though he awards mutual releases, which would make a final end of all, yet it appears it is void after payment; and therefore that part of the award shall not be good, for that is contrary to the intent of the award; so if the arbitrators make an award with a *proviso* (b) at the end of it, that if such an act the whole award shall be void, the whole award is void, because the award ought in present to be certain.

*r. Saunders, Cro. Jac. 584; Palm. 145, S. C. (b) Kinge v. Fines, 1 Sid. 59.*

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

An award that one shall pay part of the charge of the voyage allow his part of the loss that shall come to the ship upon account good; for it may be reduced to certainty.

Roll. Abr. 251, pl. 14. An award that one of the parties shall account with the other not good, because the matter not settled. Fitz. Abr. tit. *Award*, 37. An award that one shall pay a moiety *cujusdam debiti*, &c., held not good, for the uncertainty. Roll. Abr. 263. *Quære?* And vide 6 Mod. R. 231, where an award that joint-tenants should partition by mutual conveyances, though it did not point out what part each of them was to have, was holden good. || See *Cargey v. Aitcheson*, 2 Barn. & Cres. 2 Bing. R. 199.||

|| So also an award that two parties should pay a certain debt in proportion to their several shares in a certain ship, without specifying what those shares were, was held sufficiently certain, since there was no dispute referred, as to the amount of the shares.

*Wohlenberg v. Lageman*, 6 Taunt. 255.

So an award which directs an executor to pay a sum out of the estate, but which does not determine whether he has assets, is not void for uncertainty.

*Love v. Hoynaybourne*, 4 Dow. & R. 814.

So where the declaration contained eleven special counts for damages, and also common counts for money paid, &c., and the arbitrators under an award of *nisi prius*, found that the plaintiff had good cause of action for 23*l.* 14*s.* 10*d.*, and directed a verdict to be entered for that sum, it was held sufficiently certain.

*Dicas v. Jay*, 5 Bing. 281.||

If the submission be of 200 acres, called Kelstorne Ling, and the award be concerning the waste lands in the town of K, this award is void, and cannot be helped out with an averment; so if money awarded to be paid by one, and it is not said in satisfaction of what he owes the other, that cannot be averred.

*Dyer*, 242; Roll. Abr. 263, p. 5.

If an award be that one of the parties shall pay to the other so much as is due in conscience, this is a void award.

*Stile*, 28. Five pounds awarded for quit-rents and other small things, void for uncertainty. March, 144.\* An award to pay so much money as such land is worth for uncertainty. *Skin*, 248, *arguendo*. [In the case from March an infant was concerned.]

\* *Qu.* If it is a final payment?

If A commits a nuisance to B, by erecting scaffolds on his ground, and the arbitrators award that the scaffolds shall be removed, it must be understood that they are to be removed by A, on whose ground they are; for though any person may by law remove a nuisance, the arbitrators, who are judges of equity as well as law, must be understood to intend it of him who committed the nuisance, and therefore an award not void for uncertainty.

6 Mod. R. 244; *Salk.* 76; 2 *Salk.* 498; 2 *Ld. Raym.* 1076; *Arnott and Brearley v. Holt*, three judges against Holt, C. J., who seemed of a contrary opinion.

An award to pay the charges of such a suit, is good; because it is the intent of the arbitrators it should be reduced to a certainty by the attorney's bill, who is the only person that can know the certainty.

*Beale v. Beale*, Cro. Car. 383; *Hanson v. Liversedge*, 2 Vent. 242; *Linfield v. Liversedge*, 3 Lev. 16. But vide 3 Lev. 414, where the award was to pay all expenses of a suit, all reasonable expenses *circa sectum præd.*; and it was admitted *per cur.* to be void.

## (E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

; but to pay such costs or charges as the master or prothonotary shall tax, been held good. Sid. 358; Carth. 156; 2 Wils. 267; 1 Barnard. K. B. 463. The proper officer of the court may tax it. || *Cargey v. Aitcheson*, 2 Barn. & C. 199. R. 199. || § An award that the defendant shall pay to the plaintiff a sum and "the costs of a suit," without ascertaining the amount of the costs, is void. *Crump*, 1 Call. 575. §

award was, that one of the parties, he, or his executors, should and my Lord Holt inclined to think that it may be construed and his executors should release.

, pl. 1; Ld. Raym. 247.

award "that the one shall seal and deliver a demise to the other, signs, is certain enough; it shall be understood to himself."

*Phillips*, 1 Keb. 335.

award "that the plaintiff shall pay the defendant a certain sum particular day, and that then the defendant shall reassign the land to him by the plaintiff," is sufficiently certain, though it do not say for what term the reassignment shall be, whether for years, life, or for it shall be understood to be for the whole interest mort-

*Hodges*, 1 Ld. Raym. 234.

no objection to an award that it is conditional, as that one of the parties shall enjoy a house for three years and a half, and shall pay for every half-year; and that if he fail in payment, the award for payment of the house shall be void. So that he shall pay the other condition that each shall acquit the other; (a) for it shall be taken as a positive injunction that they shall acquit each other.

*Proud*, Cro. Jac. 423; *Linfield v. Feme*, (a) 3 Lev. 18; *Kyd*, 136.

may be made with a penalty to attach on the non-performance of the awarding part; as to pay 12*l.* on two several days, and on default on the first day, to pay the whole 12*l.* immediately after.

*Wetheral*, 2 Keb. 638.

if it is left to a subsequent event to ascertain precisely the thing to be done, it will be sufficient if that event must necessarily happen; as if the award be with respect to a way leading to a house, and the condition be, that the one shall give a bond of 300*l.* to the other, payable at the end of years; and in case the way be taken away, then that he shall pay less by a certain sum, and if not, a certain sum more.

*Powell*, 2 Keb. 670. || *Pedley v. Goddard*, 7 Term R. 73; *Storke v. De la Motte*, R. 66. ||

award in the alternative, that the party shall do one thing or another, is not liable to the objection of uncertainty; for when he has done one of the things he has performed the award; as if the award be that he shall deliver up to the other party a certain deed, or pay him 50*l.*, an award in the alternative seems to be the best mode of compelling a party to exert himself to procure the performance of what is required immediately in his power.

*Lee v. Elkins*, 12 Mod. 585; *Lutw.* 545, S. C.] || See *Simmonds v. Munt*, 549. ||

if an award directed that the defendant should give an endorser of a bill of exchange submitted to the arbitrators and acknowledged by the plaintiff, although it may be susceptible of being made certain and

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY



## (E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

good by reference to the agreement to which it relates, if there sufficient averment in the declaration by which the defect is cured the declaration and award are bad in that particular.

Walsh v. Gilmore, 3 Har. & J. 409. *g*

3. *It ought to be equal and mutually satisfactory.*

Awards must not be on one side only; this must be understood that all controversies being between two parties, that which is awarded to be done to one must be an advantage to both, so as to end the controversy, and discharge one, as well as give satisfaction to the other; if it doth not, it is manifestly unjust; and therefore, whenever it is brought to the court that, notwithstanding the award, the thing remains as before, and is not discharged, that apparently is an award on one side, and consequently is void; not that where one party is by the award to have something paid him, or the like, and not the other, that that should be naught; for perhaps nothing may be due to him, and he should be the only trespasser in the case.

Roll. Abr. 253; 8 Co. 98. *g* 1 Cain. 319; 2 Cain. 327. The rule that an award be mutual is not now so strictly applied as formerly. Harrell v. M'Alexander, 104; vide Weed v. Ellis, 3 Caines, 254; Gordon v. Tucker, 6 Greenl. 247; Gaylord, 4 Day, 423; Monro v. Alaire, 2 Caines, 320; Jones v. Boston Mill, 6 Pick. 148; Kunckle v. Kunckle, 1 Dall. 364. *g*

Thus in case of a trespass submitted, the arbitrators award that the trespasser shall pay the other 3*l.*, this is void, because only on one side; for it is not said for what, and so the trespass is not discharged, and the other party hath no advantage by the award; but if it were awarded that *de et super præmissis*, it would be well enough; likewise if the award had been that he shall pay 3*l.* for a trespass, it had been good, as where one only was to do an act, but then the trespass by that award had been discharged. (*a*)

Roll. Abr. 253, 254; Hob. 49. (*a*) But if an award be that the obligor in a bond shall pay the money, that had been no award, without saying that he shall be discharged; for payment without a discharge and acquittance, will not discharge a single bond. Hob. 49.

A and B submit all actions had by A against B, and actions had by B against A, and the arbitrators award that A shall go quit of all actions had by B against him, this is naught; because they say nothing of the other actions.

7 H. 6, 40; Roll. Abr. 253, p. 2. [But if the award recite a trespass committed by the plaintiff against the defendant, and another by the defendant against the plaintiff, for that reason order, "that the one shall be quit against the other, and the other against him;" the objection of want of mutuality will not lie against it. 7 H. 6, 41; 21 H. 6, 39; Bro. Arbitrament, p. 33.]

An award that one should have such trees, and that the other should give him security to pay 16*l.*, is void; because it is not certain what security; and then that part of the award being void, the other must be void too; for else it would be an advantage to one only.

Cro. Jac. 314. An award was made that one of the parties should be bound with such securities, such as the other should approve, in the sum of 150*l.*, to be paid him at such times, and that they should seal mutual releases; and the court inclined that the award was void; for if the party did not like the sureties, he was not to seal a release, so as to make an award of one side. 3 Mod. 272, 273. [But see Simmons v. Swaine, 1 Taunt. 104, that an award to pay money, or give security for it, is good.]

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

party alone be ordered to do something, and nothing else to the court, it shall be presumed that he alone was the wrongdoer; the award is good, if it appears that he is by the award satisfied of all actions that might be brought against him for that wrong; if it appears that the arbitrators design both parties satisfaction in the wrong done each of them, there, if the satisfaction designed one, the award, the whole shall be void for the partiality.

r. 253. *§* If by the award certain acts are to be performed by the plaintiff, and others by the defendant, and the former are so uncertainly expressed that the latter cannot be compelled, the award is void in the whole, though the award shows a breach in a part of the award which is certain. *Schuyler v. Vandever*,

*§* If the award is no good plea in trespass, unless something be awarded to the plaintiff in amends; for if there be no trespass, there is no award about which an award can be made; and if there be one, and the arbitrators do not award satisfaction, they do not act according to the terms of their institution, for they are not indifferent, and so there is no award.

r. 251.

award to pass be of beasts taken and determined, and they arbitrate that the award shall have the beasts again, this is void, for it is against justice to give him his own again, without satisfaction for the trespass and detention.

r. 251. So an award that the owner shall have parcel of his own goods.

r. Abr. 252. If an award be, that whereas the parties are indebted each to the other, they should acquit each other, a good award; the same law where each have awarded a trespass. *Roll. Abr. 252.*

award that one shall go to Rome or Paul's, not good, because to the disadvantage.

r. 252.

award that two shall intermarry, no good award, for that ought to be the parties' choice; and the bodies of the parties are not subject to the power of the arbitrators.

4; *Roll. Abr. 252.*

award give satisfaction for slanderous words spoken of a man for a crime which it appears was pardoned, that award is void; for if he be pardoned, no harm could come to him by speaking them, and the award is unequal.

*§* See *Dafor v. Miller*, 3 Penna. 106. *§* If there be an award that one should pay so much money for costs in a suit for words, the words must be shown, otherwise it does not appear that the award is just and equal. *Sid. 12. Vide 2 Vent. 242.* *§* If the court seemed dissatisfied with this opinion, and said that it was but a young reporter.

award be, that if one will make his law that he did no trespass, and he shall go quit, it is not good, for that cannot be pleaded in an action; for it supposes, contrary to the submission, that there was no trespass; neither can it be averred that the award was for the purpose to pass the action was brought for, for it supposes no trespass.

17, b; 19 H. 6, 37; *Roll. Abr. 261; Dyer, 356.*

are controversies between A and B, and A and C as attorney to arbitrate, and to an award, the arbitrators award so much money to A, and A and C shall release to each other, to the use of each other;

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

this is void, because the award is on one side; for B cannot take advantage of the release, for that is to the use of C.

Carth. 412, Bacon and Dubarry; Salk. 70, pl. 3, S. C.; Ld. Raym. 246; Salk. Comb. 439; 12 Mod. 129; 1 Wils. 28, 58.

¶ Where a question of boundaries was submitted to arbitrators, and awarded that the plaintiff had a title to the land as far as a certain boundary, and that the defendants who were in possession should give up the release of the same, it was held to be no objection to the validity of the award, that it did not direct the plaintiff to give the defendant a title to the land on the other side of the line.

Jones v. Boston Mill, &c., 6 Pick. 148. g

The award may be beneficial to the party, though a thing is awarded that one of the parties shall pay money to the servant of the other.

3 Leon. 62. But an award to pay money to a mere stranger is said to be void. Abr. 247. But vide Salk. 74, pl. 13, where, by Holt, it is good, and shall be for their benefit. But an award that the parties shall in such proportion discharge debt by bond in which they are jointly bound, is good, though the obligee be not the submission. Roll. Abr. 247. If two brothers submit to arbitration, and one of them is awarded to pay so much to his mother yearly, this is good; for the award being to be made to his mother, shows it to be a benefit to him. Salk. 74. The same award was given in this case.

If an award be to pay so much money in discharge of all actions, a release shall be intended to be awarded, unless the contrary be shown on the other side.

¶ 9 Roll. R. 1. [But see Nichols v. Granwin, Brownl. 58; Hob. 49.] An award made *super premissis*, that one shall pay 20*l.* to the other at Michaelmas next, and the other shall release to him all actions personal; this shall be understood as a release at the time of the award, not till Michaelmas next. Roll. Abr. 256.

[An award that all suits shall cease, is equivalent to an award of a release.

Strangford v. Green, 2 Mod. 228.

So that all "controversies" shall cease, and that the one shall release to the other, although he have nothing given to him.

1 Roll. Abr. tit. *Abr.* (K), 10; Harris v. Knipe, 1 Lev. 58.

An award was made "of and upon the premises," that one of the parties shall pay the other 10*l.* at a certain day, and that the parties aforesaid shall continue in love and friendship as formerly; it was holden to be a good award on both sides, and that it should be intended in satisfaction of all matters between the parties, more especially as it was said, that the parties should be friends as formerly.

Roll. Abr. 254, p. 12, 260, p. 1. ¶ And even without the words "of and upon the premises," such an award would now be considered conclusive, unless it was shown that other matters were brought before the arbitrator, on which he had made an award. Gray v. Gwennap, 1 Barn. & Ald. 106. ¶ β An award which directs one party to release to the other certain estate, and the term of twenty days was holden to be good, within which the acts were directed to be done; the acts are to be deemed complete, so that neither party can insist upon a release, without offering to execute the award to the other party. M'Neil v. Magee, 5 Mason, 244. g

An award "that the one shall pay 10*l.* to the other in satisfaction of a trespass," is good; for both parties have benefit, the one receiving money, and the other being discharged of the wrong. So an award "that one shall pay so much *for* arrears of rent," (a) the words



(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

that it is to be in satisfaction of the arrears. So for having the first breach in the law, implies that the sum awarded shall be in satisfaction. (b)

*de v. Coke*, Cro. Jac. 354; *Hob.* 49; 1 *Freem.* 285, 266; (a) *Hopper v. Lev.* 132; (b) *Hawkins v. Coolough*, 1 *Burr.* 277.

award recited that there had been considerable dealings between plaintiff and the defendant, that the plaintiff had paid to the defendant demands, and that 40*l.* were due to the plaintiff, and then ordered the defendant should pay that sum to the plaintiff. It was holden in recital of the dealings between the parties, and of the payment by plaintiff of all that was due on his part, implied that the payment of 40*l.* by the defendant was intended to be in full satisfaction of the

*v. Chevall*, *Lutw.* 541.

It is now not to be necessary that an award should express that the sum awarded to be paid, or an act to be done, in favour of one of the parties, shall be in satisfaction; or that it should contain any equivalent terms: a discharge to the other must necessarily be presumed to be the payment of the sum, or the performance of the act.

*53; Tomlinson v. Arriskin*, *Com. Rep.* 328; *Cooper v. Hirst*, *Lutw.* 539; *319; 3 Cain.* 255; 2 *John. Rep.* 57. *g*

## 4. It must be of a Thing lawful and possible.

If arbitrators award a thing impossible *ex natura rei*, it is void; (c) if they award a thing which cannot be done, but not in the nature of itself contradictory or repugnant, this may be a good award; (d) there is no construction to be made of the award, but by the words

*abr.* 248. (c) If they award a sum of money to be paid at a day past, it is void. (b) If they award that a man shall make an obligation immediately, this is no award; for time is required to the making. 18 *East*, 4, 21. But *quære*, and vide *311*, and *Salk.* 69, pl. 1. (d) As an award that one shall pay 20*l.* where he owes 20*l.* is good, for no contradiction appears in the award itself. 19 *E.* 4, 1. That one shall turn the river of Thames, kill, steal, forge a deed, &c., are void. *206.*

An award be that one shall make a feoffment to another of an acre, immediately after deliver the charters; this is good, because they were delivered in the same instant.

*abr.* 248.

An award that a stranger shall do an act is void, (e) because another cannot be compelled to do an act, as natural freedom is not supposed within my power.

*316; 3 Leon.* 62; *Hard.* 46; *Moor*, 3, 359. (c) But an award to do an act to a man is good, because it obliges only to an endeavour; and this shall be supposed to be for the other party's benefit. *Leon.* 140; 10 *Co.* 131; *Roll. Abr.* 249; *Roll. Rep.* 249. An award to be obliged by sureties, void as to the sureties. 2 *Sand.* 337.

An award to levy a fine is good; for though it is an act of the court, and the law and public justice of the kingdom it is not to be refused to a man; but if the award be to command the justices to do it, this is a bad award, for the parties in effect pray leave to agree from the court itself, which is quite different from the nature of a command.

*abr.* 249. So an award that one shall surrender his copyhold into the hands of the tenants of a manor, who shall present it, is good. *Roll. Abr.* 247.

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

An award to pay so much *apud domum* J S good; for he is bound to pay it in the house, but as near as he can to it; or it shall be intended a common inn, and if the party will not let him pay there has been said that the endeavour is sufficient, for they cannot avoid anything that will make the party a trespasser.

Roll. Abr. 249; Roll. Rep. 6; Cro. Car. 226; 2 Bulstr. 39; Freem. 205; 3 Lev.

¶ If an arbitrator on a reference of differences between a lessee and a neighbouring land-owner, award that the lessee shall do an act for the benefit of the neighbour, which would be waste on the estate of the lessor, this award is bad.

Alder v. Savill, 5 Taunt. 454.

And no court will enforce an award which directs a party to do an act which is criminal.

1 Swanst. R. 55.]

An award that one of the parties should discharge the other from a bond in which both were bound to a stranger, is a good award; it shall be intended that the money was to be paid at a day to come; therefore he might then tender it and acquit the other; and if the day of payment be past, he may pay the penalty, and compel the other to give a release, in a court of equity. (a)

Jones, 431; Cro. Car. 541. (a) And now by stat. 4 Ann. c. 16, § 12, payment of the day, of principal and interest, is good.

An award that one of the parties shall discharge the other from an undertaking to pay a debt to a third person, a good award; for by the award he is set in the place of the other person, and the creditor's payment is compellable in equity to give a release.

1 Mod. R. 9, Beckett and Taylor.

An award the tenth day of the term to stay the suit, and judgment given in the action that term; in an action for nonperformance, *non assumpsit* pleaded, it was moved in arrest, that every judgment given was as of the first day of the term, and so the award to stay the suit then was altogether impossible; but it was holden that though it might have been a good objection upon a special demurrer, where it was shown for cause, yet now the court must give judgment on this record only; and it doth not appear on this record when judgment was given on the other.

Yelv. 35, Hays and Wright.

If A and B submit to the award of J S, and he awards that A shall pay to B 30*l.* within two months next following, and that upon the expiration thereof they shall give mutual releases to one another, and within the said two months B dies, the money shall be paid to his executor who thereupon must release, for the award creates a duty.

2 Vent. 249.

##### 5. It must be final.

An award may be good for part only, but then it must be final as to that part.

19 H. 6, 36; 8 E. 4, 10. β An award must be final in order to be good. Younge v. Shook, 4 Rawle, 304; Grier v. Grier, 1 Dall. 173; Purdy v. Delavan, 1 Caines, 304; Carnochan v. Christie, 11 Wheat. 446; Johnston v. Brackbill, 1 Penna. 364; S. v. Horne, 7 S. & R. 228; Gonzales v. Deavens, 2 Yeates, 539. γ

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

award that all suits shall cease is a final award; (a) so an award of the parties shall not sue an obligation; (b) for this amounts to extinguishment of the debt. An award that a suit in Chancery dismissed, a final award; (c) so if the arbitrator award a *re-d* an award that one shall not prosecute nor proceed in such a suits to be good; (e) but an award that one of the parties shall that it is not good, because the party may begin again; (g) so that party shall discontinue their actions which they have against each ) for this is not a final determination.]

Mod. 227; Eq. Cas. Abr. 48; Barnes, 56; Lev. 58, S. P. [In 2 Stra. 1024, manner of proceedings (if any) depending at law, shall be no farther prosecuted, t to be final: but see 6 Mod. 34, cont.] § Also 1 Cain. 304, Purdy v. Dela- ) Roll. Abr. 54. (c) Salk. 75, pl. 17; 6 Mod. 231. || See Pearce v. Pearce, C. 484, acc. (d) 5 H. 7, 22. (e) Cro. Jac. 525. (g) 19 H. 6, 36; Roll. 6 Mod. 282, S. P., admitted. (h) 5 H. 7, 22. [An award "that each of the would pay his own charges at law, and that the defendant pay the plaintiff 5s. making the first breach," was holden to be good; for it must necessarily be pre- the suits were to cease, and the 5s. to be paid by the defendant to be taken charge. Hawkins v. Coclough, 1 Burr. 274.] § See Vosburgh v. Bame, Rep. 402. g

n a late case, an award that certain actions should be discon- and that each party should pay their own costs, was held final l, as it in effect amounted to an award of a *stet processus*.

ard v. Lilly, 9 East, R. 497.

where an action of covenant, together with all matters in e between the plaintiff and defendant, was referred to an arbi- d the costs were to abide the event, and the arbitrator awarded plaintiff had no claim against the defendant, on account of the breaches of covenant, or on any other account, this award was l, although it did not expressly put an end to the suit.

v. Yabley, 5 Barn. & Ald. 848.

n award that "nothing was due to the plaintiff," was held intending that the plaintiff had no right to recover in the action.

v. Jarvis, 5 Barn. & C. 528; and see Hayllar v. Ellis, 6 Bing. 225. || § See v. U. S. Ins. Co., 3 Serg. & R. 604. g

award direct that debts due from the parties jointly shall be hem in moieties, and then mentions three such debts only, the l not presume that there are more.

01.]

ditional award not good, because not final to determine matters nce; the same law where any thing is referred to the arbitra- re judgment or exposition.

Cro. Jac. 584; Hob. 218; Palm. 110, 146. § Archer v. Williamson, 2 Har. See Kingston v. Kincard, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 448; Sutton v. Horn, 7 S.

n a late case, where a question of law as to the construction ute was left to the determination of an arbitrator, and he gave on in favour of one party, but at the same time recommended printed statute should be compared with the parliament roll e matter was settled, under a doubt that the statute was mis- his determination was held final.

Hollis, 1 Maule & S. 105. ||

(E) Award, or final Determination of the Arbitrators.

An award "that if the plaintiff, on account, prove certain against the defendant, then he shall pay so much as the plaintiff is damnified thereby," is not final. So also, "that if the defendant swear out upon oath before a judge, any disbursements made on account of the plaintiff, that the plaintiff shall pay them; but in case the defendant do not prove these matters within a certain time limited, the parties shall give general releases;" this is not final.

*Selsby v. Russel*, Comb. 456. *But see Thornton v. Carson*, 7 Cranch, 596.

¶ If an award direct that should any errors be found in the calculation on proof thereof, the defendant is to refund the amount, this does not open the merits of the dispute, but the award remains final and valid.

*McKinstry v. Solomons*, 2 Johns. Rep. 57; S. C. in error, 13 Johns. Rep. 27.

¶ So also, where the award was that the defendant should pay the plaintiff a certain sum, unless within a certain time (which extended beyond the time for making the award) the defendant exonerated himself by affidavit from certain receipts of money, in which case they were to be allowed out of the sum to be paid by him to the plaintiff, this award was held conditional and inconclusive, and the court refused to enforce it by attachment.

*Pedley v. Goddard*, 7 Term R. 73; and see *Storke v. De Smeth*, Willes, R. 60.

¶ Where arbitrators determined that the plaintiffs should be entitled to the credit of a certain sum on account of sales of land to the defendant, and provided "they shall grant or cause to be granted to the defendant, a certain parcel of land, unincumbered, and satisfactory title" to the lands, without limiting the time within which the title should be made, it was held that the award was bad.

*Carnochan v. Christie*, 11 Wheat. 446. *g*

[But an award of a thing to be done at a future day, if such thing must then be absolutely done, is final; as to pay money at three days to come. (a) So to give a note or a bond for the payment of money at a future day. (b)]

(a) *Palm*. 110, *per Dodderidge, J.* (b) *Booth v. Garnett*, 2 Stra. 1082.]

If the arbitrators award general releases within four days after the award, and if in ten days after the releases so made the party disliking the award, upon payment of ten shillings the award shall be discharged; here the award is good, and the proviso to make void the award if such releases is altogether void and repugnant; for if the obligation is once forfeited by non-performance of the award, it can never be charged by the award itself; but if the arbitrators award general releases within four days after the award, and if ten days after the award the parties dislike the award, &c., the award shall be void: this is not good, because not final and decisive; for the parties may object to the award within the four days.

*Poph.* 15, 16; *Sherry and Richardson*, 2 Roll. R. 189; *Grove and Saunders*, Ky.

If the arbitrators award that A shall beg B's pardon in such manner and such place as B shall appoint; as to this part the award is void, the arbitrators ought to have made a final determination of the matter themselves, and not to have left the manner and place of begging.

(F) The Construction and Effect of the Award, &c.

h in this kind of satisfaction makes the most considerable part, gment of B.

pl. 5, Glover and Barrie. Vide Sid. 12. That an award that one of the make his acknowledgment before the mayor of C, is good.

the arbitrators award a thing not submitted, with a reservation ves of a future power of judging of the matter, and they hning within the submission; this is good for the thing within ssion, for as to that it is final, and void for the residue.

; Cro. Jac. 315, 584.  $\beta$  See Cromwell v. Owings, 6 Har. & J. 10.  $\gamma$  arbitrate that all controversies shall cease, except that concern- ond, this is final; for as to the bond they arbitrate that it shall n force.

277, 400.

ard that A should execute a covenant to indemnify B against action begun at A's instance in the name of another person, n to be good, for it was not in the power of the arbitrators to suit to cease, the poor being equally interested in it with the and in this case too the informer was a third person. (c)

Knightley, 2 Stra. 903; 1 Barnard. 84, 151, 387, 457, 463, S. C.; Fitzg.

. (c) According to the report by Fitzgib. the informer was the plaintiff in action.  $\parallel$  It appears that Page, J., dissented from this decision, and all the ed, that if the suit could have been released or otherwise discharged, the l have been bad. 11 East, 190, n. (a). $\parallel$

acted by statute 23 G. 3, c. 58, "That for every piece of vellum ent, or sheet or piece of paper upon which shall be engrossed, r printed, any award, there shall be charged a stamp duty of gs."]

ard, though under seal, is not a deed unless delivered by the as such, and therefore if only delivered as an award, it requires ward stamp.

Vawser, 4 East, 584.

er by the last general stamp act, 55 G. 3, c. 184, the former e repealed, and the same stamp is required upon all awards deeds not requiring an *ad valorem* stamp. This stamp is

several parties to a reference have a community of interest in t-matter referred, (as in the case of the several underwriters me policy agreeing to refer the claims of the assured,) the t of reference and the award, each only require one stamp.

r. Forbes, 6 Taunt. 171; S. C., 1 Marsh. 525.

urt will not set aside an award for a defective stamp, if no pro- r taken to enforce it by attachment, for it may be rendered ffixing a proper stamp, on payment of the penalty.

Eastwood, 7 Term R. 95.  $\beta$  Story v. Elliott, 8 Cowen, 27. An award made ed on Sunday is void.  $\gamma$

construction and Effect of the Award, and herein of the Performance thereof.

ard, as has been said, is to receive a liberal construction, and erned by the intent of the arbitrators, where no inconvenience ; therefore, if the arbitrators award a thing to be done, with- g within what time, the party shall have reasonable time,

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(F) The Construction and Effect of the Award, &amp;c.

because they must intend all things necessary to the doing the thing awarded.

2 Brownl. 311; Salk. 69, pl. 1.  $\beta$  Awards must be construed according to the intention. Grier v. Grier, 1 Dall. 174; Smith v. Smith, 4 Rand. 95; Coxe v. Lundy, 255; Gonsales v. Deavens, 2 Yeates, 539; Joy v. Simpson, 2 N. H. Rep. 179; v. Kunkle, 1 Dall. 365; Innes v. Miller, 1 Dall. 188; Mulder v. Cravat, 2 B. Sumpter v. Murrell, 2 Bay, 450. *g*

If the award be to pay money to J S, if he dies the money shall be paid to his executors; a submission of all actions, and an award of the release of all actions, except a bond, this is an award that the bond shall stand.

2 Vent. 249; Roll. Abr. 257; Cro. Jac. 277; Yelv. 903.

An award that one shall enjoy such a house, and pay the rent, the award for enjoying the house to be void, is a good award; but the award is absolute, unless upon his own fault; and the thing is referred to the future judgment of the arbitrators.

Cro. Jac. 423; Roll. Abr. 250, like case.

If a battery is submitted, and the award is, that one shall release the other pay him 10*l.*, the release must only be understood of the battery, and must be first performed before the 10*l.* shall be paid.

21 H. 7, 28, Semb.

If an award be, that one shall make a lease to the other, rent reserved, and the lease be made, but the rent not paid, the obligation is forfeited, for the award did not reach to the payment of the rent, but must be recovered by distress or action of debt; but if the award had been that he should pay the rents at such set times, the obligation would have been forfeited if they had not been paid; and in such case the sum in gross, and payable without demand, for the party must offer to save his obligation.

Moor, 3 Cro. Eliz. 211, *cont.*; Cro. Jac. 423.

It is an established rule, that an award may be good in part, and void as to other parts of it; and that the party is obliged to perform that which is well awarded, and excused as to that only which is void; but if an award is good as to one party, and void as to what is awarded to the other party, the award is void in the whole.

8 Co. 98; Sand. 32; Roll. Rep. 362; 2 Wils. 267, 293; Roll. Abr. 256; 1 Leon. 72; Roll. Abr. 244; Hob. 218; 2 Lev. 3; 2 Lev. 413; Cro. Eliz. 758; v. Smith, 2 Wils. 267; Addison v. Grey, 2 Wils. 293; and see 2 Saund. 25; Simmonds v. Swayne, 1 Taunt. 549.  $\parallel$  [A mistake in matter of calculation, or intentional omission, which turns the balance to the other side than that on which it is to fall, will not vitiate an award *in toto*. Ambl. 245.  $\beta$  Bacon v. Miller, 1 Cow. Clement v. Durgan, 1 Greenl. 300; Dixer, d. Allen, v. Ambler, 14 John. 96; v. Peirce, 8 Mass. 398; Aitcheson v. Cargey, 2 Bing. 199; S. C., 2 B. & Cr. 1; see Dickey v. Sleeper, 13 Mass. 244. When that which is void does not affect the merits of the submission, the residue will be valid. M'Bride v. Hogan, 1 W. & Cox v. Jagger, 2 Cowen, 638; Martin v. Williams, 13 John. 264. But where the matters are within the submission, and the award is, upon the face of it, entire and void in part, the whole is void. Auriol v. Smith, Tur. & Russ. 128. *g*

$\parallel$  For then the one party cannot have the advantage intended for it as a consideration for what he was to do on his part.

2 Saund. 293, b.

And if it appears that the arbitrator has omitted to award on some matter in difference, this will avoid the whole award; though



## (F) The Construction and Effect of the Award, &amp;c.

arding on something beyond the submission will only render it that matter.

v. Milnes, 8 East, 445.  $\beta$  Where the submission is that the arbitrators shall *whole dispute*, the award will be void when the arbitrators have not awarded matters submitted. Randall v. Randall, 7 East, 81. See also, S. P. 2 Bing. 2 Barn. & Cr. 170; Karthaus v. Ferrar, 1 Pet. 222; Wright v. Wright, 197; Emery v. Hitchcock, 12 Wend. 156; Kline v. Catara, 2 Gall. 61; Barnam, 6 Pick. 269.  $\gamma$

f an entire sum is awarded, as to part of which the arbitrator ly exceeded his authority, the courts cannot apportion the sum, award is void *in toto*.

. Smith, 1 Turner, 121; but see Bonner v. Charlton, 5 East, 144; George v. East, 13.  $\parallel$

arbitrators award one thing on the one part, and the time ex- ore they award any thing on the other part, this is altogether d contrary to their authority, because it doth not finally e the things contained in the submission equally on both

12; 7 H. 6, 40.

e provided by the submission that the award should be notified ered to the parties in writing, (a) it is no award till notified or l, because it is not according to the power in the submission.

1, 21; 1 H. 7, 5. (a) But if there be no such provision, the parties must e of it at their peril; and if they do not the act awarded, it is a forfeiture of ration. 8 E. 4, 18, 21; 1 H. 7, 5; 8 Co. 92, b. Vide Keilw. 175, *cont.* was not the point on which the judgment turned.]

eral persons of the one part, and several of the other part, sub- selves to arbitrament, provided the arbitrator deliver the award arties, or one of them, he is not obliged to deliver the award f each party, but it is sufficient to deliver it to any one of the ies.

18.

two on the one part, and one of the other, submit to an award, *arbitrium fiat et deliberetur utrique partium predict.*, the of the award to one on the one part, and to the other of the rt, is not sufficient; for each party is each entire party; for each performance incurs the penalty, and each provides, in order to rmance, that it should be made known to him.

9; Moor, 642, Hungate's case; Cro. Eliz. 885.

o men submit to an award, so that it be *paratum deliberari* s such a day, it need not be averred that it was *paratum* ri, &c., at the day, for the publication for the award itself is

99; Cro. Car. 541. {It is complete if ready to be delivered within the time, t actually delivered. 4 East, 584, Brown v. Vawser; 6 East, 310, Henfree y.}

submission be general, that the award shall be delivered before ay, it may as well be delivered by word as by deed; and there- *deliberavit in scriptis*, in such case, no good plea.

18; Salk. 75, pl. 15, S. P.

upon an award by word only, is within the statute of 21 Jac. 1, L.—44

(F) The Construction and Effect of the Award, &amp;c.

c. 16, of limitations, and must be sued within six years: it is other of an award by specialty.

2 Keb. 462.

If there be an obligation to stand to an award, each ought to perform it on his own part, at the peril of his obligation.

21 H. 7, 28, b. If a sum of money be awarded one of the parties, and that the other shall give mutual releases, if he who is to receive the money refuses it; yet, if he tender and refusal, he is as much obliged to sign a release as if he actually received it. Salk. 75.

If money be awarded and not paid, the party may either have a writ of first action, or action of debt; for if there be payment, the first writ is determined; but otherwise he cannot plead the award as a bar of the action and bar of the wrong; for since the award of arbitrators does not bind any man's property, as judgments at law do, it is fit that when he pleads it in bar, should show an execution at the time he was appointed.

4 H. 6, 1, a; 20 H. 6, 12, b; 21 H. 7, 28; 49 E. 3, 3, a; Roll. Abr. 267. Salk. 69, pl. 1, 76, pl. 19; Carth. 117, and *quare*.

As to the performance of the award, if there be no time limited, it may be performed in a convenient time.

20 E. 4, 8. Where the party shall be excused by the act of God, vide 21 E. 4, 8. Where the thing awarded to be done, becomes impossible by the act of a stranger, 2 Mod. 27, 28. But see 11 Wheat. 446. *g*

{If it is awarded that the defendant shall pay to the plaintiff the costs of suit, to be taxed by the proper officer, before a particular day, it is the duty of the defendant to have them taxed before that day; if a man be directed by the award to convey an estate to another, he must prepare such conveyances as shall be approved of by such a counsel, he must prepare the conveyances, and to procure them to be approved of by that counsel.

Willes, 62, *Chandler v. Fuller.*}

Though an award cannot be made part at one time and part at another, yet it may be performed part at one time and part at another, for the nature of the thing may require performance at different times and places.

E. 4, 10.

An award for one party to deliver a release or bond to the other, if that one party delivers it to A, who delivers it to B, who then delivers it to the other party who refuses, this is a good performance of the award.

2 Leon. 110, 181. In debt on an obligation for performing an award, by which the parties were to give mutual releases, the defendant pleaded that he made a release to the plaintiff, and delivered it to J S for his use; and this was held a good performance of the award, for the defendant could not plead *non est factum*, neither could he command it; and as the arbitrators had not appointed any place where the releases were to be delivered, if the plaintiff should absent himself, it would be very inconvenient. Eliz. 54.

If the submission be of a Chancery suit, and the arbitrators award that the suit shall stay, and that one be quit against the other, this matters in the bill, it is sufficient performance to say that the other party is *quietus*, though he did not procure an actual discharge; but when the award by deed is obliged to acquit another of such a debt, or such a suit,



(F) The Construction and Effect of the Award, &c.

cient to save him harmless, but he must procure an actual discharge, but the award here being *quod stare quietus*, means no more than that the party should be acquitted by force of the award itself, and another discharge should be procured; and in this case if a bill should be exhibited, yet that is no disturbance to incur a forfeiture of process issuing out, as the *subpæna*, for till process the party is actually molested.

2 Rep. 7, 8; 2 Bulstr. 93 to 96; Cro. Jac. 340. [A matter was referred by the court *nisi prius* to three of the jury, and before the award was made one of the jurors served the arbitrators with a *subpæna* out of Chancery. This was holden to be against the rule, and an attachment *nisi* was granted. Salk. 73. Under a rule to abide by an award, and not to bring any bill in equity, an award is made, and all pay to B 20l.: this award A moves the court to set aside; but the court refused it, he pays the money, and then files a bill: this is a high contempt in A his attorney. Rex v. James Wheeler, 3 Burr. 1256.]

If a man submits a rent-charge to arbitration, and the arbitrator awards *quod stare quietus* of the rent, he who hath the rent ought to be the same to the other, in performance of this award, for to be otherwise the rent supposes the demand not in being.

2 Rep. 96. If the award is *quod stare acquietus* from an information, this is not a breach, as it be actually released, because the king may prosecute it. 2 Bulstr. 96. If the award be that the plaintiff shall not prosecute or proceed in a certain term, the entry of a continuance is no breach of this award, for otherwise the party can never afterwards go on in this

2 Rep. 525; 10 Mod. 204, S. P. If an award be not to continue the suit, if the attorney continue it by attorney, this is a breach; but if the attorney continue it without his authority, it is no breach. Cro. Jac. 525.

If an award order a defendant to reassign to the plaintiff an estate in fee, he is bound to do so without request. 2 Rep. 234.

If an award that all suits shall cease between A and B, does not extend to suits between A on the one side, and B and C, or B and his wife on the other, so that the prosecution of such a suit is no breach of the

2 Rep. 204; Roll. Abr. 246.

If an award was that one should make a lease for years to another, and the lease was accordingly made, it was holden that the arbitration-bond was not forfeited by the non-payment of the rent, because the lessor had his proper remedies for that by distress or by action; but if the award had been that the lessee should pay the rent, the bond would have been forfeited. So if it be awarded that one shall enter into a lease for years, or the payment of money to another, the entering into the bond is sufficient performance of the award, nor will the non-payment of the rent, according to the condition of such bond, be any breach of the

2 Rep. 8; Stra. 903; 1 Barnard. 463.

If the award orders a release to a time beyond the submission, a release to the time of the submission is a sufficient performance.

2 Rep. 365; 1 Sid. 365; Squire v. Grevell, 6 Mod. 34.

If a considerable number of years having elapsed since the making of an award, and there is no objection to the party being called upon to perform it.

Hole, Ca. temp. Finch. 384.]

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

## (G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

An award is made to infeof J S. J S comes and desires the pa infeof J M, and him to the use of himself, (and it is done;) the good performance of the award, for though the construction of the of the award is to be taken on the express words, yet what is formance of the award is to be taken according to the intent of the trators.

3 Bulstr. 65.

A man cannot plead generally the award performed, but he ou set forth the award, and therein how he hath performed it.

Moor, 3, pl. 9. *β* See as to giving an award in evidence, 11 Conn. 240; 2 (Kty.) R. 488. *γ*

*β* A valid award extinguishes the original demand, and is a bar t action upon it.

Curley v. Dean, 4 Conn. 259; Bulkley v. Stewart, 1 Day, 130; 2 Marsh. (K 434; Dougherty v. M<sup>c</sup>Whoorter, 7 Yerg. 239; Tevis' Ex'rs. v. Tevis' Ex'rs., 4 46, 47; Armstrong v. Masten, 11 John. 189; Solomon v. Jessiman, 1 N. H. R. Lodgson v. Roberts' Ex'rs., 3 Monr. 255; Wells v. Lain, 15 Wend. 99; Br Holmes, 2 Moll. 1; see Bailey v. Lechmere, 1 Esp. Rep. 377; Gannon v. An 2 Bailey, 346; Judd v. Wilson, 6 Verm. R. 185; Camp v. Root, 18 John. 2 parte Wright, 6 Cowen, 399; Larkin v. Robbins, 2 Wend. 505; Towns v. Wil Wend. 504. In Connecticut, a submission made by the parties of *their accounts*, were awarded upon, it was held that all accounts were settled by the award, al in fact all the accounts were not submitted to the arbitrators. 2 Conn. 431. I Hampshire, Whittemore v. Whittemore, 2 N. H. Rep. 26; Maine, Bixley v. W 5 Greenl. 192; and in Massachussetts, Smith v. Whiting, 11 Mass. 445; an awa only bar matters actually brought before the arbitrators. See Engleman's E Engleman, 1 Dana, 437; Buck v. Buck, 2 Verm. 417. *γ*

## (G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

If the arbitrators award money to be paid at a day to come, th good plea in bar in an action of trespass before the day, becaus *debitum in præsenti*, though *solvendum in futuro*; and if a party have an action of trespass before the day, and recover, he might an action of debt after the day, and so a double satisfaction for the thing.

49 E. 3, 3; Roll. Abr. 267. *Note.* There is a difference between an accord with faction and an award; for in an accord a man must plead present satisfaction, and plea in bar to plead an accord with satisfaction at a day to come, for in all p injuries the law gives damages as an equivalent; and when the party accepts equivalent, there is no injury or cause of complaint, and therefore a present satis is a good plea; but where the wrongdoer promises a future satisfaction, the inju tinues till satisfaction is made, and consequently there is a cause of complaint in and if the trespass were now barred by this plea, he could have no remedy for the satisfaction, for that supposes the injury still to have continuance; but where p submit to arbitration, the arbitrators are judges of the injury, and if they award payable at a day to come, that is a good award, and may be a good plea in ba action of trespass brought in the mean time, because this thereby becomes an imm debt, attainable by law. 5 E. 4, 7; Plowd. 5, b.

It was formerly holden, that an award of a release, a horse, a of wine, to enter into an obligation, or any other collateral mat satisfaction, without performance, was no good plea in bar; for w a good plea in bar, the plaintiff could have no remedy afterwa compel the party to do the thing awarded, for by the bar the tre would be nullified.

Roll. Abr. 266; Salk. 76, pl. 19.

(G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

It has been since holden, in an action on the case upon a special made by the defendant to deliver a parcel of hops to the plaintiff a day and place, on a certain price agreed on, &c., to which defendant pleaded in bar, that after the promise made, both he and plaintiff referred all matters, and that the arbitrators awarded that defendant should release the plaintiff, and that he should release the plaintiff of all actions and demands whatsoever; and alleged, that from the date of the award hitherto, he was always ready, and yet is, to release the plaintiff according to the award, &c. And upon demurrer to the plea, after several debates, it was adjudged, that this award was no bar to the action, because nothing was awarded but only mutual releases of each other, so that the award itself is no bar, but the thing awarded, if not executed, would be a bar; and a difference was taken where the award is awarded in satisfaction, there the award itself is a bar being performed; but where nothing is awarded but releases on both sides, where, when the award is executed, the release will likewise be a bar, and the court held, that the defendant may bring his action against the plaintiff for not releasing according to the award, and therein ought to recover all his damages and costs lost in the action against him.

In 1738, between Freeman and Barnard adjudged, Trin. 9 W. 3; Salk. 69, pl. 1; Raym. 247; S. C., and the difference there taken, that by awarding a collation to be done, a new duty is raised, and the old discharged, and then it may be in bar, though not executed; *secus* if a release only be awarded, which created no duty. Vide Carth. 188. ¶ And accordingly in a late case it was held, that a sub-arbitration and an award made, was a good plea where the parties have mutual assent. *Gascoyne v. Edwards*, 1 Young & J. 19. See 1 Will. Saund. 324, note (3).

Above cases must be understood where the action was brought before the time for performing the award was expired; for if an award is made by money at a day to come, and the money be not paid at the day, afterwards an action of trespass be brought, this is no good plea, for no man can plead this in bar without showing he has paid the money; for it is against natural justice to make one default and an excuse for another; but if the party tender it at the day, and the plaintiff refuse it, then it is a good plea in bar, it being his own fault, and hath still a remedy for the money.

*191*; Roll. Abr. 267; Dyer, 75; Hob. 49; Raym. 450; Salk. 69, pl. 1; Ld. Raym. 7; Carth. 378. ¶ See 1 Day, 133. *g*

An award which does not extend to the whole of the thing demanded, is not a good plea to an action on the demand.

*v. Bates*, All. 5; Clapcott *v. Davy*, 1 Ld. Raym. 612.

In an action of trespass a defendant may sometimes plead an award in submission by the plaintiff and a stranger: (a) so he may plead (b) that the trespass complained of was committed by the defendant and another, and that the matter was afterwards submitted to arbitration by the plaintiff, the defendant, and the other trespasser.

*4*, 31, b; Bro. 44, b, p. 48. (b) *Tomlinson v. Arrikin*, Com. Rep. 328.

In a plea of an award, the plaintiff may reply that the subject-matter of the award was not included in the reference, though the terms of such award were general, of all matters in difference, and the cause of action is in point of fact subsisting at the time of the reference.

*R. 146.* ¶ See *Mitchell v. Staveley*, 16 East, 58; *Simmonds v. Swaine*, 449. ¶ See *Wooden v. Little*, 3 M'Cord, Rep. 487, see post, note. *g*

(G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

If in an action of debt upon an award, the plaintiff declares that the arbitrators did make an award that the defendant should pay unto the plaintiff 10*l.*, this is a good declaration, though nothing is shown to have been awarded on the other side; for it is sufficient for the plaintiff to show forth that part of the award which entitles him to his action: and if the defendant will impeach the award for any thing, he must show specially on his own part.

Leon. 72. 22 Johns. Rep. 57, *McKinstry v. Solomons*. See *Gentry v. Barnes*, 316. That the plaintiff may declare that *inter alia* it was awarded. 1 Sid. 312; Sid. 161; Contr. 366. [In an action on the award itself it is necessary to state in the declaration only so much as is sufficient to support the plaintiff's case; but in an action of debt on the arbitration bond, the whole demand must be set out although Holt, C. J., thought, that even in this case the omission of that which would not be material. 1 Burr. 278; 1 Salk. 72. There is this difference again between actions on the award itself, and actions on the arbitration bond: in the former the plaintiff must state a mutual submission; in the latter, it is unnecessary to aver that it appears on the face of the condition, and the plea of *nul agard fait* avails. 2 Stra. 923.]

In an action of debt upon a bond conditioned for the performance of an award, the defendant pleaded that the arbitrators did make an award that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff 3100*l.*, and should give the plaintiff a general release, and pleaded that he had paid the money and given a release accordingly, but did not show what on the award the plaintiff was awarded to be done; and the plaintiff replied without showing the other part of the award in his replication, and took issue that the defendant had not paid the money; and the defendant demurred on an insufficient rejoinder, upon which the plaintiff demurred; and the court said, *cur.* the plaintiff cannot have judgment, because the award as set forth was void, and agreed in pleading is void; (a) but if the plaintiff would have shown himself, he ought to have shown the other part of the award before he had taken issue.

Sand. 326, *Veal and Warner*; but the court would not give judgment for the plaintiff, but suffered the plaintiff to discontinue, because they apprehended it to be a trick in the pleading, for which the chief justice reprehended Sanders, who took issue himself by reason of the severity of the award. 2 Keb. 568, S. C. [(a) However it does not seem clear that the award as set forth would now be held bad. See Serjeant Williams's note on the subject, 1 Saund. 327, a, (5th edit.) and the cases there cited.]

If in debt upon an obligation conditioned for the performance of an award, the defendant pleads *nullam fecerunt arbitrium*; and the plaintiff replies, and shows the award, he must also show the condition without which he hath no cause of action, for the obligation is void by the condition; and though the defendant can make no answer to the breach, yet it ought to appear to the court that the plaintiff has a cause of action.

Yelv. 152; Cro. Jac. 220; Sand. 102, S. P., *arguendo*, vide Stile, 439, who said that the plaintiff can assign only one breach. [The doctrine in the text is misstated by Holt, C. J., in 1 Salk. 138, and in *Shelly v. Wright*, Willes, R. 12. The doctrine of assigning a breach in case of an award is matter of substance, and bad on demurrer. Hob. 198, 233. So if a bad breach be assigned, Com. Dig. *Pleader*, and not aided after verdict, Hob. 198; Yelv. 153; and yet the breach when assigned is not issuable or traversable, nor can the defendant give any answer to it; for the condition between the parties, has an issue before, and the breach is but an excrescence upon the plausage. Hob. 198, 233; Yelv. 153; for any answer to the breach must necessarily admit the existence of the award, and, consequently, be a departure from the plea. T. Ray. 94; 1 Mod. 227; 1 Lev. 245. Though Serjt. Williams, 1 Saund. 103, lays it down that on this issue of *nul tiel agard* the defendant may show the award.

## (G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

the better opinion seems to be that he cannot. 1 Salk. 72; 1 Will. Saund. 327, if the replication set out the whole award and it be void in law, the defendant demurs; if it set out only a part, omitting that which makes the award void, the defendant should set out the whole in his rejoinder and demur. *Fisher v. Pimbley*, 18. 2 Under the plea of *no award* the defendant may show that the arbitrators have decided on a matter not submitted to them. *Macomb v. Wilbur*, 16 Johns. Rep. 227; *Schmidt v. Harris*, 6 Wend. 517, where it was held that it was no defence in an arbitration bond, *at law*, that the defendant had not notice of the hearing before the arbitrators and did not attend. In debt on an arbitration bond the defendant pleaded that the arbitrators had refused to hear or investigate a certain claim which he set forth in his replication; he averred was within the submission. On demurrer the plea was held good. *Hough*, 2 Halstead, 428. But in *Sherron v. Wood*, 5 Halstead, 7, it was held that the misconduct of an arbitrator nor any other matter not appearing on the award could be set up as a defence to an action at law on an arbitration bond. See also *Johnston v. Breckbill*, 1 Penns. Rep. 364; *Baker v. Crockett*, 2 Bibb, 100; *Hard v. Starr*, 3 Monroe, 439. g

In debt upon bond to perform an award, and *oyer* of the condition, if the defendant pleads *non submisit*, the plaintiff need not assign any ground, (a) for the defendant puts the whole stress of his cause upon a denial of the breach; for, if there be no submission, there can be no award, and consequently no breach of it.

(a) So if the defendant pleads a release. *Brown*, 1. 90; *Yelv.* 79.

In debt upon an obligation conditioned for the performance of an award, if the defendant shows that the arbitrators did make an award, that the award was not performed before such a day should pay to the plaintiff 100%; or the defendant should procure one A, being a stranger, to be bound to the plaintiff for the payment of 12% per annum to the plaintiff for his life; if the defendant pleads that he hath performed the said award, and the plaintiff replies, that the defendant hath not paid the said 100% with-  
ing, nor hath procured A, &c., yet this is a good replication; for the award as to that part is merely void, and therefore the plaintiff need not assign any ground of notice thereof. (b)

*Godb.* 104; *Owen*, 153, S. C., adjudged by three judges against two, who held that the plaintiff should have shown the whole award, and thereupon the law would have been for the defendant, one part void, and not to be done. *Leon*, 140, S. C.\* (b) So if the award be, in part, void, the defendant, together with a stranger, shall enter into a bond, in the assignment of the plaintiff must not say that the defendant and stranger did not enter into bond, though both did not, yet the defendant alone might enter into bond. *Godb.* 104. An award be good in part, and bad in part, it is sufficient to assign a breach in the award which is good. 2 Wils. 293.]  
It would have been better if the plaintiff had shown that neither the one thing nor the other had been done.

Where an award was that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff a certain sum, and all such costs, charges, and expenses as the plaintiff had incurred in a cause then depending between them, and that thereupon they should execute mutual releases, it was holden that the breach of the award was assigned in the non-payment of the 16% 10s. only; for that the award was forfeited by the breach of any one part of the award; and the non-payment in this action would be a bar to any future action brought on the award for the costs, &c., when ascertained.

*Godb.* 167, *Fox v. Smith*; 293, *Addison v. Gray*.]

In an action of debt upon an award, it is not necessary for the plaintiff to make a declaration to lay time or place where the award or submission was made; (c) but if the defendant denies either, the plaintiff may assign any ground that the award or submission was made at such a place.

## (G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

2 Brownl. 137. (c) But where an award is pleaded in bar of a trespass, a plea may be laid where the submission was made. Cro. Eliz. 66. The plaintiff need not aver the *profert in curia*, because it is no deed. Stile, 459. 2 3 Cain. 256. g ¶ The fact of the submission by all parties must be proved. Ferrer v. Owen, 7 Barn. & C.

[To a plea of *nul agard* the plaintiff replied that an award was made after the execution of the bond, and before the exhibiting of his writ (wit) on, &c., in the condition mentioned. It was adjudged on a demurrer, that the time of making the award is positively alleged under the *scilicet*, and that the defendant might have taken issue upon it.

Bissex v. Bissex, 3 Burr. 1730.

In debt on an award to pay so much money and to execute releases to the date of the arbitration-bond, judgment will not be given because it doth not appear upon the record that there was any submission-bond, though this perhaps may be a good objection at the trial.

Bell v. Simpson, 2 Wils. 10.

In debt upon bond conditioned to perform the award of J S, so made in writing under his hand and seal, &c., it is not sufficient for the plaintiff in his replication to state that J S made his award in writing and to set it out; but he must show that it was under his hand and seal pursuant to the terms of the submission.

Henderson v. Williamson, 1 Stra. 116.] ¶ It is not necessary to aver *totidem* that the award is in writing, it will be intended that it is where the circumstances are averred necessarily imply it; as where the award is stated to be *in form* &c. and in the body of it as set forth there is a reference to the *date* of it. Munro v. 2 Cain. 320. g

If there be a submission to the award of J S, so that the said award be made under his hand and seal, on or before the 5th day of September following, ready to be delivered at the shop of J N, in the Exchange, London, and in an action of debt upon an award made thereupon the plaintiff declares that the said J S, under his hand and seal, the 5th day of September following *apud Castrum Eborum*, did make an award *ad tunc et ibidem parat.* to be delivered at the shop of J N, in the Exchange, London; this is no good declaration, because the parties are not bound to take cognisance of the delivery elsewhere than at the place appointed.

Cro. Jac. 577. By two judges against the chief justice, who held the plea bad there, and allegation that it was ready to be delivered at the said shop in London well enough; but it was adjourned. 2 Roll. R. 193, S. C., adjourned; 3 Mod. 3 cited as if adjudged. Vide 2 Lev. 68; Ld. Raym. 533.

If in debt upon an obligation conditioned for the performance of an award, so as, &c., the defendant pleads no award made, and the plaintiff replies, that *ante exhibitionem billæ, scilicet* the 24th of June, 1710, (which was a day within the submission,) the arbitrators made an award, and the defendant demurs generally, the plaintiff shall have judgment for though the plaintiff ought to have replied, that the arbitrators made their award before the day limited to them, yet this is form only, and is helped by a general demurrer.

Sid. 370.

But no action will lie upon the arbitration-bond, if it appear that



(G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

was made after the time limited in the bond, though such time enlarged by the mutual consent of the parties.

*n v. Goodman, E., 29 G. 3; 3 Term R. 592, n.]*

ess the time be extended by an instrument under seal. (a) For bond was conditioned for performance of an award, to be made the 1st of February, and by a deed-poll under seal, the parties further time to the arbitrators to make their award until the 1st th, and the award was made before the latter day, it was held rurrer, that an action was maintainable on the bond for non- nance of this award, the terms of the deed-poll being a new nance to the bond, substituted for that in the bond itself. In v. Goodman, it did not appear that the new agreement was by

r. Talbot, 2 Barn. & C. 188. *β(a)* In an action on an arbitration-bond the pleaded that no award was made and delivered within 60 days, according to tion of the bond, to which the plaintiff replied that by a writing endorsed on and signed by the defendant, further time was given to the arbitrators until, ke an award, and that an award was made and delivered before that day. On the replication was held to be bad. *Peters v. Johnson, 3 Har. & J. 291. Seeackett, 6 Johns. Rep. 14; Perkins v. Wing, 10 Johns. Rep. 143; Freeman v. Johns. Rep. 115. g*

debt upon a bond conditioned for the performance of an award, be made, &c., and ready to be delivered to the parties, or to such as shall desire the same; the defendant pleads *nullum fecerunt* m, and the plaintiff replies, and sets forth the award, and shows , but doth not say that it was ready to be delivered to the defend this is a good replication; for when the award is made, it is be delivered to the parties, or to such of them as desire it, so must be desired; and if denied, the party may plead that matter

330; 11 Mod. 170; 12 Mod. 234, 317; Ld. Raym. 115, 247, 533, 989; Lutw. Cain. 320. *g* But for this vide letter (F), *suprd.*

debt upon an obligation conditioned for the performance of an a writing, or by word of mouth, the defendant pleads no award and the plaintiff replies, that at the time of the bond and award an action against the defendant for scandalous words, and that rator *ore tenus* did declare and publish his award in manner g, viz., that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff *twelve* and all such money as he had expended *circa prosecutionem* *præd.*, &c., this is a good award, and well set forth, although rd doth not mention any suit before; for he that sets forth a ard is not tied to the very words, (b) but it is sufficient to show and substance of what was awarded by word of mouth.

242, Harson and Liversey. (b) But if the award had been in writing in such ession, it had not been good. 2 Vent. 242, agreed *per curiam.*

award was that the defendant should pay to the plaintiff 11l. on e the 7th day of May, and the breach assigned in that the t did not pay the said 11l. *secundum formam et effectum prædicti*: and the court held it to be well enough, though they it would have been more correct to have assigned the breach y words of the award.

kin, Lutw. 545.]

## (G) Of the Pleadings in Awards.

A man cannot plead generally the award performed; but he to set forth the award, (a) and show how he hath performed it.

Moor, 3, pl. 9. (a) But if an award be to pay the rent mentioned in such indenture, the defendant in pleading performance need not set forth the indenture, generally to it. 1 Vent. 87. But if it be to be paid in such manner and at such place as is expressed in the indenture, then it must be set forth at large. Vent. 87. If an award be to pay money given by will. Vent. 87. β See as to the effect of an award when it has not been pleaded, but is given in evidence, Shelton v. Alcox, 11 Co. Shackelford v. Purket, 2 Marsh. (Kty.) R. 488. γ

In pleading a countermand to a submission to arbitration, it may be alleged that the party gave notice to the arbitrators, for without notice it is no countermand; and therefore, if no notice be given, issue may be joined upon the point *quod non revocavit*.

8 Co. 82.

β In debt on an arbitration-bond evidence is admissible that the arbitrators before making the award resigned their authority, and that the resignation was accepted by the parties.

Relyea v. Ramsay, 2 Wendell, 602. γ

If the submission be by word, though the award be by deed, the party may wage his law; (b) for though a deed cannot be dissolved without deed, yet a verbal contract may be dissolved by word only, and this in its original is a verbal contract.

Co. Lit. 295; 2 Sand. 65. (b) And therefore an action of debt will not lie against the administrator, whose intestate was party to such an award. Cro. Eliz. 600.

If in debt on a bond for performance of an award, the defendant pleads no award, and the plaintiff sets forth an award with a *profert*, and the defendant craves *oyer*, and then demurs for variance between the award set out in the replication and the *oyer*, and if the variances appear material, the defendant must have judgment; otherwise, if the variance had been as to those parts in which the award is void; and though in debt on an award, the plaintiff need not set forth more than makes for him, (c) yet it is otherwise in debt on a bond, where the plaintiff must reply the whole award; and if such replication be without a *profert*, the defendant may reply *nul tiel agard*. (d)

Salk. 72, pl. 9; Ld. Raym. 715; 12 Mod. 534, Foreland and Marygold, a case (c) Sid. 161; Lev. 162. Vide Lit. Rep. 313; Burr. 278. β See 2 Will. Saund. (d) Vide Stile, 459, where it is said, that the plaintiff need not set forth a *profert* in *curia*, because it is no deed. But it is the safest way. β In Wood v. Ellis, 256, it was adjudged that a *profert* is not necessary. γ

If an award be made, that certain buildings erected on a site which were a nuisance to the plaintiff, should be pulled down within thirty-eight days from the date of the award, &c., and upon *nul tiel agard* pleaded, the plaintiff sets forth an award, but without date; yet it is well enough, for the date shall be computed from the making of the award, as a deed takes its date from the delivery, though actually made on another day.

Salk. 76, pl. 18; 2 Ld. Raym. 1076; 6 Mod. 244, Arnatt and Breame.

An award may be pleaded to a bill to set aside the award, and to the account; (e) and it is not only good to the merits, but like the discovery sought by the bill. (g) But if fraud or partiality be charged against the arbitrators, those charges must not only be pleaded by way of averment in the plea, but the plea must be supported



(H) Compelling Performance by Attachment.

ver, showing the arbitrators to have been incorrupt and im-

Eq. pl. 209. (c) 2 Atk. 295, 501. (g) 3 Atk. 529, 644. (h) 2 Atk. 396, 501.

re agreement to refer matters to arbitration, where no actual  
e has taken place, or is depending, will not oust the jurisdiction  
ourt, either of law or equity.

Hollister, 1 Wils. 129; Mitchell v. Harris, 2 Ves. jun. 129; 4 Bro. Ch. R. 311,  
ellington v. M'Intosh, 2 Atk. 569.] Vide Halfhide v. Fenning, 2 Bro. Ch. R.

Thompson v. Charnock, 8 Term R. 139, *accord.*; and it seems no action  
intained for refusing to nominate an arbitrator according to such an agreement.  
v. Grote, 2 Bos. & Pull. 131. And a court of equity will not decree a specific  
ce of such an agreement. Price v. Williams, cited by Lord Eldon, 6 Ves. 818.

of Halfhide v. Fenning, *supra*, has been much questioned by Lord Lough-  
n Mitchel v. Harris, 2 Ves. jun. 129, where his lordship overruled a similar  
led to a bill for discovery *only*, the bill in Halfhide v. Fenning being for *dis-*  
*relief*; and also by Lord Eldon in Street v. Rigby, 6 Ves. 815. And it seems  
a plea is not now sustainable either to a bill for discovery, or for discovery

In one case, however, respecting the management of the Italian Opera House,  
of Chancery refused to interfere till the parties had proceeded to a reference,  
ound of the peculiar nature of the subject, and the anxious provisions of  
ership deed for deciding all differences by arbitration. Waters v. Taylor,  
D.]

debt on an award made under a submission of "all matters in  
" the defendant is not precluded from setting off items of an  
which were not in dispute between the parties, nor acted upon  
eferees, and which were due anterior to the award.

n v. Wood, Martin & Yerger's Rep. 190. But see Bennet v. Pinto, 2 Conn.

And see Whitmore v. Whitmore, 2 N. Hamp. Rep. 26; Thrasher v.  
lb. 429; Griffith v. Jarrett, 7 Har. & J. 70; Webster v. Lee, 5 Mass. Rep.  
dges v. Hodges, 9 Mass. Rep. 320; Smith v. Whiting, 11 Mass. Rep. 445;  
avis, 7 Mass. Rep. 359; Birkbeck v. Burrows, 2 Hall's N. Y. Rep. 51; Buck  
2 Vermont Rep. 417. g

what Cases the Performance of an Award may be compelled by Attachment,  
and the Course of Proceeding to be taken in order to obtain it.

submission to arbitration being made a rule of court, an attach-  
granted against the party refusing to perform the award, as for  
npt of that court of which the submission is a rule.

v. Stegar, 4 Har. & M'Hen. 490. But there must have been such a rule.  
tt v. Butler, 5 Halst. 158. A cause, however, submitted to arbitration or  
out of court, with an agreement to make the submission and award, or report,  
ourt, will be enforced by treating the delinquent party as a contemner of a  
urt. Anon., 1 Penn. 228.

a the parties have entered into bonds to perform the award,  
a double remedy to compel the performance: first, by an action  
on the bond; secondly, when there is no complete remedy at  
compel the performance, (such as to make a conveyance,) a bill  
y for the specific performance of the award, is the proper re-  
) And when the award directs one of the parties to do a  
act, he may be compelled by attachment to perform it.

llwood v. Mercer, 1 Wash. 290; Kunckle v. Kunckle, 1 Dall. 364; Blackburn  
12 S. & R. 143. g

n award finds a debt, but contains no order to pay it, there is  
empt in not paying the money, and an attachment will not be

v. Dallimore, 3 Bing. 364.]

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

## (H) Compelling Performance by Attachment.

The attachment in this case is only in nature of a civil execution therefore cannot be executed on a Sunday.

*Rex v. Myers*, 1 Term R. 266. β When an attachment for not performing a contract is quashed, the attorney of the defendant is entitled to the same costs as in other cases. *M'Dermott v. State*, 5 Halst. 63; see 1 Cowen, 121, note. γ

|| And for the same reason, an attachment will not be granted against a peer or a member of the House of Commons, although they do not know that it should issue.

*Walker v. Earl Grosvenor*, 7 Term R. 171; *Catmur v. Sir E. Knatchbull*, 10 Term R. 171.

The court will grant the attachment, though the party may be out of the jurisdiction, and the award and rule of court have been served on the party out of the jurisdiction.

*Hopcraft v. Fermor*, 1 Bing. 378. ||

But the attachment is so far criminal, that the motion for it cannot be grounded on the affirmation of a Quaker.

*Robins v. Sayward*, Stra. 441. || But it seems now otherwise, since the attachment is regarded as civil process. *Taylor v. Scott*, cited, Cowp. 394; *Willes*, R. 292.

The courts of law were for some time rather scrupulous about granting an attachment, posing in this summary way in order to enforce obedience to a rule, though the courts of equity, where the submission was under one of the rules, made no difficulty in doing it. And an attachment is not granted at any time what the party applying for it is entitled to *ex debito iuris* but it is entirely in the direction of the court whether to grant it or not, and therefore they have refused it where there hath been contravenient evidence, or the case hath been a hard one, or the person against whom it hath been moved hath been a bankrupt, and incapable of paying the money awarded.

1 Keb. 130, 138, 559; 1 Sid. 452; *Sir T. Rayn.* 35, 152; 2 Keb. 22, 645; *Cas.* 185; *Hales v. Taylor*, 1 Stra. 695; *Stock v. De Smith*, *Cas. temp. Hardw.* 185; *Perry v. Nicholson*, 1 Burr. 278; 1 Cr. Pr. 272, (1st edit.)

If one of the parties revoke the submission, or hinder the arbitration, the court will grant an attachment to proceed in the award, the court will grant an attachment to proceed in the award.

*Davila v. Almanza*, 1 Salk. 73, pl. 10. || (α) But not unless the submission was made a rule of court before the revocation, otherwise there is no contempt. *Gratrix*, 7 East, 608; and see 1 Bing. R. 88; 6 Bing. 443; but the party may move for a rule. 5 East, 266; 5 Barn. & A. 507. ||

|| The courts will grant an attachment where the non-performance is either non-payment of money or not executing any collateral matter. 1 Bing. R. 410.

So also for non-payment of costs awarded, and even for not obeying the arbitrator the costs of the award.

1 Bos. & Pull. 93.

So also for not paying the share of the costs of the award to the party who has paid the whole to the arbitrator.

*Tidd's Prac.* 886.

So also for commencing a suit in equity contrary to the award. 3 Burr. 1526; 1 Marsh. 66.

But if it be doubtful whether the award be good or not, the court will not enforce it by attachment, but will leave the party to his remedy. 2 Dow. & Ry. 222.

(H) Compelling Performance by Attachment.

krup cannot be attached for a demand due on an award before  
ruptcy, since it might be proved; and if he has been attached,  
wards becomes bankrupt, the court will discharge him.

2.  
costs are awarded to be paid by him before his bankruptcy, but  
till afterwards, the bankrupt is liable to be attached for them,  
y were not a debt proveable till taxation.

18; and see 7 Barn. & C. 706.]

party dies, there is no remedy by attachment against his repre-  
s, for the contempt dies with him. And therefore the court will  
proceedings in an action upon the submission-bond, or upon the  
ough the party be in custody on the attachment. But they  
grant an attachment, unless under some very particular cir-  
ces, where an action hath been already commenced. And if the  
t be taken in execution on a judgment, the attachment will be  
d.

v. Bishop, 2 Vern. 444; Paterson v. Gross, 2 Barnard. 227. [Willes, R.  
k v. De Smith, Cas. temp. Hardw. 106, 107; Richardson v. Chancey, 1 Bar-  
[Badley v. Loveday, 1 Bos. & Pull. 81.]

achment will not be granted against a member of the house of  
or a peer.

48, Calmur v. Knatchbull; Ib. 171, Walker v. Earl of Grosvenor.}

ptions are made to the award, though it be affirmed, an attach-  
not be granted; for the non-performance of it, whilst the mat-  
ub *judice*, was no contempt.

Reynolds, Salk. 73, p. 11; 2 Ld. Raym. 857, S. C. {Willes, 218, Dalling  
}

e there appeared to be objections to the award which were  
to any action brought upon it, though not such as to induce  
to set it aside, they refused to grant an attachment.

gey, 2 Bing. 199; 9 Moo. 38.]

fendant, a feme sole, and the plaintiff agreed to a reference.  
dant was awarded to deliver up two notes, and pay a sum of  
he married, and her husband refused to pay; and it was a  
whether the court could grant an attachment against both or  
hem?

R. 1 Cr. Pr. 272, (1st ed.) [See 5 Ves. 848; 3 P. Wms. 189.]

rbitrator award that each of the parties shall pay a moiety of  
f the arbitration and of making the submission a rule of court,  
party, in order to get the award from the arbitrator, pay the  
may have an attachment against the other party, if he refuse  
moiety.

Pull. 93, Hicks v. Richardson.}

urse of proceeding in order to obtain an attachment is this: the  
ust be tendered to the party against whom it is intended to  
l if he refuse to accept it, affidavit of the due execution of the  
d of such tender and refusal, must be made, and on that an  
n to the court to make the order of *nisi prius* a rule of court;  
this rule must then be served on the party refusing to accept  
l: if he still refuse to accept it, an affidavit must be made of

## (H) Compelling Performance by Attachment.

personal service of the rule, and of the disobedience to it; and upon application, grounded upon that affidavit, an attachment was ordered.

Kyd on Award, 216; 1 Cr. Pr. 271, (1st edit.) *Ex parte* Willes, 6 Cowen Knight v. Carey, 1 Cowen, 39; French v. Shackford, 5 N. H. Rep. 146. *g*

When the award is accepted, but the money being demanded paid, an affidavit must be made of the due execution of the award of the demand and refusal of the money. But a demand of the money made by a third person authorized so to do, by endorsement of the award unstamped, is sufficient without any warrant of attorney.

Kyd, 216. *¶* Dodington v. Hudson, 1 Bing. 410. *¶* Longman v. Holmes, 2 R. 990.

*¶* A personal demand is necessary to ground an attachment, although a specific time and place are appointed for doing the act, and the demand (if of money) must be made of the exact sum due.

Brandon v. Brandon, 1 Bos. & Pull. 394.

And if a part of the sum is well awarded, and a part ill awarded, demand of the whole will be insufficient.

Strutt v. Rogers, 7 Taunt. 216.

But if the demand is confined to that part which is well awarded, the court will grant an attachment for so much.

Whitehead v. Firth, 12 East, 167.

The courts will not infer personal knowledge of an award from the circumstances, in order to bring the party into contempt; but if personal knowledge is brought home to the party, this appears sufficient to ground a regular personal service.

Brander v. Penleaze, 5 Taunt. 813. *In re* 1 Barn. & C. 264; and see 1 Chit.

If the arbitrator has enlarged the time for making his award, and made it within the enlarged time, it is not enough that this is stated in the award, but the fact must be verified by affidavit, and it must appear by affidavit, that the party against whom the attachment was sought had notice of the enlargement duly served on him.

Davis v. Vase, 15 East, 97; Wohlenberg v. Lageman, 6 Taunt. 251.

Where a cause is referred by a judge's order, made by consent of the parties, and the time for making the award is also enlarged by a judge's order, it must be shown on moving for an attachment, that the enlarging the time was made by consent of parties, for otherwise the judge had no authority to make it.

Halden v. Glassecock, 5 Barn. & C. 390.

But if the arbitrator has authority to enlarge the time by endorsement on the order of reference, and that order, together with two endorsements, is made a rule of court, it is not necessary, on moving for an attachment, to show that the endorsements were duly made.

Dickins v. Jarvis, 5 Barn. & C. 523.

Where, according to the terms of the award, something is to be done by one party previous to the performance by the other, the performance of such condition precedent, or a tender and refusal, must be shown before the one party can obtain an attachment against the other for non-performance of the award.

Handley v. Hemington, 6 Taunt. 561, S. C.; 2 Marsh. 376.

## (H) Compelling Performance by Attachment.

an award appear on the face of it to be bad for uncertainty, or not final, or not embracing all matters within the submission, the court will not enforce performance of it by attachment, and it would seem the court would refuse an attachment, if it appeared by affidavit that the arbitrator had omitted to award on a matter within the submission which was brought before him, since this would be a defence to the attachment on the bond or award, or an objection to the award, if the same were offered in evidence in bar of an action.

*Wright v. Goddard*, 7 Term R. 73; *Randall v. Randall*, 7 East, 81; *Mitchell v. Mitchell*, 16 East, 58.

Corruption or misconduct on the part of the arbitrators, cannot be a defence for cause against the motion for an attachment.

*Wright v. Goddard*, 7 Term R. 73.

It is doubtful on the affidavits, whether the party has committed a default, the court will not grant the attachment.

*Wright v. Goddard*, 2 Dow. & Ry. 232.

It is no answer to the application for the attachment, that the party has proceeded to pay the money under the award, when it was attached to the hands by a foreign attachment from the sheriff's court of London; the arbitrator's award is in fact like the judgment of the court, and payment of the money under the attachment would be an answer to the application proceeding in the sheriff's court.

*Wright v. Elgood*, 2 Dow. & Ry. 193.

Where the submission is made a rule of court, the award becomes so, and therefore the motion for an attachment is the next immediate step.

*Wright v. Elgood*, 2 Dow. & Ry. 193.

The submission to the award be made a rule of court under the affidavit on which to move for an attachment need not be in any cause, but those in answer must be regularly entitled.

*Wright v. Bevan*, 3 Term R. 601.

The time limited by the submission expire without any thing being done and a reference to a second arbitrator be submitted to, such submission must be made a rule of court, and must be by the parties to the submission, or else the court will not interpose by attachment. For the court will not enter into such a case into the merits of the award, though with the consent of the parties, for there is a nullity of jurisdiction.

*Wright v. Hard*, 2 Term R. 643.

Where on a reference at *nisi prius* the plaintiff takes a verdict by reference for security, (a) he may, upon an award being made in his favour, either enter up judgment on the verdict, and take out execution for the sum awarded, if it do not exceed the sum for which the verdict was taken, or apply to the court for an attachment. But he cannot enter up judgment without the leave of the court, and for this purpose he must give an affidavit of the due execution of the award, and the default or refusal of the money awarded, in like manner as on a motion for attachment. (b)

6. [(a) If the defendant has been held to bail, a verdict should be taken on a reference for security at *nisi prius*, otherwise the bail are discharged. 2 Saund. 72, b, n.; otherwise with respect to the sureties in a replevin-bond. *Moore v. Bowmaker*, 1 Taunt. 79; 7 Taunt. 97. Where a verdict is taken for a certain sum, subject to the

## (I) Compelling Performance by Bill in Equity.

award of an arbitrator, he has no authority to award a larger sum; and if he award is bad, even to the extent of the verdict. *Bonner v. Charlton*, 5 East, 13 the Court of K. B. refused to increase the verdict on affidavit that a larger sum expected to be proved before the arbitrators; but *Ellenborough, C. J.*, seemed to think as all matters in difference were referred, the arbitrators might, perhaps, award the verdict as to the additional matters. *Pearse v. Cameron*, 1 Maule & S. 675 *Prentice v. Reed*, 1 Taunt. 151. || *In ex parte Wallis*, 7 Cowen, 522, it was arbitrators might go beyond the penalty of the bond. § (b) *Forster v. Brunetti* 84; *Reed v. Garnett, Barnes*, 58.

|| But it is now held that this is unnecessary, and that the party may proceed to enter up judgment, and take out execution for the award, without any application to the court.

*Lee v. Lingard*, 1 East, 403.

And this may be done without personal service of the award, and the rule for judgment must be first given.

*Borrowdale v. Hitchiner*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 244; *Hayward v. Ribbans*, 4 East, 13.

And if a day is fixed for payment of the money under the award, execution must not be sued before that day.

*Cailam v. Patterson*, 4 Taunt. 319.

If a verdict is not taken at the trial, and the arbitrator do not execute the award one to be entered, the court has no authority to direct it, the award decides the issues in the cause, nor can they order a writ to be entered, unless the arbitrator direct it.

*Grundy v. Wilson*, 7 Taunt. 700; *Peters v. Anderson*, 1 Marsh. 238; and see *R. 284*.

Where a verdict was taken subject to a reference to a barrister, and the arbitrator having been engaged in the cause declined to go into the case, the court gave liberty to the plaintiff to proceed to judgment and execution, unless the defendant would name another arbitrator.

*Woolley v. Clarke*, 1 Barn. & C. 68; *sed vide* 4 Moo. R. 300. ||

Upon an affidavit that the original award was lost by coming in the Bristol mail, which was robbed, an attachment was moved for, and a copy of it, and granted *nisi*.

*Robinson v. Davis*, 1 Stra. 526.

Where a reference has been submitted to under an order of the Court of Chancery, Lord Thurlow seemed to think, that the proper motion was not for an attachment, but that the party refusing to perform the award should stand committed. And notice of such motion must be given, not on the clerk in court. However, nothing was done in that case, and the practice by any means settled.

*Knox v. Simmonds*, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 361. ||

## (I) Of compelling Performance of an Award by Bill in Equity.

WHERE the award is to pay a sum of money, it is said that a bill in equity to compel performance is improper: but where it is to do something in specie, a court of equity will sometimes lend the aid of a writ to enforce the execution of it. And a bill in general will lie to compel performance, either where the award hath been made under a submission entered into by order of the court, or where, though the submission be voluntary, or the award defective in circumstances, the parties have long acquiesced in it, or it has been in part executed.

## (I) Compelling Performance by Bill in Equity.

*Hardy*, 3 P. Wms. 189, 190.  $\beta$  *Smallwood v. Mercer*, 1 Wash. 290; *McNeil*, 5 Mason, 244.  $\gamma$  1 Chan. R. 86; 2 Chan. R. 304.

Court of equity will decree a specific performance of an award for assigning an estate, where the defendant hath received the consideration for doing it.

*Wms.* 189, 190.  $\beta$  Where an award directs any thing to be done in relation to it, if it be made in pursuance of a submission in writing and under seal, a specific performance of the award may be enforced by a bill in equity. *Jones v. Boston*, 4 Pick. 507; 6 Pick. 148. See *Carnochan v. Christie*, 11 Wheat. 466, as to the office of Chancery in this respect.  $\gamma$

submission by bond, an award was made, not binding by form by which the plaintiff was to pay the defendant 900*l.*, and to release to him; and the defendant was to assign several securities from the plaintiff. The plaintiff sold some lands to raise the 900*l.*, giving the defendant to receive it, as he gave him intimation he had tendered him the 900*l.*, and a release executed by the plaintiff though there was no other execution on the plaintiff's part, though the award was extrajudicial, and not good in strictness of the law the lord chancellor decreed it should be performed in specie.

24; 2 Chan. R. 304.

performance of an award is compelled in equity, on the ground that an award only ascertains the terms of a previous agreement between parties, and although the court will not decree the execution of the acts directed by the award, yet, if the acts are legal, the court will inquire into their reasonableness, since it considers the determination of the arbitrator as conclusive as the judge chosen by the parties.

*Griffith*, 1 Swanst. R. 43. See *Blundell v. Brettarch*, 17 Ves. 242.

A specific performance cannot be decreed of an agreement to sell at a time when the award is made by arbitrators, where the vendor refused to execute the award on-bond, and it was therefore uncertain that any award would be made.

*Davis*, 3 Meriv. 507; and see *Gourlay v. Somerset*, 19 Ves. 431.

Where there is a palpable objection on the face of an award, the court will refuse to enforce it, but they cannot set it aside after the time when the statute has elapsed.

*Smith*, 1 Turn. & R. 125.]

A bill of review to reverse a decree confirming an award, the award being assigned for error, that the cause was referred to four commissioners and but three certified; that a lease which he then insisted upon, was in issue in the cause; and that he never consented to the certificate. But, notwithstanding these objections, as the decree had been made in sixteen years without any attempt having been made to set it aside, the court refused to reverse it.

R. 139.

Though a court of equity will not hold a defendant to an award, where the plaintiff hath neglected to perform his part within the time specified by the terms of it; (a) yet if the defendant after such time has made a partial performance from the plaintiff, in that case a performance will be decreed to the extent of what he has accepted from the plaintiff will be decreed.

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

Ca. temp. Finch, 22. || See Coote v. Jackson, 6 Ves. 12; Milnes v. Gery, 1400; Clundell v. Brettarch, 17 Ves. 242. || §(a) See the remarks of Judge S. at this point in McNeil v. Magee, 5 Mason, 256. g

A and B, copartners, submitted differences between them to arbitration, and it was awarded that a part of the stock in trade should be deposited in the hands of a third person, part thereof to be delivered from time to time to either party who should pay any debt due to the partnership estate, the quantity to be in proportion to the money paid by him. A moiety of the stock so deposited was afterwards in execution by separate creditors of A as his property; upon which the other partner, and the partnership creditors, filed a bill to set aside the execution, and to have the moiety of the stock so seized appropriated to the payment of their debts, insisting that it was specifically bound by the award and the execution. But Lord Hardwicke dismissed the bill, because the partnership creditors were not parties to the submission, at all privy to the transaction, or under any obligation of abiding by the award.

Thompson v. Noel, 1 Atk. 62.

Nor will a bill in equity lie to carry into execution an award made by a voluntary submission, unless there has been an acquiescence in the award by the parties to the submission, or an agreement by them afterwards to have it executed.

Thompson v. Noel, 1 Atk. 62.

(K) In what Cases, when, and in what Manner Awards may be relieved against.

WHEN an award is put in suit at law, no extrinsic circumstance, any matter or fact *dehors* can be given in evidence to impeach it, but it may be open therefore to any objection of this kind, the defendant may apply for relief either to a court of equity by bill, or, if the submission has been made a rule of any court of law, to the summary and equitable jurisdiction of that court of which submission has been made a rule.

Wills v. Maccarmick, 2 Wils. 148. § Newland v. Douglas, 2 John. Rep. 62; Todd v. Todd, 3 John. Rep. 367; Todd v. Barlow, 2 John. Ch. R. 551; Head v. Head, 3 Rand. 122. g

|| The cases below decide that partiality and improper conduct of an arbitrator cannot be made a defence on *nil debet* pleaded to an action on the award, nor can such matter be pleaded to an action on the arbitration-bond.

Braddick v. Thompson, 8 East, 344; Grazebrook v. Davis, 5 Barn. & C. 534. such is the law in New York; Newland v. Douglas, 2 Johns. Rep. 62; Barlow v. Barlow, 3 Ib. 367; Cranston v. Kenney, 9 Ib. 212. Secus in Massachusetts, Bean v. F. 6 Pick. 269. And in Pennsylvania, 3 Yeates, 564. g

But if it appear on the face of the award, when set out on the record, that the award is bad, as being not according to the terms of submission, or as being uncertain, or not final, this may be made a ground of defence to the action upon it, either by demurring to the declaration, or by setting out the whole award is set out, or by setting it out in any subsequent pleading, and demurring to its effect.

Cargay v. Aitcheson, 2 Barn. & C. 170; 2 Bing. 199, S. C.; Fisher v. Perceval, 11 East, 188.

And so also it may be pleaded as a defence, where the reference is made of all matters in difference, that other matters in difference were brought



(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

the arbitrator, but that he made no award on them, since this the award *in toto*.

*el v. Staveley*, 16 East, 58; *Ingram v. Milnes*, 8 East, 445.

this defence may be shown in evidence, if the award is given in ce, without being pleaded; and in answer it may be shown that arbitrator had no notice of the other matters, and he may be called itness to prove this.

*v. Farmer*, 4 Term R. 146; || *2 Koope v. Brubacker*, 1 Rawle, 304. *g*

the objections being in general founded on the mistakes or mis- t of the arbitrators, who are judges chosen by the party himself, eived by the courts at first with a degree of caution and reserve: if made out to their satisfaction, relief is certainly afforded.

315; 1 Atk. 64; 1 Salk. 73.

bill in equity, to set aside an award, Lord Chancellor said, that ears that the arbitrators went upon a plain mistake, either as to y or the fact, the same is an error appearing on the face of the and is sufficient to set it aside: *aliter*, on a doubtful point of law, the court on deliberation should be of a different opinion.

. 705. {1 Cain. 341, *Lyle v. Clason*; 3 Cain. 219, *Smith v. Richardson*; 846, *Emery v. Wase*; 1 Wash. 14, *Shermer v. Beale*.} 3 Atk. 495. {Where, aral reference, it appears, from a paper delivered by the arbitrator together with d and containing his reasons for it, that he meant to decide according to the law, mistaken it, the award will be set aside. 3 East, 13, *Kent v. Elstob*; 9 Ves. J. ng v. Walter. See 1 Wash. 158, *Pleasants v. Ross*; 1 Hen. & Munf. 67. But ties choose to refer a distinct question of law, and nothing else, to the decision- itrator instead of the court, his award, though not agreeable to law, cannot be d. 6 Ves. J. 282, *Ching v. Ching*; 9 Ves. J. 364.

ordinary rule of the courts is, that on a general reference in- questions of law and fact, the parties constitute the arbitrator f the law between them, and the award shall not be set aside ground of a mistake in the law, unless it appears on the face of the arbitrator intended to decide according to law, and mistook hich case the award is not in effect his award, since he would e made it had he known the law correctly. (a)

*a v. Liversedge*, 2 Vent. 242; *Young v. Walter*, 9 Ves. 364; *Chace v. West-East*, 357; *Sharman v. Bell*, 5 Maule & S. 584; *Wohlenberg v. Lageman*, 251; *Campbell v. Twemlow*, 1 Price, 81; *Price v. Jones*, 2 Young & J. 114. e v. Clason, 1 Cain. 341; *Smith v. Richardson*, 3 Cain. 219; *Shermer v. Wash. 14*; *Ib. 158*; *Pleasants v. Ross*, 1 Hen. & Mun. 67; *Alwin v. Perkins*, ss. 297. But a reference as to a disputed *fact* is not analogous to a submission tion, and the statements of such referee are not conclusive. *Williams v. Devereux*, 82. See also *Cromwell v. Owning*, 6 Har. & J. 10; *Archer v. Wil-2 Har. & Gill. 67*. In *Jones v. Boston Mill, &c.*, 6 Pick. 156, it was said by rker, after reviewing the English cases, "It is pretty clear that there is no ale on the subject in the English books, and yet there ought to be and must principle by which questions of this kind are to be settled. We take one to be very clear, which is, that where it manifestly appears by the submission parties intended to leave the whole matter, law and fact, to the decision of e, or referees, the award is conclusive, although they should have mistaken unless the award itself refers such question to the consideration of the court." he submission was in pursuance of an act of the legislature, it was held that d could not be impeached, unless the arbitrators had exceeded their powers or them imperfectly. *Jackson v. Ambler*, 14 Johns. Rep. 96. See *Roosevelt v. , 1 Johns. Cha. Rep. 220*; *Todd v. Barlow*, 2 Johns. Cha. Rep. 551; *Kleine , 2 Gallis. 61*; *Baker v. Crockett, Hardin*, 403; *Wigglesworth v. Morton*, 76; *Ewing v. Blanchamp*, 3 Bibb, 45. As to setting aside awards in Penn-

STANTON LAW LIBRARY

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

*sylvania* under the act of 1705 for a mistake of fact or law, see 1 Dall. 313, 1 486; *Addis*. 223; 1 Binn. 59; 2 Binn. 582; 1 Wash. C. C. R. 56; 2 W. C. 507; 3 W. C. C. R. 45; *Large v. Passmore*, 5 Serg. & R. 52. The court give instructions to the referees in points of law to guide them in making their decision. 1 Dall. 347. See 3 Cain. 226. Where the facts of a case are intricate, and there is so much doubt and obscurity on the subject, that there is reason to apprehend that the referees did not possess all the lights which may be afforded them, the award is set aside, in order to re-examine the merits. *Allard v. Mouchon*, 1 Johns. C. (a) *Jones v. Frazier*, 1 Hawks. 379; *Greenough v. Rolfe*, 4 N. Hampsh. Rep.

Thus, where it was referred to arbitrators to distribute the property of an intestate, and it was objected to their award that they had not followed the statute of distributions, the court directed the arbitrators to make affidavit whether they had intended to follow the statute in their award, or to decide merely according to equitable circumstances, and the arbitrators swearing that they had not conceived themselves bound by the fixed rule of law, but had decided according to the supposed intention of the intestate, the court discharged the rule for setting aside the award.

*Aynsley v. Goff*, *Kyd on Awards*, 351; and see *Ching v. Ching*, 6 Vesey, 28.

And so, also, if a mere unmixed question of law is referred to a professional arbitrator, the court will not disturb the award, unless a legal objection appears on the face of it.

*Cramp v. Symons*, 1 Bing. R. 104; *Price v. Hollis*, 1 Maule & S. 105; *Steffens v. Drews*, 2 Madd. R. 6.  $\beta$  A mistake of law in the construction given to an entry is not sufficient, *per se*, to cause the setting aside of an award. *Baker v. Crockett*, 888; see *Cleary v. Coor*, 1 Hayw. 225; *Morris v. Ross*, 2 Hen. & Munf. 408; *v. Blount*, Dev. Eq. 382; *Cleveland v. Dixon*, 4 J. J. Marsh. 228; *Campbell v. Western*, 3 Paige, 124.  $\gamma$

Where, however, it appears on the face of the award that the arbitrator has decided contrary to law, the courts are bound to take notice of the objection, and to set aside the award.

*Cornforth v. Green*, 2 Vern. 705.  $\beta$  *Haley v. Long*, *Peck's Rep.* 93.  $\gamma$

Thus, where the arbitrator awarded a sum due from the plaintiff to the defendant for a moiety of losses paid by defendant on policies of insurance written in partnership between plaintiff and defendant, the court set aside the award *pro tanto*, this part of the award appearing on the face of it to be illegal.

*Aubert v. Maze*, 2 Bos. & P. 371; *Ames v. Milward*, 2 Moo. R. 713.

So, also, where it appeared by a paper containing his reasons delivered with the award by the arbitrator, that he had decided on grounds contrary to law, the court set aside the award.

*Kent Ev. Istob*, 3 East, R. 18.

But where no objection appears on the face of the award, and the arbitrator gives no explanation of the reasons of his decision, it is not sufficient to show by affidavit facts which only raise an inference that the award was made upon an erroneous view of the law.

*Delver v. Barnes*, 1 Taunt. 48.

And where the point of law is not clear and settled, the court will not set aside the award on an objection to the arbitrator's law.

*Ridout v. Pain*, 3 Atk. 494.

Thus, where the captain of a vessel, at an intermediate port on a voyage, had sold certain goods of the charterers, to defray necessary

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

of the vessel, at a higher price than they would have fetched at of destination, and an arbitrator, to whom disputes between the rs and the owner were referred, gave credit to the charterers for price obtained, and not for the price which would have been at the port of destination, the court refused to set aside the since the legal question had never been decided.

son v. Nourse, 3 Barn. & A. 237.

n arbitrator is not bound by a mere rule of practice, adopted courts for convenience, and not being a general rule of law. e, if he allow interest in account where the courts of law and ould not do so, it is no ground for impeaching his award.

dger, 2 Barn. & A. 691. *Radcliffe v. Wightman*, 1 M'Cord, Ch. R. 408. *g*

h in general the courts will not set aside an award for a mistake nless it appear on the face of it, yet it seems that in case of a perversely wrong the court would correct, though the objection by matter *dehors* the award, and more respect is shown to the a legal arbitrator than of an ordinary individual on a matter

the award on its face appears final, and no charge of corruption or misconduct ainst the arbitrators, nothing *dehors* the award can be pleaded or given in ev- alidate it. *Pleasants v. Ross*, 1 Wash. 156; *Head v. Muir*, 3 Rand. 122; *Jeffray*, 3 Har. & M'H. 121; *Cromwell v. Owings*, 6 Har. & John. 10; *Todd* 2 John. Ch. R. 551; *Brown v. Green*, 7 Conn. 536. *g*

ase above referred to, Lord Ellenborough, C. J., said, "there eat difference in these cases, in considering the object of the and the description of the person to whom the decision is con- the parties. In ordinary cases, where questions of fact are o one who is supposed to be competent to deal with such ques- ough not with questions of law, and a question of law happens n which he decides in a manner disturbing the whole justice e, the court will enter into the inquiry, and correct what was in the decision. But where a doubtful question of law arises, appens that on such very account they agree to refer to the nt of a gentleman of the profession, meaning to refer the deci- e law to him, and to abide by his determination of it:" and ine was confirmed by his lordship and the court in *Sharman v. aule & S.* 584:—"Where the merits both in law and fact are o an arbitrator of common knowledge, as we must presume a n at the bar to be, and there is not any question referred by court will not open the award, unless something can be alleged g to a *perverse misconstruction* of the law, or misconduct on f the arbitrator."

*Westmore*, 13 East, 357.

, where there is a mistake *in fact* apparent on the face of the clearly appearing by affidavits, and admitted by the arbitra- h is absolutely necessary, and Lord Thurlow always required vit,) the courts of equity will relieve against the award, or common law, wherein the reference is a rule of court, will set

*Metcalf*, 1 Atk. 62; *Anon.* 3 Atk. 644; *Knox v. Simmonds*, 1 Ves. jun. 369; *Mather*, 2 Ves. jun. 18; *Anderson v. Darcey*, 18 Ves. 449. *g Perkins v.*

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

Wing, 10 Johns. Rep. 143; Allen v. Ranney, 1 Com. Rep. 569; Brown v. 7 Com. Rep. 536. *g*

Thus, in a case where the arbitrator awarded 41*l.* to the plaintiff afterwards discovered he had made a numerical mistake, and the award should have been for 61*l.*, and gave notice of this error to the parties, on a motion to set aside the award the Court of Common Pleas said they would make the rule absolute, or send the matter back to the arbitrator, on which the defendant's counsel consented to amend the award by increasing the sum to 61*l.* The courts, however, have no authority to send the matters back for reconsideration, without the consent of all parties; but in a late case, where the defendant refused to appear in court, at the instance of the plaintiff, set aside the order of *nisi pro defectu* the reference, and the verdict and award.

Rogers v. Dallimore, 6 Taunt. 111; Anon. 2 Chitt. R. 44; *sed vide* Champion v. Man, Amb. 245; Payne v. Bailey, 3 Brod. & Bing. 304.

Where the award has a clear meaning on the face of it, the courts will not allow affidavits of the arbitrator as to his intention in making it to be read, in order to raise an ambiguity.

Gordon v. Mitchell, 3 Moo. 241. *β* See Newland v. Douglass, 2 John. 62; Gould, 5 Pick. 291. *g*

Where an agreement stipulated that in case of breach of it, the sum of 100*l.* should be received as a stipulated debt binding on each party, and an action of debt was brought for general damages for breach of the agreement, and was referred to an arbitrator who awarded on the damages, it was held that, in order to entitle the party to set aside the award, the affidavits must expressly state that this clause was put out to the arbitrator, and that he was required to act upon it.

Pinkerton v. Caslon, 2 Barn. & A. 704.

Where it appeared that the arbitrator had made his award, notwithstanding he had been desired by one of the parties to postpone it until he could satisfy him as to some facts which the arbitrator had concluded to be against him, Lord Talbot set the award aside.

3 P. Wms. 362. *β* An award will be set aside if the referees refuse to give the necessary time to procure testimony from a foreign place relating to the subject of the dispute. Passmore v. Petit, 4 Dall. 272. But to entitle him to demand that the court allow him time to produce evidence, he must show them what it is that he wants; he has not been able to produce it, and that he expects to obtain it in a reasonable time. A naked allegation that he desires further time, is not sufficient. Latimer v. 1 Binn. 458. See 1 Cain. 147. *g*

So where the objection was that a part of the evidence had been shown only to one of the arbitrators, and not to both, and the arbitrator to whom it had not been shown, swore, that he believed if he had seen it his award would have been different from what it was, Lord Mansfield declared the award for that reason void.

2 Atk. 64; Kyd, 240.

So where one of the arbitrators has had an interest in the matter in controversy, or has been related to one of the parties; or where the arbitrators have by fraud or force excluded a third; (a) or they have heard one party, and refused to hear the other; (b) or they have chosen an umpire by lot; (c) in all these cases the awards may be set aside or relieved against.

2 Vern. 251, 485, 514. *β* (a) 1 John. Ca. 334. (b) Or receive *ex parte* evidence.

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

party has had no opportunity of examining. 1 Dall. 187. So where the parties upon an altercation, the referees directed them to withdraw, and examined the out of the hearing of either party. 1 Dall. 83. (c) But see *Smith v. Spencer*, Cha. Rep. 93, where this is doubted. *g*

if the arbitrator decide on his own view, without calling the before him, (a) or if he make his award without fully hearing evidence which can be offered on both sides, (b), (c) unless the parties assent to the case being closed; (d) or if he examine (e) or a witness, (g) in the absence of the opposite party, (h) (unless use of mercantile arbitrators, where this is frequently the practice) although the arbitrator may make oath that such private examination had not influenced his judgment; (k) these will, in general, stand for setting aside the award. But the award will not be set aside because the witnesses were not examined on oath, unless an objection was made on that ground at the time of the examination; (l) the ground of one of the witnesses being examined by the arbitrator the evidence was closed on both sides, and the opposite gone, unless the re-examination were brought about by consent of the attorney for the party; (m) nor because it was drawn in solicitor of one of the parties, though such a circumstance is delicate. (n) (o)

11th. R. 44. (b) 1 Bing. R. 384; 5 Barn. & C. 534. *β* (c) See *Cartlandt v. 17 Johns. Rep. 405; Ligon v. Ford, 5 Munford, 10. g* (d) 1 Marsh. 404. 694; 3 Barn. & C. 590; but see 12 Ves. 412. (g) 4 Moo. 148. *β* (h) *Shinnie v. M'Cord, Ch. R. 478. g* (i) 1 Ryan & Moo. N. P. C. 18. (k) 6 Ves. 70. 12 Pull. 91; see vide 4 Price, 232. (m) 1 Bos. & Pull. 175. (n) 9 Ves. 69. v. Ewing, Coxe, 144. *g*

if of the arbitrators use any expressions towards either party, to discover bias or prejudice in his mind, a court of equity will set aside the award, though there be nothing to impeach the conduct of the arbitrator who joined with him in it.

15.

if the servant of an umpire had given out, before the time the arbitrators to make their award was expired, that he was master would give so much, and he afterwards did give so much which was more than was awarded by either of the arbitrators; looked upon this as evidence of fraud and corruption, and decreed the arbitration-bond to be delivered up.

100.

an award will not be set aside, because it was prepared by the solicitor of one party in whose favour it was made.

67, *Fetherstone v. Cooper; Kyd on Aw. (Am. edit.) 349.*}

if an award was made a rule of the Court of K. B., and on a writ of habeas corpus one hand for an attachment, and on the other to set aside the award, that court refused to interfere, and left the plaintiff to his remedy by the submission-bond, Lord Macclesfield considered this as a rule of award without being made a rule of court, and that therefore if one party was taking relief by his action, the other was to take relief by bill in equity.

*Periam, 1720, cited by Ld. Hardwicke in 2 Ves. 316.*

an award was filed to set aside an award which had been made a rule

STANFORD LAW LIBRARY

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

of the Court of K. B. for corruption in the arbitrator; the defendant pleaded the award, and submitted to amend any errors. Lord Hardwicke said, that the K. B. was the proper court to examine the corruption and partiality of the arbitrator; but as the answer was loose and general, and there was an express submission to any errors, he ordered the plea to stand for an answer, with liberty to except.

2 Atk. 155.

On a bill in equity to set aside an award, the court will not let a party go into any legal objections, except for partiality and corruption; but if the bill is for an account, and prays to set aside an award, in order to let in such account, the plaintiff may make legal objections.

Ambl. 245. *See* 2 Munford, 34. *g*

Where the arbitrators took money of one of the parties as for their charges without any bill delivered, and before the making of an award, Lord Hardwicke thought this a sufficient reason to set the award aside; for, if suffered, it would be hard to distinguish between corruption and partiality.

Cas. temp. Hardw. 54.

If a bill to set aside an award for partiality or corruption is brought against arbitrators, the charges of partiality must not only be denied, but way of averment in the plea; but the plea must be supported by an answer showing the arbitrators to have been incorrupt and impartial.

2 Atk. 395, 501; 3 Atk. 529, 644; Mitf. Eq. Pl. 209.

But where the arbitrator has accepted of the office upon condition that the parties should undertake not to bring any bill in equity against him, but a bill is afterwards brought against him, and charges of partiality are charged, the court will order his name to be struck out from being a party.

2 Atk. 396. *g* Where a party had received previously to the hearing sufficient notice of the partiality of one of the referees to put him on inquiry, but suffered to proceed without objection, it was held that he was precluded from afterwards objecting to the reports of the referees on the ground of partiality. Fox v. Hazleton, 275. *g*

The misconduct of the arbitrators cannot be urged in answer to a motion for an attachment, but is a ground upon which to move to set aside the award.

Andr. 299.

A motion to set aside an award under the statute, cannot be made till the submission is made a rule of court; and a consent in writing to the submission-bond to make the award a rule of court, instead of the award itself, it hath been adjudged, will not warrant the court's intervention. But see Barnes, 55, *supra*, (B).

Harrison v. Grundy, 2 Stra. 1178. *See* 1 John. Rep. 315. *g*

A motion to set aside an award under the statute for non-performance must be made before the last day of the next term after the award is published, else it is too late, and an attachment for non-performance will not lie.

Freame v. Pinneger, Cowp. 23. *See* 1 John. Rep. 133; 1 Wash. 158, v. Ross. *g*

(K) When and how Awards may be relieved against.

motion to refer back such an award to the arbitrator, though no charge of corruption, but merely upon the ground that he before had sufficient materials, must be made before the last he next term.

R. 781.  $\beta$  If an award is merely informal, it may be sent back without consent to the referees for correction. 1 Binn. 43.  $\gamma$

is holden by Lord Talbot, that in awards under the statute, the submission of the submission must precede the making of the award; hath been overruled; and properly enough, for it may happen an award may be made in the vacation, and before any term after mission.

ms. 362; 1 Barnard. 152; Kyd, 235.

statute of W. 3, being made to put arbitrations where no cause depending upon the same footing as those where there was one, being only declaratory of what the law was in the latter case, it to follow, that objections which arise upon the face of the award made at any time; and that the limitation to the second term ended merely to such objections as affect the conduct of the arbi-

701; Barnes, 56, 57; Id. 55, *cont.*  $\parallel$  It is now settled otherwise, and applied to set aside awards within the statute must be made within the time limited, the objection appears on the face of the award. Zachary v. Shepherd, 2 Term Lowndes v. Lowndes, 1 East, R. 276. Where the submission is not within the time, the court are not absolutely limited as to the time for receiving an application to set aside the award; but they will in general cases guide their discretion by the time down by the statute. Anderson v. Coxeter, 1 Strange, 301; Rogers v. Dalliaunt, 111. The time limited by the statute does not apply to awards made after the *essoin* day, before the *quarto die post*, it was held to be made at any time, so that a motion to set it aside might be made at any time before the last term next following. *In re Burt*, 5 Barn. & C. 668. Where a cause is referred of *nisi prius*, a motion to set aside the award, must be made within the time for moving for a new trial, unless a sufficient reason for delay be shown. Rawns- Arnold, 6 Barn. & C. 629.  $\parallel$

is formerly holden, that on a submission by consent under an award of a court of equity, exceptions might be made to the award, as to the arbitrator's report. But Lord Thurlow disapproved of this practice, concluding that if it lay open to exceptions, it seemed rather a reference to a new award: that the proper way is to move to set aside the award; and that the topics in the exceptions will apply to such a motion.

Hy v. Carrington, 1 Vern. 409; 1 Chan. Ca. 186; Hide v. Cooth, 2 Vern. 109; Price v. Hilton, 1 Bro. Chan. R. 398; Price v. Williams, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 164. It is settled that exceptions will lie to an award; but they must be only to such matters as appear on the face of the award, not to the facts in the award, or any matter in an objection of that nature must be made upon motion to set aside the award, supported by affidavit. Dick v. Milligan, 4 Bro. Chan. R. 117.  $\beta$  The same causes will induce the court to set aside a verdict and grant a new trial, will, in Pennsylvania, operate to set aside the award. 1 Dall. 315; 2 Binn. 582, note; 1 Yeates, 353; 1 Yeates, 513; 3 Yeates, 521, 569, 584; 4 Yeates, 243, 456; 1 Binn. 59; 1 Browne, 10; 1 B. 128; 1 W. C. C. R. 56; 2 W. C. C. R. 507; 3 Wash. C. C. R. 45.  $\gamma$

bill in the Exchequer, to set aside an award for undue practice, and for the defendants pleaded (among other things) that the submission was made pursuant to the order of the Court of King's Bench, and that there had been no objection to that court pursuant to the statute of 9 & 10 W. 3. A question therefore arose upon the statute, whether a court of equity were

STATUTORY LAW LIBRARY

(A) What shall be said to be an Assault.

not precluded from examining into the award? The Lord Chief and Baron Comyns were of opinion that it was not, (the time being elapsed,) but Baron Carter that it was, Baron Hale *dubio*. At last the whole court agreed, that the plea should stand for an award with liberty of excepting to it.

Bumb. 265; 1 Barnard. 75, 152. § In *Toppan v. Heath*, 1 Paige, 293, Chief Justice Walworth, after reviewing the English cases on this subject, decided that Chancery has no jurisdiction to set aside an award when the submission was made a rule of court, unless perhaps it clearly appeared that justice could not be obtained by an appeal to the common law court. *g*

A bill in equity will not lie against an arbitrator for a discovery of the grounds upon which he made his award; but if there be any plain mistake, or miscalculation, the party aggrieved may bring his bill to set aside the award. The party in whose favour the award is made, to have it rectified.

3 Atk. 644.] § 1 Wash. 14; see 1 Johns. Rep. 62; 3 Johns. Rep. 369. *g*

¶ Where an award is void, and nothing can be done upon it by the court, the court will not interfere to set it aside, because such a suit will fail. But where a cause is referred by order of *nisi prius*, and the arbitrator has power to order a verdict to be entered for either party, and he makes an award, ordering a verdict to be entered, although the award be void, (being made after a revocation of the submission,) the court will set it aside; for otherwise the party in whose favour the award is made will have judgment on the verdict, without any necessity of proceeding to enforce the award.

*Doe v. Brown*, 5 Barn. & C. 384; 8 Dow. & Ry. 100.

A party, after receiving the costs of reference and award, who does not comply with the terms of a rule of reference, are to be paid by the other party, and may not move to set aside the award.

*Kennard v. Harris*, 2 Barn. & C. 801.

Where a rule to show cause is obtained in the Court of King's Bench, to set aside an award, the several objections intended to be insisted upon at the time of making such rule absolute must be stated in the rule to show cause. And the rule is the same in the Court of Exchequer.

Reg. K. B. Easter T. 2 G. 4; 4 Barn. & A. 539; see 6 Barn. & C. 629; 11 P. 10. § A writ of certiorari will not lie to remove into the Supreme Court of New Jersey the proceedings of arbitrators who have made and published their award, for the purpose of setting it aside. *Whitehead v. Gray*, 7 Halstead, 36. *g*

## ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

(A) What shall be said to be an Assault.

(B) What shall be said to be a Battery.

[(B 2) In what Manner they are to be charged.]

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, and what Pleas may be pleaded in defence of them, and of the Manner of setting forth the Justification.

(D) In what Manner they are to be punished.



## (A) What shall be said to be an Assault.

Assault is an attempt or offer, with force and violence, to do a corporal hurt to another, as by striking at him with or without a weapon, or holding a gun at him at a distance to which the gun will carry, or holding a pitch-fork at him, standing within the reach of it, or by holding one's fist at him, or by drawing a sword and waving it in a menacing manner.

4, a.; 6 Mod. 173; 2 Roll. Abr. 545; Vent. 256; Hawk. P. C. 263.

A lays his hand on his sword, and says, that *if it were not for it I would not take such language from you*; this is no assault, for it is plain he did not design to do him any corporal hurt at present, and a man's intention must operate with his act in constituting an assault.

2 Keb. 545, S. C.; 10 Mod. 187; Law of Evid. 235, pl. 60; Gilb. Law of

Where defendant raised his hand within striking distance of the plaintiff and said, "if it were not for your gray hairs," &c., it was held to be an assault.

Commonwealth v. Eyre, 1 Serg. & R. 347. And see The U. S. v. Ortega, 4 W. 134. g

An act of criminal conversation with another man's wife is an assault, for force and violence being supposed in law to accompany this injury to the husband, in respect of whom the consent of the wife is nothing.

552; 7 Mod. 81.]

Words agreed, that at this day no words whatsoever, be they ever so threatening, can amount to an assault, notwithstanding the many opinions to the contrary. (a)

P. C. 263. (a) But if very provoking language is given, without reasonable cause, the party offended is tempted to strike the other, and an action brought, and a plea pleaded, few juries would give damages to carry costs, and few (if any) would certify. β But menacing words used in the house of a foreign minister or the secretary of the legation, are an offence against the law of nations, punishable by fine and imprisonment. Republica v. De Long Champs, 1 Dall. 111. g

A battery includes an assault; therefore, if the defendant be found guilty of the battery, it is sufficient.

14, pl. 36; Hawk. P. C. 263. β Although only an assault be proved, and there be no special damages, the plaintiff is entitled to recover. Lewis v. Hoover, 3 Blackf.

## (B) What shall be said to be a Battery.

An injury whatsoever, be it never so small, being actually done to the person of a man, in an angry, or revengeful, or rude, or insolent manner, as by spitting in his face, or any way touching him in anger, or actually jostling him out of the way, are batteries in the eye of the law.

149, 172; Mod. 3; 3 Lev. 404; Hawk. P. C. 263. β Taking hold of one's person in an angry, rude, or insolent manner, is a battery. U. S. v. Ortega, 4 W. C. C. Any thing attached to the person, partakes of its inviolability; if A, therefore, takes the hands of B, it is a battery. 1 Dall. 114; State v. Davis, 1 Hill, 46. β To strike, with violence, the horse drawing a carriage in which a person is seated, is an assault on the person. 1 Penn. 380. g [And the act causing the injury must proceed from the immediate assault of the defendant; as where the defendant threw a squib into a market-place, which being tossed from hand to hand by

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN LIBRARY

(B 2.) In what Manner they are to be charged.

different persons, at last hit the plaintiff in the face, and put out his eye; adjudged that this was actionable as an assault and battery. *Per* three justices Blackstone, J. *Scott v. Shepherd*, 2 Black. R. 892; 3 Wils. 403, S. C. So if a man pushes a drunken man against another, and hurts him. *Short v. Lovejoy*, Lee, C. J., Guildhall, 1752; Bull. Ni. Pri. 16.]

But to lay one's hands gently on another whom an officer has warrant to arrest, and to tell the officer that this is the man he wants, is no battery.

2 Roll. Abr. 546; Hawk. P. C. 264.

So if two by consent play at cudgels, and one happens to hurt the other, as their intent was lawful and commendable, in promoting courage and activity, it does not seem to amount to a battery.

Dalt. c. 22; Bro. Coron. 229. [But see the case of *Boulter v. Clarke*, at Assizes, *coram* Parker, C. B., who held that it was no defence to allege that the plaintiff and defendant fought together by consent, the fighting itself being unlawful. Bull. Ni. Pri. 16, (4th edit.) So if one license another to beat him, such license is no defence because it is against the peace. *Matthew v. Ollerton*, Comb. 218.] *Stout v. Hawks*, 420. Where one was whipped at his own request, to save him (supposed) from punishment for felony, the act was not punishable, if done without malice. *State v. Breck*, 1 Hill, 363. *g*

So if one soldier hurts another by discharging a gun in exercise, it cannot amount to a battery, though if it be done without sufficient caution, he is liable to an action at the suit of the party injured.

Hob. 134; 2 Roll. Abr. 548. [Nothing but inevitable necessity shall excuse a battery. *Dickenson v. Watson*, Sir T. Jones, 205; *Underwood v. Hewson*, Str. 467; 2 Black. R. 896.] *g* Where the injury is not the effect of an unavoidable accident, the person by whom it is inflicted is liable in damages to the sufferer. *v. Babcock*, 3 Wendell, 391. *Infants* are liable in the same manner as adults in assaults and batteries. *Ib.* But it seems that in the case of an *infant* an injury not considered an unavoidable accident, which would not be so considered in the case of an adult. *Ib.* *g*

[So if by a sudden fright a horse runs away with his rider, and runs against a man, it is no battery, and this may be given in evidence on the general issue: but if it were occasioned by a third person who frights the horse, such person would be the trespasser.

*Gibbons v. Pepper*, 4 Mod. 405; 2 Salk. 637, S. C.; 1 Ld. Raym. 38, S. C.

*g* All persons (except a wife when she joins her husband, 10 Mod. 152; *Wright*, 9) who aid, abet, counsel, or procure an assault and battery to be committed, are principals, whether present or absent at the time of the commission of the offence.

*Sikes v. Johnson*, 16 Mass. 389; *Avery v. Bulkley*, 1 Root, 275. *g*

[(B 2.) In what Manner they are to be charged.

THE declaration cannot lay the assault on a day certain, and on other days and times: for an assault is one entire individual act, and cannot be laid with a *continuando*: and upon such a declaration the defendant could not prepare himself with a defence, because he did not know whether the plaintiff meant to go for one or twenty assaults.

*Michell v. Neale*, Cowp. 823. *g* Vide *Benson v. Swift*, 2 Mass. 50. *g* *En Purser*, 6 East, 395, *acc.* In these cases the declaration alleged that the defendants, &c., made an assault, but an allegation that the defendant on divers days assaulted is good. *Burgess v. Freelove*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 423. *g* See *Gibson v. Farnham*, 1 Har. & J. 483. The action may be brought in one state for an injury done in another.

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, &c.

Thomas, 2 Bibb. 458. See Redgrave v. Jones, 1 Har. & M'Hen. 195; Miller, 3 Har. & M'Hen. 593. g

the King's Bench, where the action is by bill, the offence should be proved positively, and not by way of recital, with a whereas, &c. : it is not material in the Common Pleas, (a) for in that court the averment set out in the declaration helps the want of a positive aver-

v. Shore, 1 Stra. 621. (a) White v. Shaw, 2 Wils. 203; Douglas v. Hall, 60; 1 Wils. 99. g See 2 Mass. Rep. 358; 7 Johns. Rep. 109; 2 Hen. & 3 Hen. & Mun. 127, 271. g

plaintiff may lay in his declaration many things in aggravation, though he himself could not maintain an action, (b) as "for making violence upon his servants."

v. Smith, 2 Salk. 642. g See 1 Mass. Rep. 12. g || The plaintiff could not maintain an action for the personal injury to the servant, which was all that was alleged in the declaration in 2 Salk. 642; but he may sue for the loss of service with a *per quod amissit*, and may join a count of this sort with counts for an assault and battery. Ditcham v. Bond, 2 Maule & S. 436; and see Cro. Jac. 501. || g (b) Horton v. P. A. Browne, 68. See Jacoby v. Guier, 6 Serg. & R. 399. g

action by husband and wife for a battery on her, *per quod* the husband's business remained undone; on motion in arrest of judgment, the declaration was holden good, because the battery itself is actionable, *per quod* only aggravation; and Holt said he would not intend the plaintiff suffered that to be given in evidence.

v. Corne, 1 Salk. 119; 2 Stra. 1094.

defendant gave in evidence that he was married to the plaintiff; to counter that evidence the plaintiff was permitted to prove that she had another husband living when she married the defendant.

Stoke v. Strutville, 1 Stra. 79.]

where two defendants were held to bail for an assault and battery, and the plaintiff declared against one only, it was held that he might

v. Edwards, 3 Barn. & C. 34; 5 Dow. & R. 622. g Vide Palmer v. Crosby, 39; Allen v. Wheatly, 3 Blackf. 332; Ammonett v. Harris, 1 H. & M. 488. g

at Cases they may be justified, and what Pleas may be pleaded to them; and herein of the Manner of setting forth the Justification.

officer having a warrant (c) against one who will not suffer himself to be arrested, beat or wound him (d) in the attempt to take him, he may justify it. So if a parent, in a reasonable manner, chastise his child, or a master his servant, being actually in his service at the time, or a schoolmaster his scholar, or a jailer his prisoner, or even a husband or wife if one confine a friend who is mad, and bind and beat him, in such a manner as proper in his circumstances; or if a man force another from one who offers to kill another; or if a man gently lay his hands on another, and thereby stay him from enticing a dog against a person; or if I beat one (without wounding him, or throwing at him any dangerous weapon) who wrongfully endeavours with violence to dispossess me of my land (e) or goods, or of the goods of another delivered to me to be kept for him, and will not desist upon my laying my hands on him and disturbing him; or if a man beat, wound, or maim another, or makes an assault upon his person, or that of his wife, parent,

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, &amp;c.

child, or master; or if a man fight with, or beat one who attempts to kill any stranger; in these cases it seems the party may justify an assault and battery. (g)

Vide Hawk. P. C. 259, 26, and several authorities there cited. [(c) Where a sheriff's warrant, the production of it is not required, for it returned to the sheriff. Bateman v. Woodcock, Cro. Jac. 372. (d) But a battery not in this case be justified by the mere arrest: the defendant must either peacefully laid his hands on the plaintiff in order to arrest him, and that he actually arrest him; as in Patrick v. Johnson, 2 Lutw. 927; 3 Lev. 403; though that pleading has been doubted of; or that the plaintiff made resistance, and was rescued himself, and by reason thereof he beat him in order to secure him: for an arrest implies an assault, yet it does not admit a battery; and further, it cannot justify beating a man without resistance. Truscott v. Carpenter, 1 Ld. 229; Williams v. Jones, Cas. temp. Hardw. 298; 2 Stra. 1049, S. C. β As to defence beyond what is necessary for self-defence, the defendant is liable as the aggressor. Elliot v. Brown, 2 Wendell, 297; State v. Wood, 1 Bay, 351; State v. Quin, Rep. S. C. 694. γ (e) Where the injury is a mere breach of a close in contempt of law, the defendant cannot justify a battery without a request to depart; but it is otherwise where any actual violence is committed, for there it is lawful to oppose force. Green v. Goddard, 2 Salk. 691; 2 Inst. 316; Seaman v. Cuppledick, Owl. 117. ¶ Therefore a plea justifying beating and wounding the plaintiff by way of molesting him to turn the plaintiff out of defendant's house is bad. Gregory v. Bland, 8 Term R. 299. β M'Ilvoy v. Cochran, 2 Marsh. 274; Ford v. Logan, Ib. 325; v. Haydon, 6 Conn. Rep. 453; Gates v. Lounsbury, 20 Johns. Rep. 427; 4 J. J. 578; 2 Marsh. 274; 4 Monr. 136; 6 Conn. 453. γ But if the plea state that the defendant took the plaintiff by the neck, or with strong hand endeavoured to break and enter defendant's house, the defendant cannot justify beating and bruising the plaintiff in defence of possession. Weaver v. Weaver, 8 Term R. 78. The defendant cannot justify an assault in throwing water on the plaintiff in order to hinder the plaintiff from proceeding in obstructing an ancient watercourse. Simpson v. Morris, 4 Taunt. 821. ¶ (g) So a churchwarden may take off the hat, or laying hands on a person who is disorderly in church, and send him out for disturbing the congregation; but it must be by a *moltier man* as in Howe v. Planner, 1 Saund. 13. So the defendant may justify even a *mathematical* assault by him as an officer in the army for disobedience of orders, or other military offence, and he may give in evidence the sentence of a council of war upon a petition presented to him by the plaintiff; and if by their sentence the petition was dismissed, it will be conclusive evidence in favour of the defendant. Lane v. Degberg, H., 11 W. 3, p. 100. C. J.; Bull. Ni. Pri. 19.] β So a master of a vessel may inflict moderate chastisement on his seamen for disobedience of orders, &c. 14 Johns. Rep. 119; 1 Bay, 3; 1 Adm. Dec. 172. The master of a slave is not liable to an indictment for a battery on him. State v. Mann, 2 Devereux, 263. And the same rule holds of a person who hires a slave. Ib. But in Pennsylvania it is held that a master has no right to beat his hired servant. Commonwealth v. Baird, 1 Ashmead, 267. γ

And on an indictment the party may plead not guilty, and special matter in evidence; but in an action of trespass he must specially. (a)

6 Mod. 172. [(a) Matter of excuse may in such case be either pleaded, or put in evidence under the general issue; but matter of justification must be always specially pleaded. Bull. Ni. Pri. 17; Co. Lit. 282, b. But where in an action for an assault and imprisonment against the captain of a ship, who pleaded *not guilty*; the defendant examined the plaintiff's witnesses as to expressions used by the plaintiff, who had justified the imprisonment, they tending to create mutiny and disobedience, this evidence was objected to, yet the judge admitted it, holding *what was said* to be good evidence in mitigation of damages; for every thing which passed as part of the transaction on which the plaintiff's action was founded, and which could not be surprised by the evidence. Bingham v. Garnault, *coram* Buller, J. 1798; Espin. Ni. Pri. 317.] β Hollowell v. Hollowell, 1 Monr. 132. γ

[It is no plea that the defendant hath been convicted on an indictment for the same assault, and paid a fine to the king; for this suit is not barred, but the defendant is entitled for the private redress of the party injured.

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, &c.

*ce versa.*

Ni. Pri. 16; 1 Stra. 68.] *β* See 2 Mass. Rep. 22; Read v. Kelly, 4 Bibb, 400. *g*  
an action is maintainable for damages after the defendant has  
*quitted* on an indictment for the assault, unless the plaintiff is  
to have colluded in procuring the acquittal.

v. Leng, 12 East, 409.]

pass for assault and battery, the defendant justifies by a *mollis-*  
*us imposuit*, for due correction as his servant, and pleads over,  
the time the plaintiff *exoneravit et relaxavit* (without saying  
*iptum*) to the defendant the said matter: to this plea it was  
demurred for doubleness; and the opinion of the court was,  
was double; for though the release be not sufficiently pleaded,  
pleaded so as issue may be taken upon it, which will make it

Grove, 1 Sid. 175; 1 Keb. 661, S. C.

former recovery is a good plea, notwithstanding subsequent  
for the consequence of the battery is not the ground of the  
out the measure of the damages. (*α*)

Beale, 1 Salk. 11. *β* (*α*) But a former recovery cannot be given in evidence  
general issue. Coles v. Carter, 6 Cowen, 691. *g*

a battery be committed by several, and a recovery had against  
h recovery may be pleaded in bar to an action for the same bat-  
tought against another.

B. *β* So if a release be given to one; or an accord made with one and satis-  
eived from him. Ruble v. Turner, 2 Hen. & Mun. 38. *g*

defendant may plead *not guilty within four years* next pre-  
commencement of the suit; but *not guilty within six years*  
ad. (*β*)

. 1, c. 16; Blackmore v. Tidderly, 2 Salk. 423. || (*β*) Only if objected to by  
murrer. Macfadzen v. Olivant, 6 East, R. 387.]

being a transitory action, in which the time or place are merely  
ent, the place cannot be traversed without special cause of justi-

(*c*) which extends to some certain place, as if a constable of a  
another county arrests the body of a man that breaketh the  
ere, he may traverse the county, but he must not rest there;  
traverse all other places, saving in the town whereof he is con-

282. || 2 Sand. 5, b.] See the stat. 7 Jac. 1, c. 5, which empowers justices  
ce, &c., to plead the general issue, and give the special matter in evidence.  
s v. Thomas, 2 Bibb, 453, and *ante*. *g*

defendant *justifies* the assault and battery, he must *confess* it;  
emurrer, the plaintiff shall have judgment.

v. Pepper, 2 Salk. 637; Ld. Raym. 38, S. C.

ssault goes to the whole declaration; but a justification in any  
ay applies only to those parts, which it particularly takes notice  
s therefore bad; nor will a general traverse as to the rest supply  
ssion.

ury v. Elmott, Cro. Eliz. 268; Truscott v. Carpenter, 1 Ld. Raym. 239;  
Phear, Cro. Eliz. 93.

e *vi et armis*, battery, and wounding, the defendant pleaded not  
and as to the *residue*, justified; it was objected, that here was

JAN 1 1847

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, &c.

no answer to the assault: but the objection was overruled, for due includes the assault.

Dr. Groenvelt v. Dr. Burwell, 1 Ld. Raym. 472.

In an action against a servant, if he pleads a justification in of his master, he must plead it thus: "That the plaintiff would have beaten his master if he had not interposed, *prout ei bene licuit*;" and therefore where the servant pleaded, "That the plaintiff had assaulted the master in his presence, he, in defence of his master, struck the plaintiff," the plea was holden ill on demurrer; for the assault on the master might be over when the servant struck the plaintiff.

Barfoot v. Reynolds, 2 Stra. 953. So in the case of a wife in defence of her husband. Leward v. Basely, 1 Ld. Raym. 62.

The plea of *son assault* admits an assault; and therefore where a defendant pleads it, the memorandum was generally of the term, and the plaintiff, on demurrer to the plea, went on and proved an assault on the defendant within the term, the court held it well enough; for it was unnecessary for him to give any evidence at all, unless to aggravate damages, which he shall not be nonsuited, because it is amendable by a new bill. If the plaintiff come out on the defendant's evidence, who has otherwise proved his plea, the defendant ought to have a verdict, unless plaintiff proves another battery previous, which in such case ought to be deemed the foundation of the suit.

Hay v. Kitchin, 1 Wils. 171, S. C.; 2 Stra. 1271, by the name of Guy v. Bull. Ni. Pri. 17.]

¶ If the defendant, in pleading a justification to a declaration for several different assaults, first aver that they are one and the same, and the plaintiff then takes issue on the substance of the justification, the case is confined by the pleadings to only one assault, and the defendant cannot give in evidence a second. But it seems to be the better opinion that such an averment of identity is bad if demurred to.

Gale v. Dalrymple, 1 Ry. & Moo. Ca. 118.]

In an action of battery, the defendant pleads that he was master of the ship, and that the plaintiff being his carpenter and servant in the ship neglected his duty, and gave him saucy language, and that the defendant *moderatè castigavit*; plaintiff replies *non moderatè castigavit*; issue joined, and verdict for the plaintiff; and in arrest of judgment was insisted, that *moderatè castigavit* was not a pertinent negation of the proper issue being *immoderatè castigavit*; but the court held otherwise, especially after verdict.

Sid. 444; 2 Keb. 623; Vent. 70, S. C., Aubrey and James. ¶ A master of a ship may justify a moderate correction of his seamen, for sufficient cause. Brown v. Brown, 14 John. 119; Samson v. Smith, 15 Mass. 365; Heming v. Ball, 1 Bay, 3; v. Brady, Bee, 161; Abbott on Shipp. 160; 1 Chit. Pr. 73.]

In an action of assault and battery, and wounding, it was laid that the defendant *amisiit*: to this the defendant pleaded *de son assault demesne*; on demurrer it was shown for cause, that this being a heinous battery amounting to a mayhem, he should have shown to the court that the assault was with such violence, that he could not otherwise have defended himself but by maiming the plaintiff; and the pleading

(C) In what Cases they may be justified, &c.

een, that the plaintiff *mayhemasset et vulnerasset* the defendant. But the court held the plea good; and that it was matter of evidence, whether the assault were proportionable to the battery; it were not, the issue would be for the plaintiff, although the defendant made the first assault; for every assault will not justify beating; but it must be such a one as may draw a probable danger upon the person upon whom it is made.

16; Keb. 884, 921, S. C., between Danny and Luoy, *Cockcroft v. Smith*, Ld. 177; 2 Salk. 649. *2* Vide *Gibson v. Fleming*, 1 Har. & J. 483; *Hannen v. Edes*, 347; *Samson v. Smith*, 15 Mass. 365; *Collier v. Moulton*, 7 John. R. 109; *Lounsbury*, 20 John. R. 427. *g*

assault, &c., the defendant pleaded *son assault demesne*, and the plaintiff replied, that he was standing at his gate, and that the defendant, being on horseback, offered to ride over him, whereupon he *molliter* repelled the plaintiff in defence of himself, *quæ est eadem*, &c.; and on the plaintiff's reply to this replication it was adjudged to be ill, because he thereby confessed that he had made the first assault; for he should have said *molliter manus imposuit* to hinder the riding over him.

192; Sid. 441; Mod. 36; 2 Keb. 597, S. C., between Jones and Tresilian.

assault and battery, the defendant pleaded that he was seised of the land of D in fee, and that the corn was severed from the nine-tenths thereof; and for that the plaintiff would have carried away his corn, he pleaded in defence thereof, and kept the plaintiff from carrying it away; and the harm which the plaintiff received was of his own wrong, &c. The plaintiff replied *de injuriâ suâ propriâ absq. tali causâ*; and, on the plaintiff's reply, the replication was holden to be good, because the plaintiff claimed nothing in the land or corn, but only damages for the battery, which is collateral to the title; and therefore a general replication was allowed; for in a mere assault and battery, the possession only can be questioned; but it is otherwise when the right may come in question.

*v. Markham*, Cro. Jac. 224; Yelv. 157, S. C.; 1 Brownl. 215, S. C. *g* See *1* Rep. 109; 1 Har. & J. 483; *Brown v. Bennet*, 5 Cowen, 185. The defendant justified a battery on the ground that he claimed title to the land on which the battery was committed, and of which the plaintiff had possession, and that he entered the land with such force as was requisite to expel the plaintiff. *Hyatt v. Wood*, 3 John. 239; *v. Henry*, 11 Pick. 379. *g*

In a plea of *son assault*, the plaintiff replied that the defendant came with his whole force to beat and wound a horse which the plaintiff had in his care; and that in defence of the horse he laid his hands upon the defendant, *prout ei bene licuit*; this replication was held insufficient; for it ought to have alleged that the defendant had beaten the horse before the plaintiff laid his hands upon the defendant, as in the plea of *son assault*, in which the defendant always alleges that the plaintiff made an assault upon him, before he says that he defended himself, &c.

*ton v. Smith*, 2 Lutw. 1481.

*Molliter manus imposuit* will include a battery where the cause is a battery; for to lay hands on another, against his will, is a battery: it is indeed but a defence for a wounding: but if the battery be so violent, that a *molliter manus imposuit* is not true, it ought to be repelled by the plaintiff, || by a new assignment, || else it shall be no justification.

JANUARY 1841

(D) In what Manner they are to be punished.

King v. Tebbart, Skin. 387, S. C.; Comb. 227, by the name of King v. 290 John. 427; 4 J. J. Marsh. 578. § That a justification of "assaulting and grasping," and so also of "ill-treating," admits a battery; see Smith 6 Term R. 562; Johnson v. Northwood, 7 Taunt. 689; 1 Moo. R. 420. §

Where to a plea of *son assault*, the plaintiff replies *molliter imposuit*, and the parties agree in the time, there is no occasion averment that it is the same trespass, &c.

Ibid.]

¶ Where the declaration alleges an assault and imprisonment, during the imprisonment the defendant struck and pulled ab plaintiff, and the defendant justifies the assault under process against the plaintiff, and goes on to justify the striking the plaintiff on the reason of his violent conduct, and in order to prevent his escape the plaintiff replies *de injuriâ*, &c., the defendant on this issue is to prove the whole facts alleged in justification; and if he is proving the plaintiff's violent conduct, the plaintiff is entitled to judgment.

Phillips v. Howgate, 5 Barn. & A. 220.

Where the plaintiff declared against three for a joint assault and battery, and two of them pleaded not guilty, to which the *similiter* was added, and the third justified in defence of his freehold, to which the plaintiff replied, that he used more force than was necessary for a rejoinder by all the defendants, that they did not use more force than was necessary, was held bad, and the plaintiff's replication good.

Morrow v. Belcher, 4 Barn. & C. 704. §

§ In this action the defendant may give in evidence in mitigation of damages, provocations which occurred at the time of the assault, but not previously.

Avery v. Ray, 1 Mass. Rep. 12; Lee v. Walsey, 19 Johns. 319; Barry Taylor, 121, S. C.; 2 Hayw. 102; and see 3 Marsh. 559; 7 Monroe, 395. §

For damages in this action, see tit. "DAMAGES," (D) (E); Costs, tit. "Costs," (B) 3.

(D) In what Manner they are to be punished.

EVERY person guilty of an assault or battery, is subject to an action at the suit of the party, wherein he shall render damages, and also to an indictment at the suit of the king, wherein he shall be liable according to the heinousness of the offence.

Hawk. P. C. 264. A defendant is not to be held to special bail, unless the offence be grievous; in which case the writ may be marked for special bail. Carth. 1. The action of assault and battery is within the statute, which gives no more damages. Vent. 256. For the penalty for assaulting a servant of a knight or gentleman in parliament, vide the statute 5 H. 4, c. 6. For punishing those who assault a privy counsellor in the execution of his office, 9 Ann. c. 11. For which vide tit. For beating or challenging to fight for money won at play, 9 Ann. c. 14, and tit. For the offence of assaulting in a church or church-yard, see 5 & 6 E. 6, c. 4. For church-wardens who whip boys for playing in the church, or put off the hats of persons who sit there with them on, or who gently lay their hands on an excommunicated person to turn him out, are not within the statute. Sand. 13, 14; Sid. 1. For striking within the king's palace, see Hawk. P. C. 86.

¶ And if a party proceed both by action and indictment, the court will not compel him to make his election; and it is discretionary.



(A) What Things are assignable.

ey-general whether he will, on application, grant a *nolle prosequi* indictment.

s v. Clay, 1 Bos. & Pull. 191.]

corporation is not liable to an action for an assault committed by  
cers, and cannot be joined in an action against persons liable.

r. Bank of the U. S. et al., 1 Ohio Rep. 28. *g*

## ASSIGNMENT.

assignment is the transferring and setting over to another of some  
title, or interest in things, in which a third person, not a party to  
*assignment*, has a concern and interest. (*a*)

In common parlance, by assignment is understood the transfer of all kinds of pro-  
real, personal, and mixed, and whether the same be in possession or in action, as  
al assignment. In a more technical sense, it is usually applied to the transfer of  
for years; but it is more properly used to signify a transfer of some particular  
interest in lands. Bouv. L. D. h. t. See *McGee v. Lynch*, 3 Hayw. 105. *g*

far the privity of contract is destroyed by the assignment, and  
remedies the parties may have against each other, is set down  
the head of *covenants*; and therefore I shall here only consider

(A) What Things are assignable.

(B) Manner of making an Assignment.

(C) Of the Liability of the Assignor.

(D) Of the Rights of the Assignee.

(E) Of Voluntary Assignments.

1. *When the Assignment shall be considered as completed.*

2. *Of the Property assigned.*

3. *Of the Rights of the Assignor.*

4. *Of the Rights and Duties of the Assignee.*

5. *Of the Rights of the Creditors.*

6. *Of the Conditions contained in an Assignment.*

7. *Of Preferences.*

8. *Of the abandonment of the Assignment.*

9. *Where Fraud will be presumed.*

(F) Of compulsory Assignments. *g*

(A) What things are assignable.

possibility, right of entry, or thing in action, or cause of suit, or  
r a condition broken, cannot be granted or assigned over by law;  
this were permitted, it would promote maintenance, and prove  
icial to such as, being able to contend with those with whom the

## (A) What things are assignable.

original contract was, might find themselves depressed by a powerful adversary.

Co. Lit. 214; Roll. Abr. 376; Skin. 6, pl. 7; 26, pl. 1. [But all rights, title and interest in actions may be released to the terre-tenant, for this prevents suits and contentions in the pet's case, 8 Co. 48, a.] In the following cases, it has been held that no assignment could be lawfully made, and that things attempted to be assigned were not assignable, namely, A right of action for a tort, Gardner v. Adams, 12 Wend. 297; Commonwealth v. Fuqua, 3 Lit. 41. A decree in chancery, so as to convey a legal title, Coates v. 1 Brock. 552. A covenant of seisin, where the grantor is not seised at the time of conveyance, Marston v. Hobbs, 2 Mass. 439; Bickford v. Page, 2 Mass. 455; Coates v. Wilcocks, 2 John. 1; Chapman v. Holmes, 5 Halst. 20. A note, bond, or obligation payable wholly or in part in personal services, Henry v. Hughes, 1 J. J. Marsh. 307; Bothick v. Purdy, 3 Miss. 82; Halbert v. Deering, 4 Lit. 9. A book account, Adams v. Tompkins, 1 Brock. 456; Wright v. Williamson, 2 Penn. 498. A license to cut timber on the grantor's land, Emerson v. Fiske, 6 Greenleaf, 200; Passet v. 6 Greenl. 83. A right to a chose in action, Stoddell v. Fugate, 2 Marsh. 136; Coates v. Wilcocks, 2 John. 1; Coolidge v. Ruggles, 15 Mass. 388. See also 4 Bill. 13 Mass. 290; 8 Cowen, 206; 2 Gill & John. 173; 2 Penn. 722; 2 South, 489; 133 367, 466, Appx.; 1 Pet. 193; 6 Yerg. 512; 1 Hill, 375; 1 Fairf. 292; 2 D. 3 Stewart, 50; 9 S. & R. 244. It is a general rule that all choses in action may be assigned in equity, and the assignee has an equitable right which he may enforce in the name of the assignor, Wheeler v. Wheeler, 9 Cowen, 34; Eastman v. Wright, 316; Dix v. Cobb, 4 Mass. 511; Parker v. Grout, 11 Mass. 157, n.; Crocker v. Wakefield, 10 Mass. 316; Dunn v. Snell, 15 Mass. 481; Wakefield v. Martin, 3 Mass. 558; v. Mandeville, 1 Wheat. 236. See also 1 Binn. 429; 3 Yeates, 327; 5 Mass. 8 Mass. 515; 8 Wheat. 268. g

But though a bond, being a *chose in action*, cannot be assigned, yet so as to enable the assignee to sue in his own name, (a) yet he may assign the assignment such a title to the paper and wax, that he may cancel it.

Co. Lit. 232. (a) And by the modern practice he may sue for it in the name of the obligee, as his attorney; but there should be an express authority inserted in the assignment. See Perkins v. Parker, 1 Mass. Rep. 117; Matheson v. Crain, 1 M'Culloch & Garland v. Richeson, 4 Rand. 266; Bank of Marietta v. Pindall, 2 Rand. 463; Tall v. Clay, Charlton, 297. g [The king was always an exception to this rule, and an assignee may sue in his own name. Dyer, 30, b, p. 208. So, it seems, of the government of the U. States. U. S. v. Buford, 3 Peters, 30. g Equity has ever protected assignments of choses in action. 1 Ves. 411, 412, and courts of law will now take notice of them; as, where the obligee had assigned over a bond, and afterwards become bankrupt, it was holden, that he himself might bring an action upon it, notwithstanding the bankruptcy. Winch v. Keeley, 1 Term R. 619. So it has been holden that an action brought on a bond given to the plaintiff in trust for another, the defendant may set off a debt due from the person beneficially interested in like manner as if it had been brought by him. Bottimley v. Brooke, M. 23 G. 3, C. B.; Rudge v. M. 25 G. 3, B. R., cited in 1 Term R. 621, and 4 Term R. 340. See 1 Binn. 2 Cranch, 342; 1 Johns. Cases, 57, 63. g] But a defendant cannot set off a bond by the plaintiff to a third party and subsequently assigned to the defendant, a bond in such case was not given originally in trust for the defendant. Wake v. 16 East, 36. If the obligor, after notice of the bond being assigned, take a release of the obligee, and plead it to an action brought in the obligee's name for the benefit of the assignee, the court will set aside the plea; and in such case they will not give the defendant to plead payment to the obligee. Legh v. Legh, 1 Bos. & Pull. 4. See Craib v. D'Aeth, 7 Term R. 670, note (b). g] Or the plaintiff may reply to a previous assignment and notice. Andrews v. Becker, 1 Johns. Cas. 411; Littlefield v. 3 Johns. Rep. 425. So the acknowledgment of satisfaction or a judgment by the assignor after assignment and notice will be vacated. Wardell v. Eden, 1 Johns. Rep. See Beebe v. Bank N. York, Ib. 529. The assignor will not be permitted to continue an action brought by the assignee in his name. McCullum v. Coxe, 1 D. See 1 Mass. Rep. 123, 127. See also Raymond v. Squire, 11 Johns. Rep. 47; 8 v. Fletcher, 1 Verm. Rep. 168. g The assignment of a chose in action is a good consideration for a promise. 1 Roll. Abr. 29; Sid. 212; T. Jones, 222. See Moor v.

## (A) What things are assignable.

Rep. 57; *g* though the debt assigned be uncertain. *Mouldale v. Birchall*, R. 920.] ¶ An action of *indebitatus assumpsit* may be maintained by the assignee of a Scotch bond against the obligor in his own name. *Innes v. Dunlop*, 8 Term and so also by the assignee of an Irish judgment by *cognovit*. *O'Callaghan v. O'Callaghan*, 3 Term R. 82.] ¶ As to the right of the assignee of a chose in action to sue in his own name where the assignment was made in another state or country, see *Rep.* 517; 11 Mass. 25; 13 Mass. 146; 6 Pick. 286; *Brush v. Curtis*, 4 Conn. 19.

in equity a bond is assignable for a valuable consideration) and the assignee alone becomes entitled to the money, so that the obligor after notice of the assignment pays the money to the obligee he will be compelled to pay it over again.

l. 595. (a) There must be a consideration paid. 3 Chan. R. 90. *β* 1 Mass. *g* (b) 2 Vern. 540. But payment to the obligee without notice of the assignment is good. Chan. Ca. 232. *β* 2 Mass. Rep. 97; 4 Mass. 508; 13 Mass. 304. *g* After notice to the obligor courts of law will not give leave to the obligor to plead payment to the obligor. *β* & Pull. 447. ¶ After assignment of a mortgage, payments to the mortgagor must be allowed against the assignee. And registering the assignment is necessary for this purpose. *Williams v. Sorrell*, 4 Ves. jr. 389. See *Johnson v. Blood*, 1 Johns. Cas. 51, S. C.; 2 Caines, Cas. in Error, 303; 1 Johns. Rep. 529. But where, however, an equitable interest is vested in the assignee so that the debt cancelled as the property of the assignor. 3 Mass. Rep. 558. But it is now held in Massachusetts, that to give the assignee of a debt a preference over an attaching creditor must notify the debtor and exhibit to him the evidence of the assignment. *Rep.* 450, 508; 11 Mass. Rep. 488; 13 Mass. Rep. 304. See also 8 Pick. 555; 9 Pick. 13; 10 Pick. 408. In *Stevens v. Stevens*, 1 Ashmead, 190, it was held that the assignment of a debt is good against a subsequent attaching creditor although notice was not given to the debtor until after the attachment. Notice is not necessary; it is sufficient if the debtor has knowledge of facts and circumstances sufficient to put him on inquiry. *Anderson v. Van Alen*, 12 Johns. 343. See also *Wheeler v. Wheeler*, 9 Cowen, 34; *Holland v. Dale*, 1 Alabama Rep. 263. *g*

assignee must take it subject to the same equity that it was in the hands of the obligee; as if on a marriage-treaty the intended husband had taken a mortgage, which is afterwards assigned to the assignee, yet it still remains liable to the same equity, and is not to be taken into execution against the obligor.

428, 692, S. P.; 764, S. P. ¶ *Priddy v. Rose*, 3 Meriv. 86. ¶ *β* See 1 Dall. 1 Binn. 433, n.; 2 Cain. Er. 84; 1 Johns. Rep. 529; 1 Root, 349. So must be the case of a mortgage, if he takes the assignment without the privity of the mortgagor to the sum really due. 2 Johns. Rep. 595. And the assignee of a policy of insurance must take it subject to the same equity that it was in the hands of the assignor. 1 Binn. 429, 430, n. See 3 Mass. Rep. 358; 8 Mass. 545. But the assignee of a contract, whereby the defendant promises to receive from J B, or order, a certain sum of stock at a stipulated price, does not take it subject to the equities between J B and the assignor; and he may sue on it in his own name. *Reed v. Ingraham*, 3 Dall. 11; 4 Dall. 169; 1 Cranch, 438. Where the obligor on receiving notice of the assignment paid to the assignee a part of the sum due, and promised to pay the balance, mentioning any claim of set-off against the assignor, it was held that he was not bound from setting off any demand against the obligor. *Henry v. Brown*, 19 Johns. 10; 12 Johns. 346; 13 Mass. Rep. 204; 11 Mass. 195; 12 Mass. 193, 195, 281; 291; *Covell v. Trademen's Bank*, 1 Paige, 131; *Burrow v. Bispham*, 6 Halst. 1; *My v. Hartman*, 4 Serg. & R. 177; *M'Mullen v. Wenna*, 16 Serg. & R. 20. But an assignee is not bound by any agreement between the original parties inconsistent with the legal effect of the instrument of which he has not had notice. *Davis v. Barr*, 1 R. 137. See also *Merrill v. Merrill*, 3 Greenleaf, 463; *Livingston v. Dean*, 10 Johns. 479; *Mayo v. Giles' Adm'r.*, 1 Munf. 533; *White's Heirs v. Prentiss's Heirs*, 10; 4 Wash. C. C. R. 585; *Jordan v. Black*, 2 Murph. 30; *Webster v. Wise*, 119.

the assignee does not take it subject to a latent equity of a third party against the assignor.

## (A) What things are assignable.

Murray v. Lilburn, 2 J. C. R. 443; Livingston v. Dean, Ib. 479; Pickett v. Wash. 255; Norton v. Rose, 2 Wash. 233. *g*

If the administrator of a conusee of a statute extends the land *liberate* is returned, and before entry or recovery of the po the administrator assigns his interest, the assignment is void, for *liberate* he has accepted the possession, and is estopped to say t trary; and then by suffering the owner of the lands to continue session, this turns his possession into a right, which is not as before the possession be regained by ejectment or re-entry, lawful means.

3 Lev. 312; Stephens and Hunham, 4 Mod. 48; Show. 290; 2 Salk. 563, S Skin. 300, S. C.; 1 Show. 290, S. C.

If there be a devise of a term to A for life, remainder to B, I in the lifetime of A assign his interest, because he has but a ba bility, for A may outlive the number of years.

10 Co. 47. [But interests in contingency respecting personal estates, are in equity for a good consideration. Goring v. Bickerstaff, 1 Chan. Ca. 8; Bellamy, 1 Sid. 188; Wind v. Jekyll, 1 P. Wms. 572; Kimpland v. Courtney 250; Theobald v. Duffy, 9 Mod. 101; Higden v. Williamson, 3 P. Wms. 1; of Chandois v. Talbot, 2 P. Wms. 608. And a possibility, whether in real estate, is transmissible and devisable. Sheriff v. Wrotham, Cro. Jac. 509; Elkins, 1 P. Wms. 566; King v. Withers, Ca. temp. Talbot, 117; Chauncey don, 2 Atk. 616; Peck v. Parrot, 1 Ves. 236; Selwin v. Selwin, 2 Burr. 1131 R. 231, S. C.; Dawson v. Killet, 1 Bro. Ch. R. 119; Barnes v. Allen, 1 Br 181; Moor v. Hawkins, 1 H. Black. R. 34; Roe v. Jones, 1 H. Black. R. 30 R. 88.] *β* Crocker v. Whitney, 10 Mass. Rep. 316; Cutts v. Perkins, 12 M 206; Allen v. Holden, 9 Mass. Rep. 133; Brown v. Marine Bank, 11 Mas. Dunn v. Snell, 15 Mass. Rep. 481; Watertown v. White, 13 Mass. 477. *g*

A personal trust which one man reposes in another, cannot signed over, (a) however able such assignee may be to execute

(a) Trustee cannot assign his trust. 4 Inst. 85. Vide head of *Trust*; nor a Vaugh. 180. Whether a pawnbroker, by reason of the special property he pledge, can assign it. *Qu. et vide* 1 Bulst. 31; Owen, 124. *β* Broadus v 3 Leigh, 12. *g*

[Neither the full pay, (b) nor the half-pay (c) of an officer in th can be assigned.

(b) Barwicke v. Reade, 1 H. Black. R. 627. (c) Lidderdale v. Duke of 4 Term R. 248; Flarty v. Odiam, 3 Term R. 681. *Contrd*, Stewart v. Tucker R. 1137. By 1 G. 2, st. 2, c. 14, § 7, all assignments of seamen's wages ar void. *β* Military prize, when captured, may be effectually assigned by the e fore any interest in it has been vested in him, by a grant from the crown. Al The Duke of Wellington, 2 Russ. & My. 35. *g*

Several things are assignable by acts of parliament, which s assignable in their own nature; as promissory notes, by 3 & cap. 9; bail-bonds by the sheriff, by 4 Ann. cap. 10, § 20; a certificate for taking and prosecuting a felon to conviction, by W. 3, cap. 23, § 2; a bankrupt's effects by the several statutes ruptcy. || Replevin bonds by 11 Geo. 2, c. 19. ||

*β*In general mere personal torts which die with the party assignable, but vested rights *ad rem* and *in re*, possibilities coup an interest, and claims growing out of and adhering to proper pass by assignment.

Comegys v. Vasse, 1 Peters, 183.

## §(B) Manner of making an Assignment.

general rule that a specialty must be assigned by an instrument in a nature as the instrument assigned, but this does not apply to assignments.

Snell, 15 Mass. 485; Dawson v. Coles, 16 John. 51; Howell v. Bulkley, 250.

assignment of a contract not under seal, need not be by deed.

Marblehead Social Insurance Company, 10 Mass. 476.

equitable assignment of a chose in action may be by parol.

Hall, 4 Taunt. 526. || § An assignment of a right of occupancy need not be by deed. Cook v. Shute, Cooke, 67; a judgment may be assigned by parol. Part. 19 John. 342; and a delivery of a note, bill, or execution, with intent to discharge the debt, for a valuable consideration, is a sufficient assignment of the note, bill, or execution. Jones v. Wittir, 13 Mass. 304; Dunn v. Snell, 15 Mass. 485; Clark v. Greenl. 147; Titcomb v. Thomas, 5 Greenl. 282; other choses in action may be assigned in the same way. Robbins v. Bacon, 3 Greenl. 349; Onion v. Paul, 10 John. 114; Canfield v. Monger, 12 John. 346; Prescott v. Hull, 17 John. 114; v. Dorr, 19 John. 95; Dawson v. Coles, 16 John. 51; Mowry v. Todd, 14; Howell v. Bulkley, 1 N. & M. 250; but an assignable contract can be assigned by writing on some part of the paper which contains the contract. Estes v. 1 Dev. 354. See also 1 Blackf. 137; 1 Harp. Law R. 156.

assignor gives a note to B, with authority to receive the amount owing and apply it to the payment of a note from A to B; this is an assignment of the note, and vests an authority, coupled with the note, in B.

v. Monger, 12 John. 346. In the following cases verbal authority, written or informal assignments were held to be sufficient. Curtis v. Norris, 8 Pick. 1; v. Robinson, 1 Pick. 462; Harrington v. Rich, 6 Verm. 666; Mason v. Term. 600; Gerrish v. Sweetser, 4 Pick. 374; Swett v. Grein, 4 Greenl. 1; v. Ferrers, 3 John. 72; Raymond v. Squire, 11 John. 47; Peyton v. Rines, 363; N. Eng. Mar. Insurance Company v. Chandler, 16 Mass. 275. In the following cases the acts done by the parties did not amount to an assignment. v. Havener, 6 Greenl. 212; Seavir v. Bradley, 6 Greenl. 60; Mitchell v. Fairf. 450; Clark v. Boyd, 2 Ham. 56; Caldwell v. Dean, 6 Litt. 239; v. Fawcett, 2 Leigh, 19; Anderson v. Bullock, 4 Munf. 442.

an order drawn for the whole of a particular fund, is an equitable assignment of such fund to the payee, and binds it after notice to the drawee.

v. Welch, 5 Wheat. 285; Corser v. Craig, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 424.

if the bill is drawn upon a part of the fund only, it will not be treated as an assignment, unless the drawee has assented to it. 285.

## (C) Of the Liability of the Assignor.

if the assignment of a bond was made without any agreement between the assignor to insure its payment, and the assignee used the money without success to recover the money from the obligor, it is held that he had an implied right to recover against the assignor on the ground of *indebitatus assumpsit*, unless there was an agreement to the contrary, or some special circumstances to show that it was not so intended by the parties at the time of the assignment.

Davies, 2 Wash. 219. See Harrison v. Raine, 5 Munf. 456; Goodall v. & Munf. 105; Saunders v. Marshall, 4 H. & M. 455; Bryan v. Perry, 1; Smith v. Blunt, 2 Marsh. 523; Smallwood v. Woods, 1 Bibb, 547;

## (D) Of the Rights of the Assignee.

*Jackson v. Hackley*, 6 Munf. 448; *Eddings v. Glasscock*, 1 N. & M. 295; *Parrott v. Gibson*, 1 Harr. & John. 398; *Dorsey v. Baines*, 2 Harr. & M'H. 477; *M'Gee v. Lynch*, 3 Hayw. 105.

In New Jersey, (a) in South Carolina, (b) Kentucky, (c) Pennsylvania, (d) and Tennessee, (e) the mere assignment of a bond gives no remedy against the assignors in case of the obligor's failure to pay the assignee.

(a) *Garrettsie v. Vanness*, 1 Penn. 20; *Harris v. Clark*, 1 Penn. 158; but see *contra*, *Mehelm v. Barnet*, Coxé, 86. (b) *Parker v. Kennedy*, 1 Bay, 398; *Walker v. Scott*, 2 N. & M. 286. (c) *Robinson v. White*, 4 Litt. 238. (d) *Graham v. Gony*, Addis. 55; and see *Wheeler v. Hughes*, 1 Dall. 23; *Cummings v. Lynn*, 1 Dall. 444; *Elliott v. Miller*, Addis. 269; 9 S. & R. 141; 1 Penna. 257. (e) *Looney v. Pinckston*, 1 Overt. 384.

The assignor of a judgment is not liable for the defendant's failure to pay it unless there has been an express warranty or fraud.

*Jackson v. Crawford*, 12 S. & R. 165; S. C. 14 S. & R. 290. But see *Arnold v. Hickman*, 6 Munf. 15.

## (D) Of the Rights of the Assignee.

In general, a mere right or chose in action is not assignable at law, so as to convey to the assignee a legal title to the thing assigned. When such right is transferred, it passes to the assignee a mere equitable interest, which, however, the courts of law will protect.

*Winchester v. Hackley*, 2 Cranch, 342; *Day v. Whitney*, 1 Pick. 504; *Sloan v. Sommers*, 2 Green, 510; *Lyon v. Summers*, 7 Conn. 399; *Garland v. Richeson*, 4 Rand. 266; *Dunn v. Snell*, 15 Mass. 485; *Sheftall v. Clay*, Charl. 230; *Corser v. Craig*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 424; *Johnson v. Bloodgood*, 1 John. Cas. 51; *Wardell v. Eden*, 2 John. Cas. 121; *Anderson v. Van Allen*, 12 John. 343; *Briggs v. Dorr*, 19 John. 95; *Littlefield v. Storey*, 3 John. 425; *Perkins v. Parker*, 1 Mass. 117.

The assignment of a book debt or note is incomplete in Connecticut, (g) until notice has been given to the debtor; and, until such notice, the property remains in the assignor, and is liable for his debts. But in Pennsylvania, (h) Massachusetts, (i) and Kentucky, (k) the equitable interest passes to the assignee immediately on the assignment, and it is sufficient if notice to the debtor be given in time to enable him to resist another claim made on him.

(g) *Judd v. Judah*, 5 Day, 534; *Woodbridge v. Perkins*, 3 Day, 364. (h) *Stevens v. Stevens*, 1 Ashm. 190. (i) *Dix v. Cobb*, 4 Mass. 512. (k) *Stockton v. Hall*, Hardin, 160.

The rights of an assignee of an instrument, not assignable by the terms of it, is always liable to be defeated by equitable circumstances subsisting between the original contracting parties, as it is taken subject to all the equity of the original debtor.

*Greene v. Darling*, 5 Mason, 215; *United States v. Sturges*, Paine, 525; *Brashear v. West*, 7 Pet. 608; *Webster v. Wise*, 1 Paige, 319; *Murray v. Lilburn*, 2 John. C. R. 441; *Livingston v. Dean*, 2 John. C. R. 479; *Winchester v. Hackley*, 2 Cranch, 342; *Bacon v. Warner*, 1 Root, 349; *Chamberlain v. Gorham*, 20 John. 144; *White v. Prentiss*, 3 Monr. 510; *Sharp v. Eccles*, 5 Monr. 72; *Harrison v. Burgess*, 5 Monr. 420; *Hawley v. Cramer*, 4 Cowen, 717; *Furman v. Harkin*, 2 John. 369; *Metzgar v. Metzgar*, 1 Rawle, 227; *Frantz v. Brown*, 1 Penna. 262; *Wheeler v. Hughes*, 1 Dall. 23; *Ingles v. Ingles's Exrs.* 2 Dall. 49; *Rundle v. Ettwein*, 2 Yeates, 23; *Solomon v. Kimmel*, 5 Binn. 232; *Bury v. Hartman*, 4 S. & R. 177; *Kellogg v. Krauser*, 14 S. & R. 137; *Willis v. Twambly*, 13 Mass. 206.

But such equity may be extinguished by an express promise by the debtor to the assignee, in consideration of indulgence.

*Cabiness v. Herndon*, 6 Litt. 471. See *Ludwick v. Croll*, 2 Yeates, 464; *Elliott v.*

## (E) Of voluntary Assignments.

Penna. 24; Mowry v. Todd, 12 Mass. 264; Mayo v. Giles, 1 Munf. 533; Brown, 19 John. 49; Lane v. Winthrop, 1 Bay, 116; vide 1 Bay, 211.

debtor is justified in making payment to the original party, when the assignment is not assignable, until he has notice of the assignment; (a) cannot avoid the assignee's claim by paying the assignor after

b) *Wickett v. Martin*, 8 Greenl. 81; *Lithgow v. Evans*, 8 Greenl. 330; *Stockton v. ...*, 160; *Harrison v. Burgess*, 5 Monr. 420; *Clark v. Boyd*, 6 Monr. 294; *... Brown*, 17 S. & R. 287; *Bury v. Hartman*, 4 S. & R. 175; *Brindle v. ...*, 9 S. & R. 74. (b) *Clark v. Rogers*, 2 Greenl. 142; *Scott v. Green*, 4 Greenl. *... Stevens v. Stevens*, 1 Ashm. 190; *Littlefield v. Storey*, 3 John. 425; *Jones v. ...*, 3 Mass. 307; *Jenkins v. Brewster*, 14 Mass. 291; *Goodwin v. Cunningham*, 193; *Patterson v. Wilkinson*, Wright, 501; *Governor v. Griffin*, 2 Dev. 352.

in South Carolina, a debtor by open account is not bound to take of the debt in the hands of an assignee.

*v. Rees*, 2 Const. Rep. 498.

a *bonâ fide* assignment of a debt to another person for a valuation, consideration, a plaintiff cannot discontinue his action brought for recovery. (c) Nor will such assignor be permitted to exercise any right over the property assigned. (d)

*Callum v. Coxe*, 1 Dall. 139; and see *Martin v. Hawks*, 15 John. 405; *Welch v. ...*, 1 Wheat. 236. (d) *Buchanan v. Taylor*, Addis. 155.

assignee of a chose in action may reassign it. (e) But the second assignee takes it subject to all the equities between the original parties; (g) such equities may have arisen before the first assignment. (h)

*... v. Boylston*, 9 Mass. 337. (g) *Clute v. Robinson*, 2 John. 595; *Murray v. ...*, 2 John. Cas. 438. (h) *Metzgar v. Metzgar*, 1 Rawle, 227. See 4 Yeates,

## (E) Of voluntary Assignments.

cases following under this head will be classed by considering, 1st, When the assignment shall be complete; 2d, Of the property assigned; 3d, Of the rights and duties of the assignor; 4th, Of the rights and duties of the assignee; 5th, Of the rights of creditors; 6th, Of the conditions of an assignment; 7th, Of preferences; 8th, Of the abandonment of an assignment; 9th, Of fraud in making assignments.

### § 1. When the Assignment shall be considered as completed.

When a general assignment of property was made, and a week afterwards, with the consent of all concerned, an endorsement was made on it, according to the original intention, giving priority to a debt due to the assignor; it was held to take effect from the first date, and to be valid notwithstanding intervening events.

*Adams*, 5 Greenl. 245.

When a similar assignment was made, which was not delivered to the assignor till four days afterwards, when the latter accepted it; held to be valid in respect from its execution, as the assent of the trustee was presumed.

*Franklin*, 1 Binn. 502.

When an assignment for the benefit of creditors was made, among other goods on consignment at Boston, and before reasonable time had elapsed after giving the consignee notice, a creditor, not a party to the assignment, obtained judgment against them by trustee process in Boston, the debtor and creditor re-

## (E) Of Voluntary Assignments.

siding in Pennsylvania; it was held that the assignment, if *bona fide*, had precedence of the attachment.

Bohlen v. Cleveland, 5 Mason, 174.

An assignment in trust for creditors, though executed out of the state when made *bona fide*, takes precedence of a subsequent attachment made within the state.

West v. Tappen, 1 Bailey, 193; Greene v. Mowry, 2 Bailey, 163. *See* vide 4 Pick. 519. In the following cases the assignments were held to be insufficient, as not completed. Quincey v. Hall, 1 Pick. 362; Ward v. Lewis, 4 Pick. 518; M. Coburn, 17 Mass. 454.

In Pennsylvania, an assignment is void against creditors, unless recorded within thirty days.

Englebert v. Banjot, 2 Wheat. 240.

## § 2. Of the Property assigned.

When the assignor retains, uses, and disposes of the property assigned, without any lawful reason for the same, the assignment is void even against a creditor who has notice of the assignment.

Hower v. Geesaman, 17 S. & R. 251. *See* Williams v. Lowndes, 1 Hall, 100.

An assignment provided that the assignor should continue to use the property assigned in his business as before, till the assignees should think it expedient to take possession, and that they should take possession of after-acquired property and apply it to the payment of debts subsequently contracted; it was held that this was a lawful transaction.

Foster v. Saco Manufacturing Company, 12 Pick. 451.

In a general assignment, the assignor excepted "necessary and useful household furniture, and the means of paying his small debts under five dollars, and ordinary family expenses;" this it was held did not vitiate the assignment; the excepted property remaining in the assignor's hands before.

Canal Bank v. Cox, 6 Greenl. 605.

An assignment of an estate passes the rents subsequently falling due.

Williamson v. Richardson, 6 Mont. 604.

A claim for compensation for wrongs done under the Spanish Cession of Florida, which is provided for by the treaty made with Spain, in February, 1819, passes under a general assignment.

United States v. Hunter, 5 Mason, 69; Maitland v. Newton, 3 Leigh, 714.

## § 3. Of the Rights of the Assignor.

An assignment providing for the payment or reassignment of the debt of the debtor of the surplus, after all his debts are paid, is not fraudulent.

Wintringham v. Lafoy, 7 Cowen, 735.

A reservation by the assignor of a sum of money to be applied for the assignee for the assignor's maintenance, does not render the assignment void; Chancery will direct the reserved fund to be applied to the payment of the assignor's debts. (a) But in other cases such reservation for the assignor is held to be fraudulent. (b)

(a) Murray v. Riggs, 15 John. 571; Austin v. Bell, 20 John. 442. (b) Harrison v. Wilt, 2 Pick. 129; Mackie v. Cairns, 5 Cowen, 547.

An assignor may legally choose his own trustees.

Wilt v. Franklin, 1 Binn. 514.



## (E) Of Voluntary Assignments.

### § 4. Of the Rights and Duties of the Assignee.

Assignee under a general assignment has an election whether or not to take a lease of real estate held by the assignor, without affecting his right to the other property assigned.

*Levan*, 1 Miles, 368.

Assignee for the benefit of creditors may avoid a previous fraudulent assignment.

*Bert v. Banjot*, 2 Wheat. 240. See 12 S. & R. 448.

When two trustees are appointed by the deeds of assignment, and one refuses the trust, the assignment is valid as to the assenting trustee, unless there shall be a condition that it shall be void unless both assent.

*Wheat v. Coolidge*, 1 Sumn. 537.

Assignees are bound to sell the property assigned in a reasonable manner, and a neglect in this respect will be considered as evidence of fraud.

*Clishy*, 8 Pick. 559. See 1 Rawle, 163.

Assignee for the benefit of creditors cannot dispose of a bond so as to discharge him, so as to secure his own debt, to the exclusion of other creditors.

*Wheat v. Forbes*, 3 Deans. 529.

### § 5. Of the Rights of the Creditors.

When more than one of several persons liable on a note, assign prior to the payment of their debts, the sum due on the note when the debts are declared, is that on which the per centage is to be computed.

*Pittfield*, 5 Rawle, 166; *Bank of Pennsylvania v. McCalmont*, 4 Rawle, 307.

In New Jersey, the act to secure to creditors a just and equal distribution of the estate of debtors who convey their property in trust for the benefit of creditors, does not apply to a solitary transfer of a single item of property to a creditor in payment of his debt; the act operates to create a trust, and if not confined to them, there must be something like universality in the assignment.

*Britton*, 4 Halst. 191.

### § 6. Of the Conditions contained in an Assignment.

When by the conditions in an assignment the assignor reserves the right to direct to which of his creditors the money arising from the property assigned should be paid, the assignment is void, this being considered an attempt to keep the property in the power of the debtors, in order to compel their creditors to acquiesce in the terms offered to them.

*Clark v. Clark*, 14 John. 458; *Austin v. Bell*, 20 John. 449.

Assignor may make an assignment upon a condition precedent, that he will render the execution of the instrument inoperative, if not assented to by the creditors.

*Bank v. Doolittle*, 14 Pick. 123.

When by the assignment property was transferred to A, "he paying whatever balance is justly due to him from me on labour on said

הענין הזה נראה כמורה על כוונת המחבר

## (E) Of Voluntary Assignments.

property, so far as he has a lien on it for said balance;" this is a tion, and the assignee acquires no title to the property without payment or tender of the balance due to B.

Lloyd v. Holly, 8 Conn. 491.

A condition that the creditors shall accept the provision made for in full of their demands and release the debtor, does not render assignment void.

Brashear v. West, 7 Pet. 608; McClurg v. Lecky, 3 Penna. 86; Lippincott v. Ker, 3 Binn. 174; Livingston v. Bell, 3 Watts, 198; Steel v. Tuttle, 15 S. & Pierpont v. Graham, 4 W. C. C. R. 232; Halsey v. Whitney, 4 Mason, 206; Adams, 5 Greenl. 245; Andrews v. Ludlow, 5 Pick. 28; Haven v. Richardson, Rep. 113; Decaters v. Chaumont, 2 Paige, 490; Robinson v. Repelye, 2 S. Todd v. Buckman, 2 Fairf. 41. But see *contra*, 1 Hill, Ch. R. 430; 6 Conn. 5 John. Ch. R. 332; 11 Wend. 187.

## § 7. Of Preferences.

When a general assignment is made by a debtor, *bonâ fide*, for the benefit of creditors, it will be supported, though preference is given to part of the creditors in exclusion of the rest.

Burd v. Smith, 4 Dall. 85; Harman v. Reese, 1 Browne, 11; Lippincott v. 2 Binn. 186; 7 Pet. 608; 4 W. C. C. R. 232; Brooks v. Marbury, 11 Wh. Spring v. South Carolina Ins. Co., 8 Wheat. 268; 6 Mass. 342; 2 Stew. 86; v. Wakeman, 11 Wend. 187; Tillou v. Britton, 4 Halst. 121; U. S. v. King, 10 21; Cameron v. Montgomery, 13 S. & R. 132; Savings Bank v. Bates, 8 Conn.

A preference may be given for future advances and responsibilities as well as for existing claims, when there is no reason to doubt the honesty of the transaction.

Hendricks v. Robinson, 2 John. Ch. R. 283; 11 Wend. 240.

A provision for the indemnity or discharge of the assignor's sureties or endorsers does not invalidate the assignment.

Canal Bank v. Cox, 6 Greenl. 395; Stevens v. Bell, 6 Mass. 342; Cushing v. 15 Mass. 74; Halsey v. Whitney, 4 Mason, 206; Hendricks v. Robinson, 2 John. R. 283. See *Da Costa v. Guieu*, 7 S. & R. 462.

And a provision for the payment of the expenses and commissions of the assignees before any distribution, is lawful.

Canal Bank v. Cox, 6 Greenl. 395; Andrews v. Ludlow, 5 Pick. 28.

An assignment was made to three persons, and provided that the debts due to the assignees, or either of them, should be first paid. It was held that a debt due to a firm, of which one of the assignees was a member, was within the provision for a preference.

Wilson v. Hanson, 3 Fairf. 58.

## § 8. Of the Abandonment of an Assignment.

The lapse of seventeen years, without corroborating circumstances, is too short a time to raise a legal presumption, that the object for which the assignment was made, for the benefit of creditors, had been accomplished or abandoned.

Adlum v. Yard, 1 Rawle, 163.

But if the assignees delay unreasonably to sell the property assigned, this is evidence of fraud, and the property may be attached or seized in execution as belonging to the debtor.

Gore v. Clishy, 8 Pick. 559.

## (E) Of voluntary Assignments.

### § 9. When Fraud will be presumed.

assignment which contained a provision for a release of the, and also another that if any of the creditors named should not be parties to it, their shares should be paid by the assignees to the or, was held to be fraudulent and void.

*n v. Bell*, 20 John. 442.

provision that a part of the property assigned shall be conveyed to trustees, for the use of the debtor's family, so far as respects that part of property, the assignment is fraudulent and void as to all creditors who do not assent to the arrangement, though the assenting creditors' may exceed the amount of the property assigned, and the dissenting creditors may take it in execution.

*Wister v. Marshall*, 6 Binn. 338.

when a power is reserved in an assignment that the debtor may alter, or add to the trusts, and to appoint new trustees, this renders the assignment fraudulent and void as to judgment creditors, or such as taking measures to obtain payment.

*My v. Riggs*, 15 John. 571.

when no schedule is made of the property assigned, of the amount of debts, or of the liabilities to be indemnified against, at the time of conveyance, this will be considered, *prima facie*, a presumption of

*Went v. Graham*, 4 W. C. C. R. 232; *Wilt v. Franklin*, 1 Binn. 523; *Burd v. Dall*, 76; *Stevens v. Bell*, 6 Mass. 339; *Halsey v. Whitney*, 4 Mason, 206; *Graham v. Freeborn*, 11 Wend. 240; *Haven v. Richardson*, 5 N. H. Rep. 113; *Geesoman*, 17 S. & R. 251.

if the possession accompany the assignment, the mere want of a release will not render it fraudulent, if, in other respects, the transaction is fair.

*Went v. Graham*, 4 W. C. C. R. 232; 2 Stew. 86; 3 Miss. 252.

assignment which transferred all the assignor's property in trust for the benefit of his wife and children, and which directed all the debts due by him subsequently to the first day of January, 1822, and which, to be paid out of the proceeds, was held to be valid as an assignment, and to give a preference to such creditors, whose claims had been due since the first day of January, 1822, and that the trust created for the wife and children was invalid, as to all creditors except from the benefit of the assignment.

*Went's Estate*, 1 Ashm. 212.

provision in an assignment made by partners for the benefit of all the creditors should execute a release to the assignees jointly and as partners, both partners having separate property, the assignment fraudulent and void.

*Went v. Jenks*, 5 Rawle, 221. See the following cases, where questions as to fraud were decided: *Mackie v. Cairns*, 5 Cowen, 547; *Grover v. Wakeman*, 11 Wend. 187; *Went v. Prince*, 9 Pick. 176; *Mackie v. Cairns*, 1 Hopk. 373; *Murray v. Bell*, 15 John. 571; *Harris v. Sumner*, 2 Pick. 137; *Marbury v. Brooks*, 7 Wheat. 206; *Brooks v. Marbury*, 11 Wheat. 79; *Hastings v. Baldwin*, 17 Mass. 552; *Burd v. Bell*, 16 Mass. 318; *Williams v. Lowndes*, 1 Hall, 579.

where an assignment reserved a portion of the property assigned for

## (A) Assize, and the Form of Proceedings on it.

the support of the assignor, and it was otherwise arbitrary and creditors generally, it was held to be wholly void.

Richards v. Hazzard, 1 Stew. & Port. 139.

## (F) Of compulsory Assignments.

An assignment made under the insolvent laws of Pennsylvania to an insolvent debtor, in that state, does not pass either the legal or equitable title of lands in Ohio.

Rogers v. Allen, 3 Ham. 498; M'Collough v. Roderick, 2 Ham. 234.

The assignment of an insolvent under the Pennsylvania Insolvent Debtor's Act, 1832, passes all his property, whether mentioned in the schedule, or not.

Cooper v. Henderson, 6 Binn. 189. *g*

## ASSIZE.

An (*a*) assize is a remedy which the law hath appointed for the restitution of a freehold, of which the party has been disseised, and which appears to have been in nature of a commission to put the disseised into possession by trial at one assizes.

(*a*) For the derivation and signification of the word, vide Co. Litt. 153, b, 154. It seems to have been of Norman extraction, vide Customier, 16, and to have been introduced in the reign of H. 2, as a more easy and expeditious method of recovering the freehold than was observed in the writ of entry; hence the writ of entry was called a writ of entry in the nature of an assize. Vide Fleta, 314, 315, where it is said it was *regale quoddam beneficium clementia principis de concilio procerum indultum*. Glanvil, c. 7, fol. 17. ¶ See Roaces on Real Actions, 61.¶

Assizes are now seldom made use of except for the recovery of a freehold, being supplied by other actions less perplexed, and which yield a more expeditious remedy; but as they are still in force, it may be proper to consider the nature of them a little, under the following heads:

- (A) Of the Nature of an Assize, and the Form of the Proceedings on it.
- (B) In what Cases an Assize lies.
- (C) What Seisin is sufficient to maintain an Assize.
- (D) How the Demandant must set forth his Title.

## (A) Of the Nature of an Assize, and the Form of the Proceedings on it.

Assizes are twofold. (*b*) First, an assize of a man's own possession, and that was called an assize of *novel disseisin*, which was a writ issued to the sheriff to reserve the tenements with the chattels to them, and put them in peace, till a jury had tried the cause, and by such writ authorized to be returned at the assizes by the sheriff.

(A) Assize, and the Form of Proceedings on it.

The original practice in this assize, the sheriff used to take the tene-  
ments, together with the chattels found in them, into his own possession,  
the right was tried; but because this proved inconvenient, for that  
the sheriff could not keep such possession, and turn it to the best ad-  
vantage, especially where such an assize was long in dependence,  
before the practice altered, and the tenant was continued in posses-  
sion until judgment; and by such writ the jury were empowered to  
award damages, because the sheriff was to re seize the chattels as  
in the frank-tenement; and therefore such damages being assessed  
the jury were awarded to the tenant that recovered, as well as the  
tenement.

B. 177; Fleta, lib. 4, c. 4, f. 232. (b) For assizes in *confinio comitatus*, vide  
L. 153, 154; 7 Co. 3, b; 7 R. 2, c. 10; Kellw. 98; Booth, 211.

The second sort of assize is an assize of *mortdancestor*, which was,  
the father, mother, brother, sister, uncle, aunt, nephew, or niece  
possessed of the lands, and a stranger abated; then the heir had such  
writ and to such writ was required an immediate descent, as from father  
or from brother to sister originally; and it seems by the statute  
of mortdancestor, c. 6, it extended to uncles and aunts, nephews and nieces,  
the abatements had frequently happened upon the death of such  
persons; but the more remote relations were left to pursue their writ  
as at common law.

B. 195; 2 Inst. 308; Booth, 206.

The first process in this action is an original writ issuing out of Chan-  
cellery directed to the sheriff, commanding him to return a jury, (who are  
the recognitors of the assize.)

The form of the writ, vide Reg. 197; Plow. 73, 415; F. N. B. 178; Booth, 210,  
the demandant is to find surety to prosecute, and this he may do before the  
court in court, if the sheriff returns that he hath not found pledges. Booth, 267.

Assizes are to be taken in the King's Bench, or Common Pleas for  
county in which they sit, and for all others are to be arraigned in  
the proper counties, (a) but are to be adjourned for difficulty into the  
Common Pleas, as the court which has jurisdiction in all civil actions.

B. 117; Booth, 265. (a) By *Magna Charta*, c. 12, assizes are appointed to be  
taken *proprio comitatu*; thereupon an adjournment *in banco, propter difficultatem*, &c.,  
but it was held no adjournment could be made by virtue of this act, unless the  
court gave a verdict; whereupon by Westm. 2, c. 3, an adjournment is given in case  
of a voucher in an assize of *mortdancestor*, within the equity of which are all  
pleas, demurrers, and other pleas and proceedings, either before or after verdict  
given. 2 Inst. 26, 423. Vide Roll. Abr. 131.

The assize is *festinum remedium*, (b) and to be arraigned on the day  
which is returnable, (c) on which day the demandant is to count, (d)  
the tenant (e) is to appear and plead instantly, (g) unless the court  
should be proper to allow him an imparlance, which it is said cannot be  
granted showing good cause.

Reg. 88. (b) It is called *Festinum remedium*. 1. Because the tenant shall not  
be delayed. 2. Shall not cast a protection. 3. Shall not pray in aid of the king.  
4. Shall not vouch any stranger except he be present, and will enter presently into war-  
rant of receipt. 5. The parol shall not demur for the nonage of the plaintiff or de-  
fendant. 6 Co. 50; Booth, 269. For the manner of arraigning an assize, vide 3 Mod.  
113; Comb. 173. (c) But where neither the recognitors nor plaintiff appeared  
on that day, the court adjourned the assize to the next. Salk. 82, pl. 1. (d) Other-  
wise the writ will be nonsuit. Id. lb. (e) If there be several defendants, and any one of them  
does not appear the first day, the assize shall be taken by default against them. Salk. 83.

## (B) In what Cases an Assize lies.

(g) That the defendant may pray *oyer* of the writ and count, vide 2 Bulst. 160, have an imparlance to a short day. Style's Reg. 88. But it must be on show cause. Salk. 83, pl. 2.

When the plaintiff counts the defendant may plead in abatement and over in bar, (b) or may take the general issue *nul tort* & *seisin*.

Booth, 214. (a) And such plea is not peremptory, though found against him. Finch of Law, 385; Dyer, 310; Jones, 413; Cro. Car. 520. (b) Must plead bar at the same time that he pleads in abatement. Salk. 83, pl. 2.

If the tenant pleads a plea, which shows that the assize should be taken, and such plea is triable by a jury, the recognitors of the assize may try it, and then the assize is said *transire in jurata*, and then the assize and record adjourned into the Common Pleas.

Booth, 313, 314.

If a flat bar be pleaded to the assize, and issue is joined thereon, the jury never inquire of the *seisin* or *disseisin*, but of the bar only, if pleaded in bar, and of damages if the plea be found against the defendant.

Booth, 214.

But if the defendant pleads a colourable plea, then they are to inquire of the *seisin* and *disseisin*, which is called the taking the assize *ad factum*.

Vide Booth, 214, 215. And for colourable pleas, vide head of *Pleas and Pleadings*, and where the assize may or may not be taken at large. 10 Co. 90; Finch of Law, Roll. Abr. 271—275.

Also if an infant pleads a flat bar, and the bar is found against him, yet the assize shall be taken at large, because the law not allow a writ of assize to demur in this action, which was *festinum remedium* for *seisin* and *disseisin* was inquired of, that the infant's whole title should appear before the court.

Roll. Abr. 275.

By Westm. 2, c. 25, a certificate of assize is given, which is a writ directed to the party grieved by a verdict or judgment given against him in assize, when he had something to plead, as a record or release, which he could not have been pleaded by his bailee; or when the assize was taken against himself by default to have the deed tried, and the record returned in before the justices, and the former jury summoned to appear before them at a certain day and place, for a further examination and return of the matter.

Vide Booth, 215, 287; 4 Co. 4, b; 2 Inst. 26.

## (B) In what Cases an Assize lies.

An assize lies for any thing a *præcipe quod reddat* may be taken, as for at common law, therefore it lies for an office. (c)

2 Inst. 412; 8 Co. 47, b. (c) An assize lies for the office of registrar of the court; for though their proceedings are according to the civil law, yet the right of the office is determinable at the common law. 8 Co. 47; 2 Inst. 412, S. P. Of the office of a hospital, being a lay fee. 11 Co. 99, b. Of the office of filazer of a manor, being a lay fee. 114, b. And if a man be disseised of parcel of the profits of an office, he may take an assize of that parcel only. 8 Co. 49, b; 2 Inst. 412, S. P. But for an office of a manor, and no profit an assize does not lie. 8 Co. 47, b, 49, b; 2 Inst. 412, S. P. (d) *Verdict* *post*, (D), 393). An assize lies for an office for life as well as in fee. 8 Co. 47, b. [Assumpsit for money had, &c., is now the common action for trying the right of an office, but it only lies for regular fees, and not for a mere gratuity given to the holder. Boyter v. Dodsworth, 6 Term R. 681.]

## (C) What Seisin is sufficient to maintain an Assize.

ies for one seised of lands, tenements, (a) rents in fee-simple, tail, life, and for tenant by *elegit*, (b) statute-merchant, staple, or tenant cognisance in nature of a statute-staple.

does not lie of an annuity, 1 H. 3; 2 Booth, 263; 8 Co. 50. (b) By the statute 1. 1, c. 18, which see explained, 2 Inst. 396.

ies of tithes, pensions, and other ecclesiastical duties in temporal; but of a rent issuing out of tithes barely, no assize lies.

Co. Lit. 159; 32 H. 8, c. 7; Vaugh. 204; Vide Danv. 578, 579.

re were at first but two forms of writs of assize of *novel disseisin*, an assize *de libero tenemento*, (c) or *de communia pasturæ*. (d)

t. 411. (c) So at this day for a *profit apprender* the writ must be general *de libero tenemento*, and the plaintiff special. 8 Co. 47; Co. Lit. 159. Because no special writ is by the statute. Dyer, 83. (d) In ancient time they held themselves strictly to the

the register; and therefore because there was no writ of common, of turbary, was held no assize lay thereof. 8 Co. 48, a, b. ¶ If a common has been enclosed by in severalty for twenty years, the entry of the commoner is barred, and he to his assize of common. Hawke v. Bacon; Creach v. Wilmot, 2 Taunt. 159. ¶

assize *de libero tenemento* did lie of houses, land, rent, or other which lay in *render*, but for profits *apprender*, which consisted *tendo, colligendo, habendo, recipiendo et exercendo*, (e) no assize at a *quod permittat*, in which there was great delay, and they had but an estate for life could not maintain that writ.

t. 411. (e) But now by the statute of Westm. 2, c. 25, a speedy remedy is these cases *de proficuis, &c., in certo loco capiend., &c.* An assize does not lie over certain land, but a *quod permittat*, for it is but an easement; but otherwise were appurtenant to land. 8 Co. 46; 34 Ass. 13. For an assize *a solvent disse* Keilw. 20; 2 Inst. 413, 414; F. N. B. 178.

## (C) What Seisin is sufficient to maintain an Assize.

the writ of assize restores the party to the actual seisin of his free- or so are the words of the writ, *facias tenementum illud seisiri*, consequently the party that brings this writ must found it upon an seisin, which he has been divested of, for otherwise this remedy commensurate to his case.

Roll. Abr. 463.

efore if there be lord and tenant by rent service, and the lord the services to another, and the tenant attorns by a penny, this given by way of attornment, is not sufficient seisin to ground an n; *secus* if the penny had been given by way of seisin of the

665; Co. Lit. 315; 1 Co. 9; 10 Co. 427.

e lessor dies, and after the lessee for (g) years is ousted, the heir lessor shall have an assize of *novel disseisin*, and not of *mort-* or, for the lessee's continuing in possession after the death of or, was in right of the heir.

oll. Abr. 270, 271; Keilw. 110. (g) If tenant at will be ousted, the lessor an assize. 21 E. 3, 34.

man leases for years, the remainder over in fee, and after the for years is ousted of his term, he in the remainder may have e, because the freehold was in him at the time of the disseisin.

109.

I.—50

## (D) How the Demandant must set forth his Title.

The taking of threepence of A for a *capias* against B is a *seisin* of the office of filazer *de banco*.

Roll. Abr. 270.

If one be committed by the House of Commons to A, who and long after was in possession of the office of serjeant at arms of the house, and the prisoner compounds with B for the fees, and gives him twenty shillings, this is a good *seisin* of the office by B, for he has been disseised thereof but at his election; adjudged, and held 11 H. 4. that proving that B being in the lobby of the House of Commons, he held of the door of the house, and laid his hands upon the mace, being in the hands of A, to take it, but hindered by A, was sufficient evidence both of a *seisin* and disseisin.

2 Lev. 108, Cragg and Norfolk.

The serjeant of the mace to the House of Commons, in a case upon the case for a disturbance, recovered damages; and whether this was a sufficient *seisin*, the damages being recovered in satisfaction of the fees, (a) and he then being out of possession of his office, was considered by some of the judges inclining one way, and some the other; and it was intended to have been found specially; but the plaintiff, being unwilling to stand to it, was nonsuited.

Lev. 108. (a) If a tenant refuses to do suit of court, and the lord recovers against him, this is a sufficient *seisin* of the suit, because the damages are given as equivalent, and in satisfaction for the suit. 4 Co. 9, b. So if a return irrepleading is awarded, that is a good *seisin* of the rent for which the distress was taken; and such return is an absolute condemnation of the pledges; and being given as an equivalent for the rent, shall be looked upon as the rent itself. 4 Co. 9, b; 2 Roll. Abr.

## (D) How the Demandant must set forth his Title.

It is a common learning, that in an assize the plaintiff (b) need not be so certain as in other writs, (c) because the judgment is to be given *visum recognitorum*; (d) and if the plaintiff be but so certain (e) that the recognitors may put the demandant in possession, it is sufficient.

Dyer, 84. (b) The plaintiff in an assize is as a count in other real actions, and must set forth *seisin* and disseisin within fifty years, pursuant to the statute 32 H. 8. Booth, 212. (c) Stile, 30. Like point *per Rolle*, C. J. (d) So though by default the damages released; for by intendment they had the view before the assizes. 159; Godb. 247; Cro. Jac. 334. (e) But a plaintiff *de uno tenemento* is not good. 77. It is uncertain, being a genus. But in an assize the plaintiff may be *de annuo unius robæ vel 20s.* Dyer, 84.

In an assize of rent in D, the tenant cannot plead that in the county there are two D's, (g) without any addition to distinguish, because the plaintiff shall recover *per visum juratorum*.

Jenk. 33. By all the judges of England. (g) So if two D's, and none without condition, *per Dyer*, 84, b.

In an assize for an office newly erected and constituted, the defendant in his plea must show what fee or profit is granted for the office thereof; for this office cannot have a fee or profit appurtenant to an ancient office may; and for an office without fee or profit no assize lies.

8 Co. 49, Webb's case.

But in an assize for an ancient office, the demandant in his



Assumpsit.

not show what fee or profit is belonging to it; for it shall be  
ed there is some fee or profit.

49.

an assize for a rent-charge or seck, the demandant must make a  
his plaint; (a) otherwise in an assize of land, for there possession,  
at any other title, is sufficient. (b)

42. (a) Dyer, 85, b, S. P.; 6 Co. 56, S. P.; 1 Sid. 203. (b) Where in a writ  
in nature of an assize, the demandant counted of a gift in tail to himself, and  
seisin and disseisin; but was compelled to declare upon a seisin and disseisin  
because that was an ancient form. Vide 2 Ander. 100.

an assize for a portion of tithes, the demandant in his plaint must  
a title, for the seisin only is not sufficient, no more than in the  
of a rent, or other profit in the soil or fee of another, which com-  
s against common right; for in all these cases of necessity the  
encement thereof must be alleged by him who will make title  
, whether he be privy or a stranger; for it is against reason to  
the inheritance or freehold of another, without showing some  
ntial foundation thereof.

83, adjudged.

assize for an office, the demandant in his plaint must set forth a

. 373, Savier and Lenthal; by which book it appears, that the demandant not  
ady to set forth a title, the assize was adjourned till the next day, when he  
and set forth a title, and process was prayed against the defendants; but by  
S. C., the demandant was nonsuited the second day for not counting; and  
told him he might bring a new assize. Comb. 173, S. C., and the plaintiff  
d. Vide Dyer, 114, pl. 63; 149, pl. 81; 153, pl. 9; 8 Co. 45, b. See 10 Mod. 125.

---

ASSUMPSIT.

---

*assumpsit* is an action the law gives a party injured, by the  
or non-performance of a contract legally entered into: it is  
d on a contract, either express, or implied by law, and gives the  
damages in proportion to the loss he has sustained by the viola-  
the contract.

92; Moor, 667. [The rise and progress of this species of action is very ac-  
traced in the third and last volumes of Mr. Reeves' Hist. of the Law.]

here it must be observed, that the law distinguishes between a  
*indebitatus assumpsit* and a special *assumpsit*; for though  
me under the denomination of actions on the case, and the party  
recompensed in damages alike in both; yet the first seems to be  
erior nature, and will lie in no case but where debt will lie; (c)  
a particular undertaking, or collateral promise to discharge the  
duty of another, a special *assumpsit* must be brought.

23; 6 Mod. 128. [(c) There is no foundation for this proposition. It is much  
usable to say, "That where debt lies an action on the case ought *not* to be

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

brought." And that was the point relied upon in Slade's case, 4 Co. 92; but then settled and followed ever since is, "That an action of *assumpsit* will lie in cases where debt lies, and in many where it does *not* lie. *Per* Ld. Mansfield 1008.] ¶ Debt does not lie against an executor on a simple contract of the testator in the Exchequer, but *assumpsit* lies in such case; see *Barry v. Robinson*, R. 293. The objection, however, to an action of debt can only be taken on 5 Taunt. 665; 1 Marsh. 280; and see 1 Will. Saund. 216, b, *notis*. And where several instalments of a debt are due, it seems *assumpsit* lies, though not debt. *v. Price*, 1 H. Black. 547; and see 2 Bos. & Pall. 429.¶

Under this Head we will consider,

- (A) In what Cases an Assumpsit is the proper Action.
- (B) What Words create sufficient Certainty in a Promise.
- (C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.
- (D) Where the Consideration shall be said to be executed or continuing.
- (E) Where the Promise shall be void, the Consideration being against.
- (F) Where the Consideration and Promise shall be said to be sufficient to support the action.
- β(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies and where the Declaration is special. g
- (H) What may be pleaded as a good Discharge and Performance of the Action.

## (A) In what Cases an Assumpsit is the proper Action.

If A and B, having dealings with each other, make up their accounts, and B is found in arrear, and promises to pay the balance, an action of *assumpsit* lies against him, and A need not bring a writ of account. (a)

Cro. Jac. 69; Yelv. 70, S. P.; Roll. Abr. 7, S. P.; Roll. Rep. 396; M. 3 Black. Com. 162. β See 2 Caines, 298; 1 Johns. Rep. 36; 1 Hen. & M. 101; *Hoyt v. Wilkinson*, 10 Pick. 31; *Miller v. Watson*, 7 Cowen, 39; S. C. 4 W. 101. Where one refers the examination of his accounts with another to an agent or to one acting as a mutual agent, a promise is implied that he will pay what he found due. *Burden v. M'Ilhenny*, 2 N. & M. 60. Assumpsit will lie against a partner for goods on a general promise to account. *Canfield v. Merrick*, 11 Conn. 42; also, in Massachusetts, by one partner against another, on an implied promise to account. *Wilby v. Phinney*, 15 Mass. 116. g ¶(b) In Com. Dig. *Action upon the Assumpsit*, (A), 1, it is laid down that *assumpsit* lies wherever an account would lie. This was an action for not accounting for goods delivered by the plaintiff to the defendant for sale, and the defendant pleaded in abatement that he was the bailiff for sale of the goods, and therefore that the plaintiff ought to have brought his action against him,—but the plea was held bad and judgment was given for the plaintiff. Though, according to the reports in Carthew, Shower, and Comberbach, Holt, J., seems to have doubted whether *assumpsit* ought to be brought, by reason of the necessity of submitting long accounts to the jury; and Chief Baron Gilbert, L. 192, expressly says, "On *indebitatus* no evidence can be given of an account, because such examination would be too tedious on issues," and this was so held in *B. R.* 23 Car. 2; in *Lincoln v. Parr*, 2 Keb. R. 781. And in a modern *nisi prius* case, *Scott v. Mackintosh*, 2 Campb. 238, where the account had been running several years and consisted of several thousand items, Lord Ellenborough held that *assumpsit* was the proper remedy, and the defendant refusing a reference, the plaintiff was nonsuited. However, in a subsequent case, *Tomkins v. Wiltshire*, 5 Taunt. 431; 1 Marsh. 280, the Court of Common Pleas held that *assumpsit* lies for the balance of an account, and not for the items, and Gibbs, C. J., said, "the use of the action of account was the plaintiff wanted an account and could not give evidence of his demand without it." And in *Arnold v. Webb*, 5 Taunt. 432, note (a), Dampier, J., held the same of *Nisi Prius*.¶ β See *Wilby v. Phinney*, 15 Mass. Rep. 116; *Brigham v. Eveleth*, 10 Mass. Rep. 538; *Bond v. Hays*, 12 Mass. Rep. 34; *Fanning v. Chadurch*, 3 Pickers. 490.

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

r, 6 Pick. 179; Johnson v. Ames, Ib. 330; Haskell v. Adams, 7 Pick. 59; v. Brown, 6 Cowen, 475. *g*

f A gives money, (a) or delivers goods to B to merchandise  
th, and B promises to render an account, *assumpsit* lies on this  
promise, as well as account.

, pl. 9. (a) Where it was objected that a sum of money given to merchandise  
did not be demanded of the party as a duty till he had neglected or refused to  
according to the trust, held, that it was aided after verdict. Salk. 9, pl. 2. *g* But  
does not lie in such case until demand made, and the statute of limitations  
from the demand, though after a long period has elapsed a demand may be  
Topham v. Braddick, 1 Taunt. 572. *g* If a man receives a sum of money to  
a particular use, and lays out part of accordingly, an action of account only  
if no part of it is laid out, an *assumpsit* lies. 2 Show. 301, pl. 304. Ruled on  
by Justice Jones, in the absence of the chief justice. Vide head of *Account*.

a tenant, being in arrear for rent, settles an account of the arrears  
landlord, and promises to pay him the sum in which he is found  
r, an *assumpsit* lies on this promise.

br. 9; Bro. *Account*, 81; Raym. 211; 2 Keb. 813; Vide Style, 131, 283; Cro.  
A diversity where the account was for rent alone, and where for that *inter*  
vide Allen, 73; Style, 473; 2 Lev. 110; Vent. 268, where it is said, that the  
ters the nature of the debt. *g* Bell v. Ellis, 1 Stew. & Port. 294. *g*

f the obligor in a bond, without any new consideration, as for-  
&c., promises to pay the money, an *assumpsit* will not lie, but  
ree must still pursue his remedy by action of debt. (b)

br. 8; Hutt. 34; Cro. Eliz. 240, seems *contra*. [(b) Wherever a man resorts  
for security, the law will not raise an *assumpsit*. Toussaint v. Martinant,  
100. *g* 4 Cranch, 239; Young v. Preston, *acc*. But see D'Utricht v. Melchior,  
8; Weaver v. Bentley, 1 Caines, 47; 3 Johns. Rep. 509; Joyce v. Ryan,  
101; Phelps v. Decker, 10 Mass. 267; Richards v. Kelland, Ib. 239; San-  
v. Ireland, Ib. 415; Andrews v. Montgomery, 19 Johns. Rep. 162; Gale v. Nixon,  
445; Willoughby v. Spear, 4 Bibb, 397. *g* So a promise by a defendant to  
gment debt obtained against him, in consideration that the plaintiff would stay  
thereon, is no ground for an *assumpsit*, for it is turning a judgment debt into  
on simple contract. *g* Assumpsit will not lie against executors on their promise  
a covenant made by their testator; the proper remedy is an action of  
Landis v. Urie, 10 S. & R. 316. *g* But the promise would be sufficient if made  
person. Anon. Cowp. 129. *g* See 2 Caines, 246, Livingston v. Hastie. *g*  
gnee of a Scotch bond may sue in *assumpsit* on it against the obligor. Innes v.

Term R. 595. *g* *Assumpsit* may be maintained on an *express* promise to pay  
e found due on the settlement of accounts upon the dissolution of a partner-  
withstanding a covenant in the articles of copartnership to account and pay the  
and that notwithstanding *most* of the items in such settlement relate to partner-  
actions. Foster v. Allanson, 2 Term R. 479; Moravia v. Levy, Ib. 483, notes.  
re the master of the plaintiff's vessel as their agent entered into a charter-party  
with the defendant, which stipulated for delivery of certain goods to the  
which defendant was a partner, at a certain freight, it was held that the plain-  
delivery of the goods could not sue the defendant in *assumpsit* for the freight,  
r remedy was on the charterparty. Shack v. Anthony, 1 Maule & S. 573; and  
ill v. Lynch, 12 East, 179. Where, however, the plaintiffs by charterparty  
let a vessel to the defendants for a certain voyage for eight months, to com-  
m her sailing from Gravesend, and covenanted that she should proceed to any  
Channel to take in goods, and afterwards it was agreed by parol that she  
d in the Thames, and that the freight should commence from her clearing out-  
the custom-house, it was held, that the freight from her clearing till her sailing  
resend might be recovered in *assumpsit*, since the parol contract was distinct  
charterparty, and to be performed anterior to it in time. White v. Parkin,  
578. Where the wife entered into a contract under seal without any authority  
husband, hiring the plaintiff as her servant on a voyage, and stipulating to pay  
ge home to England, it was held, that as the deed did not bind the husband, he  
sued by the plaintiff in *assumpsit* for the passage-money. White v. Ouyler,

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

6 Term R. 176.¶ And the mere taking of a pledge by the lender of money curity, will not preclude him from resorting to an *assumpsit*; for, to discharge of the borrower, there must be a special agreement to stand to the p South Sea Company v. Duncomb, 2 Stra. 919. Where the obligor of a bond by endorsement thereon agreed to pay it to *any assignee*, it was determined assignee might maintain a general *assumpsit* for it. Fenner v. Meares, 2 Black. ¶ See Lord Kenyon's observations questioning this decision, 1 East, 104, also doubted by Lord Ellenborough, see 14 East, 587, *nota*.¶ See also Perkins, 9 Picker. 298; Hoyt v. Wilkinson, 10 Picker. 31; Arnold v. 6 Munf. 15.¶

So if a man leases for years, reserving rent, an *assumpsit* lie, because it savours of the realty.

Roll. Abr. 7. So though the lease be determined. Roll. Abr. 7. *Qu.* If the press promise to pay the rent? and vide Cro. Car. 343; Style, 463; Sid. 279. Lev. 179, and 3 Lev. 150, where it is resolved, that on an express promise (where no deed executed under seal) *assumpsit* will lie, but not on a promise in law. Abr. 8, where it is held clearly, that an *assumpsit* will lie on a promise to pay gross. ¶ On an express agreement to pay rent at the time of the demise, *assumpsit* will lie. Bell v. Ellis, 1 Stew. & Port. 294. In a case where a lease was cancelled by the parties, who agreed orally that the lessee should occupy on the terms of it was held *assumpsit* might be maintained for the rent. Sibley v. Brown, 4 Bell v. Ellis, 1 Stew. & Port. 294. [Where the demise is not by deed, the landlord is empowered by stat. 11 G. 2, to bring the action for the use and occupation; and if in evidence on the trial the demise, or any agreement (not being by deed) whereon a certain rent was reserved, appear, the plaintiff shall not, therefore, be nonsuited, but may make use of the evidence of the *quantum* of damages to be recovered. Before the above case passed, it was holden that this action was maintainable for use and occupation there was no stipulation for any express rent. Mason v. Welland, Skin. S. C. in 3 Mod. 73 by the name of Mason v. Beldham. It seems, from the reports, though not directly stated by the reporters, that there was a demise by deed in this case, but no particular rent reserved.] {The landlord may have this action against the tenant though the latter does not himself hold and occupy the land, but permits a third person to occupy it. 8 Term R. 327, Bull v. Sibbs.} ¶ See tit. *Rent*, (K).¶ See Haye v. Cam. & Nor. 19; Shattuck v. Ransom, 2 Aikin, 252; Osgood v. Dewey, 13 J. 240; Abeel v. Radcliff, Ib. 297; Bancroft v. Wardwell, Ib. 489; Featherstone v. Bradshaw, 1 Wend. 134; Williams v. Sherman, 7 Wend. 109; Henwood v. C. 3 Serg. & R. 500; McGunnagle v. Thornton, 10 Serg. & R. 502; Eppe v. C. 3 Munf. 161; Sutton v. Mandeville, 1 Munf. 407; Butler v. Cowles, 4 Ohio 3 Ohio Rep. 264.¶

\*This statute seems to have escaped the recollection of the late Vinerian in his comment on this species of actions. See 3 Wooddes, 152, 153.

If A is possessed of a term for years in certain lands, under rent, the inheritance whereof is in the wife of B, and C, in consideration that B will procure A to assign this lease to him, assumes and covenants that he will pay the rent to B during the remainder of the said term, and if B accordingly does procure A to assign, and the rent afterwards becomes due to B upon this promise may have an action against C in his own right notwithstanding the rent grew due in the right of his wife.

Leon. 43. ¶ When a guardian leased his ward's land for a year, and the ward died during the lease, it was held that the heir could not recover rent which accrued during the ward's death, either on an express or implied contract. Willes v. Cowley, 182.¶

If in an action on the case the plaintiff declares *quod locasset* the defendant a certain warehouse, the defendant promised to pay the plaintiff every week he occupied the same, and avers that he occupied the same for twenty-seven weeks, and had not paid, &c., the action lies for money paid, and is not a rent, but a mere promise in consideration of the occupation.

Cro. Jac. 598.

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

lord of a manor assesses a fine upon a copyholder for his ad-  
vice, and dies, his executor upon the *assumpsit* in law may bring  
an action for it, because it depends not upon the inheritance, but is  
a fruit fallen; adjudged by three judges against Holt, C. J., who  
thought it being a duty arising out of an inheritance, custom, and  
it was not fit to be thrust into a declaration in an *assumpsit*.

261; Shuttleworth and Garret, 3 Mod. 239, S. C.; 1 Show. 35, S. C.; Carth.  
[Evelyn v. Chichester, 3 Burr. 1717; Whitfield v. Hunt, B. R.; Hil. 24 G. 3;  
17, in not.] || See 3 Bos. & Pull. 346.]

*indebitatus assumpsit* (a) lies for money due by custom for  
goods; adjudged upon a special verdict, by which it was found, that  
the demand was due by custom, but that there was no express  
contract to pay it.

174, Mayor of London and Gory; Carth. 92, S. C., cited as good law, though  
it might be said to be the inheritance of the lord mayor: but *per* Holt, it arises  
from the personality. Vent. 398, S. C., adjudged; though objected, the customs  
are confirmed by parliament, and so this is a duty by record. An assignee  
of bankrupts may bring an *assumpsit* and yet the debt is assigned by  
an act of parliament. Vent. 298, *per* Cur.; 3 Keb. 677. [(a) That it will lie for  
Mayor of Exeter v. Trimlet, 2 Wils. 95; Seward v. Baker, 1 Term R. 616, ad-  
judged the last case on a special demurrer.] || S. P. Bear Camp River Co. v. Woodman,  
11 Af. 404. See The Mayor of Baltimore v. Howard, 6 Har. & Johns. 383; Same  
v. Gill & Johns. 480; Same v. Dugan, Ib. 499. || See 4 Maule & S. 288;  
Reading v. Clarke, 4 Barn. & A. 268; and *indebitatus assumpsit* will lie for  
Falmouth v. Penrose, 6 Barn. & C. 385.]

Action of *assumpsit* is maintainable, where the demand arises by  
a public or private act of parliament.

Green, Cowp. 474; Dougl. 402, *arguend.*; Bell v. Burrows, C. B. E. 5 G. 3;  
Pri. 129. || See 5 Term R. 130. || 5 Mass. 80, 497; 9 John. 217; 1 Caines;  
Hines, Ca. Er. 86; 14 John. 238; 10 Mass. 36; 1 Blackf. 260; 4 Verm. 556;  
4. But see 6 Mass. 40; 7 Mass. 102; 8 Mass. 138; 14 Mass. 286. ||

*indebitatus assumpsit* lies against the assignees of a bankrupt for  
the share under an order of the commissioners for a dividend.

Bullen, Dougl. 407. || But now by 6 G. 4, c. 10, § 111, no action shall  
lie against assignees for a dividend, but the Chancellor may upon petition order  
with interest and costs.]

*indebitatus assumpsit* does not lie (nor indeed any action) to  
recover costs ordered to be paid by an interlocutory order of an inferior  
court, though the defendant may not be liable to an attachment in the  
court for not paying them; for no general duty arises from such  
order which is subject entirely to the control of the court making it.

1 v. Lashley, 2 H. Black. 248.

parties bind themselves by agreement to obey the orders of a  
court, an action of *assumpsit* lies on such agreement.

Whalley, 2 Bos. & Pull. 482. || 2 Warner v. Boggs, 15 John. Rep. 233. ||

*indebitatus assumpsit* may also be maintained on the judgment  
of a court, without stating the original cause of action.

1 v. Whittall, Dougl. 4, in not.] || 1 Camp. 253; 2 Camp. 502. || 2 Buttrick  
Mass. Rep. 273. *Assumpsit* will not lie on a judgment obtained in a  
court. Garland v. Tucker, 1 Bibb, 361; Andrews v. Montgomery, 19 John. 162;  
Odom, 3 Fairf. 94; Brodie v. Bickley, 2 Rawle, 431; but see, *contra*, Hub-  
dry, 5 John. 132. Nor of a judgment of a court in the same state. Vail v.  
Root, 142. Nor on a judgment of a justice of the peace. Bain v. Hunt,  
172. ||

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

|| But not on a judgment by default in a court in one of the where it appears on the face of the proceedings that the defendant only summoned by nailing a copy of the declaration on the court door, it not appearing that the defendant had ever been present in the jurisdiction of the court.

Buchanan v. Rucker, 9 East, R. 192; Cavan v. Stewart, 1 Stark. R. 525.

It is now settled that *assumpsit* lies on a judgment of the courts of Ireland, since, notwithstanding the union of the two kingdoms, such judgment has not the force and effect of a record in England.

Harris v. Saunders, 4 Barn. & C. 411; and see 5 East, 473; 3 Taunt. 85.

[Debray, an officer, drew a bill on the agent of a regiment for the out of the first money which should become due to him, on account of arrears or non-effective money. The agent did not accept the bill, marked it in his book, and promised to pay when effects came. Debray dying before the bill was paid, his administratrix was allowed to maintain an action for money had and received against the agent. Lord Mansfield considering it as an assignment for valuable consideration with notice to the defendant.

Debray v. Adair, Sittings after Easter, 4 G. 3, cited in 4 Term R. 343. *Hullet*, 1 Caines, 363, 379; *Hatch v. Brooks*, 2 Mass. Rep. 293.

An *indebitatus assumpsit* will not lie for money *lent* to a person at the request of the defendant.

§ See *Perkins v. Dunlap*, 5 Greenleaf, 268. § *Marriot v. Lister*, 2 Wils. 141. *v. Andrews*, 1 Salk. 23.

{ It lies for money paid by one person for another at his request, the consequence of being compellable by law to pay it for him. But it cannot, by a voluntary payment of the debt of another without consideration, make himself that man's creditor, and recover from him the amount of the debt so paid.

8 Term, 308, 610; 3 East, 592; 2 John. Rep. 213; 3 John. Rep. 434; 1 John. Rep. 139. See 6 East, 392. A surety may recover from his principal, though the debt was paid on a usurious contract entered into by the principal, and which he is not bound to avoid. 1 Mass. T. Rep. 139. A surety, who gives a new security for the debt, and warrant, which is accepted in satisfaction, cannot then sue the principal for the money paid. 3 East, 169, *Taylor v. Higgins*. In *Barclay v. Gooch*, Lord Kenyon ruled, that a promissory note so given and accepted was the satisfaction, and the surety recovered on such a count. And a new trial was refused. Rep. 571.

A stranger whose goods are distrained on the premises for the debt of another who is obliged to pay it to redeem them, may maintain an action against all the lessees, (they having covenanted to pay the rent) if two of them had assigned with the knowledge of the stranger, and he is the only one in possession.

8 Term, 308, *Exall v. Partridge*. See 2 John. Rep. 213, *Tom v. Goodrich*.

This action lies also for a contribution, if one of two joint debtors pays the whole debt. But no contribution can be claimed between wrongdoers. If the damages recovered against two defendants in an action for a tort be levied upon one, he cannot recover a moiety of the other.

8 Term, 186, *Merryweather v. Nixan*; 2 John. Rep. 369, *Rose v. Oliver*. See also for contribution between co-sureties and partners; but the remedy is usually in equity. See 2 Bos. & Pull. 268, *Cowell v. Edwards*; Ib. 270, *Deering v. Thomas*; *Winchelsea*; 5 Ves. J. 792, *Wright v. Hunter*; 1 East, 290, *Birkley v. Freeman*.



(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

man by grant of the king hath fines *pro licentia concordandi*, he will not pay a fine, he may have an *indebitatus assumpsit*

n. 179; 2 Vent. 175, S. C. cited.

her debt nor a general *indebitatus assumpsit* will lie against the or of a bill of exchange, for his engaging is but a collateral e, on which a special action on the case lies, founded on the cus-merchants: (a) but debt on a general *indebitatus* may be brought the drawer, (b) as for money received for the use of the party.

485, 486, and *per* Hale, if debt lay, an *indebitatus* would lie. *Brown v. London*, 185; 1 Vent. 152, S. C.; 1 Freem. 14, S. C.; 1 Lev. 298, S. C.; 2 Keb. 695, 822, S. C.; *Hard's* case, Salk. 23, S. P. agreed; 2 Lutw. 1594, S. P. agreed. it is now settled that debt will lie by the drawer of a bill against the acceptor, e bill is payable to the drawer, or his order, and accepted for value received. *Henbrey*, 1 Barn. & C. 674; and so by the payee of a note against the maker received. *Bishop v. Young*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 78. [(b) *Hodges v. Stewart*, Salk. Mod. 347, S. C.; *Skin*. 346. *Ellis v. Wheeler*, 3 Picker. 18; *Wild v. Fisher*, 421. *Morg. Prec.* 548, a declaration by administratrix of payee against a promissory note. So *Ld. Mansfield* held, that it may be brought by an-against the person who endorsed it to him. *Kissebower v. Tims*, B. R.; *E.* 22, *Wiley*, 47.]

if A delivers money to B to pay over to C, and gives C a bill of ge drawn upon B, and B accepts it, C may have an *indebitatus* sit against B as having received money to his use, (c) but must are only on the bill of exchange accepted. (d)

*Term R.* 182; Vent. 153. (c) So if goods are received. *Roll. Abr.* 32. *Vide ant and Merchandise*. [(d) This last point is not supported by the case, Vent. there is no reason why C in such case should not declare on the acceptance

ere an agent receives goods from another agent of the same per- condition to pay B (who is ignorant of the arrangement and is a of the principal) a certain sum out of the first proceeds thereof, afterwards approved by the principal, and the goods are sold; have an action for money had and received against the agent, standing the principal had previously assigned the goods to C, about the knowledge of the agent, B may affirm the trust created benefit, though without his knowledge, and enforce its execution.

*Ca.* 205, *Neilson v. Blight*; 4 Dall. 279, *Sharpless v. Welsh*, S. P.; *See* *Mass. Rep.* 400, 575; 9 *Mass. Rep.* 272; 12 *Johns. Rep.* 276. *g*

ing indebted to B for brokage, and B indebted to C for money gives an order to A to pay C the money due from A to B, (the ot expressing how much, the *quantum* being then unascer- whereupon C lends B a further sum; the order was afterwards by A. It was holden by Lord Loughborough, C. J., Gould th, J., Wilson, J., *dissentiente*, that C might maintain an action ey *had and received* to his use against A: but the whole court d in thinking that an action could be maintained on the *insimul asset*.

*Douglas*, 1 H. Black. R. 239.] *See* 1 *East*, 102; 3 *East*, 171. *g*

also where the bankers at whose shop a bill was accepted paya- ived from the acceptor the amount, in order to take up the bill,

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

it was held that this money was money had and received to the holder, and that he might sue for it in *assumpsit* against the

*De Bernales v. Fuller*, 14 East, 590, note (a); and see *Kilsby v. Williams & A.* 815.]

So also where the defendants were indebted to T and Co., and T and Co. were indebted to the plaintiffs, and T and Co. enclosed to the plaintiffs the defendant's account current, with a memorandum at foot referring to the plaintiffs the balance due from the defendant. In correspondence then took place between the plaintiffs and defendants which ended in the defendants giving the plaintiffs a promise for the balance due, payable in three months, unless otherwise provided for by an arrangement with Mr. S.; no arrangement having taken place, and the three months being elapsed, it was held that the money was recoverable by the plaintiffs as money had and received by use.

*Wilson v. Coupland*, 5 Barn. & A. 228. See *Dickson v. Cunningham & Yerges*, 203; *Lang v. Fisk*, 2 Fairf. 385. g

But if the holder of the money never assents to the appropriation of it to the use of the third party, such party cannot recover it as money had and received, since there is no privity between him and the defendant. Thus, where the defendants had received bills from A in directions to apply the produce to pay his creditors, and among others the plaintiff, on their producing letters of advice from A B, and the sums paid to each creditor on the back of his bill; and the defendant before the bills became due, produced to the defendants his letter to the effect, and offered an indemnity if they would endorse one of the bills, but the defendants refused to do so, or to act upon the letter, and the plaintiff, however, the receipt of it, and that the plaintiff was the person to whom it was directed: it was held that the plaintiff could not recover his debt from the defendants as money received to his use, since, as the defendant never assented to the terms of the letter, the money remained the property of the remitter, and there was no privity between the defendant and the plaintiff.

*Williams v. Everett*, 14 East, 582; *Wharton v. Walker*, 4 Barn. & C. 16; *Yates v. Bell*, 3 Barn. & A. 643; *Grant v. Austen*, 3 Price, 58; *Scholey v. B.* 2 Bos. & Pull. 540. g To support this action no privity of contract is required between the parties, except that which results from one man's having another's money in his hands, and has no right in conscience to retain. *Mason v. White*, 17 Mass. 563; *Hall v. B.* 17 Mass. 579; *Dickson v. Cunningham, Mart. & Yerg.* 221; *Eagle Bank v. B.* 5 Conn. 71. g

And where the defendants, who had received money to take up a bill, called on the holder for that purpose, but the bill was not then in their hands, being sent back protested to prior endorsers, and the defendants, having received fresh orders refused to pay the bill when again presented; the court held that they were not liable to the holder for the action for money had and received, since the mere calling to take up the bill did not prevent their making a new appropriation of the money.

*Stewart v. Fry*, 7 Taunt. 339, and that a deposit of money to take up a bill countermanded, see *Whitfield v. Savage*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 277. g Assumpsit lies had and received in general lies only when money has been received by the defendant. *Beardsley v. Root*, 11 John. 464; 1 J. J. Marsh. 544; 3 J. J. Marsh. 6; 6 J. J. Marsh. 581; 7 J. J. Marsh. 190; 3 Bibb, 378. But when bank notes or other property received as money, the action will be sustained. *Ainslie v. Wilson*, 7 Cowen, 6



(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

17 Mass. 560; Arms v. Ashley, 4 Pick. 74; Witherup v. Hill, 9 S. & R. 11; Jiff v. Davis, 1 J. J. Marsh. 69; Landerman v. Landerman, 2 J. J. Marsh. 598; Simpson, 3 J. J. Marsh. 110; 11 John. 464; Boyd v. Logan, Cooke, 394; Rich, 11 Mass. 498; Morton v. Chandler, 8 Greenl. 9; Miller v. Miller, 133. g

where the creditor has once given an order to his debtor for payment of debt to a third party, he cannot afterwards revoke the order, if there has been a pledge by the debtor that he will pay the debt according to the order.

son v. Anderson, 3 Barn. & C. 842. g The assignment of a book debt passes a negotiable interest to the assignee immediately on the assignment. Stevens v. Steashm. 190; Stockton v. Hall, Hardin. 160; Dix v. Cobb, 4 Mass. 512. But in Connecticut the assignment is invalid against the creditors of the assignor, until after notice is given to the debtor. Woodbridge v. Perkins, 3 Day, 364; 5 Day, 534. g

if the debtor has not given such pledge, nor paid the money to the creditor in whose favour the order is given, nor passed it to his assignee, the creditor is in time to revoke the order, and may himself recover the money from his debtor.

on v. Minet, 2 Bing. 7.

An action by the holder of the bill against a party having received the bill from the acceptor to take it up, any defence may be set up by the defendant which might have been made by the acceptor if the action was brought against him.

shaw v. Jackson, 1 Camp. 372. j

An action for money had and received will not lie for stock.

Kingal and others v. Devisme, 5 Burr. 2589; 2 Black. R. 684, S. C. j Jones v. East, R. 1. j] g See 3 Mass. Rep. 368, S. P.; Morrison v. Berkey, 7 Serg. & J. 6. But a negotiable note or bill of exchange given and received in satisfaction of a debt of another, will support a count for money paid. Ib. See Doeblor v. Fisher, 10 Mass. 179; Van Ostrand v. Reed, 1 Wendell, 424; Kiddie v. Debrutz, 1 Hayw. 179; Sackett v. Bohannon, 3 Bibb, 378; Sheldon v. Wells, 4 Picker. 60. g

where a stakeholder receives country bank notes as money, the winner of a race may recover the amount in *assumpsit* for money had and received, for between these parties the notes are treated as money.

rd v. Bankes, 13 East, 20. j] g See 3 Marsh. 7; 17 Mass. 560. g

An insurance broker having received credit in account with the underwriter for a loss on a policy, is answerable to the insured for money received, though no money is actually received by the broker.

ww v. Robinson, 3 Camp. 199; Wilkinson v. Clay, 6 Taunt. 110. See Rapp v. 2 Barn. & A. 795. j] g See Beardsley v. Root, 11 Johns. Rep. 464. g

where a man has received money for the transfer of stock to be delivered at a certain day, and fails therein, an action for money had and received will lie against him for the difference-money, or damages sustained by not transferring the stock at the limited time; but in such an action more than the consideration-money cannot be recovered.

v. Warren, 1 Stra. 406; 2 Burr. 1011.

where money has been paid on a contract to transfer one species of property and the party contracting to do so transfers another species, an action for money had and received will lie to recover back the whole consideration-money.

, 1 Stra. 407.

*assumpsit* is a proper form of action where there has been an

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

express warranty, but a warranty cannot be tried on a count for had and received only:

Stuart v. Wilkins, Dougl. 18; Power v. Wells, Cowp. 818.] ¶ If the contract is rescinded by a return of the goods and acceptance of them by the vendor, then the goods may be recovered back in an action for money had and received; but if the vendee has not accepted back the goods, or done any thing to rescind the contract, the vendor has a right to try the question of warranty and breach, then the declaration is special on the warranty. Weston v. Downes, Dougl. 23; Towers v. Barrett, 1 Term R. 133; Giles v. Edwards, 7 Term R. 181; Hunt v. Silk, 5 East, 449; Payne v. Colver, 7 East, 274; Levy v. How, 1 Taunt. 65. ¶ 2 Byers v. Bostwick, 2 Rep. Const. 109; Warner v. Wheeler, 1 Vermont Rep. 159; Chapman v. Shaw, 5 Greenleaf, 59; v. Miles, 6 Johns. Rep. 138; Raymond v. Bernard, 12 Johns. Rep. 274. ¶

The plaintiff declared upon an *indebitatus assumpsit* for 20*l.* *ei solvisse debuisset pro denar. per ipsum ad(a) jocum vocat. pictas de defendente per querent. lucrati. et acquisit.*; and vouches for such a general *indebitatus* lay for money won at play, *debitatus* is a writ of error in *Cam. Scacc.* upon a judgment by default; and in such a case was cited wherein, in B. R. 32 Car. 2, it had been adjudged that such an action lay, and the greater part of the justices now inclined to that opinion; yet some of them said, they would give no encouragement to such actions than needs must.

2 Lev. 118, Eggleton and Lewin. (a) Where an *indebitatus* was brought for a game called hazard, 2 Vent. 175, it was adjudged it lay, and that it might be for *pro opere and labore.* Vide Salk. 23, and tit. *Gaming.*

An *indebitatus assumpsit* lies for 20*l.* forfeited by the order and constitutions of a company, for not serving in the office as a member of the company, according to a by-law by them made.

2 Lev. 252, Barber-Surgeons of London and Pelson, adjudged upon demurrer. 2 Maule & S. 53. ¶ 2 See 5 Mass. Rep. 891; 6 Mass. Rep. 40; 2 Vermont Rep. 109.

[It lies by a personal representative for arrears due on a contract for small tithes, and for the profits of a donative before, (b) a perpetual curacy after the bishop's license. (c)]

Rex v. Bishop of Chester, Term R. 403. (b) But *quære* if the donative have been augmented, whether the license be not necessary! 1b. (c) Powell v. Milbank, Term R. 399, n.

If the king grants the office of comptroller of the customs to A *durante beneplacito*, and A dies, and afterwards the king grants the office to C, and yet B, under pretence of survivorship, exercises the office, and receives the profit thereof, C may have an *indebitatus assumpsit* for so much money had and received to his use.

2 Mod. 260, adjudged upon a special verdict between Arris and Stukely, 2 Jo. 127; 2 Lev. 245, S. P., between Howard and Wood, where the defendant, without title, received the fees belonging to the plaintiff, as steward of a court. ¶ Where fees are annexed to the office, the action of *assumpsit* for money had and received is a convenient mode of trying the title to it. And where there are no fees, a *vouch* is necessary. 2 East, R. 312. And the action will only lie for accustomary office legally due,—not for mere gratuitous perquisites received by the person in the office. Boyter v. Dodsworth, 6 Term R. 681. ¶

So if one receives my rent under pretence of title, I may have an *indebitatus assumpsit* against him. (d)

2 Mod. 263, and there said, *per Cur.*, that wherever an account lies, an *indebitatus assumpsit* lies. ¶ Haldane v. Duche, 1 Yeates, 121; S. C. 2 Dall. 176; Gunn v. Scoville, 228; Rogers v. Tracy, 1 Root, 233; Shattock v. Ransom, 2 Aik. 252; 1 J. J. 549; 11 Wheat. 237; 2 Binn. 4; 2 Browne, 227; 4 Cowen, 564; 3 Stew. 185; 405; 7 Wend. 109; 12 Wend. 477; 7 Verm. 228; 7 Cranch, 299; Wrigg

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

d, 491. But *assumpsit* for rent will not lie in favour of a stranger for the pur-  
 suing his title to the land; nor by one of two litigating parties claiming the  
 Godman v. Jenkins, 14 Mass. Rep. 96; Binney v. Chapman, 5 Picker. 130.  
 v. Ashley, 4 Picker. 71; Miller v. Miller, 7 Picker. 33; Haven v. Foster,  
 112; Bigelow v. Jones, 10 Picker. 161; Irvine v. Hanlon, 10 Serg. & R. 221;  
 Howell, 6 Serg. & R. 481. *g* [(d) But *Qu.* Whether, when the defendant  
 the title, an action of *assumpsit* for the rents received will lie against him? Will-  
 such an action nonsuited the plaintiff, and was of opinion that the mode of  
 was either by ejectment; or in case that could not be brought, by an action  
 the tenant for the rent wrongfully paid by him to the person not entitled to it.  
 ham *et Uz.* v. Lawrents, Clk., Worcester Spring Assizes, 1788. *¶* But where  
 had paid rent to his landlord for several years and was afterwards ejected at  
 third party, who also recovered against him mesne profits for the time for which  
 paid rent to his landlord, it was held that he might recover such rent back as  
 had and received, the landlord not setting up any title to the premises. New-  
 Graham, 10 Barn. & C. 234. *¶* An action for money had and received will not  
 over back money paid for the release of cattle *damage feasant*, though the dis-  
 se wrongful; for various rights and questions may arise, which the defendant  
 such an action be prepared to meet or controvert. Lindon v. Hooper, Cowp.  
 See Floyd v. Browne, 1 Rawle, 121. *g* *¶* And see 15 East, 314, and Ancomb  
 1 Camp. 285. But where a landlord in distraining for rent has not allowed  
 tax, which he had covenanted to allow, the tenant may recover the amount as  
 had and received. Graham v. Tate, 1 Maule & S. 609; and see Dawson v.  
 Barn. & A. 521. *¶* *β* And see 3 Cranch, 354. *Assumpsit* does not lie to re-  
 cask money paid on an illegal distress: the proper remedy it seems is *trespass*.  
 Aldrich, 2 New Hamp. Rep. 461. But it lies against a collector for money  
 y demanded, and paid by the plaintiff to obtain a clearance for his vessel.  
 Gelston, 9 John. Rep. 201. So against a clerk of court to recover money  
*virtute officii*. Clinton v. Strong, Ib. 370. So against a magistrate to recover  
 ally taken. Prior v. Craig, 5 Serg. & R. 48. *g*

ok out administration to a person supposed to have died intestate,  
 appointed J S his attorney, who received money, &c., and paid it  
 administrator; afterwards a will appearing, the letters of admini-  
 were called in, and the executor brought an *indebitatus as-*  
 against the attorney; who objected, 1st, that he acting only  
 ney for him, who in fact was administrator, the receipt of the  
 was not his, but the administrator's; and, 2dly, that the action  
 o have been a special *assumpsit*, the money being received by  
 authority, and that expressly to the use of another. But the  
 eld, that the authority being void, it was a receipt of so much  
 for the use of the plaintiff on an implied contract, for which an  
*actus assumpsit* well lies.

7, pl. 14, Jacob and Allen at Guildhall, *coram* Trevor, C. J. [See *contrd.*,  
 Underwood, 2 Ld. Raym. 1210.] *¶* And see Sadler v. Evans, 4 Burr. 1984;  
 nc. and Agent, 306. *¶* [And where money is paid to a known agent, the action  
 it back ought to be against the principal, unless indeed it has been paid *mal-*  
*der notice*. Lady Windsor's case, 4 Burr. 1984. *β* If an agent have received  
 which his principal has no right, and the agent have notice not to pay it over,  
 lies against him to recover it back. Garland v. Salem Bank, 9 Mass. Rep.  
 arton v. Hudson, 3 Rawle, 390. *g* It will not lie against a revenue officer for  
 ayment after he has paid it over. Whitbread v. Brookshank, Cowp. 69;  
 v. Hard, 4 Term R. 553.] *¶* But this case was decided partly on the want  
 of action to which the officer was entitled; and it has been since decided that  
 ney is paid to a bailiff who had executed his authority, under terror of a dis-  
 not for the express purpose of being paid over to his principal, the officer is  
 n action for money had and received, even after he has paid it over. Snowdon  
 1 Taunt. 359. And so it would seem wherever the money is obtained cor-  
 illegally. Miller v. Aris, 1 Selw. Ni. Pri. 103; Townson v. Wilson, 1 Camp.  
 n the case of Campbell v. Hall, which was an action against a custom-house  
 recover back some duties, the duties were allowed by the attorney-general to

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

remain in the officer's hands for the purpose of trying the question with respect to the right of imposing them. Cowp. 304. Where money had been paid to the company, who had paid it over to the company, but not entered it in his books. C. J., held, that an action would not lie against him for it; but if he had not done so, it would have lain against him or the company. Cary v. Webster, 1 Buller v. Harrison, Cowp. 565.] || Cox v. Prentice, 3 Maule & S. 344. [The money paid to an auctioneer, whether paid over by him to his principal or not recovered in an action against him, upon objection to the title, or concealment of the same. Borough v. Skinner, 5 Burr. 2639.] Edwards v. Hodding, 5 Taunt. 1 Marsh. 877; Kerv v. Osborne, 9 East, 378; but see Horsfall v. Handley, 8 Taunt.

[But an authority given by a court having competent jurisdiction is not a void authority, (a) though it may be afterwards vacated before an action for money had and received will not lie to recover again money which has been paid to an executor who has obtained the probate of a forged will, notwithstanding the probate be afterwards declared null, and administration be granted to the intestate's next of kin. But if the supposed testator be living at the time of granting the probate, such action will lie, for in that case the authority is void, the probate court having no jurisdiction.]

Allen v. Dundas, 3 Term R. 125. (a) Upon this principle money paid upon a judgment, afterwards reversed for error, cannot be recovered back. Mead v. Pollard, 1 Ld. Raym. 742. || Sed vide Feltham v. Terry, Cowp. 419. || In Store, 1 Har. & J. 405, it was held that money paid on a judgment afterwards reversed might be recovered back in assumpsit for money had and received, unless it was clearly due at the time of the judgment. S. P., Clark v. Pinney, 6 Cowen, 297. See also Can v. Kirkpatrick, 13 Serg. & R. 292, it was decided that assumpsit would lie to recover back money on the reversal of a judgment, if there has been an order of restitution. Secus, if there had been no order of restitution. See Isam v. Johns, 2 Munf. 2.

And in all cases where the authority is merely void, a payment made under it is no discharge. As where the defendant, who had been both in America and London, drew two bills in America of the same tenor and date on their house in London, in favour of the plaintiff; one of them being lost, came into the hands of a third person, who obtained it by the payee's endorsement and received the amount of it from the defendant; afterwards the real payee sued them on the other bill, and recovered.

Cheap v. Harley, cited in 3 Term R. 127.

Where A pays a debt he owes to B to the attorney of a person C, in A's name, but without any authority from B, the attorney is not in the case answerable to A in an action for money had and received, if he has actually paid over the money to his employer; and the defendant is conceived that he was acting under the real authority of B.

Robson v. Eaton, 1 Term R. 62. || See Rogers v. Kelly, 2 Camp. 123. ||

Where money was ordered by the High Commission Court to be paid by the plaintiff to the defendant, it was allowed to be recovered by the plaintiff as paid under a void authority. So it will if an agent has obtained credit for it to his principal in his books, or on an account with him.

Newdigate v. Davy, 1 Ld. Raym. 742. || 3 Maule & S. 344. ||

If a feme sole marries a man, who in truth is married to another man, and he makes a lease of her lands and receives the rents, she may bring an *indebitatus assumpsit* against him for so much money received to her use: adjudged after verdict, though objected, that she having no right to receive, the tenant remained still liable, and

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

remedy over against the husband; but the court held, that he being a husband, the tenant was discharged, at least that the recovery of an action would discharge the tenant, as it would be a satisfaction to the true lessor.

28, pl. 18, adjudged Hil. 6 Ann. in B. R., Hesser and Wallis.

sheriff levies money upon a *feri facias*, the plaintiff may have *indebitatus assumpsit* against him for so much money received to

2. 430, per Holt, C. J.; Salk. 12, S. C. 23 Johns. Rep. 183. §

where the defendant being the holder of a bill of exchange in trust for the plaintiff, brought an action upon it against the drawer, in which the sheriff having been guilty of an escape on *mesne* process, the plaintiff sued him, and recovered damages to the amount of the bill; the court held that the plaintiff might recover the damages so recovered, (including costs and expenses,) as money had and received to his use, and that the action for the escape might be considered a continuation of the original suit, by means of which the fruits of such suit were ob-

all v. Bell, 1 Maule & S. 714, diss. Ellenborough, C. J.]

*assumpsit* for money had and received lies for the value of a master's ticket, or such like ticket. (a)

Champer v. Kenny, Dougl. 137. [(a) The ticket in this case having been intrusted to the plaintiff for sale, got into the hands of the defendant, who refused to account for it, the plaintiff paid the value to the owner, and then sued the defendant in *assumpsit* for the money counts; and it was held, that the value might be recovered as money had and received, since the defendant not producing it, a sale might be presumed; and the court declined to think the plaintiff might recover on the count for money paid, &c.; and see also Brown v. Hodgson, 4 Taunt. 189.]

shipwright who had repaired a ship, which by accident was burned in the defendant's dock, was allowed to recover in this action the value of the repairs.

One v. Athawes, 3 Burr. 1592.]

one takes an apprentice, and receives 90% with him, for which he is bound to teach him his trade, and make him free of the city of London, and if he does not make him a freeman himself, the boy is bound likewise to a freeman; and it is held that by the custom of London the last binding will not make the apprentice without actual service, yet an *indebitatus assumpsit* will not lie against him, unless on a special action on the case for making him a freeman.

341, Dewberry and Chapman. [It does not appear at what time this action was commenced. If it was not brought immediately after the binding, the decision seems supportable on the ground, that the plaintiff having derived some benefit from the boy's teaching, was not entitled to the whole sum paid, but only damages for not making him free. See Taylor v. Hare, 1 New R. 262.]

where the consideration on which money is paid fails, *assumpsit* generally lies to recover back the money.

where A sold a term of years to B, and delivered to him the deed, but no assignment or conveyance was executed, A undertaking that if any thing happened, he would see B righted, and it turned out that the deed was bad, and B was evicted by the rightful owner, it was held that B might recover the purchase-money from A as money had and received by him.

7. Reade, 6 Term R. 606.

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

¶ When money has been paid upon an illegal contract, if the payer has not been guilty as well as the other party, for example, where the receiver has taken advantage of the situation of the payer and oppressed him, the money may be recovered back.

Worcester v. Eaton, 11 Mass. 376; Bond v. Hayes, 12 Mass. 35; Wheaton v. Boardman, 20 John. 290; Boardman v. Roe, 13 Mass. 105; Davis v. Hoy, 2 Aik. 1. When money has been paid on an illegal contract, and where both parties are *defecto*, it cannot be recovered back. Pearson v. Lord, 6 Mass. 84; Greenwood v. Bickford, 6 Mass. 381; Babcock v. Thompson, 3 Pick. 446; Burt v. Place, 6 Cowen, 4; Ton v. Waldo, 2 Fairf. 306; Best v. Strong, 2 Wend. 319; Denny v. 5 Mass. 385; for example, money paid for the composition of a felony. 11 M. Merwin v. Huntington, 2 Conn. 209. ¶

So also, where trustees for sale under a will sold premises to the plaintiff, and he paid the purchase-money, and took possession, and the trustees divided the purchase-money among the several *cestui que trust* according to the will, but the conveyance was only signed by two trustees, and not by any of the other parties to it, and the plaintiff was evicted by a stranger in consequence of a defect in the title of the trustees under the will; it was held that the plaintiff might recover in *assumpsit* from one of the *cestui que trusts*, the proportion of the purchase-money received by him. In the first of these cases it was observed there was no conveyance, and in the last it was incorrect, but if a conveyance is regularly executed by the vendor, conveying the vendee such title as the vendor has, then *caveat emptor* applies, and the money cannot be recovered back; though if there are conveyances, the title, there may be a remedy upon them.

Johnson v. Johnson, 3 Bos. & Pull. 162; and see Elliot v. Edwards, 3 Bos. 181; Bartlett v. Tuchid, 1 Marsh. 583. See Bree v. Holbech, Dougl. R. 655. Miller v. Watson, 5 Cowen, 195; S. C., 7 Cowen, 39; S. C., 4 Wend. 267. v. Nixon, 6 Cowen, 445. ¶

Where the purchaser buys an estate with all faults, and takes the title as the seller has, and the seller, in answer to the purchaser's inquiries before the sale, has given him incorrect information as to title, and the purchaser is afterwards evicted, he cannot recover the purchase-money as money had and received, unless the seller's misrepresentation was *fraudulently* made.

Early v. Garret, 9 Barn. & C. 929. ¶ See D'Utricht v. Melchior, 1 Dall. 217, 218, note (a); Dorsey v. Jackman, 1 Serg. & R. 51; Mathers v. Pearson, 1 R. 258; Landis v. Urie, 10 Serg. & R. 316. ¶

If the plaintiff has received any benefit from the thing, he cannot recover back the money paid for it, as money had and received, on the ground of failure of consideration. Thus where the defendant allowed the plaintiff to have the use of a patent obtained by defendant, in consideration of an annual sum to be paid by the plaintiff to the defendant, and the plaintiff, after using the patent and paying the annuity for several years, discovered that the invention was not new, it was held that he could not recover back the sums paid.

Taylor v. Hare, 1 New R. 260.

If an annuity be set aside for an informality in the enrolment of a memorial, the grantee may recover back the consideration paid for the money had and received to his use.

Shove v. Webb, 1 Term R. 732.

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

and this although some only of the securities are set aside by the motion.

*Held v. Gowland*, 6 East, R. 241.

this action lies not against a mere surety for the annuity, although surety has joined in a receipt with the principal for the consideration; for the action must be founded on an equitable claim, and is no equity in calling upon a surety to pay back money which the principal alone received.

*Don v. Rastal*, 2 Term R. 370; and see 2 Eq. Cas. Abr. 742.

the putative father of a bastard, who pays before its birth a fixed sum to the parish officers to discharge him from all future responsibility for the maintenance of the child, may recover back so much of the sum as remains unexpended, as money had and received to his use.

*Wins v. Hewlett*, 1 Bro. & Bing. 1.

where the defendant, without the authority of his copartners, sold for the plaintiff certain partnership goods, and received the money for himself alone, and in consequence of the defendant's want of authority, the goods were never delivered to the plaintiff; it was held, that he may recover the price from the defendant, as money had and received to his use.

*Don v. Robinson*, 4 Maule & S. 475; and see *Livesey v. Willis*, 1 Marsh. 130; 446; *Abbott v. Barry*, 5 Moo. 98; 2 Bro. & Bing. 369.

money must be received by the defendant to the plaintiff's use, therefore where an agent receives money of the plaintiff to lay out in the purchase of an annuity on good security, and he lays out on a bad security, and pays it over to the grantor of the annuity, the plaintiff may recover back this money as money had and received, but must show the special contract to lay it out securely.

*Head v. Howard*, 2 Bro. & Bing. 372.]

three are bound in a usurious obligation, and one of them pays for the money, and afterwards the obligee brings debt against one of the obligors, who avoids the bond for usury, yet the obligor who paid the money cannot (a) maintain an *indebitatus assumpsit* for it, for he is *inceptus criminis*, and having parted with his money freely, he is within the rule *volenti non fit injuria*.

22, pl. 2. Ruled by Treby, C. J., at Guildhall, between Tomkins and Barnet, 1, pl. 7, S. C.; 6 Mod. 161, S. P.; Comb. 447, S. P. [(a) It is difficult to distinguish the action in this case was brought for; if it was merely to recover back what had been paid in satisfaction of principal and legal interest upon the usurious contract, the determination may be supported; for, so far as that went, the debtor was bound in natural justice, to pay; and therefore could not recover it back. But for all that had been paid beyond that, clearly an action would lie. Dougl. 696; Cowp. 200; Astley v. Reynolds, 2 Stra. 915, contr. In cases of this kind the true distinction is, if the act is in itself immoral, or a violation of the general laws of public policy, the party paying shall not have this action; for where both parties are equally against such general laws, the rule is, *potior est conditio defendentis*. The case of *Licitor*, cited in Salk. 22; Skin. 412; *Lewis v. Bourdieu*, Dougl. 468; *Andrée v. Broun*, 3 Term R. 266; *Browning v. Morrice*, Cowp. 790.] § 1 Hen. & Mun. 33. § 1 v. Twichen, 2 Moor, R. 538; *Thistlewood v. Cracroft*, 1 Maule & S. 500. There are other laws which are calculated for the protection of the subject against fraud, extortion, deceit, &c. If such laws are violated, and the defendant takes advantage of the plaintiff's condition or situation, there the plaintiff shall recover. *Bromley*, Dougl. 696; *Cockshott v. Bennet*, 2 Term R. 763; *Nerot v. Walbridge*, 2 Term R. 17; *Jaques v. Golightly*, 2 Black. R. 1073; *Jaques v. Withy*, 1 H. & C. 1.

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

Black. R. 65; Clarke v. Shee and Johnson, Cowp. 197.] [Williams v. 8 East, R. 378.] [But if one of two parties concerned together in an illegal only as being *malum prohibitum*, not as *malum in se*,) pay money with the at the *express request* of the other, such money may be recovered back; though a case the law will raise no *implied promise*. Petrie v. Hannay, 3 Term R. ney v. Reynous, 4 Burr. 2069.] [See 3 Ves. J. 612, Watts v. Brooks. Qu rectness of this distinction, and whether the money can be recovered in a Parke Ins. 8, Sullivan v. Greaves; 6 Term, 61, Steers v. Lashley; 2 H. Bl ebell v. Cockburne; 6 Term, 405, Booth v. Hodgson; 7 Term, 630, Brown 2 Bos. & Pull. 371, Aubert v. Maze; 3 Ves. J. 373, *Ex parte Mather*.] these cases *post*, p. 442.] And where money has been paid for another on a action, an action will lie for the recovery of it, though such transaction may cated with others that are illegal, and furnish no ground for its support. 3 T. 2 See Ford v. Keith, 1 Mass. Rep. 139; Frith v. Sprague, 14 Mass. Rep. 45 v. Lienon, 12 Mass. Rep. 11; Shaw v. Lord, *Ib.* 441. § And with respect covering back of money paid on illegal accounts, a distinction has obtained state of the transaction at the time of bringing the action, whether the contract *executed*, or only *executory*: in the former case it cannot be recovered, in may. Lowry v. Bourdieu, Dougl. 468; Andrée v. Fletcher, 3 Term R. 26 accordingly, in cases of illegal insurance, if the period of the risk has elapsed cannot recover back the premium, although they cannot sue on the policy dyck v. Hewitt, 1 East, R. 96; Morck v. Abel, 3 Bos. & Pull. 35; Lubbock 7 East, R. 449. And so in case of illegal wagers, if the event of the wager the loser cannot recover back from the winner his deposit; for he is not to be take the chance of the event being in his favour, and of the money being paid legally due, and afterwards when the event is against him to recover back. But if one party give notice to the other to rescind the contract before the event mined, he may recover back his deposit. Howson v. Hancock, 8 Term R. seems to overrule Lacausade v. White, 7 Term R. 535; Brandon v. Hibbert, Tappenden v. Randall, 2 Bos. & Pull. 467; Aubert v. Walsh, 3 Taunt. 277 Walsh, 4 Taunt. 290; Eltham v. Kingsman, 1 Barn. & Ald. 683; Taylor 9 East, 49. And where the wager is on an illegal battle or race, after the fight or run, they still may recover back their deposits from a *stakeholder*, notice to him before he has paid them over. Cotton v. Thurland, 5 Term R. kins v. Hyde, 6 Yerg. 228; Vischer v. Yeates, 11 John. 23; *Sed vide* 1 Smith v. Bickmore, 4 Taunt. 474; Bate v. Cartwright, 7 Price, 540; Hastel son, 8 Barn. & C. 221. § But after it has been paid over, the action v. Livingston v. Wootan, 1 N. & M. 178; Perkins v. Eaton, 3 N. H. Rep. 1 Correll, 3 Penna. 494; Rust v. Gott, 9 Cowen, 169; McCollum v. Gourlay, 8 In strictness the parties, perhaps, should not be allowed to rescind the contract cover the deposit, unless they do so before the risk is *altered* by the lapse of observation of Mansfield, C. J., 3 Taunt. 282, and note (a); 4 Taunt. 292.] 2 Caines, 147. §

But if A pays money to B upon a mistake, as thinking that so much due on account, (a) &c., he may maintain an *assumpsit*

Salk. 22, pl. 2. (a) Vide Comb. 447, where a person pays money for fees not due. [See 2 Mass. Rep. 523. If a bank, confiding, though improperly, taken assertion of another bank that certain bad checks were received from the amount, it may be recovered back in an action for money had and received by mistake, though the former kept the checks several days, in the course of drawer failed and absconded; for the latter bank committed the first fault by assertion. Union Bank v. Bank of the U. States, 3 Mass. Rep. 74. See also Pull. 467, Tappenden v. Randall. Money paid into the hands of a third party in an illegal contract, may be recovered back before it is actually paid over, or applied to the purpose to which it was appropriated, even after the circumstance has happened which it was to be paid over: but not after it has been actually paid over, notice forbidding the payment. 5 Term, 405, Cotton v. Thurland; 8 Term, 115, son v. Hancock; 3 East, 222, Edgar v. Fowler; 9 East, 49, Taylor v. Lord 7 Term, 535, Lacausade v. White; Evans's Essay on action for money had and received, 46, 47. An *agent* of one of the parties to an illegal contract, who has received money from the other, cannot set up the illegality of the contract as a defence to recovery by his principal. 1 Bos. & Pull. 3; Tenant v. Elliott, *Ib.* 296; Farwell, 7 Ves. J. 473. But a *party* to the contract who has received the whole



## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

In this defence against the claim of his *partner* in it for a moiety; the contract in case arising immediately out of an illegal transaction, and not from any thing collateral to it. 2 Cain. 147; Belding v. Pitkin, 6 Term, 405; Booth v. Hodgson. See 1 Bos. l. 296.}  $\beta$  When the party knowing the facts or having an opportunity of knowledge, pays money by mistake of law, he cannot recover it back. Elliott v. Swart-10 Pet. 137; 9 Cowen, 674; 1 Wend. 355; 1 Stew. 81; 2 Leigh, 76; 6 Yerg. 3 Yerg. 498; but a foreign law is, for this purpose, considered as a fact. Haven v. 9 Pick. 112; Bouv. L. D. tit. *Ignorance*. When the party pays money in consequence of an error of fact, he may in general recover it back. Pearson v. Lord, 6 Mass. 100; v. Hays, 12 Mass. 36; 15 Mass. 208; 1 Wend. 355; 3 Wend. 412; 6 Yerg.

if a man pays money upon a policy of assurance, (a) supposing a when in truth there was not any, he may bring an *indebitatus assumpsit* for so much money received to his use.

112, S. P. (a) And whether he parts with his money by mistake, [that is, a mistake of fact,] or through fraud in the receiver, it is the same thing. Skin. 412; 22, S. P.; Whip v. Thomas, 1 G. 1; Bull. Ni. Pri. 130. [It has been decided in England that interest on the money cannot be recovered in this action. 1 Bos. & Pull. Walker v. Constable; 2 Bos. & Pull. 472, Tappenden v. Randal: but otherwise in New York; there may be cases in which the principal only be refunded, and others in which it should, *ex æquo et bono*, be refunded with interest; each case must depend on peculiar circumstances. 3 Cain. 266, Pease v. Barber. So in Pennsylvania. 1 Dall. 280, v. Adams; Ib. 349, Rapelie v. Emory; 4 Dall. 286, Crawford v. Willing.] In this form of action a man may recover back money paid under a warrant of distress after conviction, afterwards quashed. Feltham v. Terry, cited in Cowp. 419; 1 R. 387.}  $\beta$  See 1 Johns. Rep. 515.  $\gamma$  Or in consequence of the judgment of a court competent to enter into the merits of the case. Moses v. Macfarlane, 2 Burr. 111, 1 Black. R. 219, S. C.] [But the authority of this last decision has been much repeatedly questioned by distinguished judges. See 2 H. Black. 414; 3 Bos. & 5 Taunt. 160; 7 Term R. 269. And it is now settled that where money is paid under compulsion of legal process, it cannot be recovered back in an action for money had and received, since if there is ground for recovering it this should have been done to the first action. Marriott v. Hampton, 7 Term R. 269; Gower v. Popkin, 1 R. 85; Knibbs v. Hall, 1 Espin. 84; Brown v. McKnally, Ib. 279; Kist v. At-2 Camp. 63.}  $\delta$  Tilton v. Gordon Adams, N. H. Rep. 33. See Steele v. Bates, 338; Loring v. Mansfield, 17 Mass. Rep. 394. But see Lazell v. Miller, 15 Mass. 17, the authority of which however is questionable. See also 9 Johns. Rep. 232. In v. Williams, 5 Wend. 360, it was held that *assumpsit* for money had and received lies by an endorser of a note against the holder to recover back money paid upon a note against such endorser, where the holder previous to the payment made an agreement with a prior endorser by which he discharged him.  $\epsilon$  [And wherever the action is brought on which it has been paid happens to fail. Shove v. Webb, 1 Term R. 732.] v. Johnson, 3 Bos. & P. 162; Scurfield v. Gowland, 6 East, 241; Elliot v. 112, 3 Bos. & Pull. 181; Bartlett v. Tuchin, 6 Taunt. 259; Jones v. Ryde, 5 Taunt. 17; Watkins v. Hewlett, 1 Bro. & B. 1;] but the contract must be entirely rescinded, v. Barrett, 1 Term R. 133; for if it be still open, the plaintiff can only recover damages for the breach of it, and therefore must state it specially. Weston v. Downes, 23; Power v. Wells, Cowp. 818. And the contract, where it does not determine the original terms of it, but requires some act of the plaintiff to put an end to it, must be pleaded within a reasonable time, else he will be entitled only to damages. Comp-est, cited in 1 Term R. 136; Espin. 13.]  $\beta$  A tradesman who contracts to perform a certain undertaking, and *voluntarily* leaves it unfinished, can have an action either in contract, or on a *quantum meruit*. 2 Mass. Rep. 147. See Marsh v. Ruleson, 112, 514; Thorpe v. White, 13 John. 53; Jennings v. Camp, 13 John. 94; Webb v. Kingfield, 13 John. 390; Reab v. Moor, 19 John. 337; McMillan v. Vanderlip, 112, 165; Stark v. Parker, 2 Pick. 267; Lantry v. Parks, 8 Cowen, 63; Saint Albans Steamboat Company v. Wilkins, 8 Verm. 54. See 6 N. H. Rep. 481.  $\gamma$

that in such cases, if the money is paid voluntarily, and with full knowledge or full means of knowledge of all the circumstances of the contract, it cannot be recovered back; since the rule *volenti non fit injuria* applies, and every man is bound to know before he pays money, whether

## (A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

the law renders him liable or not. The distinction is between a variance or deception as to the facts, which excuses a party, and ignorance as to the law, which does not excuse him.

*Bilbie v. Lumley*, 2 East, 469; *Gomery v. Bond*, 3 Maule & S. 378; *Br Dacres*, 5 Taunt. 143; *Reynor v. Hall*, 4 Taunt. 725.  $\beta$  But the law here speaks of the law of *one's own country*: ignorance of a *foreign* law is ignorance of fact. In this respect the laws of other states of the Union are foreign laws. *Haven v. Pickers*, 9 Pickers. 112. See *Jordan v. Jordan*, 4 Greenleaf, 175; *Hill v. Green*, 4 Pickers. 112. *Clarke v. Dutcher*, 9 Cowen, 674. In *Mowatt v. Wright*, 1 Wend. 355, the cases are reviewed by C. J. Savage, who lays it down, that if money is paid out of right made in good faith, and the party paying acts with as full knowledge of facts as the party receiving, then, although the demand was unfounded, the payment need not be recovered back, notwithstanding the facts should prove to be different from what they were believed to be by the party receiving, but not different from what the party paying supposed they were.  $\gamma$

But if the payment be made under any species of compulsion, where a pawnbroker refuses to deliver back the plaintiff's goods for non-payment of paid illegal interest, or where the steward of a manor refuses a copy of a charter of admission without an exorbitant fine, or where the sheriff takes excessive fees on issuing warrants in right of his office, the payment notwithstanding it is voluntary, may be recovered back if illegal.

*Astley v. Reynolds*, Stra. 915.  $\beta$  In *Hall v. Shultz*, 4 Johns. Rep. 245, Spence said, that the principle of this case of *Astley v. Reynolds* was overruled by *Lord in Knibbs v. Hall*, (1 Esp. 84.) See also *Chase v. Dwinale*, 7 Greenleaf, 13. It was held that money paid to liberate a raft of lumber which had been detained to exact an illegal toll, might be recovered back in this action. See also 9 Johns. 201, 370.  $\gamma$  *Leake v. Pigot*, Selw. N. Pri. 86; *Dew v. Parsons*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 101; and see *Morgan v. Palmer*, 2 Barn. & C. 734; *Shaw v. Woodcock*, 7 Barn. & Ald. 101. *Holt's Ca.* 346.

And so also, if a party with full knowledge of all the facts, promise to pay money claimed of him, and which he is not legally bound to pay, he is bound by such promise.

*Stevens v. Lynch*, 12 East, 38; and see 4 Taunt. 93.

If the plaintiff discounts for the defendant a navy bill, which is known to be forged, and is refused payment on that ground at the bank or office, and the plaintiff pay the money on it to a third party, to whom he had passed it, he may recover the amount from the defendant in an action for money had and received, all parties being ignorant of the fraud; for the money is paid under a mistake of fact, and the plaintiff is not in fault.

*Jones v. Ryde*, 1 Marsh. 157; 5 Taunt. 488; and see *Fuller v. Smith*, 1 Ry. N. P. C. 49.  $\beta$  Where payment of a note is made in counterfeit bank bills, the maker making payment not knowing they were false, the payee may recover of him the amount of such bills in an action for money had and received. *Young v. Adams*, 6 M. & W. 101. But such bills must be offered back in reasonable time. *Gloucester Bank v. Bank*, 17 Mass. 33; *Salem Bank v. Gloucester Bank*, 17 Mass. 1; *Raymond v. Bank*, 13 S. & R. 318. See also *Markle v. Hatfield*, 2 John. 455; *Mudd v. Reeve*, 2 John. 368; *Hargrave v. Dusenbury*, 2 Hawks, 326; *Keene v. Thompson*, 2 John. 463.  $\gamma$

And it makes no difference, if the navy office on presenting the bill, supposing it genuine, and on discovering the forgery, then refund the money paid, and receive the same from the plaintiff, from whom he took the bill.

*Bruce v. Bruce*, 1 Marsh. R. 165; 5 Taunt. 496, n.

But if the drawee of a forged bill accept and pay it, or pay it

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

stance, he cannot recover back the money from the party to whom it was paid, for the drawee is bound to satisfy himself that the bill is genuine.

*See* v. Neal, 3 Burr. 1354; 1 Black. R. 390.  $\beta$  An acceptor is bound to know the drawer's handwriting, and, if he accept a forged bill, he will, nevertheless, be bound to pay it. *Bank of the U. S. v. Bank of Georgia*, 10 Wheat. 333; 4 Dall. 234; 27.  $\gamma$

can the bankers of the drawee paying a forged bill on his account, recover back the amount for the same reason.

*See* v. Mercer, 6 Taunt. 76; but see *Martin v. Morgan*, 3 Moo. 635.

However, if the London correspondent of a supposed endorser of a bill which has been dishonoured by the acceptor, pay the bill on the representation of the notary for the honour of such endorser, and afterwards discover that the names of such endorser, and of the drawer and acceptor are forged, give immediate notice ( $\alpha$ ) to the defendant to whom the amount was paid, in such time that notice of the dishonour may be given the same day to the prior endorser, such correspondent may recover the amount from the defendant; since the money was paid by mistake, and the mistake was discovered before the defendant had lost any value on the bill, and the court also distinguished this from the former case, since the plaintiffs here were neither the drawers nor acceptors of the bill, nor their agents, and the defendants were in fault as well as the plaintiffs, since their calling on the plaintiffs amounted to an assertion that their principal's name was *actually* on the bill.

*Johnson v. Johnson*, 3 Barn. & Cres. 498. ( $\alpha$ ) But where the notice of the forgery is given to the party to whom the amount of the bill was paid till the day after the payment, it was held, that the party paying it could not recover the money back. *See* v. Masterman, 9 Barn. & C. 902.]

If A gives money to B to pay C upon C's delivering up writings, and C will not do it, an *indebitatus* will lie for A against B for so much money received to his use.

*See* d. 161, *per* Holt, C. J., who said, that many such actions have been maintained in the case of bargains, &c., when the bargainer would not perform, and for premiums on insurances when the ship did not go the voyage.]

One may be named a commissioner to examine witnesses in a cause depending in Chancery or Exchequer, who officiates accordingly, he is not liable to an *assumpsit* for his labour and pains; for though he is to be considered as an officer of the court, yet he is not compellable to officiate against his will; nor does the trust reposed in him make him liable to a reward bribery, for the party is to take care to name such as are proper, and it is but reasonable it should be at the charge of him for the officers.

*See* d. 908; *Hill*, 3 W. & M.; *Stokeld v. Collinson*, Comb. 186, S. C.  $\beta$  See *Addis v. Bannan*, 75; 5 S. & R. 412; 4 Watts, 334; 1 Harring. 127.  $\gamma$

gentlemen ushers and daily waiters to the king brought an *assumpsit* against the defendant, in which they declared, that all gentlemen ushers, daily waiters, &c., time out of mind, had used to have a fee of every person who voluntarily accepted the honour of knighthood, and that the defendant (on such a day) had voluntarily accepted knighthood, and thereupon became indebted to them in 5*l.*, and in consequence thereof had promised to pay the money, which he had not

(A) In what Cases Assumpsit is the proper Action.

performed; and upon a demurrer to this declaration, it was held that this action would lie for this duty.

Carth. 95, Duppa and Gerrard; Sow. Rep. 78, S. C. Lies for fees due to the Black Rod. 2 Stra. 747. See 12 Mod. 607.

Where a man comes to buy goods, and they agree upon a price for a day for the payment, and the buyer takes them away, an action for the money is the proper action, for *trover* will not lie for the goods because the property was changed by a lawful bargain, and the bargain the buyer was to convert the goods before the money was paid; but if a man comes to buy goods, and they agree upon a price for the money, and the buyer takes the goods away without payment, an action lies, because the property is not altered, (b) and therefore the seller may sue away the goods without payment of the money, is an injury to the seller for which the action lies; but if a man sells goods on payment to be made on a day to come, and the money be paid, and the goods not delivered, *trover* lies, because the property is in the buyer. (c)

Vide tit. *Trover and Conversion*. [(a) Unless the goods are bought with a fraudulent intention not to pay for them. *Ferguson v. Carrington*, 9 Barn. & C. 59.  $\beta$  An action for larceny the injured party may bring *trover* for his goods, but cannot bring *assumpsit*. *Foster v. Tucker*, 3 Greenleaf, 458.  $\gamma$  (b) But generally speaking, where the property in such case passes to the buyer on the sale, so as to throw on him all the goods, though the seller has a lien for the price, and the buyer cannot sue away without paying it. See 5 Barn. & C. 862; 6 Ib. 392; 8 Ib. 282. (c) Where the goods are in existence at the time of the sale; for if the goods are not delivered, the buyer acquires no property in them till they are finished and delivered, and standing he pays the price in advance. *Mucklow v. Mangles*, 1 Taunt. 318. If a certain quantity of goods are sent for, on certain terms of credit, and a less quantity is sent on a shorter credit, the contract is not complete until the goods have been delivered and accepted by the buyer; if they are lost by the way the seller cannot recover the value on an implied *assumpsit* to pay for them. *Bruce v. Pearson*, 3 John. 225.  $\delta$  But see *Woods v. Russell*, 6 Barn. & A. 942; *Atkinson v. Bell*, 8 B. & A. 277.]

$\beta$  When the buyer of goods sold on credit refuses to take them, and does not comply with his contract, the seller may maintain an action for the goods for breach of the contract, before the expiration of the term of the credit. (d) When he agrees to take them and fulfil his contract, an action for *assumpsit* will not lie until the term of credit has expired. If it has expired and the goods have been delivered, this action will lie. (g)

(d) *Girard v. Taggart*, 5 S. & R. 19. (c) 5 S. & R. 19. (g) *Reynolds v. Cowen*, 282; *Baylies v. Petty Place*, 7 Mass. 325, 329.  $\gamma$

If a man and a woman, being unmarried, mutually promise to marry each other, and afterwards the man marries another woman, he renders himself incapable of performing his contract, an action for breach of promise lies, in which the woman shall recover damages; for though marriage is a legal cause, it is regularly cognisable in the spiritual courts, yet the contract in the present case being executory, and revoked by the husband's subsequent marriage, could not be enforced by ecclesiastical courts, as a contract *in præsenti* may; hence therefore, there being no adequate remedy in the spiritual courts, and marriage being a legal advantage, and the loss of it a temporal loss, it is fit that there should be a remedy in the temporal courts.

(B) What Words create sufficient Certainty in a Promise.

edy in the temporal courts, otherwise there would be a failure of

er, 233, Dickenson and Holecroft; Roll. Abr. 22, S. P.; Leon. 147, S. P.; Stile, S. P.; Keb. 866, S. P.; Sid. 180, S. P., adjudged; 6 Mod. 172, S. P. Vide Carth. alk. 24, pl. 5; Ld. Raym. 386; 12 Mod. 214; 5 Mod. 511. Where on such a contract brought an action against the woman; and it was objected that it would not lie, marriage was no advancement to him as it was to a woman; but this distinction eluded. Such promises are good, though the time of marriage be not agreed on; such case it is necessary to entitle the party to his action, to allege that he offered y her, and that she refused. Carth. 467. β See 1 Johns. Cas. 116. γ This must be founded on reciprocal promises; and, therefore, if the promise be on one y, it does not bind, being only *nudum pactum*. Salk. 24. β Wightman v. Coates, l. 1; Boynton v. Kellogg, 3 Mass. 189; Southard v. Rexford, 6 Cowen, 254. γ man of full age, and a female of fifteen, promise to intermarry, and afterwards lies another, an action lies against him; for though such promise may be said to ble as to the infant, yet it shall be good against the person of full age, who shall umed to have acted with sufficient caution; otherwise this privilege allowed of rescinding and breaking through their contracts, which was intended as an ment to them, might turn greatly to their prejudice. Trin. 3 G. 2, adjudged Holt and Ward, 2 Stra. 150, 637; Barnard. K. B. 209; Fitzgib. 175, 275. d v. Stones, 7 Cowen, 22. γ Vide head of *Infants*. These contracts are not the statute of frauds. Cork v. Baker, Stra. 34. ¶ An administrator cannot the action for breach of promise of marriage to the intestate, unless special is stated. 2 Maule & S. 408. ¶ s must mean where the defendant remains sole at the time of commencing the

agreement between parties to a suit in Chancery, by which they themselves, their executors and administrators, made an order of ourt and acted upon therein as such, may be the ground of an of *assumpsit*; though the general rule is clear that the mere of another court is not a good ground of action.

& Pul. 482, Smith v. Whalley. See 2 H. Bl. 248, Emerson v. Lashley.}

agreement to do several things at several times is divisible in its and an action may be maintained for each default.

er v. Titcomb, 15 Pick. 409.

en a reward is offered by public advertisement for the recovery rcel of bank bills, which had been lost, and a part had been found plaintiff, it was held that he was entitled to a *pro rata* proportion reward offered.

es v. Frazier, 6 Mass. 344.

romise to pay a certain sum whenever the promissor should receive ize the above sum, from a specified fund, was held to be a pro-pay so much of that sum as he might realize from the fund, it should fall short of the amount of that sum.

h v. Fox, 1 Greenl. 316. γ

(B) What Words create sufficient Certainty in a Promise.

promises and contracts are to receive a favourable interpretation; ch construction is to be made, where any obscurity appears, as est answer the intent of the parties; otherwise a person, by e wording of his contract, might find means to evade and elude ce of it. Hence it is a general rule, that all promises shall be most strongly against the promissor, and are not to be rejected, if n by any means be reduced to certainty: Therefore,

## (B) What Words create sufficient Certainty in a Promise.

If A, in consideration that B will marry his daughter, assumes to give with her a child's part, and that at the time of his promise he will give to her as much as to any of his children, except his eldest, this is a good promise, for though a child's part in itself is altogether uncertain, (a) yet being to give as much as to any of his children, the promise is certain enough, it being averred what the younger son shall have.

Poph. 148; 2 Roll. R. 104, S. C. [See a similar case, 1 Roll. R. 193; 417.] (a) But if a citizen of London promises a child's portion, this of itself is not enough; for by the custom there it is known how much each child shall have. R. 104, *per* Montague, C. J.

But if there be a discourse between the father of A and B, in consideration of a marriage between the said A and the daughter of B, and B says to the father of A *ibidem* affirms and publishes to the father of A *quod daret ei quod taret* his said daughter with his consent 100*l.*, and after A marries his daughter of B with his consent; yet this affirmation and publication is not enough, B shall raise no promise upon which an action upon an *assumpsit* may be brought, (b) because these words do not include any promise to marry.

Roll. Abr. 6, pl. 1. (b) But by Noy, 11, S. C., adjudged, because the words of the declaration were *asseruit* and *publicavit*, and it was not averred or shown that A had promised to marry B's daughter. When a promise *firmam facere, Anglice*, to make good a portion, amounts to a promise to pay. Vide 2 Roll. Abr. 738, pl. 2; Cro. Car. 202, *Pilehard v. Kingston*.

If a bill of exchange be drawn on a merchant, and he sets his hand to it, this, by the custom of merchants, (c) amounts to a promise to pay it.

Roll. Abr. 6; Cro. Jac. 306, S. C. A parol acceptance will bind the acceptor. *Leonard v. Mason*, 1 Wend. 529; *Williams v. Winans*, 2 Green. 339; *1 Cowles*, 5 Day, 511, 515; *Storer v. Logan*, 9 Mass. 55, 60. And an authority to draw certain bills on him, is virtually an acceptance of bills drawn in pursuance of that authority. *Van Reimsdyk v. Kane*, 1 Gall. 630; *Banorgue v. Hovey*, 5 Mass. 55; *Mayhew v. Prince*, 11 Mass. 55; *Wallace v. Agry*, 4 Mass. 336. (c) A warrant a debt amounts to a promise to pay it. Vide 2 Roll. Abr. 788.

If a man promises another, in consideration that he will assign to him a certain term, to pay him 10*l.*, this is a good *assumpsit*, though the time of assignment and payment be not appointed; for the 10*l.* is to be paid in a convenient time after the assignment, which also must be in convenient time, and he shall not have time during his life.

Roll. Abr. 14, 15, *Barnard and Simon*.

So if A be indebted to B for certain things to him sold, and C promises to B, and promises him that if A do not pay him the money, that he himself will pay it, an action upon the case lies for B against C, for his promise, if A does not pay the money in a convenient time.

Roll. Abr. 15, 27, S. C. (d) *Qu.* If an action will lie, the consideration being executed, and the promise seeming to be within the statute of frauds, 29 Car. 2, c. 3, § 1, (D), and *suprà*, tit. *Agreements*. ¶ The promise would seem to be *nudum pactum*, unless there were a consideration of forbearance by B to sue A at C's request, or other consideration. ¶ [If A promise to pay B such a sum, if C does not, there is a security for C. But if A promise that C will pay such a sum, A is the debtor; for the act done is upon his credit, and not upon C's. *Per* Lee, J., *Finch v. Lee*, 1 Term R. 80; *Cowp.* 227; 1 Barn. & Ald. 303.]

If A is indebted to B in 10*l.*, and upon this C promises that he will forbear A till such a day, if A does not pay him the said day, he himself will pay him the said day; this is a good promise, upon which B may have an action against C, for though

(B) What Words create sufficient Certainty in a Promise.

whole day to pay it, and so it was impossible for C to pay it the day, if he did not pay it, yet the substance of the promise is to pay, the time limited being impossible, is void, and then it ought to be on request.

l. Abr. 15.

A is indebted to B in 10*l.* by obligation, and A dies, and makes C executor, and C having assets, &c., in consideration *quod daret diem* *ionis pro uno anno*, promises payment; an action on this promise against him, (a) for though in proper sense a day cannot be given the bond, yet it shall be taken according to common parlance, viz. the day of payment..

Eliz. 643. (a) The plaintiff declared upon a promise to assign the shop of the defendant, and *transferre negotiationem*, &c. All. 67; Stile, 111.  $\beta$  But assumpsit will against an executor on a promise to perform a covenant made by his testator; the should be covenant. Landis v. Urie, 10 S. & R. 316. In Connecticut, assumpsit against executors for taxes due from their testator. Bulkley v. Clark, 2 Root, 60. See 176; 1 Yeates, 121.  $\gamma$

A, in consideration that B will marry his daughter, assumes and promises to give to B twenty French pieces; this is a good promise, for according to our usual speech, shall be intended French crowns, and are the common coin of France, and here known.

Car. 194, Pointer and Pointer, adjudged.

The plaintiff declares, that whereas there was a communication between the plaintiff and defendant, concerning the bark of certain wood, that thereupon it was agreed that the defendant should give to the plaintiff two shillings per seam for all the bark of such wood as the plaintiff should cut, and that thereupon the defendant assumed and promised to have ready upon a certain day articles purporting the same, and an obligation for the performance thereof, &c., the declaration is not good, because not said in what sum the obligation was to be performed; and a certain sum cannot be intended, because the number of articles are altogether uncertain; but being a verdict upon the general issue, (b) it was adjudged for the plaintiff; but *per cur.*, upon demurrer, special issue, it had been naught.

1770, Please and Palfrey; Keb. 776, S. C. (b) Hob. 69, 70, like point adjudged. 11, S. P. adjudged.

if there be an agreement (c) to enter into an obligation for performance of a thing of certain value, without mentioning in what sum, it shall be according to the value. (d)

1770, *per cur.* (c) So upon a covenant to enter into a bond that B shall enjoy such a sum shall be intended in a sum to the value of the land. Samon's case, 5 Co. 78, a; 11, S. P. 432. (d) Of double the value. Cro. Jac. 116, adjudged; Hetl. 89, like point adjudged. — When for payment of money. Lev. 88.  $\beta$  A promise made by the defendant to a single woman, that if she would live with him until her marriage, he would give her one hundred acres of land, without reference to the locality or value, is good, notwithstanding the uncertainty. Sherman v. Kittmeller, 17 Serg. & R. 45.  $\gamma$

In *assumpsit*, the plaintiff declared that the defendant in consideration of &c., six months before the return of King Charles the Second, promised to pay 20*l.* to the plaintiff, if *Charles Stewart foret Rex* *infra 12 menses tunc prox. sequent.*; and adjudged a good verdict, for the words shall be taken according to the subject-matter, &c.

I.—53

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

viz. that the king that was then out of possession, should be in possession within six months.

Lev. 33; Keb. 56, S. C.

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

CONSIDERATION is defined a cause or occasion meritorious quires a mutual recompense in fact or in law.

Dyer, 336, b; Hardr. 72; 2 Black. C. 443.

Therefore, if a man promises another to give him so much at a day to come, or to build a house, (a) without consideration, naked promise, and will not oblige.

Doctor and Stud. 177, or Kelw. 50; Roll. Abr. 9, 10. [So where a carpenter undertaken to build a house, and had not done it, it was holden that an action would lie. 2 H. 4, 3 b; 11 H. 4, 33; Ld. Raym. 919; and 5 Term R. 149, S. C., cited as it does not, indeed, appear that this case was decided upon the ground of mere *nudum pactum* for want of any consideration, though Broke, in his abridgement, tit. *Action sur Case*, 40, has stated it to be so; the want of a written covenant of repugnance which the judges of those times felt to extending an action of assumpsit in instances of mere non-feasance, are the only reasons for the judgment assigned in the report.] ¶ And even though special damage has been sustained by the non-performance of a promise for which there was no consideration, *assumpsit* will not lie. Deas, 4 Johns. Rep. 84. ¶ (a) But if a carpenter promises to repair my house on a certain day, and he does not do it, by which my house falls, I shall have an action on the case. 19 H. 6, 49; Roll. 9, S. C.—So if a carpenter undertakes to build a house for me, and does it ill, an action on the case lies against him. Roll. Abr. 9; Kelw. 50. So if a person undertakes to remove a quantity of brandy from Brook-market lane, and, by reason of his neglect, one of the casks breaks, an *assumpsit* lies against him, though it is not averred that he was a common porter, or that he had agreed to do so. Salk. 26, pl. 12; 2 Ld. Raym. 909; Com. Rep. 133; 3 Salk. 11; Coggs and Pender. Vide tit. *Bailment*.

¶ If the defendant undertake to perform work, he is not liable for mere non-performance, unless there is a consideration for his promise; and this neither in *assumpsit* nor case: but if he enter upon the work, and do it ill, he is liable though there were no consideration, for a misfeasance. Where the declaration stated, that in consideration of the plaintiff at defendant's request would retain the defendant to do duty on annuity for the plaintiff, the defendant undertook to do his duty in the premises; and the plaintiff averred that he did receive the annuity from the defendant accordingly, but that he would not do his duty, but contrary laid out the money on the personal security of a person in insolvent circumstances, the count was held bad in arrest of judgment; and the court relied principally on the ground of the defendant's promise for no reward; (b) also adverting to the absence of any allegation that the defendant was an attorney.

Elsee v. Gateward, 5 Term R. 149; Dartnall v. Howard, 4 Barn. & C. 345; Bates v. Cort, 2 Barn. & C. 474. (b) But *quære*, whether the defendant would have been liable on this general count; for unless his duty on such a count with reward amounted to a *guarantee* of the sufficiency of the annuity, (which could not be,) it is difficult to see how he could be held liable. It would seem that a duty even with reward would only extend to honesty, integrity, and common sense.

Also idle and insignificant considerations are looked upon as no consideration; all; for wherever a person promises without a benefit arising to himself, promissor, or loss to the promisee, it is looked upon as a void promise.

2 Bulst. 269. 211 John. 50; 3 John. 458; 2 Caines, 246; 6 Cranch, 53; 14; 8 Mass. 46. ¶ To make a promise obligatory, there must be some benefit to the promisee.



(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

making it, or some damage to the party to whom it is made, or suspension or for-  
 feiture of his right; otherwise it is considered as *nudum pactum*, and cannot be en-  
 forced. 3 Burr. 1673; 4 East, 465; 1 Cain. 46. See 3 John. Rep. 100; 2 Bos. & Pull.  
 See further on the subject of the consideration of a contract under title *Agreements*.

any detriment to the plaintiff incurred at the request of the defend-  
 ant is a good consideration for the defendant's promise: the request  
 creates a presumption that it must be beneficial to the defendant.

3 Burr. R. 1673; 4 East, 463; 4 Barn. & C. 8. § 1 Cain. 46. See 3 Johns. Rep. 100;  
 10 Johns. Rep. 240; Andrews v. Ives, 3 Conn. Rep. 368; Whites-  
 v. Stone, 7 Johns. Rep. 112; Foster v. Fuller, 6 Mass. 58; Overstreet v. Phillips,  
 123; Lemester v. Burkhart, 2 Bibb, 30; Townley v. Sumrall, 2 Pet. 182; Wood-  
 v. Cates, 2 J. J. Marsh. 222. See 6 Yerg. 508; 10 Mass. 230; 5 Pick. 380. §

thus the giving of a bond of indemnity by the plaintiff to the defendant  
 at the defendant's request, to indemnify him against a bill of exchange  
 drawn by the defendant, and which the plaintiff, the holder of it, had  
 been held after verdict to be a good consideration, for the defend-  
 ant's promise to pay the amount of the bill; it being alleged in the deca-  
 tion that the defendant was indebted to the plaintiff on the bill, and  
 the bond purporting that the bill had been paid by the defendant.

Diamondson v. Clements, 1 Taunt. 523; and see Bailey v. Croft, 4 Taunt. 611; Long-  
 v. Dorville, 5 Barn. & Ald. 117.

that the laying out of money by the plaintiff merely for his own ad-  
 vantage, though done at the defendant's request, cannot be a considera-  
 tion to support a promise by the defendant.

Crer v. Baylis, 2 Bos. & Pull. 73.

if several persons subscribe a sum of money to carry on some com-  
 mon project, lawful in itself and supposed to be beneficial to the pro-  
 ject, and money is advanced on the faith of such subscription, an  
 action for money paid may be maintained against a subscriber for the  
 amount of his subscription, or such portion of it as may be equal to his  
 proportion of the expense incurred.

Mass. Rep. 172; 5 Picker. 228; 4 N. Ham. Rep. 533.

where several persons promise to contribute to a common object  
 which they wish to accomplish, the promise of each is a good considera-  
 tion for the promise of the others.

City in Troy v. Perry, 6 N. H. Rep. 164; George v. Harris, 4 N. H. Rep. 533;  
 Commissioners v. Perry, 5 Ham. 58. §

if a lessee for years, in consideration the lessor will forbear to distrain  
 him from the shocks, assumes and promises to pay all such rent as is arrear,  
 the consideration is void, (a) because such corn is not distrainable.

305, said; Hardr. 73, S. P., cited as having been adjudged. [A promise to  
 discharge the debt of a person illegally arrested, in consideration of his being set at liberty;  
 v. Harvey, Godb. 358; || or to pay extra wages to a sailor in consideration of ex-  
 tra exertion on his part, for a sailor is bound to exert himself to the utmost for  
 his pay. Harris v. Watson, Peake's Ca. 72; Stilk v. Myrick, 2 Camp. 317; || or to  
 forbearance of a suit, when in point of law there is no cause of action.  
 v. Lee, 1 Stra. 94; || or to pay in consideration of natural love and affection. Cro.  
 555; or pay money in consideration of past co-habitation, unless the defendant  
 is the plaintiff. Binnington v. Wallis, 4 Barn. & A. 650; || or to revive a security,  
 is void in its creation. Cockshott v. Bennett, 2 Term R. 763. § 3 Cain. 213,  
 v. Eden. § Or to fulfil an engagement entered into by an agent beyond the extent  
 of his commission. Fens v. Harrison, 3 Term R. 757; all these are promises without  
 consideration; for the consideration is the *material cause* of the contract. Fulb. Paral.  
 and of course cannot be predicated of a nullity.] (a) Vide title *Distress*, that such  
 is now distrainable, therefore an action would lie.

## (C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

If the plaintiff declares, that in consideration the defendant debted to him in 20*l.*, the defendant did assume and promise to deliver several cattle to J S to the use of the plaintiff, and that the defendant had not delivered the cattle accordingly, &c., the consideration is sufficient, because it does not appear that the debt was to be discharged, and if not, the plaintiff notwithstanding might bring his action for the money, so that the promise is but *nudum pactum*.

Stile, 330, adjudged between Godwin and Butlin.  $\beta$  An attorney received a collection, and was authorized to detain out of the moneys collected a sum due to the owner afterwards assigned the whole claim to another, and the attorney paid it to the latter; held, that the attorney might nevertheless retain the assignment, the promise being *nudum pactum*. Taylor v. Bates, 5 Cowen, 376. See also v. Ovit, 4 Verm. 45; Goodale v. Holrige, 2 John. 193; Mitchell v. Bell, C. S. C. 1 Taylor, 61; Sweany v. Hunter, 1 Murph. 181; Johnson v. Ackless, 59; Howley v. Farrar, 1 Verm. 420. But a person who made a gratuitous promise and enters on the performance of it, is bound by his promise, and must acquiesce and in good faith. Rutgers v. Lucet, 2 John. Cas. 92.  $\gamma$

If A, in consideration that B will deliver to him a recognisance for 100*l.* over, assumes and promises within six days to re-deliver the same to B or to pay him 1000*l.*; this is a good promise, upon which B may bring an action against A, for the consideration is sufficient.

Leon. 297; Cro. Eliz. 138. Like point cited.  $\beta$  To be obligatory, mutual promises must be simultaneous. Livingston v. Rogers, 1 Caines, 583; concurrent and on both parties at the same time. Tucker v. Woods, 12 John. 190; Keep v. 12 John. 397.  $\gamma$

If A demises certain lands to B, rendering rent, and B assigns the lands after which rent becomes due, and D, in consideration that A will give him a deed, by which it may appear that such rent is due, assumes to pay the same; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void. If A demises lands to B, by a lease for years, and promises to A forthwith to pay the same; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void. If A demises lands to B, by a lease for years, and promises to A forthwith to pay the same; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void. If A demises lands to B, by a lease for years, and promises to A forthwith to pay the same; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void.

Cro. Eliz. 67, 150, S. C., adjudged, but the promise there was in consideration to pay a rent-charge. Cro. Car. 70, like point adjudged.

If A is lord of a manor, and a controversy arises between A and B concerning a certain copyhold which B claims to hold of the said manor, whereupon they submit to the judgment and award of J S; and A, in consideration that A (a) had promised to abide thereby, B assumes to pay the said J S the said sum of money; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void. If A is lord of a manor, and a controversy arises between A and B concerning a certain copyhold which B claims to hold of the said manor, whereupon they submit to the judgment and award of J S; and A, in consideration that A (a) had promised to abide thereby, B assumes to pay the said J S the said sum of money; if A does show D the deed, the promise is sufficient; if not, the promise is void.

Leon. 103; 4 Leon. 31, S. C., adjudged. (a) Note. Both promises must be made at the same instant, else they will be *nuda pacta*. Hob. 88; Cro. Eliz. 137; 2 J. Cas. 103. (b) 4 Leon. 3, the like point. March, 75, like point, *per cur.* Cro. Eliz. 543, adjudged, 889; like point, *per cur.* Hob. 88, like point adjudged. 2 Mod. 33, adjudged. Thorp v. Thorp, Comyns, 98, pl. 67; Ld. Raym. 235, 662, S. C.; pl. 3, S. C.; 12 Mod. 452, S. C.

If the father of A and B lying sick, declares his intention to leave the rent of 4*l.* *per ann.* to his younger son during his life, and thereupon the eldest son, in consideration that the father will not charge him with the same, therewith, assumes and promises to B to pay the said rent; wh

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

father forbears to charge the land, and dies, and the land descends discharged of the said rent, this is a good consideration.

n. 192, adjudged; Cro. Eliz. 163, S. C., adjudged. § The incurring a liability in consequence of the promise of another is good. Underhill v. Gibson, 2 N. H. Rep. 352. y

B, the daughter of A, be heir apparent to C, and D promises to A, another, in consideration that she would (a) consent and agree that said B, her daughter, should marry his son, that he would give to said A 100*l.*, upon which A consents, and the marriage takes effect; is a good consideration, for nature has given the power of disposing of rents, and in nature their children are bound to obey them.

. Abr. 19; Moor, 857, S. C., adjudged by three against one. Brownl. 18, S. C. ed; Hob. 10, S. C., adjudged by three against one. Hut. 39, S. C., cited. (a) In consideration the plaintiff would give his good-will and furtherance to a marriage. 595, pl. 808. Where marriage brokerage-bonds and other considerations to procure marriage are made void in equity; vide Abr. Eq. 89, 90, and tit. *Marriage*. In consideration the plaintiff would procure the consent of her master for the defendant to have in his house, &c., a good consideration. Godb. 216. In consideration the plaintiff would procure the consent of the lessor, that the lessee might assign his term, &c. 9, adjudged a good consideration. In consideration that the mother of A would her son to serve him for such a time. Roll. Abr. 20, adjudged.

A, being on a treaty with B for the purchase of certain lands from C, comes to B's wife, and promises her in consideration that she would under the bargain, that he would give her 10*l.*, or a riding-suit; this is a good consideration, and the husband and wife may have an *assumpsit* on this promise.

Abr. 21, 22, adjudged. | *Quere?* |

B in consideration that A, at the special instance and request of B, permit B to have and hold a messuage and land, then in the occupation of B *una cum proficuis et commoditatibus inde provenientibus* for his own use, promises to pay him 13*s.* at Michaelmas after, for the premises, and also at the said feast to deliver the possession of the premises to A in as good repair as they were at the time of the lease; this is a good consideration to maintain an action, though it does not appear that A had (b) any estate therein at the time of the promise, and though it appears that B was then in possession thereof.

Abr. 23. (b) 2 Roll. R. 435, like point adjudged; Vent. 211, 212, like point adjudged; Hardr. 366, S. P., *dubitatur*; 4 Leon. 2, like point adjudged; Vide 2 Keb. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

where the plaintiff agreed with A B to sell and deliver to him a lace machine for 220*l.*, to be paid thus: 40*l.* on delivery, and the residue by yearly payments of 1*l.*, which were to be paid to the defendant as the price for the plaintiff; and in case of any default plaintiff was to have the machine, and in consideration of the plaintiff, at defendant's request, appointing him to receive the weekly instalments, defendant obliged plaintiff to take the machine and pay the balance, should there

## (C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

be any default in A B in the weekly instalments; it was held that the promise was *nudum pactum*, there being no consideration for it.

*Bates v. Cort*, 2 Barn. & C. 474. ¶ A voluntary restoration of a thing or a promise to do what the law would compel to be done, is not a sufficient consideration for an assumpsit. *McDonald v. Neilson*, 2 Cowen, 139. In the following cases the consideration has been held insufficient; for example, the assumption of a supposed danger of which has no foundation in law or in fact. *Cabot v. Haskins*, 3 Pick. 81; a promise not to call on one of two obligors for more than one-half the sum. *Le Burckhart*, 2 Bibb, 27; a promise by A to pay B the debt of C, without any loss or benefit to A, and where the request is procured without A's knowledge. *Chavert v. Barge*, 1 Miss. 556; a promise to forbear to sue for the residue on receiving a debt. *Pabodie v. King*, 19 John. 426; *Hall v. Constant*, 2 Hall, 185; a mere agreement promising to give A the refusal of a farm. *Burnet v. Brisco*, 4 John. 185; an agreement between two persons not to bid against each other at public auction, one should buy for the benefit of both. *Doolin v. Ward*, 6 John. 194; and see *v. How*, 8 John. 444; an agreement by a son that his father shall deduct a certain sum from his portion. 2 Cowen, 139. See also *Hart v. Norton*, 1 McCord. 22; *Smith*, 4 Verm. 139; *Clark v. Small*, 6 Yerg. 418; *Van Alstine v. Wimple*, 162; *Tryon v. Mooney*, 9 John. 358; *Dexter v. Hazen*, 10 John. 246. ¶

If A in consideration that E will make an estate at will to him, and that his counsel shall devise, promises, &c., this is no good consideration, though that he may presently after the estate made determine it. (a)

*Roll. Abr.* 23; *Poph.* 183, S. C., cited. ¶ (a) But if there be any doubt as to whether the party is tenant at will or for years, the granting such estate as he may determine shall be a good consideration. 1 Vin. Abr. 309; and see *Richardson v. Mellish*, 2 Bing. 334. ¶

If A, having several young children, lies sick, and B in consideration that A after his death will commit the education of his children, and the disposition of his goods during their minority, to him, assumes and promises to A to procure certain customary lands to be assured to the children; whereupon A appoints B overseer of his will, and that his goods should be under the disposition of B. A dies, and B, by virtue thereof, takes possession of the several goods of A; if B does not procure such lands to be assured accordingly, yet shall the executor have no action against B, for here is no consideration, inasmuch as the power which B had given him was only *pro educatione liberorum*, and no profit to himself; (b) and though such overseers too often make an advantage, yet that is contrary to their trust, and such a fraudulent law will not presume.

3 Leon. 88, adjudged between Smith and Smith. Vide 3 Leon. 139. (b) If the executor, in consideration the other will relinquish the executorship, assumes, and promises, it is good. *Bulst.* 185.

If there be certain controversies between A and B and they agree to refer them to the award of J S, who among other things is about to award to B, shall deliver up to A two several obligations, wherein A was bound to B, whereupon B in consideration that upon the request of A the award shall be in relation to the delivery up of the obligations shall be left over to A, the award, assumes and promises to A to deliver them up to A *gratis*, this is a good consideration, the clause being omitted *ad instantiam ipsius A*.

3 Leon. 105, adjudged.

If A pawns goods to B, upon condition of redemption at a day, and after the day the goods being not redeemed, B says he will sell them, upon which D says, if he will stay the sale of them but for

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

he will pay the money and have the goods; if B does stay the accordingly, B may have an action against D upon this agreement, s was in nature of a sale; (a) and if D had paid the money, he have brought *detinue* for the goods.

Rep. 215, adjudged, Capper and Dickenson. (a) So where A in consideration had paid and delivered to the defendant twenty pieces of hammered money, twenty old shillings, at his request, he the defendant promised to pay him twenty new money; and it was objected that the property was not altered, *sed non* for a delivery, in consideration of being paid the value, is a sale. Salk. 25, 2 Ld. Raym. 895.

and B are both solicitors for the office of undersheriff, and A, sideration that B will desist, assumes and promises to B that if he id A obtains the said office, that he the said A will pay unto B r a horse, &c., this is a good consideration.

ac. 612, Parker and Brown, adjudged. 2 An agreement between A and B, by he former agrees to give the latter one thousand dollars, on condition that he ear to propose or offer himself to the postmaster-general to carry the mail, on a te, is against public policy and void. Gulick v. Ward, 5 Halst. 87. An agree- ding to prevent competition at a sale on execution is against public policy and ones v. Caswill, 3 John. Cas. 29; Thompson v. Davis, 13 John. 112. See v. How, 8 John. 444; Doolin v. Ward, 6 John. 194. g

as lands in D, of which parish B is rector, and B in consideration will plant his lands with hops, and so better the tithes, assumes omises to allow him 40s. for every acre so planted; and whether a good consideration, because the tithes cannot be bettered by the g of the hops, but by the growing of them, *dubitat*. (b)

n. 80. (b) It seems a strange reason; must not the *planting* imply the ?

together with B is bound to C for the proper debt of B, &c., pays the money, and B dies and makes D his executor, and D, sideration that A will forbear to sue him till such a time, assumes omises to repay him; this consideration is good, (c) though D was n equity only. (d)

, adjudged between Scott and Stevens; Lev. 71, S. C.; Roll. Rep. 27, S. P., e. (c) So if the consideration be, that the plaintiff shall release an equitable nly. Wells and Wells, Vent. 40; 1 Lev. 272; Thorpe v. Thorpe, Ld. Raym. sideration the plaintiff would forbear to sue for a legacy. 2 Lev. 3; Vent. orbearance to use legal means to enforce a contract is a sufficient consideration. v. Burekhart, 2 Bibb, 30. g (d) Qu. Was not D liable in an action of *assumpsit* y laid out and paid by A for testator in his lifetime?

ere A drew a bill upon B his debtor, which B accepted, and A d the bill to C, and C re-endorsed to A, it having been agreed should endorse the bill to give A C's security for the acceptor it, the court held that A could not recover on the bill; for treat- s a bill, A by his endorsement was liable on it to pay the amount d A could not recover on the ground of the special agreement, ere was no consideration for C's endorsement.

v. Webb, 2 Barn. & C. 483; 3 Dow. & Ry. 650.

assign to B a debt due from C, although the amount be uncertain, s is a good consideration to support a promise by B to deliver o A in payment for it.

edale v. Birchall, 2 Black. R. 537.

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

And so also the assignment of an equity of redemption by a mortgagor is a good consideration, to support an *assumpsit*.

*Thorpe v. Thorpe*, 1 Ld. Raym. 662.

And so also the assignment of a bargain for the purchase of goods by the plaintiff to the defendant at his request, is a sufficient consideration to support a promise by the defendant to pay the plaintiff the price for the bargain; and as writing is necessary to the validity of a bargain, it may after verdict be presumed that the bargain was in writing, though not so alleged in the declaration.

*Price v. Seaman*, 4 Barn. & C. 525; 7 Dow. & Ry. 14; 1 Ry. & Moo. 195.

If the plaintiff declares that he was possessed of several tickets for wages due to them, and had solicited the treasurer of the navy to pay them, who had ordered the defendant his clerk to pay them, and the defendant, in consideration the plaintiff would not trouble his said master any further trouble about the payment thereof to pay them; this is a good consideration: for though it does not appear the plaintiff had any interest in the money, or authority to sue for it; and it was objected, though he might not trouble the master, yet the owners might; yet after verdict for the plaintiff, it was held for him; for it cannot be intended but that the plaintiff had an interest in the tickets, or authority to receive the money, else the treasurer would not have ordered the payment thereof.

*Lev. 267*, *Bolton and Fenner*, adjudged; *Sid. 392*, S. C., adjudged.

If A in consideration that B, an infant, hath promised to pay him, carry away so much of his grass, &c., assumes and promises to pay him 6*l.*, the consideration is good, and B may maintain an action upon this promise, notwithstanding B may avoid his promise.

*Mod. 25*, adjudged between Smith and Bowen; 2 *Stra.* 939, S. C., cited *Vent. 51*, S. C., adjudged; 2 *Keb.* 581, S. C.; *Yelv. 134*, like point, *per curiam*; *Keb. 1*, S. P. See *Willard v. Stone*, 7 *Cowen*, 22. *g* Vide head of *Infants*.

If A and B are churchwardens of D, and C at the request of A and B is excommunicated for not paying a tax for the repairs of the church of D, and C in consideration that the bishop, at the request of A and B, would absolve him, assumes and promises to pay unto A and B so much; if C is accordingly absolved, A and B may have an action upon this promise against C, for it cannot be intended but that the bishop was at the instance of A and B, and by reason of the promise made by them the money.

*Vent. 297*, adjudged between Curtis and Cullingwood; 2 *Lev.* 119, S. C., the consideration being that the bishop would absolve the mother of the defendant at the request of the defendant, which the bishop would not have done if the plaintiff had not accepted the promise of payment.

If B is indebted to A in 20*l.* and C is indebted to B in the like sum, and C promises A in consideration that he is content to accept the debt due by the hands of C, and to stay for this for four days, that he will pay him the said sum; this is a good consideration for A to maintain an action upon the case against C.

*Roll. Abr. 29*.

If A is indebted 20*l.* to B, and dies, and his executor, in consideration that B will forbear him for a reasonable time, promises to pay

## (C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

; this is a good consideration to have an action, with an averment he forbore him for a certain time.

ll. Abr. 26. But where a promise by an executor, or administrator, or an heir, to pay forbearance, makes a good consideration.  $\beta$  See 2 Bibb, 30; 2 Hall, 266; 3 Marsh, 305; 11. 81; Wright, 434, 729; 4 Greenl. 387; 4 Wash. C. C. R. 148; 4 John. 237; 11. 385; 3 Watts, 213; 2 Binn. 506.  $\gamma$  Vide the several titles.  $\parallel$  Such promise must be in writing, and the consideration must appear on the face of it, according to the *statute of frauds*, 29 Car. 2, c. 3, § 4.  $\parallel$

So, also, if the executor promise to pay a legacy in consideration of legatee forbearing to sue for it, this is a good consideration to support the promise. And although it is now decided that an action of *assumpsit* will not lie against the executor on an implied undertaking to pay the legacy arising from the sufficiency of assets, (a) yet it is not decided that an action will not lie on an *express* promise by the executor (b) or on an admission by him of having money to pay it; (c) and therefore, on forbearance in either of these cases, and certainly in case of forbearance to sue for the legacy in the spiritual court, or in equity, a promise founded on such forbearance would be still binding.

*Deeks v. Strutt*, 5 Term R. 120; 2 Keb. 758. (a) *Deeks v. Strutt*, 5 Term R. 120. (b) *Atkins v. Hill*, Cowp. 284; *sed vide* 7 Barn. & C. 542. (c) *Gorton v. Dy-Bro. & B.* 219. See 2 Will. Saund. 137, (5th edit.)  $\beta$  In Pennsylvania, assumpsit for a pecuniary legacy without an express promise. *Clark v. Herring*, 5 Binn. 33. Now is the same in Connecticut. *Goodwin v. Chaffee*, 4 Conn. 163; *Knapp v. Han-* 163; *Warren v. Rogers*, 2 Root, 156; in Massachusetts, *Farwell v. Ja-* 4 Mass. 685; in New Jersey, *Woodruff v. Woodruff*, 2 Penn. 552; *Cowell v. Halst.* 432. In North Carolina, assumpsit for a legacy lies on an express promise. *M'Neil v. Quince*, 2 Hayw. 153. And see 3 Cowen, 133; 6 Cowen, 333; 1. 99.  $\gamma$

forbearance to sue implies a right of suit, unless the party forbear- as a good cause of action at the time of the promise to pay the the promise is without consideration, and not binding. Thus e a married woman had given a promissory note as a *feme sole*, after her husband's death, in consideration of forbearance, promised y the money, Pratt, C. J., held that an action would not lie against ince the note being absolutely void, there was no right of action st her at the time of her promise.

d v. Lee, 1 Stra. 94; and see *Cockshott v. Bennett*, 2 Term R. 763, that a secu- absolutely void, cannot be revived by a subsequent promise. In *Lee v. Muggeridge*, t. 45, Mansfield, C. J., and Gibbs, J., alluding to *Loyd v. Lee*, said, "The con- dition averred (forbearance) did not exist; but it did not follow that no other con- dition could have been stated that would have supported the promise."  $\beta$  Although of law do not take notice of bare equities, yet the forbearance to enforce one is a nt consideration to support an assumpsit. *Noblet v. Green*, 2 Devereux, 517.  $\gamma$

also where the declaration stated that A B, deceased, was indebted plaintiff in a certain sum of money, and that in consideration that iff would forbear and give time of payment of the debt, (without g to whom, or showing any liability in any one to pay it,) the de- nt undertook to pay it, it was held on demurrer that no considera- or the promise appeared; since unless some person were liable to ed for the debt, the plaintiff did not forbear to sue.

s v. Ashburnham, 4 East, 455; but see *Marshall v. Birkenshaw*, 1 New R. 172. ns. Rep. 237.  $\gamma$

d, on the same principle, forbearance to sue the heir on a bond of ceptor, in which he is not named, is no consideration to support a

(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

promise by the heir to pay the bond ; for unless the heir is not liable on the obligation, though it is otherwise as to the executor. *Barber v. Fox*, 2 Saund. 135.

The abandonment of a suit by the plaintiff where the question is doubtful, and not clear in favour of the plaintiff, has been held to be a good consideration for a promise by the defendant to pay a sum of money.

*Longridge v. Dorville*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 117.

Where the defendant, on occasion of a run on a banking-house, went forward and told the holders of notes waiting for payment, that he had determined to support the bank to the extent of 30,000*l.*, where the holders kept back some of their notes, and the defendant afterwards signed a written paper to the same effect ; it was held, that he was liable to an action by an individual holder on this promise, notwithstanding that the promise amounted to an engagement to each individual holder, which the court thought it did not, still it was without consideration ; for no forbearance was agreed on, and each holder immediately sued for his claim.

*Phillips v. Bateman*, 16 East, 356. ¶ Payment of part of the debt by the debtor is not a consideration which will support a promise to forbear to sue. *Peabody v. 12 John. Rep. 426.* An agreement to forbear to sue for a reasonable time is a consideration certain enough upon which to sustain an action. *Sidwell v. Evans*, 1 M. & C. 383 ; *Lonsdale v. Brown*, 4 Wash. C. C. R. 148. See *Lemaster v. Burckhardt*, *Gould v. Armstrong*, 2 Hall, 266 ; *Bank of Muskingum v. Carpenter*, *Wright v. Rehman*, *Wright*, 434 ; *Sage v. Wilcox*, 6 Conn. 81 ; *King v. Upton*, 4 C. C. R. 148 ; *Allen v. Pryor*, 3 Marsh. 305 ; *Downing v. Funk*, 5 Rawle, 69 ; *Clark v. 1 Penns. 385* ; *Elting v. Vanderlyn*, 4 John. 237. §

[If a debt be due in conscience, though the remedy at law for recovering it may be gone, it is a good consideration for a promise. A promise to pay a debt barred by the statute of limitations ; a promise by a man when he comes of age to pay a meritorious debt contracted during his minority, though not for necessities ; and a promise by a person who has been adjudged bankrupt to pay the whole of his debts ; all these are good considerations for the obligation in conscience is not extinguished.

2 Black. Com. 445 ; *Hawkes v. Saunders*, Cowp. 290 ; *Truman v. Fenwick*, 544. ] ¶ See 1 Stark. 370 ; 4 Taunt. 613. ¶ § 3 B. & P. 249, note ; 2 Taunt. 311 ; 5 Taunt. 36 ; *Yelv. 41, b*, note ; 13 John. 259 ; 3 Pick. 207 ; *Saunders*, 1 Cowen, 249 ; *Maxim v. Morse*, 8 Mass. 127 ; *Lonsdale v. Brown*, C. C. R. 86 ; S. C., 4 W. C. C. R. 148 ; *Early v. Mahon*, 19 John. 147 ; *Stewart v. 2 Caines*, 150. § If the bankrupt only promises to pay when able, the promise is conditional, and the plaintiff must prove his ability. 2 H. Black. 110, *Lough v. J., diss.* ¶ § *Scouton v. Eislord*, 7 John. Rep. 36 ; *Shippey v. Henderson*, 14 John. 148 ; *Bush v. Bernard*, 8 John. 407 ; *Kingston v. Wharton*, 2 Serg. & R. 208 ; *Caswell v. 2 Rawle*, 351 ; *Willing v. Peters*, 12 Serg. & R. 177. §

¶ And on the same principle of a moral and conscientious obligation, where a married woman having an estate for her separate use, and under coverture, with an absolute power of disposing of it by will, gives a bond to the plaintiff for securing money lent by him at her request to her son-in-law, and after her husband's death promised that her executors should settle the bond, an action of *assumpsit* was held to lie against the plaintiff against the woman's executors on this promise ; not on the ground of forbearance to sue, since she was not legally liable on the ground of her moral obligation to pay the money advanced.



(C) What is a sufficient Consideration to create an Assumpsit.

est, which operated as a sufficient consideration to support her promise when discoverd.

v. Muggeridge, 5 Taunt. 35.

and where A paid to B the whole of a demand claimed by B, but of which was due to C, and B *after* the payment engaged to indemnify A against any demand of C, Lord Ellenborough held that the receipt of the whole money formed a sufficient moral consideration for the promise of B.

and Suffield v. Bruce, 2 Stark. Ca. 175. § A person for whose benefit a promise is made to another may maintain an action on it, though no consideration pass from him to the defendant, nor any promise to him directly from the defendant. See 1 Johns. Rep. 204; 3 Cranch, 495; 1 Cranch, 429, 430. A letter from the defendant J M, saying that they would be his security for 130 barrels of corn, payable in 12 months, will support an action of *assumpsit* against them by any person who on receipt of the letter shall have given credit to J M for the corn. Lawrason v. Mason, 10 Ch. 492. See the remarks upon this case in Theobald on Principal and Surety, n. g.

It is true that though a moral obligation is in some cases sufficient consideration to support an express promise, it is never held to have the effect of creating an implied promise.

See Ins v. Banwell, 2 East, 505; and see Wennall v. Adney, 3 Bos. & Pull. 247, and the remarks of the learned reporters. Watson v. Turner, Bull. N. P. 129; Wing v. Mill, 10 Ch. & Ald. 104. § Mere voluntary labour or service, without the privity or consent of the defendant, however beneficial to him, as in saving his property from destruction, will not support an *assumpsit*. Bartholomew v. Jackson, 20 Johns. Rep. 28. See also Hardenberg v. Hardenbergh, 5 Johns. Rep. 272; Peter v. Steel, 3 Yeates, 250. On the subject of moral obligations, see Tioga v. Seneca, 13 Johns. Rep. 380; Doty v. Williams, 10 Johns. Rep. 378; Mills v. Wyman, 3 Pick. 207; Loomis v. Newhall, 15 Pick. 159; May v. Farrar, 1 Verm. 420; Glass v. Beach, 5 Verm. 173; Turner v. Partridge, 10 Ch. 172; Clark v. Herring, 5 Binn. 33; Commissioners v. Perry, 5 Ham. 58; Smith v. Smith, 4 Verm. 144; Bentley v. Morse, 14 Johns. Rep. 468; and the remarks of Chief Justice, J., in Smith v. Ware, 13 Johns. Rep. 257. See also Cook v. Bradley, 7 Conn. 17, where the subject is fully considered. Clark v. Herring, 5 Binn. 33; Rudd v. Monroe, 4 Monroe, 532; Mills v. Wyman, 3 Pick. 207, where it is said by C. J. Parker, that the general position that moral obligation is a sufficient consideration for an express promise, is to be limited in its application to cases where at some time or other a valuable consideration has existed." §

Mutual promises must be both binding as well on the one side as on the other, else they will be *nuda pacta*. Where an action was brought upon a bet of fourteen guineas to eight guineas on a horse-race, it was held that as the plaintiff might have refused under the statutes of 12 Geo. 2, c. 7, and 2 Ann. c. 14, to pay the fourteen guineas, if he had done so there was no mutuality in the wager, and therefore he could not recover the eight guineas.

See also Ins v. Cage, Salk. 24; Blaxton v. Pye, 2 Wils. 309. § Mutual promises must be made simultaneously in order to be obligatory. Livingston v. Rogers, 1 Caines, 2 Johns. 190, 397; 15 Mass. 1; 3 Mass. 189. The promise of an infant to marry is void consideration for a corresponding promise. Willard v. Stone, 7 Cowen, 22; 10 Johns. 304; 15 John. 425. § But under the 17th section of the statute of frauds, a contract for the sale of goods is binding on the party signing, though it would not be binding on the other party for want of his signature. Egerton v. Matthews, 6 East,

where A, having proposed to sell goods to B, gave him a certain time at his request to determine whether he would buy them or not, and at which time B determined to buy them, and gave notice thereof to A, A is not liable to an action for not delivering them; for B not

(D) Where the Consideration is executed, or continuing.

being bound by the original contract, there was no consideration to bind A.

Cooke v. Oxley, 3 Term R. 653.]

¶ But where there is an actual sale by a broker, and a sale is delivered to the buyer, but with an option to him to renounce the contract by a day named, and he does not do so, the sale becomes absolute and the seller cannot disaffirm it after the time is elapsed.

Humphries v. Carvalho, 16 East, 45; and see Adams v. Lindsell, 1 Barn. & C. 413.

(D) Where the Consideration shall be said to be executed or continuing.

A CONSIDERATION altogether executed and past is not good to maintain an *assumpsit*; but if it were moved by a precedent request for goods sold, or money lent, or a promise; for it is not reasonable that one should do another a kindness, and then charge him with a recompense for this would be obliging him whether he would or no, and to bind him under an obligation without his own concurrence. (b)

Roll. Abr. 11, 12. Several cases to this purpose. Bull. Ni. Pri. 145, (4) Stokes v. Lewis, 1 Term R. 21. ¶ An affidavit to hold to bail is bad, unless it be for goods sold, money lent, &c., to be at the defendant's request. 5 Maule & W. 101. (a) If a man work for another merely with a view to a legacy, he cannot resort to an action upon an implied *assumpsit*. Osborn v. Governors of Guy's Hospital, 2 Stra. 728. 3 Johns. Rep. 199; 4 Dall. 111, 130. But see Patterson v. 13 Johns. Rep. 379; 1 Yeates, 209; 4 Yeates, 353, 358. (b) If a person pay money to another under a legal or moral obligation to pay, though without his request, the law raises an *assumpsit*. 3 Greaves v. M'Allister, 2 Binn. 591; but the obligation is not a sufficient consideration to support an express promise, even if there has been a good or valuable consideration, or in other words, an antecedent obligation. Mills v. Wyman, 3 Pick. 207; Loomis v. Newhall, 15 Pick. 159; v. Farrar, 1 Verm. 420; Cook v. Bradley, 7 Conn. 57. But see 5 Binn. 33; 172; 4 Verm. 144; 5 Ham. 58. § As in the case of goods distrained by the owners of the land tax, if a neighbour should redeem the goods, and pay the tax, he may maintain an action against the owner for the money so paid. A past consideration beneficial to the defendant, to which he afterwards assents, is sufficient to support an *assumpsit*. Doty v. Wilson, 14 Johns. Rep. 378. And a request in order to a promise may be inferred from the beneficial nature of the consideration, and the circumstances of the transaction. Oatfield v. Warring, 14 Johns. Rep. 188. And see 12 Johns. Rep. 249; 12 Johns. Rep. 188, 352; Munford v. Brown, 6 Cowen, 475; Le Brown, 4 Wash. C. C. R. 148; Goldsby v. Robertson, 1 Blackford, 247; Dodge, Ib. 19. In general one cannot by voluntary payment of another's debt become himself creditor of that other. Richardson v. M'Ray, 1 Const. Rep. 472; F. Glass Factory v. Reid, 5 Cowen, 603; Weakly v. Braham, 2 Stew. 500; M. of Baltimore v. Hughes, 1 G. & J. 497; Turner v. Egerton, 1 G. & J. 433. A person will not lie for work, labour, and service rendered without request or privity, if the defendant's property form from fire. Bartholomew v. Jackson, 20 John. 28. v. Summers, 5 Monr. 513; Pinchon v. Delaney, 2 Yeates, 22; Caldwell 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 348. § So if a person bury the wife or child of another, he may recover back the expenses incurred by it from the father or husband. Jenkins v. Tucker, 1 Black. R. 90; Church v. Church, B. R. 1656, cited in Sir T. Raym. 260. No bar to such an action against the husband, that the wife lived apart from him and had a separate maintenance, for at her death the separate maintenance is payable to her. Anon., B. R. M. 21 G. 3, reported in Vaillant's edition of Dyer, 272, b, note 1.

¶ If a *stranger* has goods on a tenant's premises, which are distrained for rent in arrear from the tenant, and the stranger pay the rent, he may redeem his goods, he may recover the amount from the tenant as much as if he had paid to his use; for the compulsion is tantamount to a request.

Exall v. Partridge, 8 Term R. 308. (c) Otherwise in case of an undelivered bill, 11 East, 52.

(D) Where the Consideration is executed, or continuing.

at where the plaintiff became surety for his brother in a mortgage for the repayment of 300*l.*, for which the brother mortgaged his estate to A for a term of years, and the brother afterwards by indenture, which the plaintiff was no party, sold and conveyed the estate to the defendant, who engaged to pay off the mortgage-money on the mortgagee's assigning over the mortgage term; and the defendant also contracted with the brother to indemnify him and the plaintiff against mortgage-money, and the defendant afterwards failed in paying the mortgage-money when demanded by the mortgagee, whereupon the plaintiff paid it to the mortgagee; it was held, that the plaintiff could recover such money from the defendant as money paid to his use, there was no privity between the plaintiff and defendant in the transaction, the defendant was never substituted as principal, and the plaintiff never became surety for him in lieu of his brother, and therefore the plaintiff paid the money in discharge of his liability as surety for his brother.

*Wells v. Tritton*, 2 Moo. 411.

A surety compelled to pay the whole debt, may recover it as money from the principal debtor: and a co-surety compelled to pay the debt may recover against his co-sureties their respective proportions on an implied request by them to pay what they were liable for.

*Wainwright v. Martinant*, 2 Term R. 100; *Cowell v. Edwards*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 298; *Wainwright v. Lord Winchelsea*, 1b. 270; *sed vide* 2 Espin. 278. *See* *Hassinger v. Solms*, 1 R. 8; *Powell v. Smith*, 8 John. 249; *Gibbs v. Bryant*, 1 Pick. 118; *Bunce v. Kirby*, 137; *Ward v. Henry*, 5 Conn. 596; *Gray v. Bowles*, 1 Dev. & Bat. 504; *Smith v. Sayward*, 4 Greenl. 504; *Lonsdale v. Cox*, 7 Monr. 405; *Shaw v. Loud*, 10 Mass. 447. Though no recovery could have been had against the principal, on account of the contract being usurious, *Ford v. Keith*, 1 Mass. 139, or because the bond was without consideration, *Frith v. Sprague*, 14 Mass. 455, yet the surety who has been compelled to pay such obligation may recover in *assumpsit* against the principal. *Vide* the following cases as to the rights of sureties. *Morrison v. Berkeley*, 7 S. & R. 238; *Howry*, 3 Penna. 380; *Mowry v. Adams*, 14 Mass. 327; *Babcock v. Hubbard*, 15 Mass. 536; *Smith v. Bing*, 3 Ham. 33; *Gardner v. Cleveland*, 9 Pick. 337; *Elmendorf v. Tappen*, 5 John. 186. *g*

Also if a plaintiff recover in an action of contract against two defendants, and levy the whole damages against one, that one may recover a moiety against the other in an action for money paid to his use, but it is otherwise if a party recover against two in an action of

*Weather v. Nixon*, 8 Term R. 186.

If one of the two parties, jointly liable to a third, on application to the demand submit the matter to arbitration, and then pay the award, though without the privity of the other party, he may recover a moiety from such other party as money paid to his use.

*Will v. Minot*, 4 Moo. R. 540.

One joint contractor paying money merely due in equity from a third party may recover in *assumpsit* a moiety from the other as money paid to his use.

*Wainwright v. Eyre*, 1 Marsh. 603.

The plaintiff can sue for money paid, &c., only when he has actually paid money, and not where he has merely been compelled to become surety for another.

*Wainwright v. Higgins*, 3 East, 169; *Maxwell v. Jameson*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 51, which

(D) Where the Consideration is executed, or continuing.

overrule *Barclay v. Gouch*, 2 Espin. R. 57.  $\beta$  *Lucket v. Bohanon*, 3 Bibb, 3; *house v. Throckmorton*, 7 J. J. Marsh. 18; *Turner v. Egerton*, 1 G. & J. Morrison v. Berkey, 7 S. & R. 246; *Doebler v. Fisher*, 14 S. & R. 179; *Slack v. Gundacker*, 10 S. & R. 75; *Kearney v. Tanner*, 17 S. & R. 94.  $\gamma$

$\beta$  One tenant in common who has received more than his share of the profits of the property owned in common, is liable in *assumpsit* to the co-tenant for the difference; (a) or where he has sold the common property, and received all the money; (b) or where the whole of the damages assessed for land, owned in common, and which has been taken for public use, has been paid to him. (c)

(a) *Brigham v. Eveleth*, 9 Mass. 538; *Jones v. Harradin*, 9 Mass. 540, n. (c) *Manufacturing Company v. Heald*, 5 Greenl. 381; *Selden v. Hickock*, 2 Cal. 401; *Coles v. Coles*, 15 John. 159. (c) *Brinckerhoff v. Wemple*, 1 Wend. 470.  $\gamma$

If an officer, at the request of a prisoner, permit him to go on his promise to pay the creditor the debt, and the prisoner absconds, the officer is compelled to pay the debt himself, he cannot recover the money as paid to the use of such prisoner; since, although for the prisoner's benefit, it was not paid under any implied request from him, in consequence of the officer's breach of duty.

*Pitcher v. Bailey*, 8 East, R. 171.  $\beta$  *Little v. Gibbs*, 1 South. 213; *Jones v. John*, 434; *Menderbach v. Hopkins*, 8 John. 436; *Hudson v. Wilkins*, 7 G. & J. 370; *Ayer v. Hutchins*, 4 Mass. 370; *Churchill v. Perkins*, 5 Mass. 541; *Denny v. 5 Mass. 385*; *Aliter*, when the officer, at the request of the execution-debtor, pays the debt. *Leonard v. Ware*, 1 South. 160.  $\gamma$

If a carrier, by mistake, deliver goods to the wrong person, who appropriates them, and the carrier is compelled to pay the price to the real consignee, he may recover the amount from the person to whom they are delivered as money paid to his use.

*Brown v. Hodgson*, 4 Taunt. 189; but Lord Ellenborough held, in a similar case, that the declaration should be special; and certainly the carrier's liability to the plaintiff incurred at the request or on behalf of the defendant; but in consequence of a mistake. *Sells v. Laing*, 4 Camp. 81; and see *Longchamp v. Kenny*, Doug. 671.

But where the plaintiff, as churchwarden, and a number of other persons signed an order authorizing the churchwardens to put a new steeple to the tower of the church, and the plaintiff and the other churchwardens accordingly ordered the repairs, and made a rate on the inhabitants to reimburse themselves, the rate being quashed on appeal, the plaintiff sought to recover a proportion of the expenses paid from the defendant as one of the parties signing the order; it was held, the action would not lie, since there was neither any express or implied *assumpsit* on the part of the defendant to pay the money, and the churchwardens had been repaid if they had made a proper rate. ||

*Lantheaster v. Frewer*, 2 Bing. R. 361.

If the servant of A be arrested in London for a trespass, and J knows A, bails him, and after A, for his friendship, promises to stand bail for him, harmless, and J S comes to be charged; yet this is no consideration to support an *assumpsit* on, because the bailing, which was the consideration, was past and executed before. (a)

*Dyer*, 272; *Roll. Abr.* 11; 2 Leon. 225; *Owen*, 144; *Yelv.* 41; 2 Stra. 93; *Hard. K. B.* 55; 3 Burr. 1663;  $\beta$  *Taylor*, 61.  $\gamma$  || (a) But see *Lord Suffield v. Stark*, 175. ||  $\beta$  A past or executed consideration is of itself insufficient to support an *assumpsit*. *Bulkley v. Landon*, 4 Conn. 404; *Comstock v. Smith*, 7 John. 8; *fee v. Thomas*, 7 Cowen, 358; but a promise to pay a subsisting debt, barred by the rule of law or statute, is sufficient to support an *assumpsit*. *Lonedale v. Brown*.

(D) Where the Consideration is executed, or continuing.

R. 148; Case of Field's Estate, 2 Rawle, 351. See 1 Caines, 584; 14 John. 1b. 188; 1 Root, 206; 3 Pick. 207; 1 Pet. 373; 17 S. & R. 126; 1 Penna. 135. A promise is founded partly on a past, and partly on an executory consideration, supported by the latter. Loomis v. Newhall, 15 Pick. 159; Andrews v. Ives, n. 368. g

it had been otherwise if the master had before requested him to bail him for his servant, and the bailing had been after. (a)

r, 272; Roll. Abr. 11. (a) Hob. 106; S. C. and S. P. cited and agreed, because promise is not naked, but couples itself with the precedent request, and the act of party procured by that request. 2 Leon. 225; S. C. cited and agreed; Cro. Car. S. C. cited *arguendo*, and S. P. agreed to *per curiam*; 31 Cain. 585; 3 John. 50. g

if a man requests another to labour for his pardon, &c., and after is done his endeavour, if the other says, in consideration that he laboured for his pardon at his own charge, he promises to pay him such, &c., this is a good consideration.

Abr. 11; Moor, 866, S. C.; Brownl. 8, S. C.; Hob. 105, S. C.; Stile, 465, S. P.

A serves B for a year, but has nothing for his service, (b) and afterwards at the end of the year, B, for his good and faithful services, promises to pay him 10*l.*, A may have an action upon the case upon promise against B, for the consideration is good.

on. 225; Godb. 32, S. C.; Cro. Eliz. 42, S. C. (b) But if a servant has wages from him, and after his service ended, his master *ex abundantia* promises to pay him more, he shall not have an action on this promise, because there is no precedent consideration. 2 Leon. 225; Hutt. 84.

the last case there was an express promise to pay a certain sum; A work for a committee, under a resolution that any service made by him shall be taken into consideration, and such remuneration as shall be deemed right, in this case he cannot sue for his expense, for the resolution imports that the committee are to consider whether any remuneration is due; but if a party do work under the promise of a handsome present, he may sue for compensation.

or v. Brewer, 1 Maule & S. 290; Jewry v. Busk, 5 Taunt. 302. ||

A leases lands to B for a certain term of years, rendering rent, after some of the years expired, and the rent paid, A, in consideration that B had occupied the land and paid his rent, assumes to save harmless against all persons for his occupation past and to come; afterwards the cattle of B are distrained *damage-feasant*, he may have an action upon this promise against A; for the occupation, which was in consideration, continues.

102; Pearl and Edwards adjudged. Cro. Eliz. 94, S. C. adjudged, and said in consideration that he was in possession, and had paid, and was to pay his rent, was the cause for A to defend his possession for the time to come. || But where the declaration stated, that in consideration B had become and was tenant to the plaintiff, and took to cultivate the farm in a certain manner, the declaration was held bad on this ground, as the consideration was executed, and did not necessarily raise any such action as was stated. Brown v. Crump, 1 Marsh. R. 567; 6 Taunt. 300. ||

there be a communication between A and B concerning a marriage made between A and the daughter of B, upon which B offers him money to marry his daughter in marriage; but they cannot agree upon the marriage, and afterwards A steals away the daughter of B, and marries her without the consent or knowledge of B, and after B agrees to marry her, and in consideration of this marriage assumes to pay 100*l.* to

## (E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

A; this is a good promise, upon which A may have an action B for the natural affection of the father, (a) and the advancement daughter, (b) make this a consideration continuing. (c)

2 Leon. 111, adjudged between March and Rainsford, Leon. 102, S. P. consideration to raise a use, but not an *assumpsit*. Cro. Eliz. 756; agree Carth. 141, *arguendo*. (b) Marriage is always a continuing consideration. 224, *per* Anderson; Godb. 31; Cro. Car. 409; Hut. 84; Cro. Eliz. 741. (c) at law gives counsel to A, who afterwards, in consideration thereof, assumes him 20l., an action lies thereupon. 2 Leon. 111, *per* Popham; Cro. Eliz. [Qu. of this?]

In consideration that he had paid money for the defendant, tained a release of his debt, was held a continuing consideration, the benefit of it was continuing to the party.

2 Keb. 99.

[Where the plaintiff declared, that in consideration he had three parcels of land on such a day, the defendant afterwards promised to make him a sufficient assurance; the consideration was adjudged to be absolutely past, for the assurance was the substance of the promise.]

Warren v. Morse, Cro. Eliz. 138.]

2 Assumpsit lies against a person who has received the consideration for labour of another, whom he was under no legal or moral obligation to serve; as in the case of a free negro who was claimed and laboured by the defendant's slave.

Peter v. Steel, 3 Yeates, 250.

But where one purchased his services, at the servant's request, and was subsequently discovered that he was entitled to his freedom years before he left the defendant; (d) and where one bought the services of a negro till he should arrive at the age of twenty-eight years, the purchaser and the negro supposing the latter was bound to him at that time, though he was in fact free, (e) it was held in both cases that an *assumpsit* could not be supported.

(d) Griffin v. Potter, 14 Wend. 209; Urie v. Johnson, 3 Penna. 212. (e) v. Ackeston, 5 Cowen, 513. g

## (E) Where the Promise shall be void, the Consideration being against Law.

As all considerations are deemed insignificant and void, that are of some benefit to the promisor, or loss to the promisee; so if the consideration is wicked and ill in themselves, or unlawful by being prohibited by an act of Parliament, they are void; therefore,

21 Binn. 110, Mitchel v. Smith; Chauncey v. Yeaton, Adams, N. H. Rep. 100; Wood v. Curtis, 6 Mass. Rep. 381; Worcester v. Eaton, 11 Mass. Rep. 368; v. Waddington, 16 Johns. Rep. 433; Helm v. Miller, 17 Johns. Rep. 296; Delaplaine, 14 Johns. Rep. 146; Thalheimer v. Brinckerhoff, 3 Cowen, 623; v. Toler, 11 Wheat. 258. g

If an officer, who by the duty of his office is obliged to execute the law, promises, in consideration of money paid him, to serve a certain person, an *assumpsit* will not lie on this promise; (g) for the receipt of the money was extortion, and the consideration unlawful.

Roll. Abr. 16; Roll. Rep. 313, S. P., adjudged, the consideration being that the officer should serve a *ne exeat regno*. [(g) The like law on a promise of a bribe to a bailiff. Statute v. Smith, 2 Burr. 924; 1 Black. R. 204, S. C.] [On the other side, a promise by the captain of a ship to pay a sailor extra wages in consideration of his doing more than the ordinary duty in navigating the ship, is void, and the



## (E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

on it. *Harris v. Watson*, Peake's Ca. 73. So, also, where in the course of a voyage some of the seamen deserted, and the captain not being able to find others to supply their places, promised to divide the wages which would have become due to among the remainder of the crew, the promise was held void for want of consideration. *Silk v. Myrick*, 2 Camp. 317. ¶ An agreement to pay the plaintiff a certain sum will do what it is his duty by law to do, is void. 1 Cain. 104. So is a promise to do what the law enjoins. 2 Johns. Rep. 193. A promise by a third person to indemnify an officer for neglecting his duty, is, therefore, illegal. *Hudson v. Wilkins*, 101 Mass. 113; *Ayer v. Hutchins*, 4 Mass. 370; *Churchill v. Perkins*, 5 Mass. 541; *Myrick v. Lincoln*, 5 Mass. 385. g

if an executor sues execution by *elegit*, and B, a stranger, as a defendant to the executor, in consideration that the sheriff would forthwith execute the said *elegit*, and of 6d. to him by the sheriff paid, promises to pay him 60l., upon which the sheriff executes the writ; yet no action lies, because the consideration is against law; (a) for the sheriff ought to execute his duty without reward, and this 60l. is no discharge of the fees due to the sheriff, being given by a stranger, (b) and not expressed for

Roll. Abr. 16; Cro. Jac. 103, S. C., adjudged. (a) So if a sheriff suffer one that he has arrested to escape, on the promise of a stranger, to be paid so much money, yet no action lies on this promise. Salk. 28, pl. 17. Vide head of *Sheriff*. (b) Otherwise where the plaintiff himself. Roll. Abr. 26. β *Doty v. Wilson*, 14 John. 378. g [But the case in Rolle does not warrant this; it is as follows:—"If A delivers an execution against B, and in consideration that the sheriff without any fee will execute it, promises the sheriff to pay to him a certain sum, which is as much as the sheriff is allowed to take by the statute of 28 Eliz.; though it be admitted that the sheriff cannot have any remedy for his fees, yet because it was lawful for the sheriff to take his fees, and he made the execution at the plaintiff's request, and this is for his benefit, this is a good consideration." By the reports of this case in Moor and Croke, it appears, that the sheriff declared for the money, as for his lawful fees of office under the statute; in the other case in the text, he declared for a gross sum for executing the writ, whence the difference between the cases as to the legality of the consideration, the subject of inquiry; for it would not affect the consideration in that respect, whether the promise were made, or the money were to be paid by the plaintiff himself, or by a stranger. Cro. Eliz. 654; Moo. 468, p. 669, 699, p. 972.] ¶ And if the sheriff take more fee than is due on a warrant issued by him in execution of his office, it may be recovered back as money had and received to the use of the party paying it. *Dew v. Morgan*, 2 Barn. & A. 562; and see *Morgan v. Palmer*, 2 Barn. & C. 729.]

if a man brings a *capias* that he has against A, and the sheriff, and promises him that he will make J S his special bailiff, and promises him, if he will make him his special bailiff, that if A escapes from the bailiff, he will bring no action for the escape against him; this is an *assumpsit* upon which an action lies, if he brings any action against the sheriff for the escape.

Roll. Abr. 16; Leon. 132; 3 Leon. 227; Cro. Eliz. 178; Owen, 97, S. C., adjudged; Roll. R. 119.

where the sheriff takes goods in execution upon a *fieri facias*, and the creditor promises the officer to pay him the debt, in case he will restore the goods, this is a lawful consideration, for by the *fieri facias* he may sell the goods, and this in effect is doing no more.

Roll. R. 28, pl. 17, adjudged on demurrer, Love's case.

where, in consideration of some benefit, promises not to set up or follow the same trade with the plaintiff in such a town, this is a good promise; where the promise were not to set up or follow the same trade in any part of the kingdom, it would be void.

Roll. Abr. 16, 17; Cro. Jac. 326, 596; 2 Bulst. 136; Jones, 13; Fortesc. 297; Roll. I.—55

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

March. 77; 2 Roll. R. 201; 2 Ld. Raym. 1456; 2 Stra. 739; 3 Bro. P. C. 34; v. Guy, 4 East, 190. So a bond given by a surgeon not to practise within two miles of a town was held not to be illegal. *Hayward v. Young*, 2 Chit. R. 407. ¶ The rule in the text, that an agreement in restraint of trade generally throughout the country is void, has been adopted. *Nobles v. Bates*, 7 Cowen, 307; *Pike v. Thomas*, 4 Bibb, 100. It is otherwise when it is founded on a reasonable consideration not to trade in a particular place, or for a particular time. 7 Cowen, 307; *Pierce v. Fuller*, 8 Mass. 419; *Lyman v. Lyman*, 9 Mass. 522; *Stearns v. Barrett*, 1 Pick. 450; *Palmer v. Palmer*, 3 Pick. 188; *Pierce v. Woodward*, 6 Pick. 206. §

If A, being a clerk, promises B, in consideration that B will give him to be rector of a donative church, with cure of souls, to pay him a salary; B; this is no good consideration to maintain an action, for this is against an offence against the laws of God and man.

Roll. Abr. 18; Cro. Car. 337, 353, 361, S. C.; 1 Jon. 341, S. C. ¶ An agreement not to be maintained on a contract for the sale of the deputation of a clerk of a court. *Haralson v. Dickens*, 2 Car. Law Repos. 66; or of any office relating to the administration of justice. *Oulton v. Rodes*, 3 Marsh. 433. See also 2 N. H. Rep. 517; 5 N. H. Rep. 196; 6 N. H. Rep. 183; 9 Wend. 175; 2 Day, 528. §

[Where A was in possession of an office in a dock-yard, and B, in order to induce him to procure himself to be superannuated, and to receive on the usual pension, agreed (without the knowledge of the navy) to whom the appointment belonged) in case he, B, should succeed, to allow him his extra pay from the yard-books; and B was afterwards appointed to the office; it was holden, that an *assumpsit* would lie upon this agreement, the consideration being illegal, as a fraud upon the public, and an injury to the service.

*Parsons v. Thompson*, 1 H. Bl. 322. ¶ See *Haralson v. Dickens*, 2 Car. Law Repos. 66; *Carleton v. Whitcher*, 5 N. H. Rep. 196; *Meredith v. Ladd*, 2 N. H. Rep. 517; *Cardigan v. Page*, 6 New H. Rep. 183; *Oulton v. Rodes*, 3 Marsh. 433; *Forest v. Brainerd*, 2 Day, 598; *Tappan v. Brown*, 9 Wend. 175. §

So where A, who was appointed by the interest and on the recommendation of B to be customer of a port, had previously signed an agreement declaring that his name was used on the application in trust for B, and that he would appoint such deputies as B should nominate, and would give power B to receive the profits of the office to his own use; it was holden, that the consideration in this case would not support an *assumpsit*, being equally against the principles of the common law, and the public interest of the 12 R. 2, c. 2, and 5 & 6 E. 6, c. 16.

*Garforth v. Fearon*, M. 27, G. 3, 1 H. Black. R. 397; 18 T. R. 89; 7 Ves.

So a promise to pay 2l. per cent. to procure a purchaser of duties in a particular place in the customs is bad, and will not raise an *assumpsit*.

*Stackpole v. Earl*, 2 Wils. 133. ¶ So, if A agree to give B \$1000 on condition that B will forbear to propose or offer himself to the postmaster-general to carry the mail-route, such agreement is against public policy, and no action can be maintained on it. *Gulick v. Ward*, 5 Halsted, 87. See also 8 Johns. Rep. 444; 6 Johns. Rep. 100.

¶ So also a promise to pay to the plaintiff a sum of money on condition that the plaintiff being appointed to succeed him in the command of an East India Company ship, in consideration of the plaintiff paying 5000l. to the owner of the ship, without the knowledge of the East India Company, is held bad, the consideration being illegal.

*Blachford v. Preston*, 8 Term R. 89; and see *Card v. Hope*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 1; *Richardson v. Mellish*, 2 Bing. R. 229; 3 Ib. 334; *Hughes v. Statham*, 4 B. & Ald. 187. It seems that an agreement to introduce a man to a partnership with a practitioner, in consideration of a per centage on the premium to be paid, is not



(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

*r. v. Blick*, 1 Stark. Ca. 464. But an agreement to allow poundage to a person the amount of bills of all customers recommended by such person has been held a tort on the customers, and illegal. *Wyburd v. Stanton*, 4 Esp. Ca. 179; and see *r. & Pa.* 149. A contract between a brewer and a publican, that the publican shall supply all his beer of the brewer, cannot be enforced by the brewer, unless he show that he has supplied the publican with good beer. *Holcombe v. Hewson*, 2 Camp. 391; and see *Stanton v. Sherratt*, 8 Taunt. 529.

A levies a plaint in the court of Stepney against B, upon which a writ is directed to C, the bailiff there, to attach the goods of B, and when C attaches certain of the goods of B, and A, in consideration of which C will deliver those goods to him to deliver at the next court, assumes and promises to save C harmless, &c., the consideration is void, being against law; for the bailiff ought not to deliver them to the plaintiff.

*Co. Eliz.* 230, *Mead and Bigot*, adjudged; 3 Leon. 236, S. C., adjudged.

A, being seised of lands in fee, enters into a recognisance to B, and after makes a feoffment of those lands to C, who, in consideration of which B will assign to him the recognisance, assumes and promises to pay B 80l.; this is good promise, for the consideration being to assign to terre-tenant, it operates by way of discharge, and is clearly lawful; otherwise of an assignment to a stranger. (a)

*Co. Eliz.* 551, *Barrow and Gray*. (a) *Qu.* As to what is alleged respecting a stranger?

A brings B to a common inn, of which C is host, and affirms to C that he hath arrested B by virtue of a commission of rebellion, and in consideration that C will keep B as a prisoner by the space of one night, assumes and promises to save C harmless, &c., if B recovers against C in an action of false imprisonment, C may have an action against A in this promise; for though the consideration, viz. the keeping of B, is unlawful, yet because it did not appear to C to be so, the promise to save him harmless was good.

*Co. Eliz.* 55, adjudged between *Fletcher and Harcourt*; *Winch.* 48, S. C. adjudged; but it was said, perhaps there may be a diversity where a public officer, and where a private man (as in a principal case) makes the arrest; but because the defendant had pleaded *non assumpsit*, which implied that the imprisonment was lawful, he agreed to pay damages should be given for the plaintiff.  $\beta$  A contract to do an immoral or illegal act is void. *Forsythe v. State*, 6 Ham. 21. g

But if it appears that the act which is to be done is unlawful, as if A promises in consideration that B will beat C, promises to save B harmless, the consideration is void.

*Co. Eliz.* 56; *Winch.* 49, S. C. and S. P. *per Hutton*; 2 Lev. 174, like point adjudged, where the defendant, in consideration of 20s., assumed to pay 40s. if he did not beat out of such a close.  $\beta$  But if the party who does the act at the instance of another does not know that he is committing a trespass, the promise to indemnify is valid. *Entry v. Barton*, 17 John. Rep. 149. g [So where two boxed for a wager of five pounds; on *assumpsit* for that sum brought by the winner, it was holden that the action did not lie, the act being a breach of the peace. *Webb v. Bishop*, Gloster Ass. 1731.

*Ni. Pri.* 16.]  $\beta$  See 1 John. 178. g [And an action will not lie on a wager that an unmarried woman has had a child, *Ditchburn v. Goldsmith*, 4 Camp. 152; nor on a wager as to the sex of a third person, *De Costa v. Jones*, Cowp. 729; nor on a wager on an abstract question of law, or judicial practice, not arising out of circumstances really existing, and in which the parties have an interest, *Penkin v. Guersa*, 2 Camp. 247; 2 Camp. 408;  $\beta$  *Perkins v. Eaton*, 3 New Hamp. Rep. 152: See 8 John. 454; 12 John. Rep. 376; 4 John. Rep. 426; g nor on a wager as to the amount of any branch of the public revenue, *Atherfold v. Beard*, 2 Term R. 610; *Shirley v. Bury*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 130; nor on a wager that plaintiff would not marry within six months, since this is in restraint of marriage, and void, *Hartley v. Rice*, 10 East, 22;

## (E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

nor on a wager between two voters on the event of an election of members of ment, *Allen v. Hearn*, 1 Term R. 56; *β Burn v. Riker*, 4 Johns. Rep. 436; *M v. Gourlay*, 8 Johns. Rep. 147; *Denniston v. Cook*, 12 Johns. 376; *Smyth v. ters*, 2 Brown, 182; *γ* nor on a wager on a cock-fight, *Squires v. Whiskey*, 3 Car or a dog-fight, *Egerton v. Furzeaman*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 213; nor on a wager on race, if the sum betted by either party be above 10*l.*, *Goodburn v. Morley*, 2 St. Blaxton v. Pye, 2 Wils. 309; *Clayton v. Jennings*, 2 Black. R. 706; or if the race is run for less than 50*l.*, though the sums betted be under 10*l.*, *Johnson 4 Term R. 1*; nor although the sum run for is above 50*l.* unless the race is a horse-race on the turf, *Ximenes v. Jaques*, 6 Term R. 499; *Whaley v. Pajot & Pull*. 51. But if neither of the sums betted on a horse-race amounts to 10*l.*, race is run for 50*l.* or upwards, an action lies on the wager. *McCallister v. 2 Camp. 438.* *β* See *Wood v. Wood*, 3 Murphey, 172; *Forrest v. Hart*, 3 M. 458. *γ* It seems that a wager between two proprietors of carriages for convey sengers, that a given person shall go by one particular carriage and no other is *Eltham v. Kinsman*, 1 Barn. & A. 683. An action will lie on a wager, whethe fendant be older than the plaintiff, *Hussey v. Crickett*, 3 Camp. 168; and a w to the identity of a third person is not illegal. *Bland v. Collett*, 4 Camp. wager on the length of the life of Bonaparte, (then first consul of France,) arising a conversation as to the probability of his coming to a violent end, was held void grounds of immorality and impolicy. *Gilbert v. Sykes*, 16 East. R. 150. *β* So that Napoleon Bonaparte would within a certain time be removed or escape f island of St. Helena, was held to be illegal and void, *Phillips v. Ives*, 1 Ray. *McAllister v. Hoffman*, 16 S. & R. 147. See *Rust v. Gott*, 9 Cowen, 169; *v. Lansing*, 8 John. 454; 1 N. & M. 180; 1 Hall, 300; 4 John. 426; 6 N. H. R. 3 N. H. Rep. 152; 2 Mass. 1; 10 Johns. 406; 1 N. & M. 178; 3 Murp. Martin, 29; 3 Penna. 494; 3 Murph. 458. But when money has been paid over to the winner, in case of an illegal or void wager, it cannot be recovered. *Rust v. Gott*, 9 Cowen, 169; *Perkins v. Eaton*, 3 N. H. Rep. 152; *McCollum lay*, 8 John. 147; *Livingston v. Wootan*, 1 N. & M. 178. It may, however, be re back when it is still in the hands of the stakeholder, though the wager be l *kins v. Hyde*, 6 Yerg. 228; *Vischer v. Yates*, 11 John. 23; *sed vide*, 12 John.

[If A promise B money in consideration that he will not give ev in a cause, such promise cannot be enforced, for it is unlawful and quitous so to suppose testimony.

1 Leon. 100, 3 Term R. 17, S. P.;] *β Worcester v. Eaton*, 11 Mass. Rep. 30.

*β* So where a defendant promises to pay the costs if the plaintiff not oppose his discharge under an insolvent law, the promise being cannot be enforced.

2 John. Rep. 386. See 1 Cain. 175; 3 Cain. 213; 4 John. Rep. 419; 12 John. 306; 15 John. Rep. 311; 1 Ashmead, 68. *γ*

If A is in execution at the suit of B, and C, in consideration th jailer will permit A to go at large, assumes and promises to him ( A shall pay the debt at a certain day, and that he, the said C, wi the jailer harmless, the promise is void, because the considera against law.

*Yelv.* 197, adjudged between Marten and Blithman; 2 Bulstr. 213, and Go S. C., adjudged, the promise being to pay the jailer money. *Het.* 175, S. P.; 102, S. P., agreed *per Wray*, C. J., and that if such promise was not void by t mon law, it is made void by the statute 23 H. 6, c. 9; *Cro. Eliz.* 199, adjudged; 208, adjudged. {And where an officer who had arrested a person convicted in penalties, on a warrant directing that he should be kept in prison till the penalti paid, discharged him on receiving a promissory note for them payable at a futu and his conduct was afterwards approved and the note accepted by those who r rested, it was decided that there was a good consideration for the note. 2 Bos. & P. *Pickington v. Green*.} [It could not be void by the statute, for that does not to parties in execution, but speaks only of persons arrested on meane process. R. 421.] (a) But such promise to the plaintiff is good, for he may lawfully di him. *Cro. Eliz.* 190, adjudged. {And it does not require writing, since the deb

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

and by setting at liberty, and consequently the debtor is no longer liable.] *8 Ann* for money paid, &c., at the defendant's request, will lie by one who had been or of taxes and omitted to collect them from the defendant, but afterwards paid advanced the amount to the government. *Ott v. Chapline*, 3 Har. & M'Hen. 323. *10 Johns. Rep. 361*; *14 Johns. Rep. 87.g*

and an officer, who voluntarily suffers his prisoner to escape, and consequence of it compelled to pay the debt, cannot recover the money from the debtor; for he cannot raise any cause of action by the payment of money on account of his own breach of duty, though it be to the benefit of the defendant.

*N. P. 144, n., Elves v. Faikney*; *8 East, 171, Pitcher v. Bailey.—Contra, v. Berkley, cited Peake, N. P. 145, n., and 8 East, 172, and see Peake, N. P. 143, v. Lord Massarene.*

A is arrested, and C, in consideration that the bailiff will suffer A to continue in the house of C till the next morning, assumes and promises to deliver him in safe custody to the bailiff; the consideration lawful, for it shall not be intended that the bailiff was ever absent from his duty, so that it could be no escape.

*132; Keb. 483, S. C.; Lev. 98, S. C., adjudged, nisi, the promise being to deliver him or pay 10l. and the action being brought by the plaintiff himself, who declared the promise to the bailiff ex parte querens; so that if he was out of custody, it must be made by the assent of the plaintiff, because the promise was made to the bailiff querentis; and by bringing the action he hath affirmed his assent. [The reason the promise being made to the plaintiff, or to one on his behalf, is not within the statute of 23 H. 6, c. 9, for the illegality of the consideration in this case arises merely at statute. Therefore it is, that undertakings by attorneys for the appearance of a defendant are enforced by the courts, for they are given to the plaintiffs in the action. Where any engagement is entered into for this purpose with the sheriff, it must be in the particular form chalked out by the statute, otherwise it is void. Accordingly it is decided, that an agreement in writing to put in good bail for a person arrested on a writ, at the return of the writ, or surrender the body, or pay debt and costs, to a third person with the bailiff of a sheriff, in consideration of his discharging the person arrested, was void by the statute of H. 6; for, since the passing of that statute, usage has been to take the security by bond; and that bond, by the words of the statute, must be entered into to the sheriff, or to such officer as has the return of the writ, whereas here was no bond, but a mere simple contract, and that with the sheriff; and farther, the bond must be given only for the appearance of the defendant and for no other purpose. *Rogers v. Reeves*, 1 Term R. 418.] [See 4 East, 141, *Maul. & S. 333, and post, tit. Bail.*]*

The father of A was indebted to B, and A promises B that if he will depose that the father of A was so indebted to B, that then he will pay it; if B does produce his witnesses, &c., he may have an action on this promise against A, for the consideration is not unlawful, though the oath profane; adjudged by two judges against Vaughan, who held that such an oath, illegally administered and taken, was within the prohibition of profane swearing.

*166; Gibb. Evid. 68; Cro. Eliz. 469, 470, bis.* Like point, where the consideration was to take such oath before the mayor of London. *Brett and Pretiman*, like *168, 283, adjudged; Raym. 153, adjudged; Keb. 26, 44, adjudged; where the consideration was to take such oath before a master in chancery, 2 Sid. 123, like point*; where the oath was to be taken before a master in chancery; and a like point was cited to have been adjudged, where the oath was to be taken before a judge. *33 Bos. & Pul. 538.g*

obtains a judgment against B in the marshal's court, and afterwards, in consideration of money in hand paid, assumes and promises to give this judgment to C; this is a good promise, for it is lawful so

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

to do, and the intent must be that it shall be assigned according to common usage, viz. by letter of attorney, so that C may take out a writ in the name of A, which may be done without any maintenance.

Sid. 212; Keb. 744.

If A obtains a judgment against B, and thereupon takes out a writ and delivers it to the under-sheriff, who by virtue thereof seizes the goods of B, and afterwards the under-sheriff, in consideration of the writ, will take out a new *elegit*, and deliver it to him, promises to cause the said goods to be found by inquisition, and to deliver the same to such person as A shall appoint, &c.; this promise is void at law, being to do a thing against the duty of his place, by which he is bound to return an indifferent jury; and though part of the promise is to do a lawful act, yet since that depended upon the other part, which was illegal, the whole is naught.

2 Jones, 29, adjudged between Morris and Chapman; Carter, 223, S. C. ad.

[If a performer engage to dance at the King's Theatre in the Strand Market, yet no action will lie against him for a breach of the agreement, if it appear that the theatre was not licensed pursuant to the Statute c. 28. But in such case the performer may recover from the manager the salary which he had stipulated to pay for him; for being induced by the agreement, and ready to execute the agreement on his part, he ought not to be disappointed for the want of a license, which it was the manager's business to procure.]

Gallini v. Laborie, 5 Term R. 242.

Money lent for the purpose of paying a gambling debt may be recovered back, for the statute of 9 Ann. c. 14, only annuls the agreement, and not the *contract*.

Barjeau v. Walsley, 2 Stra. 1249; Robinson v. Bland, 2 Burr. 1080; Alcock v. Hall, 2 Wils. 309. ¶ See 3 Barn. & A. 179. β Herd v. Vincent, 1 Overt. 366; v. Dogget, 2 N. & M. 127; Carsan v. Rambert, 2 Bay, 560. Money lost at play, and paid, cannot be recovered back. Stowell v. Guthrie, 2 Hayw. 297; Hodgson v. Stanton, 2 Car. Law Repos. 394; but the act against gaming in North Carolina, 1790, v. Stanton, Martin, 521; and Kentucky, Jones v. Sevier, 1 Litt. 50, does not annul the recovery of money paid for a gaming debt. γ

Where the plaintiffs, who were merchants living at Dunkirk, sold tea to the defendant *there*, and delivered it to him *there*, though the tea was so sold for the purpose of being smuggled into England, and the purpose was known to the plaintiffs at the time; yet they were not concerned in the smuggling, and it being a fair sale as to them, and being by the laws of the country where they lived, they were allowed to recover the price of the tea in England.

Holman v. Johnson, Cowp. 341.

But where the plaintiffs were four partners, three of whom were in England, and the fourth in Guernsey, and this last sold brandy in Guernsey, packed up in a particular manner for the purpose of smuggling, but without the privity or personal participation of the others, an action brought for the price of this brandy, they were nonsuited, in this case the parties were natives of England, and the contract was made in contravention of the laws of England; whereas in the case of Holman v. Johnson the contract was made abroad by foreigners, and they are not bound to take notice of the revenue laws of this country.

Biggs v. Lawrence, 3 Term R. 454. ¶ Waymell v. Reade, 5 Term R. 599.

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

where the plaintiff, an inhabitant of Guernsey, sold goods to the defendant in Guernsey, which it appeared were to have been smuggled into England, and the defendant gave bills, on which an action was brought for the price; it was adjudged, that the plaintiff could not recover, for the bills were given on an illegal contract, and to a subject of another country.

*Gas v. Penaluna*, 4 Term R. 466.]  $\beta$  An agreement for the sale of lottery tickets, made by a person of another state, not authorized by the laws of New York, is contrary to the policy of the act of that state, and void. *Hunt v. Knickerbacker*, 5 John. 397.  $\gamma$

In Pennsylvania, an action cannot be maintained to recover a sum of money alleged to have been lost by the defendant to the plaintiff upon a lottery or bet.

*Wall v. McLaughlin*, 6 Whart. R. 176. See also *McAllister v. Hoffman*, 16 S. & M. 47; *Phillips v. Ives*, 1 Rawle, 37.

A bet on an election in New York, if made before the canvass is over, is void.

*W. v. Gott*, 9 Cowen, 169; *Brush v. Keeler*, 5 Wend. 250; *Lansing v. Lansing*, 10 Wend. 454.

A wager on a horse-race in New York, (a) and South Carolina, (b) a wager on a horse-race is illegal.

*McKeon v. Caherty*, 1 Hall, 300. (b) *Hasket v. Wootan*, 1 N. & M. 180.  $\gamma$

A wager respecting the amount of the hop duties, or any other matter of the public revenue, is illegal, because it tends to introduce perjury into discussion, and is against public policy. And though a promissory note for the amount of the wager be given by the party to whom the event proves unfavourable, it cannot be recovered against him by the payee.

*W. v. m*, 610, *Atherfold v. Beard*; 3 Term, 700; 2 Bos. & Pul. 130, *Shirley v. Sankey*.

A public-house-keeper cannot recover from a candidate at an election for provisions in parliament the price of provisions furnished to voters, if demanded, after the teste of the writ and before the election; as it is contrary to the st. 7 & 8 W. 3, c. 4, for a candidate so to furnish provisions.

*W. & Pul*, 264, *Ribbons v. Crickett*.

An action for the use and occupation of lodgings will not lie if they were let for an illegal purpose, or what is *contra bonos mores*; as if let to be used as a house of prostitution for purposes of prostitution, with a knowledge on the part of the plaintiff that they are to be so used.

*Rep*, 13, *Girardy v. Richardson*; *Crisp v. Churchill*, cited, 1 Bos. & Pul. 340. A person who is employed to wash clothes for a prostitute, knowing her to be such, cannot sue for recovering the price of the work by the use to which they may be put. *1 Bos. & Pul*, 340, *Lloyd v. Johnson*.

Also if the plaintiff agrees to sell to the defendant goods for the purpose of being shipped, with the plaintiff's knowledge, to a foreign port, and from thence reshipped to the East Indies, and there sold clandestinely, contrary to 7 G. 1, c. 21, and a bond is given by the defendant to the plaintiff for securing the price; a plea that the agreement is illegal, is a good bar to an action on the bond.

*Foot v. Tenant*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 551.  $\beta$  The buyer of smuggled goods is not liable in an action for the price, except, perhaps, when he knows all the circumstances, and undertakes to run all risks. *Condon v. Walker*, 1 Yeates, 483.  $\gamma$

Also a druggist selling drugs to a brewer, knowing that they are to

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

be used in the brewery, cannot recover the price, the 42 G. 3, c. 3, prohibiting brewers from using any articles but malt and hops in

*Langton v. Hughes*, 1 Maule & S. 593; and see *Law v. Hodson*, 11 East 407. A billiard-marker at an unlawful billiard-table, who receives money betted by the player, and keeps an account of the games, cannot recover wages from the owner of the table, if the contract is unlawful. *Badgley v. Beale*, 3 Watts, 263. *g*

It has, indeed, in one case been held, that the mere knowledge of the seller that the goods are to be illegally employed will not prevent him from recovering the price, unless he is a sharer in the illegal transaction. *A vendor of spirituous liquors to the defendant, a rectifying distiller, who also kept a retail spirit-shop, was suffered to recover the price of the liquors, though he had knowledge of the defendant's illegally carrying on both trades, contrary to the 26 G. 3, c. 73, § 54.*

*Hodgson v. Temple*, 5 Taunt. 181. But this case is inconsistent with the principle of the above cases, and the case of *Holman v. Johnson*, which was quoted by the judges as supporting the principal case is clearly distinguishable from it, since it was decided on the ground that the contract and delivery of the goods were lawful in France, and that though the vendor knew they were to be smuggled into England, he was not bound to notice a mere revenue law of another country. See *Brown v. Can*, 10 Barn. & C. 98, and *infra*, 441.

So also an innkeeper furnishing provisions at the desire of a stranger, or to resident voters after the *teste* of the writ, cannot recover the price of the provisions from the candidate, such provisions being contrary to the Treason Act, 7 & 8 W. 3, c. 4.

*Ribbans v. Crickitt*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 264; and see *Lofthouse v. Wharton*, 10 B. & C. 550, where the same doctrine was held as to non-resident voters, by Wood, J.

So also a printer cannot recover the price of printing a work which is contrary to the provisions of the 1790 Act, c. 78, § 1 and 10, by lodging an affidavit at the stamp office, stating the name and abode of the printer and publisher, and by printing the name, &c., on some part of the paper.

*Marchant v. Evans*, 2 B. Moo. 14.

Nor can a printer recover for printing a book, unless he has printed the name on the first and last leaves, according to the 39 G. 3, c. 79. And it matters not whether the statute prohibits the thing negatively, or enjoins it affirmatively; if the subject-matter of the plaintiff's contract is in violation of it, the plaintiff cannot recover in a court of justice.

*Bensley v. Bignold*, 5 Barn. & A. 335.

§ A contract to reprint any literary work, in violation of the provisions secured by law to a third person, is void.

*Nichols v. Ruggles*, 3 Day, 145. *g*

And it would seem that it makes no difference whether the contract is prohibited absolutely, or only under a penalty.

*Bensley v. Bignold*, 5 Barn. & A. 340. § The contract is void when the thing is prohibited by statute, although not declared that it shall be void. See *Seaton v. Charles*, 4 S. & R. 459; *Mitchell v. Smith*, 1 Binn. 118; 4 Halst. 352. *g*

In one case, indeed, it was held that a factor who sold a quantity of tobacco might recover the price, though he had not taken out a licence as a tobacco dealer, according to the 29 G. 3, c. 68, § 70, which enacts that every person who shall deal in tobacco shall take out a licence, which by § 72 is to be renewed yearly, under penalty of imprisonment. The court held that as this was a breach of a mere revenue regulation,

(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

by a sufficient penalty, the plaintiff might recover. But it is to be observed they also doubted whether the plaintiff was a dealer in wine within the meaning of the act.

*Johnson v. Hudson*, 11 East, 180; and see *Grenaire v. Le Clerc Bois Valon*, 10 Mod. 144.

And this case has been confirmed by a very recent decision, where persons carried on trade in partnership as distillers, and one of them carried on the business of retail spirit-dealer within two miles of the distillery, contrary to the 4 G. 4, c. 94, §§ 132, 133, and his name was entered at the Excise Office or in the license as a partner in the distillery, as required by 6 G. 4, c. 8, § 7; it was held that these being revenue regulations, the breach of them by one of the partners, with the knowledge of the others, did not render the trade carried on by him five illegal, so as to deprive them of the right to recover the price of the spirits sold by the partnership.

*Wain v. Duncan*, 10 Barn. & C. 93.

A person cannot recover a sum for commission and money laid out and expended in buying for the defendant shares in an illegal company, contrary to the 6 G. 1, c. 18.

*Phelps v. Pebrer*, 3 Barn. & C. 639. See *Ib.* 814.  $\beta$  When the consideration of a contract is the violation of a statute, no action can be maintained on it by either party. *Farmer v. Russell*, 17 Mass. 258.

Also where two persons engage in an illegal partnership, carried on in the name of one of them, for insuring ships, contrary to the 6 G. 1, c. 12, (which prohibits societies and partnerships for underwriting insurances, except the two chartered companies,) and one partner pays for losses, he cannot recover any part of such sums in *assumpsit* from the other partner, since the partnership being illegal cannot be the consideration of an action. And if an arbitrator award a sum due from one partner to the other for such losses, the court will set aside the award *in toto*.

*Bel v. Cockburne*, 2 H. Black. 379; and see *Lees v. Smith*, 7 Term, 338; *Clayton v. Bell*, 4 Taunt. 165; *Aubert v. Maze*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 371.

And if one of such partners receive the premiums on such illegal insurances, the other partner cannot recover any portion of them as he has had and received to his use, for in such case the rule applies *in delicto potior est conditio possidentis*; nor if a proportion of the premium is paid by one partner to a broker for the use of the other partner, can the other partner recover the money from the broker. (a).

*Wain v. Hodgson*, 6 Term R. 405; *Sullivan v. Greaves*, Park. Insur. 8; and see *Davis v. Bell*, 4 Taunt. 63. (a) But the case of *Sullivan v. Greaves* is in principle overruled by subsequent decisions of *Tenant v. Elliot*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 3; *Farmer v. Russell*, 17 Mass. 258, in which it was held, that a party receiving money for another as a mere agent, being implicated in the illegal transaction, cannot resist paying the money over on ground that the consideration on which the money was paid to such agent was illegal. And the case of *Sullivan v. Greaves* certainly goes beyond the doctrine of *Bel v. Cockburne*, *Aubert v. Maze*, *Ex parte Bell*, and the other cases, where one paying money on the illegal transaction is held not entitled to recover a proportion of the money paid to the use of the other; since in these cases it is necessary for the plaintiff to prove the illegal transaction, and his case rests on the foundation of it; but in the case of an agent receiving money for the plaintiff, it is not necessary to go into the merits of the transaction, but the plaintiff can recover on merely proving the receipt of the money by the defendant on the plaintiff's account. The money in such case becomes the plaintiff's money in the defendant's hands, and "the distinction is, that whether the

## (E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

consideration be good or bad, a man may recover *his own money*, but not that of another person." *Per* Heath, J., 1 Bos. & Pull. 299. Where, however, notice was given to the payer to the agent not to pay the money over, and no money in fact passed, the agent merely credited the party to whose use it was to be received, it was held that the party could not recover it. *Edgar v. Fowler*, 3 East, R. 222.

And if money is advanced by A, one partner of a firm, to B, for the purpose of making payments to be made on policies illegally subscribed on the joint account of such partner and B, although such money is advanced out of the partnership funds without the privity of the other partners, who at all concerned in the illegal insurances, still after A's death his legal heirs and surviving partners cannot claim this money against the estate of B, if B becomes bankrupt; for it must be considered as if the claim was made for the benefit of A, the delinquent partner, as well as the rest of the firm. The claim is founded on the illegal agreement to insure.

*Ex parte Bell*, 1 Maule & S. 751.

And if A underwrite policies in his own name, but for the benefit of himself jointly with a partner, when the fact of the partnership is known to the third party, A cannot recover premiums on such policies against third parties to whom they were underwritten.

*Branton v. Taddy*, 1 Taunt. 6.

It was indeed formerly held that where the plaintiff and defendant were both persons who had been illegally concerned in stock-jobbing transactions contrary to the 7 G. 2, c. 8, and the plaintiff paid differences, and the defendant gave a bond to the plaintiff for securing the repayment of such third person's share, the plaintiff might recover on such bond, since stock-jobbing was not *malum in se*, and the statute only prohibited paying or receiving differences, but did not avoid all securities given thereon.

*Falkney v. Reynous*, 4 Burr. 2069. *§* An agreement to transfer stock at a price without any intent to transfer it, but merely to speculate, is not void in law. *Frost v. Clarkson*, 7 Cowen, 24. See *Gilchreest v. Pollock*, 2 Yeates, 18. *g*

And on the authority of this decision it was afterwards held that if a broker had been employed by two parties, jointly concerned in illegal transactions, to settle their differences, and one of the parties had paid the whole amount to the broker with the assent of the other, the party who had paid might recover a moiety from such other party in *assumpsit* for the money paid to his use; for in this case the payment was not prohibited by the statute, as it was made to the broker who had previously advanced the money to pay the losses. Lord Kenyon in this case was overruled from the rest of the court, and the other judges only held that the claim was not maintainable, because they could not distinguish the case from *Falkney v. Reynous*. But both these decisions have been recalled in question, and are overruled in principle by the cases of *Overton v. Cockburn*, *Aubert v. Maze*, and *Booth v. Hodgson*, *supra*; and the case of *Cannan v. Bryce*, *infra*; and the distinction between *prohibitum* and *malum in se*, on which the former case part of the law is now exploded.

*Petrie v. Hannay*, 3 Term R. 418. See 2 Bos. & Pull. 371; 3 Barn. & A.

And consistently with the last named cases, it is held that a broker may draw a bill on his principal for the amount of differences payable by the principal in illegal stock-jobbing transactions, and an endorsee of such bill knowing the nature of the consideration, or take it after



(E) Where the Consideration is against Law.

cannot recover on the bill; for the drawer himself could not recover, the endorsee with notice is in the same situation. Nor if he afterwards take a bond in lieu of such bill can he recover on such bond.

*Waters v. Lashley*, 6 Term R. 61; *Brown v. Turner*, 7 Term R. 630; *Amory v. Meryer*, 2 Barn. & C. 573.

And if two parties join in illegally procuring the ransom of a ship, contrary to the 45 G. 3, c. 72, and one lend to the other money for their purpose, and a bill is given, the party lending the money cannot recover on the bill.

*Abb v. Brooke*, 3 Taunt. 6.

And so even if an innocent party lend to another money for the purpose of paying losses on illegal stock-jobbing transactions, he cannot recover back such money, for the statute making it unlawful to pay losses, it must be unlawful for one party to provide another with means of payment; (a) and this case rests on the same footing as the case of selling goods knowingly for an unlawful purpose, in which case the lender cannot recover the price. (See *Langton v. Hughes*, *supra*, 10.)

*Man v. Bryce*, 3 Barn. & Ald. 179. (a) This case is distinguishable from *Barth v. Walmesley*, 2 Stra. 1249; and the other cases where it is held that money lent on a gaming debt may be recovered back, since the gaming act, 9 Ann. c. 14, does not expressly prohibit the payment of such debt, but only avoids securities; whereas 13 G. 2, c. 8, § 5, expressly prohibits paying or receiving differences for not transacting in public stock. See 3 Barn. & Ald. 184. But if a judgment have been obtained on an illegal contract, and the money paid, it cannot be recovered back, for the judgment of the court is conclusive upon the parties. *Gray v. Roberts*, 2 Marsh. 208. See also *W. 297*; 2 Car. Law Repos. 394; *Martin*, 52; 1 Overt. 369; 1 Litt. 50; 2 Bay,

and where the plaintiff and defendant joined in laying an illegal bet with D, and D lost the bet, and the plaintiff expecting D to pay the defendant's accommodation advanced to the defendant his money, and D became insolvent and never paid the bet; it was held, that the plaintiff could not recover back the money paid to the defendant, as it was necessary to ground his claim on the illegal transaction.

*Pearson v. Bloss*, 7 Taunt. 246.

But if one convey property to his children in fraud of his creditors, and in this transaction is no defence to an action for money had and received, brought by the children against a person who had received the money, he is obliged to account to them for the property.

*Bank v. Blackington*, 9 Pick. 93. See 3 Monroe, 111.

And on the same principle that the plaintiff cannot recover where his claim is founded on an illegal transaction, where the plaintiffs, a Frenchman and a Swiss, carrying on trade at Lisbon in the name of the defendant, a Portuguese, shipped a cargo from Lisbon to a French port, the cargo was captured by a British cruiser, and condemned in the Admiralty Court as French, and enemy's property; and the defendant, without the plaintiff's privity and consent, claimed it as his property, and by procuring it to be restored to him: and the plaintiffs afterwards brought an action for money had and received against the defendant, to recover the proceeds, it was held, that they could not recover; since the defendant colluded with the defendant to procure a judgment in the Admiralty Court.

(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

rality Court, by proving the cargo the defendant's, they could not claim it in another court as their own.

De Metton v. De Mello, 12 East, 234. See Armstrong v. Toler, 11 Wh. Toler v. Armstrong, 4 W. C. C. R. 299; Ludlow v. Bowne, 1 John. 1; De W. Insurance Company, 20 John. 214. §

If two parties enter into an agreement which *prima facie* is illegal, it lies on the party seeking to enforce it to show that the agreement was legal.

Holland v. Hall, 1 Barn. & A. 56.

And if the consideration is immoral, it is against law, and no action can be founded on it. Thus an action will not lie for use and occupation of premises let for the purpose of prostitution, nor for board and lodging of women where the plaintiff is to partake of the profits of prostitution, nor for dresses furnished to women for such purpose. It must be shown that the lodging was let or the dresses furnished expressly for such object; for it is no defence merely to prove that the defendant was a prostitute, although the plaintiff knew of it.

Girardy v. Richardson, 1 Espin. 13; Howard v. Hodges, Selw. N. P. 60; Bennet, 1 Camp. 348; Lloyd v. Johnson, 1 Bos. & Pull. 340; and see Gibson v. 3 Maule & S. 463; 11 Wheat. 258; 4 W. C. C. R. 299. §

However, if the plaintiff suffers the defendant to remain in tenancy, he has knowledge that she uses his premises for prostitution, he cannot recover the rent accruing after such knowledge. ||

Jennings v. Throgmorton, 1 Ryan & M. 251. See 2 Carr. & Pa. 47. § Where a party has been paid on an illegal transaction, if the party paying the money be not equal to the other party; as where the latter has taken advantage of and oppressed the former, it may be recovered back in assumpsit. Worcester v. Eaton, 11 Mass. Rep. 368; Hays, 12 Mass. Rep. 34; Boardman v. Roe, 13 Mass. Rep. 104. The defendant drew a ticket to the intestate in a lottery unauthorized by the laws of the state, which drew the prize. The defendant caused the prize to be discounted for the intestate, who, upon the terms of the transaction, permitted him to retain a part by way of loan, for which the defendant gave his promissory note to the intestate. Held, that the loan of the money was a good consideration for the assumpsit, and that the illegality of the original transaction could not be set up as a defence to an action for money had and received. Hunt v. Canfield, 2 Hall, (N. Y.) Rep. 526. §

§ No contract can be made between a citizen of the United States and the enemy, in time of war, without the sanction of the government.

Griswold v. Waddington, 16 John. 438.

But a citizen may ransom his vessel and cargo captured by an enemy, and his engagement to pay the ransom-money is valid.

16 John. 438; Goodrich v. Gordon, 15 John. 6. See Maisonnaire v. 2 Gall. 325.

An agreement made between two persons, enemies of the United States, in fraud of the United States, cannot be enforced in the courts of the United States, even in times of peace, although it was a necessary stratagem of war.

Hannay v. Eve, 3 Cranch. 242. §

(F) Where the Consideration and Promise shall be said to be sufficiently set forth and averred.

THE plaintiff must set forth every thing essential to the gist of the action, with such certainty that it may appear to the court that the facts were sufficient grounds for the action; for if any thing material

## (F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

ed, it cannot appear to the court, whether the damages given by jury were in proportion to the demand, or whether the party was at entitled to a verdict.

for this, vide head of *Pleas and Pleadings*. [Where there is a special contract or ment, the plaintiff ought to declare upon it, for the defendant should have notice is sued on it; but if the plaintiff fails of proving the case stated in the special after an attempt for that purpose, it is now the course to permit him to go into ce on the general counts, if he have given notice that he means to rely on them as the other special ground, the necessity of which notice is in order to prevent ise on the defendant. Dougl. 651, 24; 1 Term R. 134; Bull. Ni. Pri. 153.] plaintiff is legally entitled to recover on any of the general counts, he may do so t any notice to the defendant. The surprise on the defendant is obviated by the ars of demand, which the defendant is entitled to call for. || See Sexton v. s, 3 Munf. 566; Beverley v. Holmes, 4 Munf. 95; Mosely v. Jones, 5 Munf. auchamp v. Bosworth, 3 Bibb. 115; Bruner v. Stout, Hardin, 225; 4 Bibb. 269; v. Freeman, 4 John. Rep. 283; Edgerton v. Edgerton, 8 Conn. Rep. 6; Rossiter sh, 4 Conn. Rep. 196; Saxon v. Johnson, 10 John. Rep. 418; Hammenway v. , 4 Pick. 497; Gaines v. Kendrick, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 339; Benden v. Man- 2 N. H. Rep. 289; Wheelwright v. Moore, 1 Hall, 201; Connolly v. Cottle, e, 286; Hall v. Smith, 3 Munf. 550; Shaw v. Redmond, 11 S. & R. 27; Green ge, Hamm. 2430. g

efore in an action upon the case, the plaintiff (a) cannot declare cum the defendant was indebted to the plaintiff in such a sum, and e defendant, in consideration thereof, *super se assumpsit* to pay, ithout (b) showing the cause of the debt.

b. 77. For this point, vide Hob. 5; Godb. 186; Cro. Jac. 207, 213, 642; Hob. or, 854, pl. 1167; Hehl. 106; Roll. Rep. 391; Bulstr. 67; 3 Bulstr. 207; Cro. y; Hard. 132; but Palmer, 171, *per* Croke and Chamberlain, there is a diversity e promise is to pay at a day to come, and where not; for the promise to pay at o come, implies forbearance in the mean time; and vide Roll. Rep. 396. (a) Such ation is not made good by verdict. Cro. Car. 6, 31; Sid. 182, and vide Brownl. ph. 31; Jenk. 293. (b) The plaintiff declared that the defendant was indebted tator of the plaintiff in 20*l.*, *quas ei solvisse debuit secundum agreement. inter eos* 2 Lev. 152. Judgment was stayed after verdict, for the agreement might be by Vide Carth. 276. See Bruner v. Stout, Hardin, 225; Wheelwright v. Moore, 201; Benden v. Manning, 2 N. H. Rep. 289; Beverleys v. Holmes, 4 Munf. ndrick v. Seeley, 6 Conn. 176; Russell v. South Britain Society, 9 Conn. 508; y. Dean, 4 Conn. 259; Moseley v. Jones, 5 Munf. 23; Gaines v. Kendrick, Const. Ct. 339; Carrell v. Collins, 2 Bibb, 429; Lansing v. M<sup>c</sup>Phillips, s, 286; De Forrest v. Frary, 6 Cowen, 151; Brooks v. Lowrie, 1 N. & M. n Massachusetts, a declaration alleging that the defendant is indebted to the according to the account annexed to the declaration, is, by long practice, con- good. Rider v. Robbins, 13 Mass. 284. And in Pennsylvania, it seems, a cures the defect or want of an allegation of a consideration. Shaw v. Redmond, R. 27. In declaring on a promissory note under the statute of Anne, it is not to allege any consideration. Peasley v. Boatwright, 2 Leigh, 198; a declara- a note, not negotiable by statute, when such is expressed to have been given for eived, it is not necessary to aver a special consideration. Jerome v. Whitney, 321. When a bank note is made payable to bearer, and on a suit upon it, in ration the plaintiff alleges himself to be the holder, the consideration is suffi- et forth. Gilbert v. Nantucket Bank, 5 Mass. 97. g

in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares that, in consideration *quod* avit J S to surrender a messuage, &c., the defendant *solveret* to intiff 10*l.*, the declaration is not good, for there is no promise laid, e *assumpsit*, or *agrevavit* being omitted; and nothing here that a promise or contract.

6, adjudged; Lev. 164, S. C., adjudged *nisi*. Raym. S. C. 123, adjudged *nisi*. t. [See Lee v. Welsh, 2 Stra. 793; 2 Ld. Raym. 1516, S. P.] || But where ated that it was agreed between the plaintiff and the defendant, and the mutual

(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

promises were omitted, the count was held good after verdict; for the averment of a promise. *Mountford v. Horton*, 2 New R. 62. ||

*Super se assumpsit* on an *insimul computasset* was left where a difference was endeavoured to be taken where the law raises a special promise, and where it is a special promise; and that in the first not be needful; but the court held it necessary in both, for the plaintiff to (a) create a promise in any case in pleading, but gives sufficiency to a jury to find a promise.

2 Keb. 97; Sid. 306; (a) 6 Mod. 131, S. P. per Holt. Vide head of *Pleading in Assumpsit*. § The gist of the action of assumpsit is the promise, and it must be averred. *Francisco*, 2 Wash. 187; *Benden v. Manning*, 2 N. H. Rep. 289; *Stout*, Hardin, 225. §

But in this action the law requires no greater certainty in the declaration than the nature of the thing requires; therefore if a count is made in general terms, the declaration may likewise be general. *a quantum meruit for diversa vestimenta et omnia alia necessaria adinde spectantia*, is good.

So if in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares that, in consideration of the plaintiff would find and provide for a sick man all such necessaries as he should want, the defendant assumed and promised to pay, and the plaintiff avers that he had found him necessaries amounting to such a sum, this is a good declaration, without showing in particular what necessaries were, for that would make the record too prolix.

3 Bulstr. 31, adjudged between Crips and Bainton; Roll. R. 173, S. C., as that rather because it was after verdict. Vide tit. *Error*. This manner of declaration is certainly good, and every day's practice.

If in an *indebitatus assumpsit* the plaintiff declares that the defendant was indebted to the plaintiff in 10*l.* for the (b) feeding and keeping of beasts, and for wheat *et aliis* (c) *mercimoniis per prædictum defendantem habit. et recept.*; this is a good declaration; for though it is not sufficient to say that he was indebted generally, because that might be for rent upon leases, or debts upon specialties, yet this is certain for as well the wares and merchandises, as the pasturing and keeping of personal things, for which an *assumpsit* may be brought.

Hob. 5, adjudged and affirmed upon a writ of error in *Com. Seacc*. Roll. R. 173, adjudged and affirmed. (b) *Indebitatus* for tithes, *Wright and Beale*, Lev. 141, after verdict adjudged good, and intended severed, upon a special contract. *Indebitatus* lies *pro opere per antea facto*. Sid. 425; Vent. 44; 2 Keb. 552; 2 Lev. 153, adjudged. *Pro præmio*, on a policy of insurance. 2 Lev. 153. [In an *assumpsit* judgment of a foreign court, it is not necessary to state in the declaration the cause of action upon which the judgment was founded. *Crawford v. Douglass*, 4.] § When an oral is made in lieu of a written contract, it is not necessary when declaring on the former to recite the latter. *Wilkins v. Duncan*, 2 Litt.

So in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declared *pro opere et laboribus* generally, without setting forth what sort or manner of work or service was; and though it was objected that it should be set forth particularly, so that it may appear to the court to be lawful work, yet the court held it well enough; and that the only reason why the plaintiff is obliged to show wherein the defendant is indebted, is, that it may appear to the court that it is not a debt on record or specialty, (d) but only upon a special contract; and any general words, by which that may be made to appear, are sufficient.

*Garth*, 276, adjudged; *Pasch*, 5 W. & M. in B. R., between *Hibbert and Pasch*, Vent. 44, S. P.; Sid. 425, S. P.; 2 Keb. 552; Mod. 8, S. P.; 10 Mod. 81, 29.

(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

0, 308, 324; Fitzgib. 309. (d) For damages recovered in an *assumpsit*, will be no action of debt grounded on a record or specialty. Cro. Car. 6; Leon. 155; Cro. 242. *β* Lewis v. Culbertson, 11 Serg. & R. 49. See Edwards v. Nichols, 3 Day's 16; Codman v. Jenkins, 14 Mass. Rep. 93; Weigley v. Weir, 7 Serg. & R. 311. A declaration on a contract which was made in the alternative that he should receive a certain sum if he boarded himself, or another and less sum if he were boarded, should be in the alternative, and it should not be as a contract merely to pay the sum. Hatch v. Adams, 8 Cowen, 35. *g*

an action of *assumpsit* for money had and received, the declaration need not aver from whom it was received.

Lawrence v. Clark, 1 Root, 348. *g*

in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares, that whereas the defendant received 2*l.* of several persons, to the use of the plaintiff, (a) in consideration thereof the defendant did assume and promise to pay, &c.; a good declaration, without showing of what persons in particular received the money, (b) because the consideration is executed, (c) and averrable. (d)

r, 854, adjudged; Roll. R. 391, S. C., adjudged. (a) So an *indebitatus* for money paid by the hands of J S to the use of the defendant, Mod. 42, adjudged good after; and said, they would intend it money lent. 2 Keb. 615, adjudged; and vide r. 391; Cro. Jac. 690. (b) So an *indebitatus* lies for 40*l.* *pro diversis denar. summis*, ac *pro diversis denariorum summis de ead.* the plaintiff *recept. et habet.* *quodam pecuniæ summa*, by the plaintiff, at the request of the defendant, to J S without showing in particular how much he was indebted for each cause, for that material, he being indebted so much *in toto*. Cro. Jac. 245; Yelv. 517; Brownl.

. *β* See Lawrence v. Clark, 1 Root, 348. *g* (c) Where the consideration is executed it is only inducement, and needs not precisely be alleged as to time or place. viz. 715. *β* An executed consideration must be laid to have been done at the request of the defendant. Leland v. Douglass, 1 Wend. 492; Parker v. Crane, 6 Wend. Livingston v. Rogers, 1 Caines, 586; Mills v. Wyman, 3 Pick. 209; Balcom v. Adams, 5 Pick. 295; Jewett v. Somerset, 1 Greenl. 128; Comstock v. Smith, 7 John. 186; Burhaus, 10 John. 243; Oatfield v. Waring, 14 John. 188; Doty v. Wil- John. 378; Goldsby v. Robinson, 1 Blackf. 247. But in Pennsylvania, a verdict is held to cure such a defect. Stoevers v. Stoevers, 9 S. & R. 434; 2 Binn. 591. *g* common method now used is to declare for money had and received by the defendant to the use of the plaintiff, without mentioning of whom, or by whose hands received, and this is the best method of declaring, as the plaintiff may give in evidence who received, which under a particular declaration could not be done, if any of the names were omitted. This general form of action is, in many cases, equivalent to a *quity*, for an account, &c.

in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares *quod cum* there were several reckonings and accounts between the plaintiff and defendant, and at a certain day, &c., *insimul computaverunt* for all debts, reckonings, and accounts, and the defendant upon the said account was found to be indebted to the plaintiff the sum of 20*l.*, in consideration whereof the defendant promised to pay, &c.; this is a good declaration, without showing it was *pro meritis*, or otherwise, wherefore he should have an account; for an account may be for divers causes, and several matters and things may be included and comprised therein, which *in pede compoti* are reduced to a certain sum, and thereupon being indebted to the plaintiff, it is sufficient to ground an action.

Car. 116, Holmes and Savil adjudged; Hedl. 106, 113, S. C., adjudged; Popham. 141; Palm. 442; Yelv. 70; Roll. R. 396, S. P.

a *quantum meruit* for meat, &c., the plaintiff declares upon a quantum, to pay so much *quantum rationabiliter valerent*; this is a

**of**

clear  
the

## Line 1

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

clear  
the

## Line 1

clear  
the



(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

bandlike manner; *sed non allocatur*, for the bare relation of landlord and tenant is a sufficient consideration for such a promise.

*Howlet v. Walker*, 5 Term R. 373.]

But a declaration stating that in consideration the defendant *had* some tenant to the plaintiff, he undertook to cultivate in a particular field, and to repair, is bad for want of consideration; for these obligations do not arise from the mere relation of landlord and tenant.

*Howe v. Crump*, 1 Marsh. R. 567. See 2 Barn. & C. 273.]

In *assumpsit* against B, as guardian of A, stating a promise arising from a contract made by A, with the consent of B, it was held that a declaration for such promise must be so alleged as to show the nature of the consideration, the general averment of a valuable consideration being insufficient.

*Assessee v. Marsh*, 4 Conn. Rep. 196. See *Curley v. Dean*, 1b. 269; *Myers v. Morse*, 1 Conn. Rep. 425. *g*

In an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares, that in consideration the defendant had promised to deliver a cow to the use of the plaintiff, the defendant did assume and promise, &c., this is a good declaration, without (a) any averment of the delivery of the cow, (b) because there is no issue for promise. (c)

*b. 88.* (a) And if in such case the plaintiff doth aver a performance, the defendant may take no issue thereupon. *Cro. Eliz.* 543. And an ill averment will not hurt. *ibid.* 295. (b) Where there are mutual promises the plaintiff need not aver a performance of his part. *Yelv.* 134; *Roll. R.* 336; *Vent.* 41; *Hardr.* 102, 103; *Marsh.* 75; *Eliz.* 703; *Lev.* 20, 293; *Cro. Eliz.* 137; *Leon.* 186; *Salk.* 29, pl. 30. (c) Both promises ought to be made at the same time, else they will be *nuda pacta*. *Hob.* *Cro. Eliz.* 137; *Leon.* 186.

It is also the *assumpsit* laid was, that the plaintiff had agreed to deliver so much cloth to the defendant, and the defendant agreed on a contingency happening to pay 5*l.* for it; but, if the contingency did not happen, it was agreed that he was to pay nothing: the contingency did happen, and on action brought the plaintiff had a verdict; and it was moved in arrest of judgment that the plaintiff had not proved the delivery of the cloth; but it was resolved that this being no issue for promise, no such averment was necessary; but if the defendant had undertaken to pay if plaintiff *would deliver* so much cloth, in that case an averment would have been necessary.

*Stindale v. Fisher*, 1 Wils. 88.] ¶ But as the courts now construe covenants to be dependent or independent according to the intention and meaning of the parties, and the sense of the case, this distinction would probably now be rejected. See 1 Saund. note 4.

The rules of law respecting conditions precedent and averments of performance are clear and indisputable, *viz.*, that where the agreements on each side are distinct and independent, each party may bring an action against the other for breach of the agreement on his part, without averring performance of the agreement on his, the plaintiff's, part. But where the agreements are mutually dependent, it is necessary for the plaintiff to aver the performance of the agreement on his part, in order to entitle him to an action for breach of the agreement of the defendant. The difficulty lies solely in the application of these rules to each particular case. As the dependency or independency of the agreements depends wholly on the spirit and sense of the instrument and the intention of

(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

the parties, which vary in every particular case, it is obvious that the legal rules can hardly be laid down on the subject; some general principles have, however, been extracted from the cases.

1st. Where two acts are to be done at the same time, as covenants to convey an estate to B on such a day, and in consideration thereof B covenants to pay A a sum of money on the same day (the conveyance,) neither can maintain an action without showing performance of or an offer to perform the agreement on his part, if it is not ascertained which is to do the first act.—*Note.* In contracts and other cases where the thing to be done and the payment of money are concurrent, the party suing for the money must show performance of the thing for which the money is to be paid, or offer, *and refusal*, or other matter equivalent to performance. But the party suing for non-performance of the other act or matter need not show readiness to pay the money on the thing being done; for the duty to perform the thing for which money is the price virtually precedes payment.

Callonel v. Briggs, 1 Salk. 112; Thorpe v. Thorpe, *Ib.* 171; Lancashire v. Worth, 2 Salk. 623; Kingston v. Preston, Dougl. 691; Jones v. Barkley, Gooddison v. Nunn, 4 Term R. 761; Porter v. Sheppard, 6 Term R. 665; Lamb, 7 Term R. 125; Glazebrook v. Woodrow, 8 Term R. 366; Peter v. 2 Saund. 352, note 5; French v. Campbell, 2 H. Black. 178; Phillips v. F. 123; Holdipp v. Otway, 2 Saund. 106; Rawson v. Johnson, 1 East, 203; Wadham, *Ib.* 619; Hall v. Cazenove, 4 East, 477; Martin v. Smith, 6 Cook v. Jennings, 7 Term R. 381; Ferry v. Williams, 1 Moo. 498; 1 Saund. 222; 2 Johns. Rep. 207, 148; 5 Johns. Rep. 179; 3 Johns. Rep. 146; 10 Johns. Rep. 207, 266; 12 Johns. Rep. 209; 2 Pick. 456; 1 Peters's Rep. (S. C.) 464; 126; Ackley v. Elwell, 5 Halst. 304; Grace v. Regal, 11 S. & R. 351; Hamaker, 11 S. & R. 200; Tinney v. Ashley, 15 Pick. 546; Porter v. Rose, 209; Topping v. Root, 5 Cowen, 404; M'Gehee v. Hill, 4 Porter, 170; Sailer, 6 Binn. 24; Bank v. Hagner, 1 Pet. 467; McIntire v. Clark, 7 W. Salmon v. Jenkins, 4 M'Cord, 288; Gray v. James, Pet. C. C. R. 482. But defendant has disabled himself to perform his part, the plaintiff need not allege performance by himself; as where A promised to convey lands to B, as soon as B paid him a certain sum, and A conveyed the land to C; B was held entitled to stating this fact in his declaration. Newcomb v. Brackett, 16 Mass. 161. See 196; 16 Mass. 5; 17 Mass. 149; 6 Greenl. 111; 7 Cowen, 24; 2 Rep. Cona. 1 John. Cas. 116; 4 Rand. 346. g

2d. If a day be appointed for payment of money, or part of money, and the day is to happen or may happen before the thing which is the consideration of the money or other act is to be performed, an action may be brought for the money, or not for the other act, without any averment of performance by the plaintiff. If it appears that the party relied upon his remedy, and did not intend to make the performance a condition precedent.

Dyer, 76, a, in marg.; Thorpe v. Thorpe, 1 Salk. 171; 1 Ld. Raym. 665; 1 I. 12 Mod. 461; 1 Vent. 177; Terry v. Duntze, 2 H. Black. 389; Smith v. W. 2 New R. 233. g See 2 Johns. Rep. 272, 145, 387; 5 Johns. Rep. 78; 10 J. 203; 20 Johns. Rep. 15; 2 Pick. 292; 15 Pick. 546; 5 Cowen, 404; 4 Port. 12 John. 209. g

3d. But when a day is appointed for the payment of money, and the day is to happen after the thing which is the consideration of the money, &c., is to be performed, no action can be maintained for the money, &c., before performance by the plaintiff.

1 Salk. 171; 1 Ld. Raym. 665; Smith v. Wilson, 8 East, 473; Gibbon v. 2 Barn. & A. 17; 1 Saund. 320, b. g A declaration on guaranty of payment by a person should expressly allege that the original did not pay according to the



(F) Consideration and Promise how set forth and averred.

When the guarantor assumed the responsibility. *Mitchell v. Dall*, 2 Har. & Gill, 159; a declaration on a note, with a condition that it shall be void if the defendant shall satisfy the plaintiff, signed by him with the defendant, the declaration should set out the condition. *Whitaker v. Smith*, 4 Pick. 83; *Wait v. Morris*, 6 Wend. 394. *g*

When. Where an agreement goes only to part of the consideration on both sides, and a breach of such agreement may be paid for in damages, it is an independent agreement, and an action may be maintained for a breach of the agreement on the defendant's part, without averring a non-performance by the plaintiff; in other words, if the substantial part of the consideration has been performed by the plaintiff, he shall not be barred from suing for his recompense on account of his non-performance by any subordinate stipulation, but such non-performance may be compensated in damages to the defendant in a cross-action.

*One v. Eyre*, 1 H. Black. 275, note (a); *Duke of St. Albans v. Shore*, Ib. 279; *Whitell v. Jones*, 6 Term R. 570; *Ritchie v. Atkinson*, 10 East, 295; *Havelock v. Es*, 10 East, 555; *Davidson v. Gwynne*, 12 East, 389; *Storer v. Gordon*, 3 Maule & 308; *Fothergill v. Walton*, 2 Moo. 630. *g* See *Woodworth v. Curtis*, 7 Wend. 308; *Bennet v. Pixley*, 7 Johns. Rep. 249; *Obamyer v. Nichols*, 6 Binn. 159. *g*

When. But where mutual covenants go to the whole consideration on both sides, they are mutual conditions, and performance must be averred in other words, if the plaintiff does not show performance of that which is the substantial and essential part of the consideration, he cannot recover his recompense.

*J.*, and *Large v. Cheshire*, 1 Vent. 147. *g* *Whitall v. Morse*, 5 S. & R. 358; *Closs*, 10 John. 90; *Dey v. Dox*, 9 Wend. 129, *acc.* And see 2 John. 145; 2 Pick. 4 Day, 303; 6 Binn. 24; 16 Mass. 161. An averment of readiness is not in itself sufficient. *Zerger v. Sailer*, 6 Binn. 24; *Gray v. James*, Pet. C. C. R. 492; *v. Hagner*, 1 Pet. 467; *Justice v. Board of Justices*, 2 Blackf. 149. The want of an averment is cured, if it appear in the defendant's plea, or in his notice under the writ that it has been performed by the plaintiff. 6 Binn. 24; 9 Pick. 65; 10 Wheat. 42. And, in Virginia, the want of such an averment is cured by verdict. *Baily v. Clay*, 10 Va. 346. *g* See also *Pleas and Pleadings*, (B), as to dependent and independent covenants; and 1 Will. Saund. 320, *notis.*

Assumpsit on an agreement to forfeit a deposit of five guineas, and to pay a further sum of 10*l.*, if the defendant did not accept the possession of certain premises from the plaintiff, and also pay for certain fixtures therein at a fair appraisement by two appraisers. In an action on the agreement, it was adjudged on a special demurrer, that the declaration was ill, because the plaintiff had not shown his right to the premises, so that he could have delivered possession according to his agreement, and as each was to name an appraiser, that he had named

*Stanton v. Robinson*, Dougl. 620.

Also where conditions of sale stipulated that the purchaser should pay down a deposit, and pay the remainder of the purchase-money at a certain time on having a good title, and that he should have a proper conveyance of the estate, (being copyhold,) on payment of the remainder of the purchase-money, in an action by the vendor for non-fulfilment of the conditions by a purchaser, the declaration merely alleging that the plaintiff had been always ready and willing, and frequently offered to give a good title, and to make a proper surrender, on payment of the purchase-money, was held insufficient on demurrer; for it should have averred that the plaintiff actually made a good title, and made a surren-

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

der of the estate, or a tender and refusal of such surrender; and also have shown what title the seller had.

Phillips v. Fielding, 2 H. Black. 123; and see Duke of St. Albans v. St. Black. 270.

But where the vendor averred that he was seised in fee, and title to the land was made good, perfect, and satisfactory to the plaintiff, and that he had always been ready and willing, and offered conveyance to the defendant, this was, on demurrer, held a sufficient answer of performance on the part of the plaintiff to entitle him to judgment against the vendee for not completing the purchase; for the plaintiff averred that the plaintiff was seised in fee, and that the title was made good and satisfactory to the defendant, distinguished this from the last case, and the court seemed of opinion, that a vendor need not set out his title in the record, and it is not the practice to do so.

Martin v. Smith, 6 East, 555; and see Ferry v. Williams, 1 Moo. 498; Sugden v. P. 216; 2 Chitt. on Plead. 164. *β* Miller v. Drakes, 1 Caines, 45; 3 Wash. 140; Anderson v. Garth, 1 Stew. 180. *g*

In *assumpsit* on an agreement to pay 30*l.*, in consideration of the plaintiff's relinquishing a rent-charge to the defendant, the plaintiff averred that he did relinquish the rent, and did not claim it; judgment was arrested, because he did not show *how* he had relinquished the rent, for it might be by words, which was no discharge.

Gregory v. Nevill, Cro. Eliz. 292.

The defendant promised to deliver a horse to the plaintiff, and the plaintiff's becoming bound to him by writing obligatory in which the plaintiff in his declaration only averred *his offer* to become bound to the defendant, which judgment was arrested; for he should have averred a tender of the bond ready sealed to the defendant, and also the sum he was to receive, in that the court might judge of the performance.

Austin v. Jervoise, Hob. 69, 77. *β* Ackley v. Ellwell, 5 Halst. 304; Pinkney v. maker, 11 S. & R. 200; Grace v. Regal, 11 S. & R. 351. *g*

Where the plaintiff declared for money *lent* by him to one J. S. at the request of the defendant, the judgment was arrested, for the word *lent* is a technical term, and imports a loan to J. S.; if so, *he* was the debtor, and therefore the *defendant* could not also be the debtor; for there could not be a double debt on a single loan. But it had been otherwise if the plaintiff had declared for money *delivered* to such a person at the defendant's request; for then the loan would have been to the defendant himself.

Marriot v. Lister, 2 Wils. 141; Butcher v. Andrews, 1 Salk. 23. But a declaration for money *lent to the defendant's wife*, at his request, is good; for a loan to the wife is the husband's request, is a loan to the husband himself. Stevenson v. Hardy, 338; 2 Black. R. 372, S. C.]

¶ (G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, and where the Declaration must be

WHEREVER the consideration on the part of the plaintiff is exchange, and the thing to be done on the defendant's part is mere payment of a sum of money due immediately, or where money is paid on account of a debt which is rescinded, so that defendant has no right to retain it, it constitutes a debt for which the plaintiff may declare in the general form on an *indebitatus assumpsit*.

Parkins v. Hurt, 11 Wheat. 237. *g*

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

Where there is a written promise to account with the plaintiff for a proportion of money which the defendant might recover, the plaintiff may either bring an action for damages for the breach of the contract, or he may waive the contract and sue in *assumpsit* for money received.

*Casey v. Preston*, 1 Conn. Rep. 175. *g*

Recently, (see Cro. Jac. 690, 245; Cro. Car. 6,) the count in such was special, (like the forms, 1 Saund. R. 267; 2 Saund. 350,) stating consideration as executory, the promise, the plaintiff's performance, the defendant's breach; but since that period the *indebitatus* count has grown by degrees into use, though at first regarded with jealousy by Lord Holt, and other eminent judges. (See 2 Stra. 933; 12 Mod.

us where real property has been sold, and conveyed without any contract under seal for payment of the price, or where it has been received by the defendant as tenant without a lease, or by his under-tenant; the price in the former case, and the rent in the latter, may be recovered in *indebitatus assumpsit*.

*Hutt*, on Plead. 338; but see 2 Ib. 37, note (f); 8 Term R. 327; 4 Taunt. 45. *v. Nixon*, 6 Cowen, 445; *Shepard v. Little*, 14 Johns. Rep. 210; *Bowen v. Bell*, 12 Johns. Rep. 338. But see *Hoskins v. Wright*, 1 Hen. & Mun. 878. It is a general rule that when the terms of a special, unsealed contract have been performed by the defendant, so that only a duty to pay the money remains, *indebitatus assumpsit* will lie. *East*, 237; *Bank of Columbia v. Patterson*, 7 Cranch, 299; *Kelly v. Foster*, 2 Binn. 255; *Es v. Summerel*, 2 Browne, 227; *Miles v. Moody*, 3 S. & R. 211; *Snyder v. Castor*, 353; *Jewell v. Schroepel*, 4 Cowen, 564; *Williams v. Sherman*, 7 Wend. 285; *Dubois v. The Delaware and Hudson Canal Company*, 4 Wend. 285; *Foster v. 12 Wend. 477*; *Cochran v. Tatem*, 3 Monr. 405; *Way v. Wakefield*, 7 Verm. 105; *Bagley v. Bates*, Wright, 705; *Stout v. Gallagher*, 2 Marsh. 160; *Coursey v. Coe*, 5 Har. & John. 45; *Speake v. Sheppard*, 6 Har. & John. 81. The rule is different when the contract is still open. 6 Conn. 100; *Wright*, 129; 1 Root, 269; 1 N. H. 105; 6 J. J. Marsh. 505; 14 John. 326; 19 John. 205; 1 Bibb, 172; 1 Blackf.

*indebitatus assumpsit* will lie for use and occupation; (a) for money lent to be paid for owelty on a parol partition of land; (b) against a defendant for money received on an execution by himself or deputy; (c) to recover the wages of a seaman, who had signed shipping articles, was sick while in the defendant's service, and was unable to rejoin the ship; (d) on an implied as well as on an express proviso; (e) to recover the price paid on a contract of sale, when it has been rescinded by the defendant, on account of a breach of warranty. (g)

*aldane v. Ducke*, 1 Yeates, 121; S. C. 2 Dall. 176; *Gunn v. Scovill*, 4 Day, 105; *Loggers v. Tracy*, 1 Root, 233; *Shattuck v. Ransom*, 2 Aik. 252. (b) *Walter v. 1 Whart. 292*. (c) *Overton v. Hudson*, 2 Wash. 172; but see 6 Cowen, 465. *Es v. Summerel*, 2 Browne, 225. (e) *Snyder v. Castor*, 4 Yeates, 353. (g) *Du-Delaware and Hudson Canal Company*, 4 Wend. 285; *Kimball v. Cunningham*, 504; *Byers v. Bostwick*, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 75.

*indebitatus assumpsit* does not lie where, by the special agreement, the money is performed, the plaintiff was to be paid in specific articles, and not in money; (h) on an undertaking to get land surveyed for the plaintiff, to recover interest on a judgment during the suspension of the execution by the creditor; (k) to recover the price of grain growing in the ground; (l) for work done, where the defendant promised to pay under the contract of another, though it was done at the defend-

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

ant's building, and for his eventual benefit; (*m*) on a collateral taking to pay the debt of another; (*n*) not for the price of a land. (*o*)

(*h*) *Cochran v. Tatem*, 4 Monr. 405; *Spratt v. McKinneys*, 1 Bibb, 595; *Scott*, 2 Munf. 344; *Woody v. Flournoy*, 6 Munf. 506; *Coursey v. Covington & John*, 45. (*i*) *Young v. Hays*, 2 Yeates, 216. (*k*) *Beedle v. Grant*, 1 (l) *Lewis v. Culbertson*, 11 S. & R. 48. (*m*) *Sherman v. Staunton*, 1 Tyler, 33. (*n*) *der v. Warfield*, 7 Har. & J. 391. (*o*) *Hoskins v. Wright*, 1 H. & M. 378.

So also if goods are sold and actually delivered to the defendant, at a price, if due, in money, may be recovered on this count; although the price is settled by third parties. Thus where the plaintiff sold to the defendant land rent-free, on condition that the plaintiff should have a moiety of the crops, and while the crop of the second year was growing on the ground, it was appraised for both parties and taken by the defendant. It was held, that the plaintiff might recover his moiety of the price of the *indebitatus assumpsit* for crops, &c., sold; for by the appraisal and special agreement was executed, and a price fixed of which the defendant bought the plaintiff's moiety.

*Poulter v. Killingbeck*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 397; and see *Leeds v. Burrows*, 1

But if a party by one agreement engage to accept an assignment of a lease of a farm, and also to take the fixtures, crops, &c., at a value, and he is let into the possession of the fixtures, and the crops are sold to him, but the lease is not assigned by the vendor, the vendee cannot recover the price of the crops and fixtures in *indebitatus assumpsit*, unless he must declare specially on the agreement, which is entire and cannot be divided.

*Neal v. Viney*, 1 Camp. 471; *sed vide* 9 Moo. 28; 6 Moo. 114.

If goods are sold on credit, as where sold to be paid for by instalments, or by a bill at two months, the vendor cannot bring *indebitatus assumpsit* before the five months expire; his remedy before that time is by a bill, if the vendee does not give the bill, is by a special *assumpsit* for goods not paying by a bill.

*Mussen v. Price*, 4 East, 147; *Dutton v. Solomonson*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 582; *v. Duperoy*, 9 East, 498; *Lee v. Risdon*, 2 Marsh. 495; 7 Taunt. 188; but see *v. Hardy*, 1 Moo. 61; *Brooke v. White*, 1 New Rep. 330; *Marshall v. Pool*, 98.  $\beta$  And see *Loring v. Gurney*, 5 Picker. 15; *Corlies v. Gardner*, 2 Hal. Rep. 345; *Leas v. James*, 10 Serg. & R. 307; *Girard v. Taggart*, 5 Serg. & R. 345; *Hanna v. Mills*, 21 Wend. 90; *Yale v. Coddington*, 21 Wend. 175.  $\gamma$

And though the goods may have been purchased fraudulently, with intent not to pay for them, still the vendor cannot maintain *indebitatus assumpsit* if the credit has not expired.

*Ferguson v. Carrington*, 9 Barn. & C. 59.  $\beta$  *Thompson v. Morris*, 2 Mur. 1 Car. Law Repos. 102.  $\gamma$

But at the expiration of the period of credit, the debt being due in money, *indebitatus assumpsit* may be maintained for it.

And so if the goods are sold to be paid for at the end of three months, and the vendor agreeing, if the vendee wish for further time, to extend the bill at three months more, here if the bill is not given, the vendor may bring *indebitatus assumpsit* at the end of the first three months, though the extension of time is expressly conditional on the vendor giving a bill.

*Nickson v. Jepson*, 2 Stark. 227; 3 Camp. 352.

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

also, if the goods sold are to be paid for, partly in money, and partly in goods, the declaration must be on the special agreement; but if goods to be given in exchange are delivered to the vendor, and the vendee only remain unpaid, this may be recovered in *assumpsit* for goods sold and delivered.

*Holt's R.* 179; *Sheldon v. Cox*, 3 Barn. & C. 420.

and where the goods sold were to be paid for at a fixed price, but it was agreed that the vendor should take other goods at a *stipulated* price in part of such price, on failure of the vendee to deliver such goods, *Ellenborough* held that a contract resulted to pay the whole in money.

*Payth v. Jarvis*, 1 Stark. R. 437.

and if two tradesmen agree to supply each other on the footing of credit for goods, and a balance is struck between them, this balance may be recovered in money.

*Ham v. Shirley*, 1 Stark. 185.

where the sale is complete, but there has been no actual delivery, the price may still be recovered in *indebitatus assumpsit* for goods bargained and sold, if the vendor was ready to deliver, unless the contract stipulated that the delivery was to precede payment. But the property must have *vested* in the defendant, or the vendor cannot maintain this action.

*Key v. Smith*, Peake's Ca. 42; *Kymer v. Suwercroft*, 1 Camp. 109; 5 Barn. & C. 273; 6 Ib. 388; 8 Ib. 283.

and this was so held by *Ellenborough*, C. J., even after a resale of goods by the vendor, who brought his action merely to recover the price on the resale; and when it was objected that the vendor, in order to recover, ought to have the goods ready to deliver to the defendant, *Lordship* said the defendant might maintain trover for them against the vendor.

*Tens v. Adcock*, 4 Espin. 250.

however, the Court of Common Pleas subsequently departed from this doctrine, and in such cases it is always usual to have a special count for accepting and paying for the goods. And it is decided that a vendor cannot be held to bail for goods bargained and sold.

*Edorn v. Laing*, 6 Taunt. 166; *Hopkins v. Vaughan*, 12 East, R. 398.

and so if a defendant fail to perform a contract to transfer stock on a certain day, the plaintiff must declare specially for non-performance of the contract, and cannot, by purchasing the stock in the market, recover the difference in price, as money paid to the defendant's use.

*Foot v. Creed*, 2 Moo. R. 250.  $\beta$  See *Fröst v. Clarkson*, 7 Cowen, 24; *Gilchreest v. Yeates*, 18.  $\gamma$

where the defendant fraudulently procured the plaintiff to sell goods to a third person for a bill to be given by the defendant, and endorsed the bill to the vendee, and the defendant immediately got the goods into his hands, it was held that the plaintiff might bring *indebitatus assumpsit* against him for the price; for the goods being in his possession and control, he was accounted for, the law raised an *assumpsit* to pay for them; and the defendant could not set up the contract, since that would be taking advantage of his own fraud.

*Perrott*, 3 Taunt. 274; see *Ferguson v. Carrington*, 9 Barn. & C. 59.

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

But Lord Ellenborough, in a similar case, held that *indebitatus assumpsit* would not lie; but in this case it was expressly provided that no recourse was to be had to the buyer if the bill was not paid.

*Read v. Hutchinson*, 3 Camp. 351.

Where the plaintiff has a power of rescinding the contract, so, or where it is rescinded by mutual agreement of the parties, the plaintiff may recover back, in *indebitatus assumpsit*, any money he has paid on the contract; but if the contract is still open, the plaintiff cannot recover the money as money had and received, but must sue specially for the damage sustained.

1 Term R. 133. *β* *Stephen v. Cushing Adams*, N. H. Rep. 17; *Miller v. Wend*, 267; *Fitch v. Sergeant*, 1 Ohio Rep. 165; *Welsh v. Welsh*, 5 Oh.

Thus where the plaintiff paid ten guineas to the defendant for a harness, on condition to be returned if the plaintiff's wife disapproved of it, and the wife not approving, it was returned to the plaintiff, who refused to receive it; it was held, that the plaintiff could recover the money back as money had and received, the contract being at an end, according to the original terms of it.

*Towers v. Barret*, 1 Term R. 133.

So if the defendant by his own act prevent the complete performance of an agreement made with the plaintiff, the latter may recover any money paid, as money had and received to his use.

*Giles v. Edwards*, 7 Term R. 181; and see *Cooke v. Munstone*, 1 New Rep. 47, where the contract is rendered void by the fraud of the seller. *Kimball v. Kimball*, 4 Mass. 502; *Norton v. Young*, 3 Greenl. 30. And when the party has been defrauded of a fraud, but having sold the goods on a warranty, express or implied, to be inferior, in that case the buyer may rescind the contract, return, or sell the goods, and maintain *assumpsit* for the price paid. *Bradford v. Manley*, 1 Conn. 1; *Connor v. Henderson*, 15 Mass. 319; 2 Const. Rep. 750. But *assumpsit* will not lie to recover back the difference in price between a sound and unsound horse. *Wharton v. O'Hara*, 2 N. & M. 65. *g*

In cases of warranty of horses or goods, if the vendee returns the goods back, on their being returned by the vendor, the latter may recover back the price paid, as money had and received to his use.

*Weston v. Downes*, Dougl. R. 24. *β* *Assumpsit* lies to recover back money paid on an agreement which has been rescinded. *Gillet v. Maynard*, 5 John. 8; *Savage*, 14 Mass. 425; *Lyon v. Annable*, 4 Conn. 350; *Hudson v. Swift*, 10 Mass. 1; but money so paid cannot be recovered, unless the purchaser first returns the property. *Warren v. Wheeler*, 1 Chip. 159; *Wharton v. O'Hara*, 2 N. & M. 65; *Connor v. Henderson*, 15 Mass. 319. *g*

But if they are not returned, or the vendee refuses to return them, then the vendor's claim is for damages for breach of the warranty. In that case his declaration must be special.

*Power v. Wells*, Dougl. R. 24.

And this last is the case, although the vendor after the sale of the horse was unsound he would take it back, and return it to the plaintiff for this is no abandonment of the original contract.

*Fortune v. Lingham*, 2 Camp. 416; *Payne v. Whale*, 7 East, R. 274; *v. Mortimer*, 1 New R. 257.

In order to the rescinding of a contract, it is necessary that the parties should be put in *statu quo*; and, therefore, a party cannot recover back his money, as money had and received, where he has



(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

trial benefit from the contract, but in such cases he can only recover damages on a special count.

Thus, where the plaintiff agreed to take a lease from defendant of certain premises, to be executed in ten days, and the premises to be put to repair by the defendant before that time, and the plaintiff paid 10*l*. on the agreement, and took immediate possession, but the defendant did not repair the premises according to the agreement; it was held, that the plaintiff could not, by quitting the premises, rescind the contract so as to recover back his money as money had and received, since he had derived benefit from his occupation of the house.

*Mont v. Silk*, 5 East, R. 449; *β* *Griffith v. Frederick County Bank*, 6 Gill & J. 494; *Minor v. Henderson*, 15 Mass. 319. See also *Gale v. Nixon*, 6 Cowen, 446. Where there had been a parol contract for the sale of land, and the vendee entered and made improvements, and was then dispossessed by the vendor, it was held he could not maintain *assumpsit* against the vendor for his labour and expenditures. *Welsh v. Welsh*, 5 Hamm. 427. *γ*

So, where the plaintiff had paid money to the defendant, for permission solely to enjoy a patent of the defendant, for an invention which was not out not to be new, the plaintiff was not allowed to recover back the payments as money had and received, since he had had a beneficial enjoyment of the patent.

*Taylor v. Hare*, 1 New R. 260. *β* An agreement rescinded in part is rescinded in whole. *Raymond v. Bearnard*, 12 John. 274. *γ*

In cases of special contracts for building and performing work and labour, if the work and labour is executed according to the agreement, the payment is to be made in money, the plaintiff may recover on *indebitatus* counts; (*α*) but if the payment is to be made in a particular manner, as by bills, and the time of credit has not expired, the declaration must be special: and if the work, &c. is not done according to the contract, (that is, being different in nature, and not merely of inferior quality,) the plaintiff cannot recover either on a special count or on the *indebitatus assumpsit*; unless, indeed, the defendant has acquiesced in the deviation, either by using the work or seeing it go on and not objecting.

*11. N. P.* 139; 1 Wils. 117; *Ellis v. Hamlen*, 3 Taunt. 51; *Burn v. Miller*, 10 East, 745; *Basten v. Butler*, 7 East, 479; *Cook v. Munstone*, 1 New R. 354; *Mont v. Godfrey*, 1 Stark. R. 275; *Holt, N. P. C.* 236; and see 2 Barn. & C. 704. 7 John. Rep. 132; 10 John. 36; 18 John. 451; *Ib.* 169; 13 John. 94; 4 Cowen, 4 Wendell, 267, 285; 10 Serg. & R. 307; 3 Monroe, 405; 1 J. J. Marsh. 394; 1 J. Marsh. 689; 3 Barn. & Ald. 47; 1 Ves. Jr. 60; 10 Ves. Jr. 306; 14 Ves. 413; 13 Ves. 73; 7 Ves. 274; 5 Cranch, 262; 6 John. Ch. R. 38. (*α*) See *Coursey v. Covington*, 5 Har. & John. 45; *Cushman v. Sims*, 2 Har. & John. 352; *Mudd v. Mudd*, 1 Har. & John. 438; *Miles v. Moody*, 3 Serg. & R. 211; 4 Monroe, 536. So if payment was by the contract to be made in *specific articles*. *Newman v. McGregor*, 5 Ohio 351.

But when both parties have departed from a special agreement, the law raises an implied one; for example, A agreed to deliver stones to B to be paid for half in money and half in goods; the stones were delivered by A, and some of the goods were delivered by B. B sued and recovered for those goods, and A sued B in *indebitatus assumpsit* for the stones, which it was adjudged he might do.

*Edrich v. Laffin*, 1 Pick. 57. See 1 Ham. 352; 10 John. 36; 12 John. 274. *γ*

And where a party engages to work on a continuing contract, and it is specially provided that no wages are to be paid till completion of the work.

(G) Where *Indebitatus Assumpsit* lies, &c.

service, although he is prevented completing the service by the wrongful act of the defendant, he cannot recover wages *pro rata* in *indebitatus assumpsit*; but his remedy is either on the special agreement, or for the tort of the defendant.

*Hulle v. Heightman*, 2 East, R. 145; see 4 Car. & P. 208; 9 Barn. & C. 92. *β Donaldson v. Fuller*, 3 Serg. & R. 505; *Algeo v. Algeo*, 10 Serg. & R. 235. *γ*

*β Indebitatus assumpsit* lies to recover the price of goods where the sale has been rescinded by the purchaser, on account of a breach of warranty.

*Dubois v. Delaware and Hudson Canal Company*, 4 Wend. 285; *Byers v. Bostwick*, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 75; *Kimball v. Cunningham*, 4 Mass. 504. *γ*

So also where the plaintiff, a mariner, agrees by articles under seal, executed by the captain of a ship, to serve faithfully on board the ship for certain voyage, in consideration of which, the plaintiff and the other mariners are to receive a certain share of the proceeds of the cargo when sold on the ship's return, and the defendant, as owner, is appointed agent to sell the cargo on behalf of all parties, the plaintiff cannot, on proving a sale by the defendant, and that the proceeds are in his hands, recover his share in *assumpsit* for money had and received, unless there has been an acknowledgment of the plaintiff's faithfully serving according to the contract; but his remedy is on the special contract.

*Evans v. Bennett*, 1 Camp. R. 300.

But where the defendant acknowledges to the plaintiff the receipt of a sum of money on his account, and promises to account for it, there the plaintiff can recover either on the count for money had and received, or on the account stated, without going into the transactions out of which the receipt of the money arose.

*Prouting v. Hamond*, 8 Taunt. 688; and see *Teale v. Auty*, 4 Moo. R. 542.

However, a servant at a yearly salary, payable quarterly, if discharged in the middle of the quarter, and paid up to his discharge, may recover wages for the remainder of the quarter in *indebitatus assumpsit*, having tendered his services for such time.

*Gandell v. Pontigny*, 4 Camp. 375; 1 Stark. Ca. 198; and see *Collins v. Price*, 5 Bing. 132.

And if a schoolmaster stipulate on receiving a boy, that if he is removed without a quarter's notice, a quarter's salary extra is to be paid, he may recover such extra quarter's salary on the *indebitatus* counts for board, lodging, and tuition; for the extra sum may be considered an addition to the salary for the last quarter the boy remains, payable on the event of notice not being given.

*Eardley v. Price*, 2 New R. 333.

Where the defendant signs a joint and several note, merely as surety for another, the payee's only remedy is by a count on the note; and he cannot recover on the *indebitatus* count on an account stated, since the debt is due from the other party, and not from the defendant.

*Wells v. Girling*, 3 Moo. 79; and see *Gibson v. Minet*, 1 H. Black. 569.

And so also in case of a written guarantee to be answerable for goods sold to a third party, the declaration must be special.

*Mines v. Sculthorpe*, 2 Camp. 214. See 4 Dow. & Ry. 243. *β Elder v. Warfield*, 7 Har. & Johns. 391. *γ*



(H) What may be pleaded as a good Discharge, &c.

An acknowledgment of a single item of debt due from defendant to plaintiff is sufficient to support a count on an account stated. ||

Knowles v. Mitchell, 13 East, 249; Highmore v. Primrose, 5 Maule & S. 65.

(H) What may be pleaded as a good Discharge and Performance of the Promise.

An *assumpsit* is an action founded on a contract, the non-performance of which is a fraud and injury to the plaintiff; and, therefore, the defendant must show that there was no contract, or that the contract was void and without consideration, or that he hath performed it, and is, therefore, discharged.

Vide head of *Pleas and Pleadings*. Where infancy, coverture, a release, the statute of limitations, or more money lost at gaming than the statute allows, are good bars, Vide the several titles; and where they must be pleaded, or may be given in evidence, title *Evidence*. [The general issue to this action is, "that the defendant did not undertake and promise in manner and form alleged." But as the action is an action of *trespass* upon the case, the plea of "not guilty" was formerly used as the general issue. *Elrington v. Doshant*, 1 Lev. 142, and it is still effectual after verdict, though it will not be allowed on demurrer. *Marsham v. Gibbs*, Ca. temp. Hardw. 173; 2 Stra. 1022. S. C.] § The plea of "not guilty" is cured by verdict. *Carene v. M<sup>c</sup>Michael*, 8 S. & R. 541; *King v. M<sup>c</sup>Daniel*, 4 Call, 451. §

If in a *quantum meruit* for medicines, the defendant pleads that he had paid the plaintiff, (a) *tot. et tantos denariorum summas*, as the said medicines were worth, without showing what sum in certain he hath paid; (b) this is no good plea.

March, 77. (a) In an *assumpsit* for fees and money laid out, the plaintiff avers that he laid out 27s.; and the defendant pleads that he had paid all fees and money laid out, without showing what he had paid. *Rob. Ent.* 56. (b) Where the defendant may plead generally, that the plaintiff *exoneravit eum* of the said promise. *Cro. Car.* 383; 2 *Roll. Abr.* 408, pl. 1. (c) *Qu.* If on special demurrer such plea is not bad, as amounting to the general issue?

If in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares that the defendant did assume and promise to pay to the plaintiff so much money, and also to carry away certain wood before such a day; the defendant as to the money cannot plead that he paid it, and as to the carriage of the wood *non assumpsit*; (d) for the promise being (e) entire cannot be apportioned. (g)

March, 100, adjudged, and after a verdict for the plaintiff upon *non assumpsit*, a repleader was awarded. (d) *Brownl. Ent.* 58, 59. In an *assumpsit* to pay 24s. per hogshead for ale, &c., the plaintiff shows, *licet*, 48s. was due to him *secundum ratam predict.*, &c., and the defendant *quoad* 24s., *de*, &c., pleads *non assumpsit*, and as to the residue a tender, and thereupon issue is joined, and vide *Thomp. Ent.* 66; *Rob. Ent.* 40. (e) \* The defendant pleads the promise was conditional, and traverses that it was absolute as the plaintiff had declared. *Thomp. Ent.* 74; *Rob. Ent.* 97.† (g) *Qu.* Therefore, if he should not have pleaded *non assumpsit* to the whole? || On the general issue the defendant might show payment of the money, and also object to the variance in case the plaintiff did not prove a promise both to pay the money and carry the wood, as laid in the declaration. ||

\* *Non assumpsit* to part, and tender to the residue, is good.

† *Qu.* If such plea is good, if it does not amount to the general issue, and if the general issue would not have been the proper plea?

§ *Assumpsit* on a promissory note, a plea that the note was given for money won at play, need not state the kind of game.

*Jordon v. Locke*, 1 Minor, 254. §

If the plaintiff declares upon an *indebitatus assumpsit*, and upon a *quantum meruit*, and the defendant pleads, that after the said several promises made, and before the action brought, the plaintiff and defendant

(H) What may be pleaded as a good Discharge, &c.

came to an account concerning divers sums of money, and that the defendant was found in arrear to the plaintiff 30*l*.; and thereupon, in consideration that the defendant promised to pay the said 30*l*., the plaintiff likewise promised to release and acquit the defendant of all demands; this is a good plea, for by the account the first contract is merged.

2 Mod. 43, 44, adjudged. Milward and Ingram, 1 Mod. 205, S. C. adjudged. But North, C. J., there said, that if there had been but one debt between them, the entry into an account for that would not determine the contract. Vide Ld. Raym. 680. [A stated account is no plea to a debt on simple contract; for both being equal, the latter is not merged in the former. Roads v. Barnes, 1 Burr. 9; 1 Black. R. 65. But a plea that the defendant endorsed a promissory note, of which he was the payee, to the plaintiff, "for and on account of the debt," is good. Kearslake v. Morgan, 5 Term R. 513. So is a plea that the plaintiff and defendant accounted together; and that the defendant drew a bill of exchange upon himself in favour of the plaintiff for the sum he was found in arrear, and delivered it to the plaintiff. Richardson v. Rickman, B. R. M. 16 G. 3, cited in 5 Term R. 517.] {Where a debt is paid by a draft on or note of a third person, which proves to be of no value, and the creditor did not agree to run the risk of its being good, he may treat the payment as a nullity, and sue upon the original contract. 6 Term, 52, Puckford v. Maxwell; 7 Term, 64, Owenson v. Morse; 1 Esp. Rep. 3, Slidman v. Gooch; 2 Cain. 117, Roget v. Merritt; 2 John. Rep. 455, Markle v. Hatfield; 10 Ves. J. 204, *Ex parte* Blackburne: see 1 Cran. 181, Clark v. Young: unless he has passed away the bill or note; 3 Cran. 311, Harris v. Johnston; 5 Term, 513, Kearslake v. Morgan. He cannot recover on the original contract without showing the note to be lost or producing it at the trial: 1 John. Rep. 34, Holmes v. D'Camp; but he need not return it before the institution of the suit. 1 Cran. 181. And he must use due diligence to obtain payment of the note; *Ib.*; see 2 Bos. & Pul. 518, Brown v. Kewley; Addis. 39, Henry v. Donaghy. So if a debt is paid by forged bank notes, (though neither party knows them to be forged,) the creditor may treat the payment as a nullity. 2 John. Rep. 455. *Quære* the rule if payment is made in counterfeit coin: see Shep. Touch. 140; 5 Rep. 114; 2 John. Rep. 459; 1 Mass. T. Rep. 66.] || See tit. *Accord and Satisfaction*.

The defendant cannot plead that he revoked his promise; as if A is in execution at the suit of B, and J S desires B to let him go at large, and that he will satisfy him; to which B agrees, though J S, before any thing is done in pursuance of this promise and agreement, comes to B and tells him, that he revokes his promise, and that he will not stand to it; yet such revocation cannot be pleaded in bar to the action.

Roll. Abr. 32; 2 Roll. Rep. 39, S. P. adjudged; Cro. Jac. 483, S. C. adjudged.

So if in an *assumpsit* the plaintiff declares, that in consideration the plaintiff would solicit a business for the defendant, which he had with J S, *et finem adinde poneret*, the defendant did assume, &c., and that he had solicited and employed much care and pains, &c., but before he could *finem adinde ponere*, the defendant countermanded him, the action lies; though it was objected, that such employment is always countermandable; and if the plaintiff had bestowed pains, and in part done the thing before the countermand, he might have had a *quantum meruit* for what he had done, but not an *assumpsit* for the whole; yet it was resolved by the court, that if after part done the defendant countermands it, the plaintiff shall have an action for the whole, and upon the trial the jury ought to give as much in damages as the business done deserves.

3 Lev. 244, adjudged between How and Beech, upon a writ of error in *Cam. Scacc.*, and the first judgment affirmed accordingly.

If A, being possessed of a horse, lends him to B, and B assumes and promises to re-deliver the horse to A by a day, before which day the true owner of the horse, *contra voluntatem* B, takes him from B; (a)

(H) What may be pleaded as a good Discharge, &c.

this matter, by reason of the precedent property, is *quasi* an eviction of the horse from the possession of B, and shall discharge B of his promise. (b)

Yelv. 22, Shelbur and Scotford adjudged. 2 Roll. R. Like point *dubitatur*. (a) So if the horse died, Jones, 179. (b) If one assumes to purchase lands at the best price he can, the promise to purchase is absolute; but the price must be as reasonable as he can. Lev. 3, per Twisden. But per Foster, C. J.—He is not bound to purchase unless the owner will sell.

{Where money in litigation between two parties has, by mutual consent, been paid over to a trustee in trust for the party entitled, it can be sued for and recovered by such party only from the trustee and not from the original party who was indebted.

9 East, 378, Ker v. Osborne.

If the creditor has accepted the principal, he cannot afterwards bring an action for the interest.

3 John. Rep. 239, Tillotson v. Preston.

An undertenant, who agrees with the tenant to take the furniture at an appraisement, is excused from the performance of his contract, if there are arrears of rent due to the landlord, for which the furniture may be distrained.

3 Bos. & Pul. 172, Partridge v. Sowerby.

In *assumpsit* on a *quantum meruit* for work and labour, the defendant may prove that the work is insufficiently done, so as not to be worth the sum demanded, and is not driven to a cross-action; for in this action the plaintiff must prove the value of his work, which may be opposed by evidence on the other side.

7 East, 479, Basten v. Butter. And *quæ*. whether the same defence may not be made, though a specific price is agreed on; especially if notice be given that the claim is opposed on the ground of the insufficiency of the work: see the same case and those cited in the notes, and 1 Mass. T. Rep. 101, Everett v. Gray. Negligence of an attorney in the conduct of a cause cannot be set up as a defence to an action for his bill; except, *perhaps*, in a case in which the negligence has been such that the defendant has lost all possibility of benefit from the cause. 5 Bos. & Pul. 136, Templer v. McLachlan.

If a creditor take the bill of his debtor's agent (who has funds in his hands to discharge the debt) without the knowledge of the debtor, and give the agent a receipt as for the money due, the debtor is discharged, although the bill be not paid, if he has received a prejudice by dealing with his agent on the supposition that the demand has been satisfied as the receipt imports; but he is not, if he has received no injury from the false voucher.

3 East, 146, Wyatt v. The Marquis of Hertford.}

§ When several defendants are sued in *assumpsit*, they cannot severally plead the general issue, (a) nor can they severally plead the same plea in bar. (b)

(a) Meagher v. Bachelder, 6 Mass. 444. (b) Ward v. Johnson, 13 Mass. 152.

When one of the defendants suffers judgment by default, the other may plead alone any matter which bars the action.

Shed v. Pierce, 17 Mass. 623.

When one or more of the defendants are out of the state, so that they cannot be summoned, those on whom service has been made may plead that with the others they did not promise, &c.; (c) and a plea by the defendant who has been served with notice, that he did not promise, &c., is bad. (d)

(c) Tappan v. Bruen, 5 Mass. 196. (d) Butman v. Abbott, 2 Greenl. 362. y

## ATTACHMENT.

An *attachment* is a process that issues at the discretion of the judges of a court of record, against a person for some contempt, (a) for which he is to be committed; and may be awarded by them upon a bare suggestion, or on their own knowledge, without any appeal, indictment, or information; (b) for though by the statute of *magna charta*, none are to be imprisoned *sine judicio parium, vel per legem terræ*, yet this summary method of proceeding being absolutely necessary to the furtherance and execution of justice, seems to have been long practised, and is certainly now established as part of the law of the land.

Lamb. Eiren. lib. 1, c. 16. [(a) If for a contempt in the face of the court, the commitment is by rule of court, unless the party escape out of court before he is secured. Jac. Law Dict. tit. *Attachment*.] Vide 2 Westm. c. 3. β By *attachment* is also understood a writ issued in a civil case, by which the sheriff or other officer is commanded to seize any property, right, or credit, belonging to the defendant, in whose hands soever the same may be found, to satisfy the demand the plaintiff has against him. It is always issued before judgment, and its object is to compel an appearance; in this it differs from an execution. Houv. L. D. h. t. (b) See *Martin v. The State*, 1 Har. & Johns. 721, for an elaborate argument on the question, whether an attachment for a contempt is an action within the meaning of the laws of Maryland. γ

β The process of attachment against a sheriff for not collecting or paying money, is *civil* for the purpose of redressing the party injured; and *criminal* as to punishing the sheriff for neglect of his official duty.

Thurmon's case, 1 Bailey, 605. γ

As several matters relating to this head fall more properly under others, I shall only in this place consider,

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted :

β 1. *Against Sheriffs, Marshals, and other Officers.*

2. *Against Parties.*

3. *Against Attorneys.*

4. *Against Witnesses.*

5. *Against Referees.*

6. *Against Publishers and Printers.* γ

(B) How the person against whom it is granted is to be proceeded against, and how to be discharged.

—◆—

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

ALL courts of record have a discretionary power over their own officers, and are to see that no abuses be committed by them, which may bring disgrace on the courts themselves; therefore if a sheriff or other officer be guilty of a corrupt practice in not serving a writ; as if he refuse to do it unless paid an unreasonable gratuity from the plaintiff, or receive a bribe from the defendant, or give him notice to remove his person or effects, in order to prevent the service of any writ; the court which awarded it may punish such offences, in such manner as shall seem proper, by attachment.

Dyer, 218; 2 Hawk. P. C. 215. Vide head of *Sheriff*.

## (A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

But if there be no palpable corruption, nor extraordinary circumstance of wilful negligence or obstinacy, the judgment whereof is to be left to the discretion of the court, it seems not usual to proceed in this manner, but to leave the party to his ordinary remedy against the sheriff, either by action, or by rules to return the writ, or by an *alias* and *pluries*, which if he have no excuse for not executing, an attachment goes of course.

Hob. 62, 264; Moy, 101, F. N. B. 39; Finch, 237; 1 Black. R. 6. *β* See 1 John. Cas. 137. *γ* [In contempts to inferior jurisdictions, the court of B. R., it seems, never interposes. *Rex v. Burchett*, 1 Stra. 567. But it will, for disobeying an order of sessions, confirmed in B. R. *Rex v. Holland*, Ca. temp. Hardw. 160.]

Sheriffs and other officers are liable to an attachment for an oppressive or illegal practice in the execution of a writ; as using needless force, violence, or terror, treating persons under an arrest basely and inhumanly, extorting money from them, &c., or making an arrest without due authority; as, by colour of a blank warrant, (a) filled up without the privy or subsequent agreement of the sheriff.

11 H. 6, 42; (a) Noy, 101; Moor, 770; 2 Roll. Abr. 278. But there may be some special circumstances which may induce the court to excuse it, as that the practice was so, and that it was done to prevent the party's having notice of the arrest. 2 Hawk. P. C. 215.

An attachment is grantable for a corrupt practice, in not executing a writ effectually; as if a sheriff, having levied a debt on an execution, embezzles the money.

2 Hawk. P. C. 215.

|| But if the plaintiff's attorney receives the money on a *feri facias*, without the writ being delivered to the sheriff, it is no contempt to attach the money in the attorney's hands by a foreign attachment.

Gwinness v. Brown, 4 Taunt. 472. ||

Also an attachment is grantable in discretion for a false return to a writ; (b) but this is not usually done without some visible corruption, or extraordinary circumstances of malice, hardship, or oppression. (c)

Hawk. P. C. 215. [(b) An attachment was granted against a mayor for making a return to a *mandamus* in the name of the town-clerk and burgesses without their knowledge or consent. *Rex v. Hoskins*, Ca. temp. Hardw. 188. If coroners do not return an attachment of contempt against the sheriff, an attachment will be granted against them in the first instance, directed to elisors. *Andrews v. Sharp*, 2 Black. R. 911. The King v. Peckham, Ib. 1218.] (c) For an action on the case lies against the sheriff; vide tit. *Sheriff*. [For the same reason an attachment will not be granted against him for neglecting to take a replevin-bond. The King v. Lewis, 2 Term R. 617.] *β* See The People v. Chapman, 1 Cowen, 579, and the note p. 580; People v. Brown, 6 Cowen, 41. If the party elect to proceed by attachment against the sheriff, he cannot afterwards bring an action against him. *Daniel v. Capas*, 4 M'Cord, 237. The plaintiff may elect to proceed against the sheriff by attachment or by action, for not returning an execution, or other omission of duty. *Bark v. Campbell*, 15 John. 456; *State v. Sheriff*, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 151. *γ*

Attorneys are liable to an attachment, and have been punished in this manner in numberless instances; as for prosecuting or defending a suit without directions from the party, (d) for base and unfair dealings towards their clients, in the way of business; as for protracting suits by little shifts, demanding money for business never done, detaining their clients' writings, or their money recovered and received by them; (e)(g) for barely attempting to forge a writ or other matter of record; (h) for giv-

## (A) In What Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

ing directions to a sheriff what persons he shall return on a pannel; (i) or for endeavouring to impose on the court.

Vide tit. *Attorneys*, and 2 Hawk. P. C. 217.  $\beta$  (d) Anon., 2 Cowen, 589; Denton v. Noyes, 6 Johns. 296; Howard v. Rawson, 2 Leigh, 733.  $\gamma$  (e) But may detain money or writings till paid his just fees. Salk. 87, pl. 5;  $\beta$  (g) 3 Caines, 221; 5 Johns. Rep. 368; 4 Cowen, 76, 77, note (a); 6 Cowen, 596.  $\gamma$  (h) Cro. Car. 74; Dyer, 241, pl. 50, 244, pl. 58. (i) Moor, 882, pl. 1237. [A notice of action given in compliance with the requisition of a penal statute, is not such a commencement of the suit, as will subject a plaintiff or his attorney to an attachment for misbehaviour before suing out the writ. Gordon v. Powis, 2 Black. R. 781, per three judges, *dubit*. Blackstone, J.]  $\beta$  3 Caines, 221; The People v. Smith.  $\gamma$

$\beta$  An attachment will be granted against an attorney for refusing to pay money he collected for his clients. (a) The money must be demanded before he can move for an attachment for its non-payment. (b) But if the attorney appears *ex æquo et bono* entitled to it, the client will be left to his action. (c)

(a) People v. Wilson, 5 Johns. 368; Bohannon v. Peterson, 9 Wend. 503. (b) Ex parte Ferguson, 6 Cowen, 596. (c) Hynman v. Washington, 2 M'Cord, 493.

An attachment was directed to issue, in a case where a bond had been left with an attorney, with a request that he should write to the obligor, and obtain the money, without any express directions to sue, and where the attorney received the money; it was held that he received it in professional character.

Ex parte Staats, 4 Cowen, 77.

An attachment against an attorney who endorses the writ, and who is liable, by the *lex loci*, to answer for the costs, will be issued upon the application of the marshal of the United States to enforce the payment of his fees.

Anon., 2 Gall. 101.  $\gamma$

¶ The Court of Common Pleas refused to grant an attachment against a person who had acted as an attorney of the court without having been admitted, but left the party to sue for the penalty given by the statute 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 24.

6 Moore, 70. ¶

And all other officers of courts of record are in like manner punishable for disobeying the commands of such courts, or for executing them oppressively, or otherwise mis demeaning themselves in their offices.

Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 220. And how jurors are punishable, vide head of *Jurors*. [A bailiff refusing to make affidavit of service of process will be attached. Rex v. Rudge, 1 Black. R. 432.] ¶ The court will not grant an attachment against the deputy sealer of the writs for a criminal act in refusing to seal a writ on a legal holiday without an extra fee, Martin v. Bold, 7 Taunt. 182; 2 Marsh. 487; *sed qu.* whether the officer is entitled to demand such extra fee? ¶  $\beta$  A public officer is guilty of a contempt who refuses to furnish copies of papers wanted on a trial, though applied to after office hours. 1 Yeates, 403.  $\gamma$

Jailers are punishable in this summary way, for gross misbehaviour in their offices, by the courts to which they more immediately belong; (d) also by disobeying a *habeas corpus* issuing out of a court which has authority to award it; and by the Court of King's Bench, for using prisoners barbarously and inhumanly.

(d) No attachment against a jailer for a voluntary escape, but an information. The Jailer of Shrewsbury's case, 1 Stra. 532;] 2 Hawk. P. C. 227; vide title *Jail and Jailers*. [A constable in any part of England refusing to execute a warrant of a judge of B. R. for apprehending one charged with felony, is punishable by attachment. Rex v. White and others, Ca. temp. Hardw. 42.] ¶ Tidd. 230, 479, (9th edit.) ¶



(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

The Court of King's Bench, as it hath a superintendency over all inferior courts, may grant an attachment against the judges of such courts, for oppressive, unjust, or irregular practice, contrary to the obvious rules of natural justice; as for denying a defendant a copy of the declaration, or going on to trial without giving him notice or time to make his defence, or for compelling him to give exorbitant bail, or for taking unreasonable distresses, or for taking money for vicious pleading; for proceeding after a prohibition, *certiorari*, &c.

Keb. 484; Palm. 564; 6 Mod. 90; vide tit. *Courts and their Jurisdiction in general*.

Attachments have been granted for speaking contemptuous words concerning the rules of the court, and that in the first instance, without any rule made on the party to show cause why such attachments should not be granted; (a) for it would be in vain to serve him with a second rule who had despised the first.

[(a) Though contemptuous words were spoken of a *subpcena*, and the person serving it severely beaten; yet as these facts were proved by only one witness, the Court of Chancery would not order the party to stand committed in the first instance, but only granted a rule upon him to show cause why he should not be committed. 3 Atk. 219. Lord Hardwicke was inclined to adopt the same rule, and to require two affidavits to ground an attachment in the first instance at law. North v. Wiggins, 2 Stra. 1068. [See Say. R. 114; Tidd, 170, (9th edit.)] β On the subject of attachments against witnesses, see Jackson v. Mann, 2 Caines' Rep. 92; Andrews v. Andrews, 2 Johns. Cas. 109; The State v. Trumbull, 1 Southard, 139; Respublica v. Duane, 4 Yeates, 347; United States v. Caldwell, 2 Dall. 334, 335; Feree v. Strome, 1 Yeates, 303. g

|| The court will not grant an attachment for contemptuous behaviour after service of the process, this not being an obstruction.

Adams v. Hughes, 1 Brod. & Bing. 24; and see 4 Moo. 147. || β An attachment was granted by the superior court of Georgia against the Mayor of Savannah for a contempt in causing a person to be arrested for a fine, after a judge of the court had stayed the proceedings of the city council for the collection of the fine. State v. Noel, Charlton, 43. See *Ex parte Carnochan*, Ib. 315. g

An attachment is the proper remedy for disobedience of the rules of court; as of those made in ejectment, (b) arbitrament, &c. (c) || See ARBITRAMENT. || So where a defendant in account, being adjudged to account before auditors, refuses to do it, unless they will allow matter disallowed by the court before; or where one refuses to pay costs taxed by the master, whose taxation the law looks upon as a taxation by the court. (d) (e)

Mod. 21; 10 Mod. 333, 525, 533, 585; Stra. 695; 2 Wms. 450; Salk. 71, pl. 6; 2 Burr. 12, 56. || Tidd's Prac. 484, 486, 508, 677, 1027, (8th edit.) || [(b) Attachment in the first instance, for non-delivery of possession pursuant to rule of court in ejectment Davis v. Doe, 2 Black. R. 892. β (c) Kunckle v. Kunckle, 1 Dall. 364; Blackburn v. Markle, 6 Binn. 174; 12 Serg. & R. 143; West v. Sugar, 4 Har. & M'Hen. 490. But an attachment for not performing an award cannot go, until the rule be served and performance demanded. *Ex parte Wallis*, 6 Cowen, 581; M'Dermot v. Butler, 5 Halsted, 158. g (d) Attachments for non-performance of an award, or non-payment of costs, are not granted now as for contempts, but are in the nature of a civil execution. Rex v. Stokes, Cowp. 136; Rex v. Myers, 1 Term R. 265; 1 Black. R. 638, S. P.] || Lewis v. Morland, 2 Barn. & Ald. 63. And it seems the sheriff may take bail for the party's appearance on such attachments, though formerly held otherwise, Morris v. Hayward, 6 Taunt. 569; 2 Marsh. R. 280; Studd v. Acton, 1 Hen. Black. 474, as he clearly may on attachments out of the Court of Chancery, Ib.; sed vide Phelps v. Barrett, 4 Price, 23, *cont.* as to attachments at law; but the authority of this case seems destroyed, 2 Barn. & A. 63; and see Tidd's Prac. 220. || β Morris v. Mara, 4 Ohio Rep. 85; and see 3 Cowen, 340, People v. Telft, for the practice as to taking bail upon attachment.

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

(c) See *Jackson v. Sacket*, 6 Cowen, 38; *Burns v. Burns*, 7 Cowen, 470; *Hubbard v. St. John*, 1 Wendell, 94. *g*

[The Court of King's Bench cannot grant an attachment against a peer of the realm, for not paying a sum of money awarded, even though the defendant consent on condition that the attachment shall lie in the office a certain time.

*Walker v. Earl Grosvenor*, 7 Term R. 171.

Although a plaintiff discontinue under the common rule on payment of costs, he is not liable to an attachment for non-payment.

*Stokes v. Wooddeson*, 7 Term R. 6.]

|| Where plaintiff sued as a pauper, and defendant put off the trial on undertaking to pay the costs of the day, an attachment was granted by the court for non-payment.

*Rice v. Brown*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 39.

The attachment is absolute in the first instance only in case of non-payment of costs on an *allocatur*; and even if the *allocatur* is founded on award, a rule *nisi* is necessary.

*Chaunt v. Smart*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 477.

If the demand of the money is by a clerk, a power of attorney must be shown.

*Forest*, 80; 1 Price, 341; 1 Chitt. R. 229.

The courts will in some cases compel a party to a suit by attachment, to produce instruments on the application of the other party.

*Bateman v. Philips*, 4 Taunt. 157; *Cooke v. Tansewell*, 8 Taunt. 131.

And if a party, when his business in court is despatched, refuses to pay the officer his fees for doing the business, the court will grant an attachment against him to have him committed until he pay his fees: for not paying the fees is a contempt of court.

*Blackburn v. Brown*, 8 Moo. 221; 1 Bing. 277; *Tidd's Supp.* (9th ed.) 51. || *Bowne v. Arbuckle*, 1 Peters, C. C. R. 233; *Anon.*, 2 Gallis, 101. *g*

But an attachment is not usually granted for disobedience of a rule of *nisi prius*, unless it be first made a rule of court; nor for disobedience of a rule made by a judge at his chambers, unless it be entered; nor for disobedience of any rule without personal service. (a) (b)

*Salk*, 84, pl. 3. [(a) Therefore it hath been adjudged that the affidavit to support a rule for an attachment for contempt, must show that the defendant was served personally with a copy of the rule, and that the original rule was shown to him at the same time. *The King v. Smithies*, 3 Term R. 351. *g* *Howland v. Ralph*, 3 Johns. Rep. 20. *g* But where a *mandamus* was granted for the election of a mayor, under 11 G. 1, c. 4, § 2, and a rule made that public notice should be affixed in the market-place, which was done accordingly, an attachment was granted for disobedience of the *mandamus* against a member of the corporation who was served with a copy of the rule, notwithstanding neither the original *mandamus* nor rule was shown him at the time; for the public notice by the act is *prima facie* sufficient. But the application for an attachment might be well answered, if the party could show that he had no notice of the *mandamus*. *The King v. Edyevean*, 3 Term R. 352. || *Chitt. R.* 503; 1 Dowl. & Ry. 529; *sed vide* 2 Price, 2. Service on a Sunday is bad, 8 Term R. 86, and a copy of the order must be served, showing the original alone is not sufficient. 1 Price, 401. The C. B. will not open the rule for attachment for non-payment of costs on mere affidavit that the party has not been served, unless he show mistake. 1 New R. 256. || Motions for attachments in civil suits are proceedings on the civil side of the court of K. B. till the attachments issue, and therefore the affidavits on which they are grounded are to be entitled with the names of the parties; but when the attachments issue, the king is to be named



(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

as *procedere*, or the proceedings are then on the crown side. 3 Term R. 253, Wood v. Webb. [Whitehead v. Firth, 12 East, 165; The King v. Sheriff of Middlesex, 7 Term R. 439.] *β* Folger v. Hoogland, 5 Johns. Rep. 235, S. P.; 12 Johns. Rep. 460; U. States v. Wayne, Wallace, 134. (b) See Hollingsworth v. Duane, Wallace, 141; Thomas v. Cummins, 1 Yeates, 1. *g*

¶ And where the order of the court is, to perform a certain act, a demand of performance is necessary before an attachment can be granted.

Brandon v. Brandon, 1 Bos. & Pull. 394; Dodington v. Hudson, 1 Bing. R. 410.

But where the order was forthwith to reinstate certain premises, an attachment was granted for not having *commenced* within four days from the service of the order.

8 Moo. 610; 1 Bing. 464. *]*

An attachment is proper for abuses of the process of the court; as for suing out execution where there is no judgment; bringing an appeal for the death of one known to be alive; making use of a process of a superior court, as a stale to bring a defendant within the jurisdiction of an inferior one, and then dropping it; using such process in a vexatious, oppressive, or unjust manner, without colour of serving any other end by it. (a)

2 Hawk. P. C. 231; Fortes. 267. [Granted against the plaintiff in an action, and his attorney, for entering up judgment on a bond and warrant of attorney executed whilst the defendant was under arrest, and without calling in his attorney. Woodin v. Colledge, Ca. temp. Hardwicke, 177. The instituting a suit, though there be a real demand, either for the purpose of injuring a third person, or of getting the opinion of the court, is a contempt punishable by attachment. Coxe v. Phillips, Ca. temp. Hardw. 237; Da Costa v. Jones, Cowp. 739; Hoskins v. Lord Berkley, 4 Term R. 402. So is putting in bail by feigned names, no such persons being in existence. Stra. 384. Or assigning for error the death of the plaintiff in ejectment. Moor v. Goodright, 2 Stra. 899. Or arresting a plaintiff whilst attending arbitrators under a rule of court in order to injure his cause. Rex v. Hall, 2 Black. R. 1110. Or the mere serving of process on a party attending his cause in a court of justice. Cole v. Hawkins, 2 Stra. 1094; Andr. 275, S. C. *β* Blight v. Fisher, 1 Peters, C. C. Rep. 41. *g* Or bringing a writ of error, after having obtained an injunction on the terms of giving a release of errors. 3 Atk. 297. Where the court will punish for contempts in the challenging of juries. see 1 Stra. 593; 2 Lord Raym. 1364; 8 Mod. 245; 2 Stra. 1001. An attachment was granted against a person for threatening the life of the prosecutor, who had indicted another for perjury, in an affidavit on which an information had issued against him. Rex v. Carroll, 1 Wils. 75. (a) Bringing an action in the name of another person without his privity or consent, is a contempt. Butterworth v. Stagg, 2 Johns. Cas. 291. See Howard v. Rawson, 2 Leigh, 733. *g*

[It is a high contempt of a court, punishable by attachment, either to scandalize the court itself, or to abuse parties who are concerned in causes in it, or to publish any thing in order to prejudice mankind against the parties before the court.

2 Atk. 469; 2 Ves. 520.] *β* Respublica v. Oswald, 1 Dall. 319; People v. Freer, 1 Caines, 485, 518; People v. Few, 2 Johns. Rep. 290; Hollingsworth v. Duane, Wallace, 77, 102; Respublica v. Passmore, 3 Yeates, 438. An insult offered to a parish judge, whilst acting as auctioneer, is not in Louisiana a contempt of the judge in his judicial capacity, and cannot be punished as a contempt of court. Detournion v. Dornemon, 1 M. R. 138. See Richmond v. Dayton, 10 Johns. 393; Commonwealth v. Stuart, 2 Virg. Cas. 320. And in Pennsylvania an attorney is not responsible for scrutinizing the conduct of a judge in a way that would not render him liable as a citizen. Austin's case, 5 Rawle, 191. *g*

¶ And accordingly Lord Chancellor Erskine committed to the Fleet the committee of a lunatic and his wife, and the printer, for publication

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

of a pamphlet having an obvious tendency to obstruct the petitioner, acting under orders of the court, in the management of the estate, and to bring into contempt the court's orders.

*Ex parte Jones*, 13 Ves. 237, and see *Mr. Just. Wilmot's* elaborate judgment prepared to be delivered in the *King v. Almon*, *Mr. Wilmot's notes*, 243. ¶ The court enjoined the publication of a certain letter, the defendant in injunction annexed a copy of the letter, and then inserted an advertisement in the newspapers, inviting all persons who desired to see the letter, to call at the clerk's office and gratify their curiosity; these facts were held to constitute a contempt of the order of the court enjoining its publication. *Denis v. Leclerc*, 1 M. R. 297. *g*

And a court of general jail delivery has jurisdiction to make an order in a trial likely to last several successive days, prohibiting the publication of the proceedings until the trial is terminated; and in case of disobedience they may punish the contempt by fine.

The *King v. Clement*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 218; 11 Price, R. 68. Such an order appears to have been first made in the trial of Lord Melville, in 1806, and afterwards in the *King v. Watson*, and the *King v. Brendreth*.

And a judge at *nisi prius* has not only the power of committing but of fining a defendant for a contempt committed by him in insulting the judge, blaspheming the Christian religion, and slandering individuals not present.

The *King v. Davison*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 329; and see *tit. Courts.*]

[If a defendant in a penal action obtain a rule to stay proceedings, on paying a sum agreed upon between him and the plaintiff, the court will grant an attachment against him, if he refuse to pay such sum.

*King v. Clifton*, 5 Term R. 257; ] *Hart v. Draper*, 7 Taunt. 43.]

¶ A commitment for a contempt by a court of competent jurisdiction in the exercise of its jurisdiction, is conclusive, and cannot be inquired into in any other tribunal.

*Ex parte Kearney*, 7 Wheaton, 38; case of *Yates*, 4 Johns. Rep. 354; *Johnston v. Commonwealth*, 1 Bibb, 598; *State v. Tipton*, 1 Blackford, 166. But see *Bichley v. Commonwealth*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 575.

#### 1. *Against Sheriffs, Marshals, and other Officers.*

The sheriff is liable to an attachment for not returning, pursuant to a rule, process which was delivered to his deputy, and which never came to his hands. (a) But where an execution had been delivered to his deputy, who was then dead, fourteen years before, the sheriff was discharged from the attachment. (b) And where the plaintiff delayed eighteen months after the return-day of the writ, before ruling the sheriff to bring in the body, and the deputy, who was the special bail, and his sureties had become insolvent, the court refused to grant an attachment. (c)

(a) *People v. Brown*, 6 Cowen, 41; *Brockway v. Wilber*, 5 Johns. 356. (b) *People v. Gilleland*, 7 Johns. 555. (c) *Jourdan v. Hawkins*, 17 Johns. 35. See *Morgan v. Cheney*, 1 Hill, 145.

The court refused to fix the sheriff by attachment when the defendant tendered the money during court, having put in bail, which was excepted to, and the plaintiff did not ask for a trial.

*Post v. Van Dine*, 1 Johns. Cas. 412.

An attachment against a sheriff for not collecting or paying over

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

money is a *civil* process for redressing the injured party, and *criminal* for the purpose of punishing the sheriff for a neglect of duty.

Thurmond's case, 1 Bailey, 605. See Daniel v. Capers, 4 M'Cord, 237

The sheriff is not liable to an attachment for taking insufficient bail, when the defendant has put in bail to the action. (a) And after bail has been put in, if the bail-piece be lost in its transmission to the clerk's office, the sheriff will be discharged from an attachment for not bringing in the body. (b)

(a) People v. Stevens, 9 Johns. 72. (b) People v. Shoemaker, 2 Wend. 253.

The sheriff may be attached for a wilful default; but the motion for an attachment must be made within a reasonable time. (c) The plaintiff may, however, proceed by attachment or by action, at his election. (d)

(c) Morgan v. Cheney, 1 Hill, 145. (d) State v. Sheriff, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 151; Burk v. Campbell, 15 Johns. 456; Ronald v. Bently, 4 H. & M. 461.

An attachment will not be granted against a deputy marshal for not paying over to the United States money collected on an execution in their favour, when the United States owe him, for office fees, a greater amount than that which he has collected.

United States v. Mann, 2 Brock. 9.

When the sheriff has collected money, and by the verbal order of the plaintiff he has paid it over to a third person, he may, on a rule to show cause why an attachment should not issue against for not paying it over, show these facts by parol evidence.

Kilpatrick v. Vandiver, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 341.

An officer is not liable to an attachment for not returning an execution if the plaintiff requested him not to proceed thereon.

Kennedy v. Smith, 7 Yerg. 472; Shannon v. Clark, 3 Dana, 152.

## 2. Against Parties.

When a party has been enjoined not to take out an execution, and he nevertheless does so, he is in contempt, and an attachment may be issued against him.

1 Breeze, 191. See Dennis v. Leclerc, 1 M. R. 297.

A defendant in execution is in contempt of the authority of the court which rendered the judgment on which the execution issued, when he institutes an action of replevin to replevy the goods seized, and will be severely punished.

Phillips v. Harris, 3 J. J. Marsh. 124.

An attachment will not be granted against a party in ejectment who fails to confess lease, entry, and ouster.

Sweetman v. Wilburn, 2 Overt. 1.

An attachment will not be granted against a defendant who does not obey an order of court, to deposit a paper in the clerk's office, to enable the plaintiff to declare on it.

Birdsall v. Pixley, 4 Wend. 196; 3 Wend. 425.

The refusal of a garnishee to appear to a summons executed, is a contempt, which will be punished by attachment.

Jackson v. Justices, &c., 1 Virg. Cas. 314.

(A) In what Cases an Attachment is to be granted.

It would be a contempt to revoke a submission to referees when made a rule of court, but until it is a rule of court it is no contempt.

*Fretz v. Fretz*, 1 Cowen, 335.

An award made under the statute 9 & 10 Will. 3, will be enforced by an attachment for contempt.

*West v. Stigar*, 4 Har. & M'H. 490; and see *Anon.*, 1 Penn. 228; *Blackburn v. Markle*, 6 Binn. 174; *Kunekle v. Kunekle*, 1 Dall. 364; *Ex parte Wallis*, 6 Cowen, 518; 12 S. & R. 143; 5 Halst. 63; *Yates v. Russell*, 17 Johns. 461.

An attachment will be issued against a party for not paying costs; but the taxed bill must be served by showing the original and delivering a copy.

*Burns v. Burns*, 7 Cowen, 470; *Jackson v. Virgil*, 3 Johns. 138; *Jackson v. Sackett*, 6 Cowen, 38; *St. John v. Hubbard*, 1 Wend. 94; *Howland v. Ralph*, 3 Johns. 20; 3 Cowen. 26; 7 Johns. 539.

In the courts of the United States an attachment will be issued to enforce the payment of costs due to officers of the court.

*Caldwell v. Jackson*, 7 Cranch, 276; *Bowne v. Arbuckle*, Pet. C. C. R. 233; *Anon.*, 2 Gallia, 101.

Abusive and impertinent language towards the court, or any of the judges, contained in a petition for a rehearing, is a contempt of court.

*State v. Keene*, 11 L. R. 601.

### 3. *Against Attorneys.*

Bringing an action in the name of another without authority is a contempt, and if the nominal plaintiff be non-suited, an attachment will issue against the person who brought the suit for costs.

*Butterworth v. Stagg*, 2 Johns. Cas. 291; *Howard v. Rawson*, 2 Leigh, 733; *Anon.*, 2 Cowen, 589. See *Denton v. Noyes*, 6 Johns. 296.

An attorney may be compelled by attachment to perform a contract made by him in court, in relation to an action.

*Fernald v. Ladd*, 4 N. H. Rep. 370.

Hasty expressions of counsel under excitement will be overlooked, when no contempt was intended.

*St. Clair v. Piatt*, Wright, 532.

An attachment will be issued against an attorney who refuses to pay over money which he has received for his client.

*People v. Wilson*, 5 Johns. 368; *Bohanon v. Peterson*, 9 Wend. 503; *People v. Smith*, 3 Caines, 221; *Bohanon v. Washington*, 2 M'Cord, 493.

An attorney, who in an application for a rehearing, makes use of indecorous language towards the court, will be punished for a contempt.

*De Armas' case*, 10 M. R. 123, 158.

### 4. *Against Witnesses.*

An attachment will be granted against a witness who positively refuses to obey a subpoena, (a) but when he merely disobeys the subpoena, a rule to show cause why an attachment should not issue will be granted in the first instance. (b)

(a) *Andrews v. Andrews*, 2 Johns. Cas. 109; *Colem. Cas.* 119; (b) *Morris v. Creel*, 1 Virg. Cas. 333; *Jackson v. Mann*, 2 Caines, 98.

Before an attachment can be issued against a witness, he must have

## (B) Proceedings on Attachment.

been regularly served with a subpoena, (a) unless he has waived the service. (b)

(a) *United States v. Caldwell*, 2 Dall. 334; *State v. Trumbull*, 1 South. 139; *People v. Vermilyea*, 7 Cowen, 108; (b) *Feree v. Strome*, 1 Yeates, 303.

And an affidavit that he is a material witness will be required before an attachment can issue, if from the circumstances it appears he is not.

*Smith and Ogden's Trial*, 8, 90.

When a party gives his witness leave of absence, and he accordingly departs, no attachment ought to be issued against him, and if, im-providently, one be issued, the witness will be discharged at the cost of the party.

*State v. Nixon, Wright*, 763.

A witness under a recognisance to appear on the trial of a capital cause, who fraudulently absents himself, may be attached.

*Commonwealth v. Carter*, 11 Pick. 277.

A member of congress is liable to an attachment for not obeying a subpoena, if he is not attending a session, or going to or returning from congress.

*Respublica v. Duane*, 4 Yates, 347.

When a witness in court refuses to answer questions touching his interest in the cause, he may be committed for contempt.

*Loti v. Burrell*, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 167.

## 5. Referees.

When referees under a rule of court refuse to report, they may be compelled by attachment.

*Stafford v. Heskest*, 1 Wend. 71; *Thompson v. Parker*, 3 Johns. 260; *Cumberland v. North Yarmouth*, 4 Greenl. 459.

## 6. Against Printers and Publishers.

An attachment was granted for the publication in a newspaper of remarks which had a tendency to prejudice the public mind in relation to the merits of a cause depending in court, and to corrupt the administration of justice.

*Respublica v. Oswald*, 1 Dall. 319. This power has been taken away from the courts of Pennsylvania by an act of the legislature. See also, *Hollingsworth v. Duane, Wallace*, 72; *Bronson's case*, 12 Johns 460; *Respublica v. Passmore*, 3 Yeates, 438.

If the publication appear to the court to amount to a contempt, the denial of any criminal or disrespectful design by the party, will not justify him.

*People v. Freer*, 1 Caines, 485, 518; *Territory v. Nugent*, 1 M. R. 103.

But when the facts charged amount only to a constructive contempt, the rule is different.

*People v. Few*, 2 Johns. 290.

(B) How the Person against whom an Attachment is granted is to be proceeded against, and how discharged.

ATTACHMENTS are usually granted on a rule to show cause, unless the offence complained of be of a flagrant nature, and positively sworn to; in which last case the party is ordered to attend, which he must do

## (B) Proceedings on Attachment.

in person; as must every one against whom an attachment is granted; and if the party attending the court upon such a rule to answer it, or appearing upon an attachment, be apparently guilty, the court in discretion, on consideration of the nature of the crime, and other circumstances, will either commit him immediately, in order to answer interrogatories to be exhibited against him, (a) concerning the contempt complained of, or will suffer him to enter into a recognisance to answer such interrogatories; which if they be not exhibited within four days, the party may move to have the recognisance discharged; (b) otherwise he must answer them, though exhibited after the four days; but in all cases, if he fully answer them, he shall be discharged as to the attachment, and the prosecutor shall be left to proceed against him for the perjury, (c) if he thinks fit; but if he deny part of the contempts only, and confess other part, he shall not be discharged as to those denied, but the truth of them shall be examined, and such punishment inflicted, as from the whole shall appear reasonable; and if his answer be evasive as to any material part, he shall be punished in the same manner as if he had confessed it.

2 Hawk. P. C. 141; Salk. 84, pl. 3; 2 Jones, 178. *See* 1 Dall. 219; 1 Johns. Cas. 31; 1 Caines, 518; 2 Caines, 333; 5 Johns. Rep. 116; 5 Cowen, 41; Wallace, 78, 141; 1 Yeates, 1. *g* [The court will never grant an attachment for one party at the suit of another, where the affidavits on which it is moved for are sworn before the prosecutor's agents. *Rex v. Wallace*, 3 Term R. 403. (a) But he cannot come in and confess the contempt till after the interrogatories are filed, unless in the case of a rescue, or a contempt in the face of the court. *Rex v. Edwards*, 4 Burr. 2105; 1 Black. R. 637, S. C.; *Rex v. Elkins*, 1 Black. R. 640. *g* (b) And the party is entitled to his discharge *on the quarto die post*, if interrogatories are not filed. *People v. Ten Eyck*, 2 Wendell, 617. *g* In the case of a rescue, however, it has been since adjudged, that he must answer interrogatories, if the prosecutor insist upon it. *R. v. Jane Horsley*, 5 Term R. 362. In the King's Bench the interrogatories must be signed by counsel. *Reg. gen. Mich.* 1793, 5 Term R. 474, and are referred to the master of the Crown Office to examine the party upon them; and he is to report to the court whether in contempt or not. *Ca. temp. Hardw.* 239. But the party may demur to improper interrogatories, such as may tend to convict him of any other offence, *R. v. Barber*, 1 Stra. 444; or subject him to a penalty. *Ca. temp. Hardw.* 239. If reported in contempt, he immediately receives sentence, unless the court, by consent, waive giving judgment, and order the recognisance to be discharged, *Rex v. James Wheeler*, 3 Burr. 1256; or the Attorney-general consent that he may be continued on his recognisance. *R. v. Beardmore*, 2 Burr. 797.—] The master's report that he is in contempt is conclusive; and when he is brought up for judgment, the contempt cannot be denied, but only mitigated. *Coulson v. Graham*, 2 Chitt. R. 57. But in the Common Pleas the prothonotary's report is not conclusive against parties who have been put to answer interrogatories before him; but they may except to the report on any material point. 1 Bing. 272; 8 Moo. 214, S. C., and *Id.* 322. *g* Courts of record have exclusive control over charges of contempt, and their decision on the subject is conclusive. *State v. Tipton*, 1 Blackf. 166. *g* It is not usual to allow costs to a party who purges himself of a contempt which he is charged with: but where the charge has appeared quite groundless and vexatious, the court has given them. *R. v. Plunket*, 3 Burr. 1329. *g* *See People v. Ten Eyck*, 2 Wendell, 617; *M'Dermot v. State*, 5 Halsted, 63; *Butcher v. Coats*, 1 Dall. 340. *g* (c) *R. v. Vaughan*, Dougl. 516. *g* 1 Dall. 328. But in cases of a contempt by the publication of a libel, the mere affidavit of the defendant that he had no intention of offering any contempt to the court, will not screen him from punishment, when the writing clearly amounts to a libel. *Territory v. Nugent*, 1 M. R. 103; *People v. Freer*, 1 Caines, 485, 518. *g* It is a rule of Court of K. B., that the master's report cannot be moved for on the last day of term, without previous leave of the court, except in extraordinary cases; and there must be always a personal service of notice. *R. v. Wheeler*, 1 Black. R. 311. But attachments for non-payment of costs, and not returning the writ, are expressly excepted out of this rule. 1 Burr. 651.]

[By a rule of the Court of K. B., Easter, 34 G. 3, it is ordered,

## (B) Proceedings on Attachments.

"That in future, whenever any writ of attachment shall issue in order to compel any person to answer upon interrogatories, and on which judgment shall not be given in the course of the term, the name of the cause shall be inserted in the list of motions appointed to come on peremptorily in the ensuing term, in order that the court may be informed what shall have been done in prosecution of such writ."

In Chancery, if a corporation is in contempt, there is no remedy by way of proceeding for a contempt personally, against the real parties who offend; but the mode of compulsion is by sequestration. At law a corporation cannot be attached for contempt in their corporate character for not returning a writ directed to them, but an attachment in the nature of a *pone* is the proper way to compel an appearance. (a) But where a *mandamus* goes to a corporate body to compel an election, the Court of B. R., it seems, will attach the individuals who refuse to proceed to it.]

Rex v. Dr. Windham, Cowp. 377; London v. Lynn, 1 H. Black. R. 208; Bishop of Chichester v. Harward, 1 Term R. 652.] [See tit. *Mandamus*.] § (a) In Warden v. Orange County Bank, 1 Wendell, 94, a rule was granted on the cashier of the bank to pay the costs taxed in the case against the bank, or show cause why an attachment should not issue against him. But afterwards, on the cashier showing cause that he was not personally responsible, and had no control over the funds of the institution, a rule was granted on the corporation to pay the costs or show cause why a *distringas* should not issue. Ib. 309.g

§ The house of representatives of the United States may punish persons who are not members for contempt.

Anderson v. Dunn, 6 Wheat. 204.

The power to attach for contempt is incident to courts of law and equity.

United States v. Hudson, 7 Cranch, 32; 1 Burr's Trial, 352; Yates v. Lansing, 9 Johns. 395; S. C. 6 Johns. 337; S. C. 4 Johns. 317; Mariner v. Dyer, 2 Greenl. 165; State v. Tipton, 1 Blackf. 166; State v. White, Charl. 136.

A contempt of an inferior jurisdiction, not of record, and which has not general power to fine and imprison, unless committed in the presence of the officer and punished *instantly*, cannot be punished by attachment; the proper remedy is an indictment.

Lining v. Bentham, 2 Bay, 1; State v. Johnson, 2 Bay, 385; Hollingsworth v. Duane, Wallace, 77. In Pennsylvania, a justice cannot attach for contempt. Brooker v. Commonwealth, 13 S. & R. 175; and see State v. Applegate, 2 M'Cord, 110.

The Supreme Court of the United States cannot attach for contempts committed in a district court of the United States; (a) and the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania has not the power to punish for a contempt to the process of the Court of Common Pleas. (b)

(a) Tillinghast's case, 4 Pet. 108; (b) Penn v. Messenger, 1 Yeates, 2.

## ATTORNEY.

---

AN attorney is one set in the place of another, and is either public, as an attorney at law, whose warrant is *talīs ponit loco suo talem attorneyatum*; or private, who has authority given him to act in the place and stead of him by whom he is delegated, in private contracts and agreements; which authority must be by deed, that it may appear that the attorney has pursued his commission. Of this all persons are capable, and therefore may be executed by monks, infants, feme coverts, persons attainted, outlawed, excommunicated, villains, aliens, &c.; for this being only a naked authority, the execution of it can be attended with no manner of prejudice to the persons under such incapacities or disabilities, or to any other person, who by law may claim any interest of such disabled persons after their death.

Co. Lit. 52; 8 Co. 58; Hob. 9; Roll. R. 3. Of a *responsalis* and his power, and how disused since the several statutes that have given power to make attorneys. Vide Co. Lit. 128, a.

But the person (a) here treated of is an attorney at law, who is appointed to prosecute and defend for his client, and is considered as an officer belonging to the courts of justice; concerning whom there are several statutes and resolutions.

β In some courts, as in the Supreme Court of the United States, advocates are divided into counsellors at law, and attorneys. The business of attorneys is to carry on the practical and more mechanical parts of the suit. 1 Kent. Com. 307. See as to their powers, 7 Cranch, 452; 1 Pennsylv. 264; 3 Pennsylv. 74; 14 S. & R. 307; 16 S. & R. 368. γ (a) For private attorneys, vide tit. *Authority and Power*.

- (A) Of admitting Persons to act as Attorneys, and the Qualifications necessary for such Persons.
- (B) Who may appear by Attorney, and in what Cases.
- (C) Of retaining an Attorney, what shall be an Appearance; and therein of the Warrant of Attorney.
- (D) Of the Power of an Attorney, when appointed; and the Regularity of his Proceedings.
- (E) Of the Determination of his Power; and herein of dismissing or changing him.
- (F) Of his Fees and Disbursements, and the Remedy for the Recovery of them.
- (G) Of the Privileges which an Attorney has.
- (H) Of Offences and Misbehaviour for which he is punishable; and herein of the Form of the Proceedings against him.

- 
- (A) Of admitting Persons to act as attorneys, and the Qualifications necessary for such Persons.

BEFORE the statute Westm. 2, c. 10, all attorneys were made by letters patent under the great seal, commanding the justices to admit the person to be an attorney to such an one; since which there have been



## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

several(a) statutes and rules made for the better regulation of attorneys.

Vide 2 Inst. 249, 377; Co. Lit. 198; 8 Co. 58; 2 Mod. 83. When first of record, vide statute 4 H. 4, c. 18; and Roll. R. 3. (a) 3 E. 1, c. 42, which see explained 2 Inst. 249; 6 Ed. 1, c. 8, explained 2 Inst. 311; 13 Ed. 1, c. 10, explained 2 Inst. 377; 27 Ed. 1, 7 R. 2, 14, 3 H. 7, 1, 23 H. 8, c. 3, 29 Eliz. c. 5, 31 Eliz. c. 10, relating to cases in which persons may prosecute or defend by attorney. By the 4 H. 4, c. 18, are to be enrolled, and sworn to execute their office truly. By the 1 H. 5, c. 4, no undersheriff to practise as an attorney. 33 H. 5, c. 7. For restraining the number of attorneys in Norfolk, Suffolk, and Norwich, vide 2 Inst. 250; 32 H. 8, c. 30; 18 Eliz. c. 14; 4 Ann. c. 16, relating to the filing of warrants of attorney. By the 3 Jac. 1, c. 7, are to sign bills of fees, and produce tickets of money given to counsel; vide *postea*, letter (F), 190. By the 13 W. 3, c. 6, must take the oaths. By the 12 G. 1, c. 29, made perpetual; by 21 G. 2, c. 3, acting as an attorney after a conviction for forgery or perjury, to be transported.

By the 2 G. 2, c. 23, made perpetual by 30 G. 2, c. 19, § 75, it is enacted, "That no person from and after the first day of December, 1730, who was not duly admitted as an attorney pursuant to the directions of the statute, shall be permitted to act as an attorney, or to sue out any writ or process, or to commence, carry on, or defend any action or actions, or any proceedings, either before or after judgment obtained, in the name or names of any other person or persons, in any of his majesty's courts of record, unless such person shall have been bound, by contract in writing, to serve as a clerk, for and during the space of five years, to an attorney duly and legally sworn and admitted; and unless such person shall have continued in such service during the said term of five years;(b) and unless such person shall be allowed of, admitted, and enrolled by a judge of the said courts, and shall have taken the following oath: *I, A B, do swear, that I will truly and honestly demean myself in the practice of an attorney, according to the best of my knowledge and ability.* And in case any person shall in his own name, or in the name of any other person, sue out any writ or process, or commence, prosecute, or defend any action or suit, or any proceedings in any of the courts of law or equity, as an attorney or solicitor, for or in expectation of any gain, fee, or reward, without being admitted and enrolled:(c) every such person for every such offence shall forfeit and pay 50*l.* to the use of such person as shall prosecute him for the said offence, and is hereby incapable to maintain any action or suit in any court in law or equity, for any fee, reward, or disbursements, on account of prosecuting, carrying on, or defending any such action, suit, or proceeding;(d) and that no attorney or solicitor shall have more than two clerks at a time, except the prothonotaries and secondary of the King's Bench, who may have three clerks. Also a sworn attorney, suffering any to act in his name, shall himself be disabled to act in any court, and his admittance into any court shall from thenceforth cease and be void: Provided,(e) that an attorney or solicitor sworn in any one court may, by the consent of an attorney or solicitor sworn in any other court, which consent must appear in writing, signed by the attorney or solicitor, in the name of such attorney sue any writ, process, or commence, carry on, prosecute, or defend any action or actions, or any other proceedings in such court, notwithstanding such person is not sworn or admitted to be an attorney of such court."

Vide the statute, and the same clauses with respect to solicitors practising in courts of equity; and 23 G. 2, c. 26, § 15, whereby solicitors may be admitted attorneys with-

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

out stamp or fee. [But attorney of B. R. cannot be admitted of C. B. without a new stamp. *Barnes*, 38.] ¶ (b) But see 2 Black. R. 734, 957, where attorneys were admitted by the C. B., under special circumstances, though they had not regularly served the whole term of five years under the original articles; and see 1 Chitt. R. 566; 1 Dow. & Ry. 14. An articulated clerk, who had served two years and a half, and then been prevented by illness from attending to business, but who had attended as much as his health allowed, was admitted. *Ex parte Matthews*, 1 Barn. & Adolph. 160. Taking a turnkey for an articulated clerk disallowed, and the articles cancelled. *Burr. Rep.* 291, *Fraser's case*. ¶ An articulated clerk had held the office of surveyor of taxes during the term of his clerkship; and on affidavit it appeared that out of the five years of nominal service with the attorney, three (on a computation) had been spent in actual service with him. He afterwards bound himself to a second attorney, and served him for two years. But it was held, that his service under the first articles could not be coupled with his service under the second. *Ex parte Peter Taylor*, 4 Barn. & C. 341; 6 Dow. & Ry. 428; and see 5 Barn. & A. 538. ¶ (c) A solicitor in Chancery may practise in the equity side of the Exchequer without being admitted a solicitor in that court. *Meadowcroft v. Holbrooke*, 1 H. Black. R. 50. ¶ But a solicitor in the equity side of the Court of Exchequer is not entitled to practise in the Court of Chancery; and if he does, cannot maintain an action for the amount of his bill. And *semble*, that a solicitor of the Court of Chancery cannot, by writing, authorize a solicitor of the Exchequer to practise there in his name. *Vincent v. Holt*, 4 Taunt. 452. But an attorney of the K. B., though he should not be at the time a solicitor in Chancery, may recover for business done in the suing out a commission of bankrupt; for this issues out of the common law side of the Court of Chancery, and the petition does not require any attorney's name. *Wilkinson v. Diggell*, 1 Barn. & C. 158; 2 Dow. & Ry. 302. (d) 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 24; and see 7 Moo. 54; 3 Bro. & Bing. 241, S. C. ¶ (e) Attorney who gives another leave to practise in his name, is answerable for what he does in his name. 12 Mod. 656.

[By 12 G. 2, c. 13, § 7, none but regular attorneys shall act in the county courts, under a penalty of 20*l*.

By the same, § 8, Quakers may be admitted upon their affirmation.

By 22 G. 2, c. 46, § 34. An affidavit of the actual execution of the articles of clerkship shall be made and filed within three months by the master and clerk, and none shall be admitted before such affidavit shall be produced and read in open court. § 10. Affidavit shall be made by the clerk or master of actual service with such master or his agent for the term of five years. (a) § 7. None shall take or retain any clerk after discontinuing business.

¶ (a) By this statute it is necessary that a clerk should actually serve five years under articles. Therefore where a clerk had served part of his time with a master who left the country, and before his articles were assigned to another master an interval of ten months had elapsed, during which he was not serving under articles, but under the assignment he served the remainder of the time specified, the court would not allow him to be admitted till he had served out the ten months under new articles. *Ex parte Rowle*, 9 Chitt. R. 61. And it has been holden, that the statute is not complied with by the clerk's serving part of the time with another attorney, though with his master's consent, and the rest of the time with his master. 7 Term R. 456; but see 2 Black. R. 764. And where a clerk to an attorney held, during the whole time for which he was bound, the office of surveyor of taxes under the crown, it was held that he could not be considered as serving his whole time and term in the business of an attorney within the act; and on this ground he was struck off the roll after he had been admitted. *In re Taylor*, 5 Barn. & A. 538. In this case the clerk afterwards bound himself to another attorney, and served him for two years, at the expiration of which time he was again admitted an attorney upon an affidavit, stating that for more than three of the five years for which he was originally bound his service had been given to the attorney to whom he was articulated; and on moving to strike him off the roll, it was held that his service under the first articles could not be coupled with his service under the second, so as to entitle him to be admitted. *In re Taylor*, 4 Barn. & C. 341; 6 Dow. & Ry. 428. But the C. B. refused to strike an attorney off the roll on affidavit, stating that he had not served a regular clerkship, as he had been opposed on the same ground at the time he was admitted, and no misconduct or malpractice had been imputed to him subsequently to his admission. *In re Page*, 1 Bing. R. 160; 7 Moo. 572.]

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

§ 10. A clerk, in case of his master dying, or discontinuing business, or of his being discharged, if he serves the residue of his time, in the manner prescribed by the act, to another, and makes the proper affidavits, may be admitted.

¶ As to the stamp-duty on subsequent articles where the master dies, see 34 G. 3, c. 14, § 5; 48 G. 3, c. 149, § 10; 55 G. 3, c. 184, sched. part 1. ¶

¶ An articulated clerk having served part of his clerkship with an attorney who died before the expiration of his term, is, it seems, at liberty, even after an interval of six years, to serve the remainder of his clerkship with another attorney, with a view to admittance. And the Court of King's Bench granted a rule to discharge an articulated clerk, where the attorney to whom he was bound had become bankrupt and absconded; and directed the rule to be served at the last place of abode of the attorney, and on the clerk to the commission of bankruptcy, and to be stuck up in the King's Bench office.

1 Dow. & Ry. 14; 1 Chitt. R. 558, *in notis*; 2 Ib. 62, S. C.

This court has also a summary jurisdiction over matters in difference between attorneys and their clerks; and therefore where a clerk had misconducted himself, and left the service of the attorney to whom he was articulated at the end of a year and a half, and the latter refused to take him back, in consequence of his previous misconduct, the court referred it to the master, who decided that a portion of the premium should be returned; and this decision was confirmed by the court, though the point in question had been decided otherwise in a suit in the Exchequer. But the court refused to compel an attorney to execute an assignment of articles of clerkship where the clerk had been guilty of criminal conversation with the attorney's wife, even though the attorney had promised to assign him over.

3 Barn. & A. 257; 1 Chitt. R. 694; Tidd, 68, (9th ed.) ¶

By 22 G. 2, c. 46, § 16, 17. Sworn clerks in Chancery, or their clerks bound and actually serving for five years, or being admitted and serving as a waiting clerk the last two years, may be admitted solicitors; and so if their masters die, and they serve under articles with others.

§ 18. No sworn clerk to have more than two clerks.

§ 19. This act not to extend to the officers in the king's remembrancers, treasurer's remembrancers, pipe office, or office of pleas in the Exchequer.

§ 11. Attorneys acting as agents for unqualified persons, or permitting them to use their names, to be struck off the roll, and committed to prison for any time not exceeding one year. (a)

¶ (a) Where an attorney had permitted a certificated conveyancer to conduct his business in the joint names of the two, this was held to be within the meaning of this section; and the attorney was consequently struck off the rolls, and the clerk committed to prison for a month. 1 Barn. & C. 270. ¶

§ 12. None shall act as attorneys at the sessions who have not been admitted according to 2 G. 2, c. 23, under a penalty of 50*l.*, with treble costs; and attorneys suffering such persons to practise in their names shall incur the like penalty.

§ 13. The attorneys of the duchy court of Lancaster, or of the great sessions in Wales, or of the counties palatine of Chester, Lancaster, and Durham, acting within their respective jurisdictions, are exempted.

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

§ 14. No clerk of the peace or his deputy, or under-sheriff or his deputy, shall act as attorneys at the sessions for the county, &c., where they shall execute such offices, under the like penalty of 50*l*.

|| By 49 G. 3, c. 28, § 1, a service of five years as clerk to one of the regularly appointed clerks of the king's coroner and attorney in the Court of King's Bench, entitles the person so having served to be admitted and practise as an attorney.

Also, by 1 & 2 G. 4, c. 48, § 1, (as amended by 3 G. 4, c. 16,) persons who at the time of being articled have taken the degree of bachelor of arts or bachelor of law in the universities of Oxford, Cambridge, or Dublin, may be admitted to practise as attorneys, after three years' *bonâ fide* service as clerks; provided the degree of bachelor of arts have been taken within six years, and that of bachelor of law within eight years, after matriculation, and provided also that four years have not elapsed between the time of taking the degree and that of entering into articles.

And by § 2, if any person bound by contract in writing to serve as clerk for five years shall, *bonâ fide*, be a pupil to a barrister, or certificated special pleader in England or Ireland for one year, he may be admitted an attorney or solicitor in like manner as now done where the clerk has served part of the term of his clerkship with the agent of the person to whom he is bound.

The statute 34 G. 3, c. 14, § 2, requires that the indentures of an attorney's clerkship shall be enrolled or registered with the proper officer of the court, together with an affidavit of the time of executing the same, before the clerk shall be admitted to practise as an attorney; and enacts, that unless the indentures are enrolled or registered within six months next after execution, together with the affidavit of the time of execution, the service shall be deemed to commence from the time of enrolment or registry only.

Where the original articles of clerkship were lost, the Court of K. B., on motion, ordered that the master should be at liberty to enrol a copy of them. *Ex parte Clarke*, 3 Barn. & A. 610. But where the indentures had been sent from the country to be enrolled, and after the clerkship had been served, no trace of the indentures could be discovered in the master's office, the court refused to admit the clerk, or suffer the counter-part of the articles to be enrolled *nunc pro tunc*; though evidence was offered that, at the time of the supposed enrolment, the fees for the enrolment were actually paid at the proper office. *Ex parte Pilgrim*, 1 Barn. & C. 264.

The certificates of attorneys were first introduced by the 25 G. 3, c. 80; and now, by 37 G. 3, c. 90, every person admitted, sworn, and enrolled a solicitor or attorney, &c., in any of his majesty's courts at Westminster, &c., or in any other court in England holding pleas, where the debt or damage shall amount to 40*s*. or more, shall annually, between the first day of November and the end of Michaelmas term then next following, [altered by 54 G. 3, c. 144, § 13, to "between the 15th day of November and the 16th day of December in each year,"] during such time as he shall continue so to practise in any of the said courts, or before such person shall commence, carry on, or defend any action or suit, or any proceedings whatsoever, in any of the said courts, deliver in to the commissioners of the stamp duties, or to their officer appointed for that purpose, at the head office of stamps in Middlesex, a paper or note in writing, containing the name and usual place of residence of such

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys. (Certificate.)

person; and thereupon and upon payment of the duties, according to the place of his residence, every such person shall be entitled to a certificate, duly stamped, to denote the payment of the said duties; which certificate the said commissioners shall cause to be immediately issued, under the hand and name of the proper officer, in such form as they shall devise.

These duties, as fixed by the last stamp act, (a) are, where the attorney resides in London, or within the limits of the twopenny post, 12*l.* if he have been admitted three years, and 6*l.* if not admitted so long; if he reside elsewhere 8*l.*, if he have been admitted three years, and 4*l.* if not so long.

(a) 55 G. 3, c. 184, sched. part 1; and for the former duties, see 44 G. 3, c. 98, sched. (A); 48 G. 3, c. 149, sched. part 1.

By § 27 of the above cited 37 G. 3, c. 90, every certificate shall be entered in one of the courts in which the person described therein shall be admitted, and enrolled with the respective officer or officers (b) of the said courts appointed by the 25 G. 3, c. 80, to grant certificates of enrolment or admission, within the time therein before prescribed, or before such person shall be permitted to practise as aforesaid; and the said respective officers shall from time to time, upon payment of the sum of 1*s.*, enter in alphabetical order the names of the persons described in such respective certificates, together with the places of such their residence as aforesaid, and the respective dates of such certificates, in books or rolls to be prepared for that purpose; to which books or rolls in the said courts respectively all persons shall and may, at reasonable times, have free access, without fee or reward.

(b) See 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 18.

By § 30, any person practising as an attorney without obtaining a certificate, or delivering in a false place of residence, to evade the payment of the higher duties, shall forfeit 50*l.*, and be made incapable of maintaining an action for business done.

And by § 90, any attorney neglecting to take out his certificate for the space of one whole year, shall be thenceforth incapable of practising either in his own name or that of any other person; and his admission shall be void. He may, however, be re-admitted on payment of the arrears, and such penalty as the court shall think proper to impose.

7 G. 4, c. 44, § 3. Acts of indemnity are occasionally passed to relieve attorneys who have neglected to take out their certificate in due time.

A common informer may recover the penalties for non-observance of the provisions of this statute, though no such power is expressly given to him.

Davis v. Edmonson, 3 Bos. & P. 382; and see 1 New R. 245; *sed vide* 2 East, 569, *contra*.

And if an attorney be in partnership with another, and they carry on their business together, and their joint names are put on papers on causes in their office, either of them is liable to the penalties of the last-mentioned act for practising as an attorney without entering his certificate, though it do not appear that one of them had any profit or advantage from the suit for which the *qui tam* action is brought; the consequence is that two attorneys or proctors cannot be sued together

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys. (Certificate.)

as for one offence in practising, without having obtained and entered their certificate.

4 Esp. Ca. 14; 1 New R. 245; *sed vide* 2 East, 569.

It has likewise been determined that the certificate act does not extend to the county court, though an attorney prosecute a suit there by writ of *justicies* for more than forty shillings.

6 Term R. 663.

As a further inducement for attorneys to take out their certificates, it is enacted by the statute above cited, 37 G. 3, c. 90, § 31, that "every person admitted, sworn, and enrolled in any of the courts therein mentioned, who shall neglect to obtain his certificate thereof, in the manner before directed, for the space of one whole year, shall from thenceforth be incapable of practising in his own name, or in the name of any other person, in any of the said courts, by virtue of such admission, entry, and enrolment; and the admission, entry, and enrolment of such person in any of the said courts shall from thenceforth be null and void. Provided always, that nothing therein before contained shall be construed to prevent any of the said courts from re-admitting such person, on payment to the commissioners of the duty accrued since the expiration of the last certificate obtained by such person, and such further sum of money by way of penalty as the said court shall think fit to order and direct." (a) On the above statute it has been holden, in the Common Pleas, that where a person is admitted an attorney, and omits to take out his certificate within the year, he must be re-admitted before he can practise, though he should never have practised on his former admission. (b) And, in the King's Bench, where an attorney has discontinued to practise after the expiration of his certificate, though in consequence of pecuniary difficulties and illness, (c) or absence abroad, (d) a term's notice must be stuck up and entered at the judge's chambers for the purpose of re-admitting him, in like manner as upon an original admission. (e) But where an attorney continued to practise after the expiration of his certificate through the inadvertence or misconduct of his agent or clerk, in neglecting to get it renewed, the court, on an affidavit of the circumstances, will re-admit him without giving a term's notice. (g) And where the certificate of an attorney of the Common Pleas had been, through the mistake of his agent, filed in the King's Bench, where he was not admitted for four successive years, such certificate was allowed to be entered and filed in the Common Pleas, on notice of the application being given to the stamp office. (h) Where a term's notice was necessary, and the party intending to apply to be re-admitted on the roll affixed his notice outside the Court of King's Bench in the morning before the sitting of the court, on the first day of the term, of which the notice was intended to be given, this was holden to be a sufficient compliance with the rule. (i)

(a) For the evidence, in an action by an attorney for his fees, as to his not having been re-admitted, after neglecting to take out his certificate, see 5 Barn. & C. 38; 7 Dow. & Ry. 512, S. C. (b) 6 Taunt. 408; 2 Marsh. 123, S. C.; and see 1 Chitt. R. 729. (c) 1 Chitt. R. 207. (d) 1 Chitt. R. 208. (e) *Ex parte* Vaughan, E.; 45 G. 3, K. B.; Tidd. 79. (g) 1 Barn. & Ald. 189, 190; 8 Taunt. 129; 3 Moore, 578; 1 Chitt. R. 163, 673, 692. (h) 4 Moore, 317. (i) 4 Dow. & Ry. 646.

In the Court of King's Bench it is a rule, that where an agent employed to take out an attorney's annual certificate has neglected to do

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys. (Certificate.)

so, and the attorney has, from ignorance of the fact, continued to practise, the court will only allow him to be re-admitted upon payment of a fine, with the arrears of duty. (a) But attorneys have been re-admitted in that court without paying any fine or arrears, on making it appear that they never practised, (b) or had discontinued practice after their last certificate expired, (c) or that they were prevented practising by illness, (d) or by being reduced to the situation of a clerk; (e) and the distinction is said to be this,—that where the party has been practising in the interval, he must pay the arrears of duty; but not so where he has not practised. (g) So, in the Common Pleas, an attorney who had ceased to practise after the passing of the 25 G. 3, c. 80, and before the operation of the 37 G. 3, c. 90, § 31, had commenced, was re-admitted, without paying any penalties or arrears of duty. (h) And, in a late case, (i) an attorney who had ceased to practise six years, was re-admitted in that court on payment of a nominal fine, without the arrears of duty; on an affidavit, stating that he had discontinued to practise, on account of his affairs having become embarrassed, that he had not practised in the interval, and that no misconduct could be imputed to him in his character of an attorney. ||

(a) 4 Barn. & Ald. 90. For the form of an affidavit of admission on the above ground, and the rule of court thereon, see Tidd, Append. ch. 3, § 15, 16; (b) 1 Chitt. R. 729; (c) 2 Dow. & Ry. 38; (d) 1 Chitt. R. 101, 692; (e) 2 Barn. & Ald. 314; 1 Chitt. R. 102, S. C.; and see Ib. 692; 1 Lee's Prac. Dict. (2d edit.,) 333, 334, n.; 2 Marsh 133; (g) 2 Dow. & R. 239, per Abbott, C. J.; (h) 2 Taunt. 398; (i) 7 Moore, 410; 1 Bing. 91, S. C.; and see 7 Moore, 493, 495.

By a rule of the Court of King's Bench, Tr. 31 G. 3, (in aid and furtherance of the dispositions of the legislature manifested in the above acts,) it is ordered, "That, from and after the last day of Michaelmas term then next ensuing, no attorney, who shall be retained or employed as a writer or clerk by any other attorney, shall, during the time of such employ, take or have any clerk under articles; and that no service to any such attorney under articles during the time that such attorney shall be so employed by any other attorney shall be deemed good service. And it is further ordered, that, from and after the same last day of Michaelmas term, no person who shall enter into articles with an attorney or attorneys, shall be at liberty to serve the agent or agents of such attorney or attorneys, under such articles, for a longer time than one year of his clerkship, and that any such service to an agent or agents beyond that time shall not be deemed good service. And to the intent that better information may be obtained touching the fitness and qualifications of persons applying to be admitted attorneys, it is further ordered, that, from and after the same, &c., every person who shall apply for admission as an attorney in that court, and who shall not have been admitted an attorney or solicitor of any other court, shall, for the space of one full term, previous to the term in which such person shall apply to be admitted, cause his name and place of abode, and also the name or names, and place or places of abode of the attorney or attorneys to whom he shall have been articulated, written in legible characters, to be affixed on the outside of the Court of King's Bench, in such place as public notices are usually affixed, and also in some conspicuous place in the chambers (k) of each of the judges of that court, and in the King's Bench office; and that no person who shall not have regularly com

## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

plied with this order shall in future be admitted an attorney of that court."

This rule has been since adopted by the Court of C. P. (*k*) But instead of fixing up his name and place of abode in the judge's chambers, it is ordered by a subsequent rule, Tr. 33 G. 3, that he shall enter, or cause to be entered, in a book to be kept for that purpose at each of the judge's chambers of that court, his name and place of abode, and also the name and place of abode of the attorney or attorneys, to whom he shall have been articulated; and that no person who shall not have complied with this rule shall in future be admitted an attorney.

As a further means of reducing the number of this body of men, by stat. 34 G. 3, c. 14, the legislature have imposed a duty of 100*l.* || by 55 G. 3, c. 184, raised to 120*l.* || upon every contract in writing, to serve as a clerk, in order to admission as a solicitor or attorney in any court at Westminster, and a duty of 50*l.* || by 55 G. 3, c. 104, 60*l.* || upon every such contract, in order to admission into any court of great sessions in Wales, Chester, Lancaster, or Durham, or in any Court of Record in England holding pleas, where the debt shall amount to forty shillings. And § 2, no clerk can be admitted unless the indenture or writing containing the contract be enrolled, together with an affidavit of the due execution thereof, in the court in which such clerk proposes to be admitted, within six months next after the execution thereof; and in default of enrolment within that time, the service shall be deemed to commence from the time of the enrolment, and not from the execution of the indentures. And by § 3, every person shall, previous to his being permitted to practise, make an affidavit of the payment of the duty, and specify in it the sum paid, and the name and place of abode of the person or persons with whom the contract of service was entered into, the time of the execution thereof, and of the enrolling of it; and, in case he shall have been previously admitted a solicitor or attorney in some other court, shall specify in such affidavit the court in which he has been so admitted, and time of his admission, and cause the same to be filed in the court in which he proposes to be admitted; which affidavit shall be produced and openly read in the court in which he proposes to be admitted before he shall be enrolled therein.

The § 4, imposes a penalty of 100*l.* upon any person, other than such as shall have been admitted in one of the courts of great sessions in Wales, &c., by virtue of a contract made before the 5th and 10th days of February, 1794, and a service in pursuance thereof, who shall in his own name, or that of any other person, sue out any writ or process, or commence, prosecute, or defend any action or suit, or any proceedings in any of the courts at Westminster, without being admitted in one of them according to the directions of the several acts now in force for the better regulation of attorneys; and further incapacitates him from maintaining any action for the recovery of his fees, &c., on account of such proceedings.

But by § 5, persons admitted in any court at Westminster, who shall have paid the 100*l.* duty, may be admitted in any other court mentioned in the act without paying any further duty; and by § 6, a similar provision is made for the admission of those who have paid the 50*l.* duty into any other court but those at Westminster. And by § 7, any person admitted in any of the above courts, by virtue of a contract and service thereunder, before the said 5th and 10th days of February, may be admitted to any of the other courts without the payment of the duties



## (A) Admission and Qualifications of Attorneys.

imposed by this act. And § 8 protects articled clerks who shall have paid the duty from the payment of it again, upon any new contract with other masters.]

|| By 44 G. 3, c. 98, § 14, any person who shall for a fee, &c., draw or prepare any conveyance, deed, or other proceedings in law or equity, (except wills, agreements not under seal, and letters of attorney,) not being a serjeant at law, barrister, or solicitor, &c., duly certificated, or a special pleader, equity draftsman, or conveyancer of one of the four inns of court, and certificated, shall forfeit for each offence 50*l.* ||

An attorney sworn and admitted in any of the courts at Westminster may practise in any inferior court, unless such court by charter or prescription is restrained to a certain number of attorneys, and has a power to exclude all others.

Vent. 11; Sid. 410; Mod. 23.

Also if an attorney of any inferior court is refused the privilege of acting, or turned out by the judge or steward, a *mandamus* will lie to restore him.

Lev. 75; Sid. 94; Keb. 349; Raym. 14. § See 1 Johns. Cas. 134, 181. *g* Vide tit. *Mandamus*.

[An apprentice to a man as a scrivener, though he be also an attorney, cannot be admitted.

Barnes, 39. § To be entitled to admission, a clerk must have studied in the office of the attorney, and under his personal direction. 3 Johns. 261; 4 Johns. 191. *g*

A barrister cannot be admitted an attorney: if he is desirous of being so, he must first apply to his society to be disbarred.

Ex parte Cole, Dougl. 113.

An attorney who had at his own instance been struck off the roll, and had been put into the commission of the peace, and made a commissioner of the land-tax, moved to be restored; and on an affidavit setting forth his reasons, the motion was granted, he consenting to take no advantage of any action pending, if there should be any.]

Moody's case, Barnes, 42.

§ In the Supreme Court of the United States, an attorney is not allowed to practise as counsellor, nor *vice versa*. (a) He may, however, change from one of the branches of the profession to the other, by having his name struck off the roll of attorneys, and placed on the list of counsellors. (b)

(a) 2 Dall. 399; (b) 3 Dall. 410.

The admission of an attorney by the County Court in Maryland, is conclusive, and no appeal lies from the decision of such court.

State v. Johnson, 2 Harr. & M'H. 160; 1 S. & R. 187; 9 Wheat. 599.

Aliens cannot be admitted as attorneys in North Carolina, (c) nor in New York. (d)

(c) Thompson's case, 3 Hawks, 355; (d) 2 Caines, 386; 1 Johns. 528.

A rule of court required that persons who applied for admission, should have "served a regular clerkship within the state to some practising attorney, or gentleman of the law, of known abilities," it was held that a clerkship with a judge of the Supreme Court, or a President of the Common Pleas, was a compliance with the rule.

Commonwealth v. Judges of Cumberland, 1 S. & R. 187.

## (B) Who may appear by Attorney, and in what Cases.

In Virginia a student is not bound, as a requisite of admission, to take the oath prescribed against duelling, the practice of the law not being an *office* or *place* under the constitution.

L<sup>eigh's</sup> case, 1 Munf. 468. See 1 Hopk. 6; 2 Cowen, 13; 20 Johns. 492.

The admission of an attorney is a ministerial, and not a judicial act, and therefore not subject to a writ of *mandamus*. (a) And an appeal will not lie from the decision of a county court, admitting an attorney to practise in that court. (b)

(a) Commonwealth v. Judges of Cumberland, 1 S. & R. 187. (b) State v. Johnson, 2 Harr. & M<sup>H</sup>. 160. *g*

## (B) Who may appear by Attorney, and in what Cases.

THE statute of Westm. 2, cap. 10, gives to all persons a liberty of appearing by attorney without any letters patent, which it seems they were formerly obliged to take out, otherwise they were to appear each day in court in their proper person; (c) for the command of the writ being to appear, was always intended to be in proper person.

2 Inst. 924; Co. Lit. 128; 8 Co. 58; 2 Mod. 83. Of infants appearing in person by guardian or attorney, vide head of *Infants*. [(c) By reason whereof, Lord Coke observeth, there were but few suits. Co. Lit. 128, a.]

But in a capital case (d) the party must always appear in person, and cannot plead by attorney: also in criminal offences, where an act of Parliament requires that the party should appear in person; so in appeal, (e) or on an attachment. (g)

(d) 2 Hawk. P. C. 387; vide Roll. R. 190; 2 Bulst. 299; (e) 3 Inst. 312. That the appellant and appellee must both appear in person. 3 Mod. 268; 4 Mod. 99; 2 Jones, 210; (g) 2 Hawk. P. C. 213; and vide title *Appeal*.

On an indictment, information, or action for any crime whatsoever under the degree of capital, the defendant may, by the favour of the court, appear by attorney; and this he may do as well before plea pleaded, as in the proceedings after, till conviction.

Lev. 146; Kelw. 165; Dyer, 346; Cro. Jac. 462; 3 Inst. 125; 2 Hawk. P. C. 273. A clerk in court may confess an indictment for his client. 6 Mod. R. 16.

By the 18 Eliz. cap. 5, par. 1, it is enacted, "that every informer upon any penal statute shall exhibit his suit in proper person, and pursue the same only by himself, or by his attorney in court, and that he shall not use any deputy or deputies at all."

By the 29 Eliz. cap. 5, par. 21, it is recited, "that divers of her majesty's subjects dwelling in the remote parts of the realm, had been many times maliciously troubled upon informations and suits exhibited in the Courts of the King's Bench, Common Pleas, and Exchequer, upon penal statutes, and had been drawn up upon process out of the counties where they dwell, and driven to attend and put in bail, to their great trouble and undoing; for reformation thereof it is enacted, That if any person or persons shall be sued or informed against, upon any penal law, in any of the said courts where such person or persons are bailable by law, or where by the leave or favour of the court such person or persons may appear by attorney; in every such case the person or persons so to be impleaded or sued, shall and may, at the day and time contained in the first process served for his appearance, appear by attorney of the same court where the process is returnable, to answer and

## (C) Retainer, Appearance, and Warrant of Attorney.

defend the same, and not be urged to personal appearance, or to put in bail for the answering of such suits."

If one be outlawed upon an indictment for not repairing a bridge, and thereupon admitted to bring a writ of error, he must appear, and in person assign his error; (a) so adjudged and agreed by all the clerks of the crown-office in Sir William Read's case; and though the court greatly pitied Sir William, because he was ninety years of age, and very infirm, and had kept his chamber for a year and more, yet they held that it could not be done by attorney, being against the course of the court, and doubted whether the king's privy seal would help him; and he was thereupon brought from his house ten miles from London, in a horse-litter, upon men's shoulders to the bar, and came into court and assigned his error, and put in bail to prosecute.

Cro. Jac. 616, Sir William Read's case. (a) But if an administrator brings error upon an outlawry of his intestate for murder, he may appear by attorney; for though the party himself must have appeared in person, that he might have stood *rectus in curia*, and answer the matter of fact; yet in this case that reason fails. March, 113. Vide the statute 7 H. 4, c. 13, by which a judge may examine into the inability of a person outlawed to appear, and the court dispense with a personal appearance; and Cro. Jac. 462, where on affidavit of sickness the court allowed of an appearance by attorney. Vide the 4 & 5 W. & M., c. 18, that persons outlawed may appear by attorney, except for treason or felony, and reverse the same without bail. 2 Salk. 496, *acc.* Vide tit. *Outlawry*.

If husband and wife are sued, the husband is to make an attorney for her. (b)

2 Sand. 213; Bridg. 73. See title *Baron and Feme*. Vide 6 Mod. 86. [(b) For feme covert cannot make an attorney. 3 Taunt. 261.]

If an idiot sue or defend he cannot appear by guardian, *prochein amy*, or attorney, but must appear in proper person; but otherwise of him who becomes *non compos mentis*, for he shall appear by guardian if within age, or by attorney if of full age.

Co. Lit. 135, b; 2 Inst. 390; 4 Co. 124; Palm. 520; 2 Sand. 335. Vide tit. *Idiot and Lunatics*.

§ An infant cannot appear by attorney; he must appear by guardian. (c) But if his appearance is not by guardian, the error is cured by verdict. (d)

(c) Arnold v. Stanford, 14 Johns. 417; Alderman v. Tirrell, 8 Johns. 418; Mackey v. Grey, 2 Johns. 192. (d) Schermerhorn v. Jenkins, 7 Johns. 373.

A person *non compos mentis*, not an idiot, may appear by attorney, and the court will on motion appoint an attorney for him.

Faulkner v. McClure, 18 Johns. 134. *Sed vide contra*, Mitchell v. Kingman, 5 Pick. 431.

A corporation can appear only by attorney.

Osborn v. The Bank of the United States, 9 Wheat. 738.

One copartner cannot authorize the appearance for another.

Haslet v. Sheet, 2 M'Cord, 310. g

In an attachment of privilege by the marshal, he shall have no attorney, because present in court.

6 Mod. 16.

(C) Of retaining an Attorney, what shall be an Appearance; and herein of the Warrant of Attorney.

An attorney is not compellable to appear for any one, unless he take his fee, or back the warrant; after which the court will compel him to appear.

## (C) Retainer, Appearance, and Warrant of Attorney.

Salk. 87, pl. 4. [Where an attorney of either bench has accepted a warrant, or subscribed a process, declaration, or warrant to appear, the rule is, "that he shall be compelled to cause an appearance, or be liable to an attachment, or put out of the roll, as the case requires; and the party is not to be received to countermand such appearance after his retainer." Tidd's Prac. 124. The usual mode of proceeding upon this rule is by attachment. 6 Mod. 42, 86; and if an attorney expressly undertake to appear, the court will oblige him to do it in a proper manner; as if for an *infant*, he must appear by *guardian*. Goodright v. Wright, 1 Stra. 25; Stratton v. Burgess, Ib. 114; Power v. Jones, Ib. 445. And though he may have been imposed upon by a sheriff's officer, yet the court will oblige him to fulfil his undertaking. Lorymer v. Hollister, 1 Stra. 696.] ¶ But a general undertaking by an attorney to appear to process does not oblige him to put in bail to bailable process. 2 Chitt. 415; and see 3 Bing. 70. And an attachment will not be granted against an attorney for neglecting to enter an appearance according to his undertaking. Mould v. Roberts, 4 Dow. & Ry. 719. ¶

If before a writ be taken out an attorney promise to appear to it, and after it is taken out it is showed to him, he ought to appear, but that is no actual appearance; but if such undertaking be after the writ is actually taken out, it is an appearance.

6 Mod. 42, *per* Holt, C. J. Vide Comb. 299. β The defendant may appear to an action either, 1. By putting in special bail; 2. By filing common bail; or, 3. By causing his appearance to be entered. Giving notice of a retainer is not an appearance. De Wandelaer v. Coomer, 6 Johns. 328; Vanderpoel v. Wright, 1 Cowen, 209; Mann v. Carley, 4 Cowen, 148. γ

Where an attorney takes upon him to appear, the court looks no farther, but proceeds as if the attorney had sufficient authority, and leaves the party his action against him. (a)

Salk. 86, pl. 3, *per* Holt said to be the practice of the court. 1 Keb. 89. β Denton v. Noyes, 6 Johns. 296; Rust v. Frothingham, 1 Breece, 260; Henck v. Todhunter, 7 Har. & J. 275; Harding v. Hull, 5 Har. & J. 478; Coit v. Sheldon, 1 Tyler, 364; Munnykysen v. Dorset, 2 Har. & Gill. 374. See Cox v. Nichols, 2 Yeates, 546; Smith v. Bowditch, 7 Picker. 127; Jackson v. Stewart, 6 Johns. Rep. 34; Field v. Gibbs, 1 Peters, C. C. R. 155. But in Critchfield v. Porter, 3 Ohio Rep. 519, it was held that a party to a suit for whom an attorney appeared without authority and without notice was not bound by it, but might be relieved against the acts of such attorney. S. P., Hall v. Williams, 6 Picker. 232. See also Handely v. Stitlor, 6 Litt. 186. γ [(a) But *Qu.* Whether an appearance under a forged warrant of attorney be good? and see the case of Robson v. Eaton, 1 Term R. 62, where it was adjudged, that if A pay a debt which he owes to B to the attorney of a person suing him in B's name, but without his authority, he shall be obliged to pay it over again.]

[For where he once appears, or undertakes to be attorney for another, he shall not be permitted to withdraw himself; and it is said to be his duty to proceed in the suit, though his client neglect to bring him money. (b)]

1 Sid. 31.] (b) Mordecai v. Solomon, Say. R. 173; Menzies v. Rodriguez, 1 Price, 92. ¶ β But he will not be compelled to proceed and expend money for his client without being secured. Castro v. Bennet, 2 Johns. Rep. 296. γ

¶ And it is said to have been determined in C. P. that an attorney having quitted his client before trial could not bring an action for his bill.

14 Ves. 272. A similar practice prevails in Chancery; and in that court a solicitor having proceeded to a certain length in the cause, and then declined to act further, has no lien for the costs upon a fund in court. 14 Ves. 196, 271; and see 1 Swanst. 1; 3 Swanst. 93.

An attorney retained to defend an action is not bound, in following the instructions of his client, to do what is meant merely for delay.

Johnson v. Alston, 1 Camp. 176. ¶

If an attorney appears, and judgment is entered against his client, the court will not set aside the judgment, though the attorney had no war-

## (C) Retainer, Appearance, and Warrant of Attorney.

rant, if the attorney be able and responsible; for the judgment is regular, and the plaintiff is not to suffer when in no default: but if the attorney be not responsible or suspicious, the judgment will be set aside, for otherwise the defendant has no remedy, and any one may be undone by that means.

Salk. 88, pl. 7; 6 Mod. 16, S. P. That an action will lie against an attorney for appearing without a warrant. 5 Mod. 205. And for that reason an attachment denied. Comb. 2, *vide infra*, letter (H), 429. ¶ Where an authority was given to an attorney to protect a defendant from arrests, and before that authority was countermanded the attorney gave an undertaking to put in bail for the defendant, the court would not set aside the proceedings on behalf of the defendant, though he disclaimed the authority of the attorney. 1 Chitt. 193.]

[Attorneys were anciently appointed in court, when actually present; but they are now usually appointed out of court by warrant, which should regularly be in writing; but an authority by parol is said to be sufficient to support a judgment.

1 Wils. 39; 2 Keb. 199; 1 Lill. Pr. Reg. 134, 137.]

A warrant of attorney may be entered at any time before judgment, (a) or before a writ of error brought.

Roll. Abr. 290. For this *vide* 18 Eliz. c. 14. That after verdict in any court of record judgment shall not be stayed or reversed for want of a warrant of attorney; and *vide* 32 H. 8, 30, and 4 Ann. c. 16, § 3, that the plaintiff's attorney shall file his warrant the same term he declares, and the defendant's attorney the same term he appears, on pain of forfeiting ten pounds; and also suffering such imprisonment as by the discretion of the justices of the court, where any such default shall happen to be, shall be thought convenient. *Vide* Roll. R. 186; March, 122; Golds. 91; Brownl. 46; Hetley, 59; Bulstr. 21; Cro. Jac. 277. *Vide* tit. *Error*. (a) At any time *pendente lite*. 1 Stra. 526; *Noke v. Caldecot*, 2 Stra. 807; *Henriques v. The Dutch East India Company*, 2 Ld. Raym. 1532, S. C.; *Brooke v. Manning*, Fitzg. 191.] β The Circuit Court may at any time call upon the plaintiff's attorney for his warrant to sue; but when there is even parol evidence that the attorney acts by authority, they will not in a summary way arrest the proceedings. *King of Spain v. Oliver*, 2 Wash. C. C. R. 429. In Pennsylvania, the warrant of attorney is seldom filed or given unless demanded; when it is required by the other party, it may be procured afterwards. *Mercier v. Mercier*, 1 Dall. 149; *Lynch v. Commonwealth*, 16 S. & R. 368; *Campbell v. Galbraith*, 5 Watts, 423; *Boothier v. Johnson*, 2 Browne, 170. In New York, when an attorney is required to produce his warrant, in a justice's court, its execution must be duly proved. *Timmerman v. Morrison*, 14 Johns. 369. In Tennessee, the attorney must show his authority when required. *Gillespie's case*, 3 Yerg. 325. In Kentucky it may be demanded whenever the interests of the opposite party require it. *McAlexander v. Wright*, 3 Monr. 194. A warrant of attorney is revoked by the death or marriage of the principal. *Wood v. Hopkins*, 2 Pen. 689; *Milnor v. Milnor*, 4 Halst. 93; *Anon.*, 2 Pen. 973. See 1 Blackf. 80; 1 Alab. R. 50. A motion for a rule on the plaintiff to file his warrant, must be made before plea pleaded. 2 Dall. 142; 5 Watts, 423; *Sutton v. Cole*, 3 Pick. 232. γ

[It was formerly the course of the Court of King's Bench to enter the warrants of attorney on a particular roll kept for that purpose; but this course was altered by Wright, C. J., who caused them to be entered on the top of the plea-roll, as the practice is at this day.

1 Salk. 88; R. E. 4, J. 2.

It is to be observed with respect to the warrant of attorney, that by 25 G. 3, c. 86, above mentioned, § 13, 14, 15, "no attorney shall sue out any writ or process, or commence, prosecute, or defend any action, unless he shall have delivered to the officer or his deputy, appointed to sign or issue the first process for the plaintiff, or to enter, file, or record the bail or appearance for the defendant, a memorandum or minute of his warrant duly stamped, containing the names of the parties, the court,

## (C) Retainer, Appearance, and Warrant of Attorney.

and the attorney; and where a *præcipe* is required, (except for an original,) the nature and denomination of the process, and the return of it; which *memorandum* or minute the said officer or his deputy shall receive, and forthwith enter or file on record, and shall sign thereon the day of delivering it." A similar memorandum is required by § 19, previous to entering up judgment on a *cognovit actionem* or warrant of attorney.

But by § 17, no action shall be stayed, or judgment set aside on account of the omitting to enter a *memorandum*.]

No man, though by consent of parties, can be attorney on both sides, for the consent of parties cannot change the law.

Faresl. 47, *per curiam*. β When an attorney is so situated as to excite the suspicion of the court, by advocating different interests, his authority may be questioned. *Tallifero v. Porter*, Wright, 610. γ

If the attorney in the original action act as attorney in the proceedings against the bail without any new warrant, (a) this is error; for though any person may take out a *scire facias*, yet upon the return a plea commences, and a new warrant of attorney ought to have been entered, because this is a new cause and different record.

Salk. 89, pl. 11; 402, pl. 10; 2 Salk. 603; Ib. 369; 2 Ld. Raym. 821, 1252; 7 Mod. 3; 5 Mod. 397; Carth. 447, Burr and Atwood. (a) If the tenant makes an attorney *in banco*, and after consuance of this plea is demanded by a franchise and granted, the attorney shall continue attorney for him in the franchise also, without other making, and he is his attorney there *in facto*, without other removal; for the consuance is granted to hold plea as the justices ought, if this had not been granted. 21 E. 3, 45, b, 61; 21 Ass. pl. 17; Fitz. tit. *Receipt*, 133; Roll. Abr. 290, S. C. So if after consuance granted, a re-summmons be sued for the failure of right there in the court where this was granted, he continues attorney for him there also upon the first retainer. Roll. Abr. 290. If judgment be given *in banco* against the defendant, and this be reversed in B. R. for error in the process, the attorney whom the tenant had in the first plea, shall continue his attorney now in B. R. to answer to the original. Roll. Abr. 290. β The authority of an attorney for a distant client, continues until the end of the litigation, unless revoked or otherwise lawfully ended. *Love v. Hall*, 3 Yerg. 408. The authority of an attorney continues in Maine, till the judgment is satisfied. *Gray v. Wass*, 1 Greenl. 527. In Kentucky his power ceases when the judgment is obtained. *Richardson v. Talbot*, 2 Bibb, 382. In New York the authority of the attorney ceases with the judgment, or at most it does not extend beyond the issuing of an execution within the year. *Jackson v. Bartlett*, 8 Johns. 361. In South Carolina, it ceases with the judgment, but a payment made to the attorney afterwards is good. *Commissioners v. Rose*, 1 Dessaus. 469; *Treasurers v. McDowell*, 1 Hill, 184. In Pennsylvania the authority of an attorney does not cease with the judgment. *Lynch v. The Commonwealth*, 16 S. & R. 368. An attorney's authority ceases on the death of his client. *Wood v. Hopkins*, 2 Penn. 689; and he cannot revive the suit in the names of the representatives without their consent. *Campbell v. Kincaid*, 3 Monr. 566. γ

In debt on a bail-bond, the principal gave a warrant of attorney to appear for himself, and likewise ordered the same attorney to appear for the bail, who were his neighbours; the attorney appeared accordingly, and for want of a plea, judgment was had against the principal and bail; but upon motion set aside as to the bail, the principal's order not being a warrant to appear for more than himself, and it being by ignorance of the law, and not a wilful act, the judges discharged the attorney as to any contempt. (a)

2 Show. R. 161, pl. 147; Keb. 593. (a) *Qu*. If the courts would now set aside the judgments against the bail, if they were regularly served with process, unless they had a good defence?

## (D) Power of an Attorney, and Regularity of his Proceedings.

If there be a mistake in the attorney's name, it may be amended by the warrant of attorney, for the warrant of attorney being precedent, will amend the roll, and the court will take notice that it is the same that appeared.

Moor, 711. [Vide *supra*, tit. *Amendment*, (D), 3; the case of *Richards v. Brown*, Dougl. 114, where the very reverse to this was done, the name in the warrant of attorney altered to that in the declaration.] But if the right name be nowhere entered, the court cannot amend. 3 Bulstr. 202. [In *Phillips v. Smith*, which was a penal action, a mistake in the addition of the defendant in the warrant of attorney was amended after error brought. 1 Stra. 136.] Vide *Salk*. 88.

[The want of a warrant of attorney is aided after verdict (a) or judgment by *nil dicit*, (b) &c., by the statutes of jeofails.

(a) 18 Eliz. c. 14. β An infant's appearance, not by guardians, is cured by verdict. *Schermerhorn v. Jenkins*, 7 Johns. 373. γ (b) 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16.]

## (D) Of the Power of an Attorney, when appointed; and the Regularity of his Proceedings.

THE authority of an attorney, when appointed, continues until judgment, and for a year and a day afterwards to sue out execution, and for a longer time if they continue execution; but if not, the judgment is supposed to be satisfied; and to make it appear otherwise, the plaintiff must (c) again come into court, which he either does by *scire facias*, or an action of debt on the judgment.

Comb. 40; Roll. R. 366; Stile, 426. (c) And then a new authority is necessary. *Salk*. 86. β An attorney to whom a note is sent for collection, and who is nonsuited for want of proof of the execution of the note, may by virtue of his general retainer bring another suit on the note. *Scott v. Elmendorff*, 12 Johns. 315. An attorney has the power to sue out a writ of error without any special authority. *Grosvenor v. Danforth*, 16 Mass. 74. γ

By the 2 G. 2, cap. 23, § 22, it is enacted, "that every writ and process for arresting the body, and every writ of execution, or some label annexed to such writ or process, and every warrant that shall be made out upon any such writ, process, or execution, shall, before the service or execution thereof, be subscribed or endorsed with the name of the attorney, clerk in court, or solicitor, written in a common legible hand, by whom such writ, process, execution, or warrant respectively shall be sued forth; and where such attorney, clerk in court, or solicitor, shall not be the person immediately retained or employed by the plaintiff in the action or suit, then also with the name of the attorney or solicitor so immediately retained or employed, to be subscribed or endorsed, and written in like manner; and that every copy of any writ or process that shall be served upon any defendant, shall before the service thereof be in like manner subscribed or endorsed with the name of the attorney or solicitor who shall be immediately retained or employed by the plaintiff in such writ or process."

[Where the attorney sues for himself, his name need not be endorsed on the writ. 4 Term R. *Fields, one, &c. v. Lewen*.]

¶ By a rule of the King's Bench, the attorney concerned for the plaintiff in the cause, or his agent, shall upon all *mesne* process, and every writ of attachment endorse the place of abode and addition of the party against whom the writ is issued, or such other description of him as such attorney or agent may be able to give.

R. H. 2 & 3 G. 4, K. B.; 4 Barn. & A. 560; 1 Dow. & Ry. 471.]

## (D) Power of an Attorney, and Regularity of his Proceedings.

All warrants for confessing judgments taken by any sheriff or bailiff from any person in his or their custody by arrest, if not executed in the presence of some sworn attorney of either court, and his name set or subscribed thereto as a witness, shall not be good or of any force; and upon oath made that the same was not done, the same shall be set aside, and the sheriff or officer may be punished for so doing; and if judgment be entered thereon, the same on motion will be vacated and set aside; and if execution thereon be executed, the party will have restitution awarded him.

Pasch. 15; Car. 2, B. R.; Salk. 402; 6 Mod. 85; Stra. 530; Barnes, 44; Wilmot v. Barry, Esq.  $\beta$  A warrant of attorney given by two persons authorizing an attorney to appear to an action to be brought "against us," and confess judgment "against us," will not authorize the confession of a judgment against one, even though the other be dead. Hunt v. Chamberlain, 3 Halsted, 336. See Hills v. Ross, 3 Dall. 331; Simpson v. Geddes, 2 Bay, 533; Kimmel v. Kimmel, 5 S. & R. 294.  $\gamma$  [By a subsequent rule, Pasch. 4 G. 2, the attorney required to be present must be an attorney on the behalf of the defendant. 2 Stra. 902. He must be an actual attorney at the time; therefore, one who had served a clerkship, though he was sworn an attorney soon after the execution of the warrant, and before any motion was made to set aside the subsequent proceedings, was not thought sufficient. Barnes v. Ward, Barnes, 42. These rules are universal; they extend to warrants of attorney executed abroad. Fitzgerald v. Plunket, 2 Stra. 1247. But they are limited to the case of arrests upon mesne process; for one in execution may give a warrant of attorney to confess a new judgment, though an attorney on his part be not present. Watkins v. Hanbury, 2 Stra. 1245; Fell v. Riley, Cowp. 281; Birch v. Sharland, 1 Term R. 715. But even in execution, if the party had been prevailed upon to acknowledge a judgment for more than was really due, the court would give relief. Cowp. 281. They are limited too to the particular cause, and the particular person at whose suit the defendant is in custody; to warrants to confess judgments in other actions, to other persons they do not extend. 5 Mod. 144; Churchy v. Rosse, 2 Ld. Raym. 797; Finn v. Hutchinson, 3 Burr. 1792; Holcombe v. Wright, Cowp. 141. Of course they do not apply to the case of a person in custody on criminal process. Charlton v. Fletcher, 4 Term R. 433. Though in strictness they are confined to the case of persons in custody of sheriffs' officers, yet where a *cognovit actionem* was taken from a prisoner in custody of the marshal, no attorney on his part being present, the court thought that the plaintiff's attorney had acted improperly, and relieved the prisoner. Parkinson v. Caines, 3 Term R. 616. But these rules, intended for the protection of defendants, are not to be converted by them into instruments of fraud: therefore, where it appeared that a warrant of attorney given by one in custody without an attorney on his part being present, was so given *purposely with a view to cheat the plaintiff*, the court refused to set it aside. Gilman v. Hill, Cowp. 141. Where the defendant is himself an attorney, the presence of another attorney on his part is not necessary. Walton v. Stanton, Barnes, 37.  $\beta$  See 1 Caines, 511. If a statute direct a prisoner in execution, in order to obtain the liberties of the jail, to give bond to the sheriff with a prescribed condition, the sheriff is not authorized to take a warrant to confess judgment on the bond; but such warrant is void. Dole v. Moulton, 1 Johns. Cas. 129.  $\gamma$  Where defendant, on being arrested at suit of a third person, is taken to the house of a sheriff's officer, to whom he voluntarily offers to give a warrant of attorney, it is necessary for an attorney to be present on his part at the time of the execution. 2 Moo. 176; 8 Taunt. 233. See Tidd, 549, (9th edit.)]

In *assumpsit* the defendant pleaded *non assumpsit infra sex annos*; the plaintiff replied, and for want of the defendant's joining issue in due time, the plaintiff's attorney signed judgment, but afterwards consented to accept the joinder in issue; but upon motion to the court to compel him to accept it, it was opposed, because the plea was a hard plea, and the client had notice of the advantage, and ordered the attorney to insist upon it. The court said, that since it was a hard plea, they would not have compelled him if he had not consented to waive the advantage; but now they would hold him to his consent; and for



## (D) Power of an Attorney, and Regularity of his Proceedings.

the client, he was bound by the consent of his attorney, (a) and they could take no notice of him.

Salk. 86, pl. 2. §1 Binn. 469; 3 Caines, 28. § (a) That the attorney's consent to stand to an arbitration will bind the client, vide Carth. 412; Salk. 70, pl. 3; Skin. 679; 2 Salk. 787; 12 Mod. 129; Comb. 439. § Somers v. Balabrega, 1 Dall. 164; Cahill v. Benn, 6 Binn. 99; and see 4 Yeates, 551. § [See tit. *Arbitrament*, (C.)] || And it has been held, that the party is bound by a reference agreed to by his attorney, though he had expressly desired him not to refer. Filmer v. Delbar, 3 Taunt. 486; 1 Chitt. R. 193, note (a.) And an enlargement of the time for making the award by consent of the attorney will bind the client. Rex v. Hill, 7 Price, 644. § [Payment of a debt to the attorney, is payment to the party; §1 Binn. 470; 1 Wash. Rep. 10; 1 Desauss. Cha. Rep. 469; see 7 Cranch, 452. But it must be an actual payment in money; a receipt of goods or other thing in lieu of money will not bind the client. 1 Desauss. 469; Smock v. Dade, 5 Randolph, 639; Treasurers v. McDowell, 1 Hill, 184. Nor can an attorney bind his client by an agreement to take land instead of money. Huston v. Mitchell, 14 Serg. & R. 307; Gable v. Ham, 1 Penn. Rep. 264. And see Pearson v. Morrison, 2 Serg. & R. 20; Langdon v. Potter, 13 Mass. Rep. 319; Lewis v. Gamage, 18 Mass. Rep. 347; Beardsley v. Root, 11 Johns. Rep. 464. § But payment to an agent employed by the plaintiff's attorney, merely to sue the defendant, is not so. Yates v. Freckleton, Dougl. 623. § Payment to one who is attorney in the cause, but does not appear to be so on the record, after notice to the contrary, is a payment in the party's own wrong. Wurt v. Lee, 3 Yeates, 7. § But if an agent in town take money out of court, which the defendant has regularly paid in under a judge's order, that shall bind the plaintiff, and be a waiver of the irregularity. Griffiths v. Williams, 1 Term R. 710.]

In debt the plaintiff by attorney cannot enter a *retrazit*, because that is a perpetual bar, and in nature of a release.

8 Co. 58; Cro. Jac. 211; Jenk. 283. § S. P. per Kent, C. J., in Kellogg v. Gilbat, 10 Johns. Rep. 221. § In trespass, in C. B., there was a verdict for the plaintiff, and his attorney entered a *remittit damna* as to part, and judgment for the rest; and it was held, that the attorney, by his being constituted attorney, may remit damages, and that a *remittitur* need not be by the plaintiff *in propria persona*, as a *retrazit* must. Salk. 89, pl. 9, Lamb and Williams; Ld. Raym. 589, Coux v. Lowther.

If a client desires his attorney to put in a plea, which the attorney knows to be false, in such case he may plead *quod non fuit veraciter informatus*, and thereby he discharges his duty.

Jenk. 52. Where two brought a writ of error, and the attorney for one of the parties assigned errors, to which the defendant took issue, and the other would plead in abatement. Vide 6 Mod. 40; 2 Stra. 783; Barnard. K. B. 4; Fitzgib. 1, and tit. *Error*.

|| And an attorney has been held liable to pay the costs of sham pleas, though instructed by his client so to plead.

Vincent v. Groome, 1 Chitt. 182; but see Merrington v. A'Beckett, 2 Barn. & C. 81.

An attorney retained to defend an action, is not bound in following the instruction of his client, to do what is meant merely by delay.

Johnson v. Alston, 1 Camp. 176. § See 1 Wendell, 108. §

[A *remittit damna* may be entered by attorney.

Earl of Yarmouth v. Russel, 2 Ld. Raym. 1142.

The warrant of attorney continues in force until the judgment, and for a year and a day afterwards, in order to have execution.

2 Inst. 378; Gilb. Exec. 92. § [See 2 Bos. & Pull. 357, Tipping v. Johnson. In Pennsylvania, the authority of a defendant's attorney is competent to restore an action by taking off a non pros., without the consent of his client. It is not limited here in the same manner as in England. For a payment to the plaintiff's attorney long after judgment and without execution has been held good. 1 Bin. 469, Reinholdt v. Alberti.] || But it does not extend to a *sci. fa.* against the bail, or to revive the judgment, this being a new action and a different record. Cro. Eliz. 177; 2 Ld. Raym. 1048, 1962. §

## (E) Determination of Power, Dismissal, or Change of Attorney.

§ An agreement by the attorney of the plaintiff pending the suit that the plaintiff shall release the bail, operates as a discharge of the bail.

Hughes v. Hollingsworth, 1 Murphy, 146.

But an attorney has not power to release the sureties of a debtor from whom he may have been employed to collect a debt.

Givins v. Brisco, 3 J. J. Marsh. 532.

In Pennsylvania the authority of a defendant's attorney is competent to restore an action by taking of a non pros. without the consent of his client. It is not limited here in the same manner as in England. For a payment to the plaintiff's attorney long after judgment, and without execution has been held good.

Reinholdt v. Alberti, 1 Binn. 469; Lynch v. The Commonwealth, 16 Serg. & R. 368. In Virginia the rule appears to be the same. Branch v. Burley, 1 Call, 147; Wilson v. Stokes, 4 Munf. 455. So in South Carolina, Poole v. Gist, 4 M'Cord, 259. So in Connecticut, Brackett v. Norton, 4 Conn. Rep. 517. An attorney who prosecutes a suit to judgment, has not the power by virtue of his general authority to discharge a defendant from arrest on a *ca. sa.* without the actual payment of the debt. Simonton v. Barrell, 21 Wend. 362.

In Kentucky it is held that the power of an attorney ceases with the judgment, and that he has no power to revive or reverse the judgment without a new warrant of attorney.

Richardson v. Talbot, 2 Bibb, 382; 2 J. J. Marsh. 184. See Talbot v. M'Gee, 4 Monroe, 377. See also Gray v. Wass, 1 Greenleaf, 257.

In New Jersey the acknowledgment of satisfaction or discharge of a judgment by an attorney binds his client.

Wycoff v. Bergen, 1 Coxe, 214.

In New York it is held that an attorney has no authority to discharge a defendant from a *ca. sa.* without actual satisfaction.

Jackson v. Bartlett, 8 Johns. Rep. 361; Kellogg v. Gilbert, 10 Johns. Rep. 220; S. P. Union Bank v. Geary, 5 Peters, 99. An attorney may discontinue a suit; Gailard v. Smith, 6 Cowen, 385. See Gorham v. Gale, 7 Cowen, 739, where the authority of an attorney is considered by Wordworth, J. §

## (E) Of the Determination of his Power; and herein of dismissing or changing him.

By an order of the courts it is provided, that no person without rule of court, order of the judge or secondary, and notice to the adverse party or his attorney, shall change or shift his attorney; (a) or if done by such order as aforesaid, the attorney newly coming in is to take notice, at his peril, of the rules in the cause, whereof the former attorney was liable to take notice, and shall also pay such first attorney, upon demand, all such fees as the secondary shall tax to be due to him.

Vide Faresl. 50; 12 Mod. 440. [(a) Kaye v. De Mattos, 2 Black. R. 1323; Macpherson v. Rorison, Dougl. 217.] [Ginders v. Moore, 1 Barn. & C. 554.] Walmealey v. Booth, 2 Atk. 27, Ld. Hardwicke said, that he did not know that a sixty clerk could not be changed merely at the pleasure of the party. Taylor v. Lewis, 2 Ves. 112. Payment to the plaintiff's late attorney, changed without leave of the court, is good. Powell v. Little, 1 Black. R. 8.]

¶ As a *sci. fa.* is a new action, it may be sued out by a new attorney, without an order of court, and without notice to the opposite party.

1 Salk. 89; 2 Salk. 603; 2 Ld. Raym. 1262, S. C.

So a writ of error may be brought by a new attorney.

Bachelor v. Ellis, 7 Term R. 337.

## (E) Determination of Power, Dismissal, or Change of Attorney.

And in the Common Pleas, even a writ of execution may be sued out by a different attorney, without an order of court.

*Tipping v. Johnson*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 357.

Where the attorney is changed pending the suit on obtaining the proper order, a new warrant is unnecessary.

1 Taunt. 45.

Notice of justifying bail, (a) or a plea put in (b) by a new attorney, without any order for changing the attorney, is irregular, and the plaintiff is not bound to accept such notice or plea.

(a) 2 Black. R. 1323; Dougl. 217; 6 Taunt. 532; 2 Marsh. 257; 7 Taunt. 48.

(b) 6 East, 549; *sed vide* 13 Ves. 161, 195.

But the sheriff on his bail may put in and justify bail above by their own attorney.

7 Taunt. 48; 2 Marsh. 365; 1 Chitt. R. 81; 2 Barn. & A. 604; 1 Chitt. R. 329.

And where the defendant is a prisoner, notice of justification may be given by a new attorney, without an order for changing the attorney.

1 Chitt. R. 291; and see 2 New R. 509.

And a party called upon to show cause may oppose the rule in person, after an order has been obtained for changing the attorney, although a copy of it has not been served on the opposite party.

4 Taunt. 669.¶

That where the attorney for the plaintiff or defendant dies pending the suit, and the party whose attorney is dead, will not retain another attorney to manage his cause, the attorney against him may proceed, and is not bound to hinder his client's cause.

Vide Jenk. 179; Style's Prac. Reg. 137, 141. ¶ But where a new attorney is appointed, notice thereof must be given to the opposite party before he can proceed in the cause. *Ryland v. Noakes*, 1 Taunt. 342.¶

If A gives a warrant of attorney to one to confess judgment in debt to B by *non sum informatus* at eight in the morning, and at ten the same day A dies before the judgment is signed by the secretary, yet the judgment is regular.

Raym. 18, *Andrews v. Showell*.

A warrant of attorney to confess a judgment is not revocable, (c) and the court will give leave to enter up the judgment though the party does revoke it, but it is determinable by the party's death; but if the party dies in the vacation, the attorney may enter up the judgment that vacation, as of the precedent term; and it is a judgment at the common law, as of the precedent term, (d) though it be not so upon the statute of *frauds* in respect of purchasers, but from the signing; also the attorney must bring in the roll before the essoin of the subsequent term, otherwise the court will not admit it to be filed.

[(c) Where the plaintiff after judgment received the money, and gave a warrant to an attorney to acknowledge satisfaction, and afterwards, and before satisfaction acknowledged, revoked his warrant, the court would not suffer any proceeding upon the judgment without their leave. *Manser v. Shelly*, Raym. 69.] Salk. 87, pl. 6. Vide Raym. 69; Latch, 8; Far. 2, 93; 2 Ld. Raym. 766, 849, 850; 2 Stra. 718, 882, 1081; Andr. 54, 309; Barnard, K. B. 357, 358, 404; Cas. temp. Hardw. 158; Barnes, 270. { *Willes*, 427, *Fann v. Atkinson*. So if the warrant be to the deceased, without mentioning his executors. 8 Term, 257, *Cowie v. Allaway*. } [(d) A judgment entered up by an attorney, on a warrant of attorney given to him after the death of his testator, as of a term when his testator was alive, will be set aside. *Gainsborough v. Follyard*, Stra..

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

1121. If it be made appear to the court that the party is dead at the time of moving to enter up judgment, they will not allow it to be done. 2 Stra. 1081. But this relation does not operate in adversary suits. Sibbet v. Russel, Ca. temp. Hardw. 183.] ¶ See Tidd's Prac. 551, (9th edit.) ¶ The virtue of a warrant of attorney is spent by the entry of one judgment, and a second judgment entered on the same warrant is irregular. 1 Penna. R. 245. #

## (F) Of his Fees and Disbursements, and the Remedy for the Recovery of them.

By the 3 Jac. 1, cap. 7, it is enacted, "that no attorney, solicitor, or servant to any, shall be allowed from his client or master, of or for any fee given to any serjeant or counsellor at law; or of or for any sum or sums of money given for copies, to any clerk or clerks, (a) or officers in any court or courts of record at Westminster, (b) unless he have a ticket subscribed with the hand and name of the same serjeant or counsellor, clerk or clerks, or officers aforesaid, testifying how much he hath received for his fee, or given or paid for copies, and at what time, and how often; and that all attorneys and solicitors shall (c) give a true bill unto their masters, or clients, or their assigns, of all other charges concerning the suits which they have for them, subscribed with their own hand and name, before such time as they or any of them shall charge their clients with any the same fee or charges."

Vide Cro. Car. 159, and title *Maintenance*. (a) If an attorney alleges a special promise to pay, the statute cannot be pleaded. Salk. 86, pl. 1; Comb. 126; All. 4. So, if there be three counts in the declaration; the first for work done in prosecuting, &c. 2d. Upon an executory consideration to prosecute and defend suits, and alleging a performance. 3d. Upon a general *insimul computasset*. Carth. 57; Show. 48, S. C.; 2 Barnard. K. B. 164. (b) Therefore does not extend to matters transacted in, or where part of the business was done in an inferior court, and part in Westminster. Carth. 147. [But the law is otherwise now, for if *any part* of the demand arise from the conduct of the business in the superior court, the whole bill will be referred. Dougl. 199; 4 Term Rep. 124. So if the whole be for business done at the sessions. *Ex parte Williams*, 4 Term Rep. 494; *Clarke v. Donovan*, 5 Term Rep. 694. And therefore in such case the bill must be signed and delivered. Ib. A similar rule prevails in equity, and it makes no difference if part of the business be done for several other persons, as well as the party who applies. *Marzenor v. Sandiford*, 3 Br. Ch. Rep. 233. But if the *whole* demand be for conveyancing, the courts at Westminster will not interfere. Ib. *Hillier v. James*; *Barnes*, 41.] {See 4 Bos. & Pull. 266, *ex parte Prickett*.} (c) Vide Raym. 245, and 3 Keb. 118, 514, where this clause of the statute was pleaded, and held a good plea. But where the executor of an attorney sued for fees, the court held that it was not necessary to have the bill signed. Comb. 348; Rep. and Cas. of Pract. C. P. 58. [But on the defendant's undertaking to pay, the court will, in the case of an executor, refer it to be taxed. Imp. K. B. 482; *Weston v. Pool*, 2 Stra. 1056.] ¶ *Penson v. Johnson*, 4 Taunt. 724; [though the practice seems to have been different formerly. *Andr. 276*; *Wellis v. Nicholson*, *Barnes*, 119; *Lee v. Knight*, Ib. 122; *Chapple v. Chapman*.] This act may be given in evidence upon *non-assumpsit* pleaded to an action brought for fees. Show. R. 338; 12 Vin. Abr. 76, pl. 71.

The executor of an attorney brought an action for fees and law business done, by his testator; defendant moved to refer the plaintiff's demand to the master, but denied, because all the business was done in another court; otherwise, had the business been done in this court, or partly in this; and besides, the plaintiff was an executor.

Salk. 89, pl. 1. See note (c), *supra*.

By the 2 G. 2, c. 23, § (d) 23, made perpetual by 30 G. 2, c. 19, § 75, it is enacted, "that no attorney of the Courts of King's Bench, Common Pleas, or Exchequer, &c., solicitor in Chancery, &c., shall commence or maintain any action or suit for the recovery of any fees, charges, or dis

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

bursements at law or in equity, until the expiration of one month or more (e) after such attorney or solicitor respectively shall have delivered unto the party or parties to be charged therewith, (g) or left for him, her, or them, at his, her, or their dwelling-house, (h) or last place of abode, a bill of such fees, charges, and disbursements, written in a common legible hand, and in the English tongue, (except law terms and names of writs,) and in words at length, (except times and (i) sums,) which bill shall be subscribed with the proper hand of such attorney or solicitor respectively, (k) and upon application of the party or parties chargeable by such bill, or of any other person in that behalf authorized, unto the lord high chancellor, or the master of the rolls, or unto any of the courts, or unto a judge or baron of any of the said courts respectively, in which the business contained in such bill, or the greatest part thereof in account or value, shall have been transacted; and upon the submission of the said party or parties, (l) or such other person authorized as aforesaid to pay the whole sum, that upon taxation of the said bill shall appear to be due to the said attorney or solicitor respectively, it shall and may be lawful for the said lord high chancellor, the said master of the rolls, or for any of the courts, or for any judge or baron of any of the said courts respectively, and they are hereby required to refer the said bill, and the said attorney or solicitor's demand thereupon, (although no action or suit shall then be depending in such court touching the same,) (m) to be taxed and settled by the proper officer of such court, without any money being brought into the said court for that purpose; (n) and if the said attorney or solicitor, or the party or parties chargeable by such bill respectively, having due notice, shall refuse or neglect to attend such taxation, the said officer may proceed to tax the said bill *ex parte*, (pending which reference and taxation no action shall be commenced or prosecuted touching the said demand;) and upon the taxation and settlement of such bill and demand, the said party or parties shall forthwith pay to the said attorney or solicitor respectively, or to any person by him authorized to receive the same, that shall be present at the said taxation, or otherwise unto such other person or persons, or in such manner as the respective court aforesaid shall direct, the whole sum that shall be found to be or remain due thereon; which payment shall be a full discharge of the said bill and demand; and in default thereof, the said party or parties shall be liable to an attachment or process of contempt, (o) or to such other proceedings at the election of the said attorney or solicitor, as such party or parties was or were before liable unto: and if upon the said taxation and settlement it shall be found that such attorney or solicitor shall happen to have been overpaid, then in such case the said attorney or solicitor respectively shall forthwith refund and pay unto the party or parties entitled thereunto, or to any person by him, her, or them authorized to receive the same, if present at the settling thereof, or otherwise unto such other person or persons, or in such manner as the respective court aforesaid shall direct, all such money as the said officer shall certify to have been so over-paid; and in default thereof, the said attorney or solicitor respectively shall in like manner be liable to an attachment or process of contempt, or to such other proceedings at the election of the said party or parties, as he would have been subject unto if this act had not been made: and the said respective courts are hereby authorized to award the costs of such taxations to be

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

paid by the parties, according to the event of the taxation of the bill; (that is to say,) if the bill taxed be less by a sixth part than the bill delivered, (*p*) then the attorney or solicitor is to pay the costs of the taxation; but if it shall not be less, the court in their discretion shall charge the attorney or client, in regard to the reasonableness of such bills."

(*d*) This act does not extend to any bill of fees and disbursements due from one attorney and solicitor to another. Stat. 12 G. 2, c. 13, § 6; [and see *Nelson v. Garforth*, 1 Esp. N. P. C. 221, and *Bridges v. Francis*, Peake's N. P. C. 1.] {9 Ves. J. 547. *Ex parte Dann*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 343, *Hill v. Humphreys*.} [But under the general jurisdiction of the courts an agent's bill may be referred to be taxed; and it hath accordingly been done, the employer bringing into court the sum remaining due on the amount of the plaintiff's claim, the sum that should be deducted, if any, to be afterwards repaid. *Ex parte Bearcroft*, E., 7 G. 3; Dougl. 200; *Dixon v. Plant*, M., 19 G. 3. 1b.] [But see *Wildbore v. Bryan*, 8 Price, 677, where an application by the client to the Court of Exchequer for referring the agent's bill for taxation was refused.] [(*c*) If action be brought before the expiration of a month after the delivery of the bill, it is a ground of nonsuit; but not of motion to stay proceedings. *Harper v. Leech*, Barnes, 123. But in order to enable an attorney to set off his bill, it is not necessary that he should deliver it a month before; he must not indeed produce it at the trial by surprise. *Murphy v. Cunningham*, Exchequer, 1793; but if he deliver it time enough for the plaintiff to have it taxed before the trial, that is sufficient. *Martin v. Winder*, E., 23 G. 3; Dougl. 199.] [The case of *Murphy v. Cunningham* is reported in 1 Anstr. 198; and it is there left doubtful, whether the court considered delivery a month before necessary. In that case, however, no bill had been delivered at all, which brought it within the case of *Martin v. Winder*.] [The object of the legislature in making this requisition was, that the client may have due time to examine the charges, and take advice upon them if necessary; and therefore the attorney must not only deliver the bill, but leave it with the client; if he take it back again, the statute is not complied with. *Brooks v. Mason*, 1 H. Black. R. 290; 1 Stra. 633. It seemeth to have been formerly a common practice with attorneys to deliver in their bills at any time pending the suit. *Barnard*, K. B. 316. But the client having this time given him to examine the bill, and a summary way of trying the reasonableness of the items by reference to the master, shall not be allowed if he put the attorney to his action to discuss the items at the trial; for if the business were really done, the delay of the defendant for more than a month in objecting to the quantum, is an admission that he thinks that reasonable. Dougl. 198, 199; *Williams v. Frith*, *Harper v. Till*.] [Anderson v. May, 2 Bos. & Pull. 237.] [But a bill may be taxed after action brought, and at any time before verdict or judgment, if the money be not paid. *Shaw v. Pickering*, B. R. M., 30 G. 3; Dougl. 198, notes.] [The term month here means a lunar month. *Hurd v. Leach*, 5 Esp. N. P. C. 163. (*g*) The attorney having been changed in the progress of a cause, a judge's order was afterwards obtained by the second attorney for the delivery of a bill signed by the first attorney, which delivery was accordingly made to the second attorney; and this was held a sufficient delivery to "the party to be charged therewith," to enable the first attorney to bring his action against the client for the amount of such bill. *Vincent v. Playmaker*, 12 East, R. 372. And where several are jointly liable, the delivery of a copy of a bill to one of them from whom the attorney received his instructions, is sufficient. *Finchett v. How*, 2 Camp. 277; and see *Oxenham v. Lemon*, 2 Dow. & R. 461. (*h*) Leaving it at the counting-house is not a good delivery. *Hill v. Humphreys*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 343. A mistake in the date of items which does not mislead does not vitiate the delivery of the bill a month before action brought. *Williams v. Barber*, 4 Taunt. 806. An attorney will not be allowed on taxation of costs to vary from the bill thus delivered, so as to increase the charge on any item; and it will be considered strong presumptive evidence against any additional items. *Loveridge v. Botham*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 49. A copy of the bill delivered is good evidence. *Anderson v. May*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 237.] [(*i*) By 12 G. 2, c. 13, § 5, the bill may be written with such abbreviations as are commonly used in the English language;] [and see *Reynolds v. Caswell*, 4 Taunt. 193.] [(*k*) Taxation cannot regularly be applied for before bill delivered. *Cowper v. Milburn*, Barnes, 126; but the delivery of the bill may be compelled. *Imp. K. B. 479. (l)* Where a person who has obtained an order of taxation dies, his representative shall not revive it, but on an undertaking to pay. 2 Atk. 114. (*m*) Heretofore, it seemeth, that no rule could properly be made for taxation, unless there was an action pending upon the bill. *Springate v. Springate*, Salk. 332.] [The want of a proper signature will not entitle the defendant, who has

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

been arrested by an attorney for fees, to be discharged out of custody, on entering a common appearance, this omission being a matter of defence on the trial. *Tomlinson v. Clark*, 4 Moore, 4.¶ [(n) The year before this statute passed, Lord Chancellor King declared, that he first introduced the practice of bringing in the money into the courts of law when he was Lord Chief Justice C. P.; and that the same rule was afterwards adopted by the Court of K. B.; for the party being stopped from suing at law, he thought it reasonable that the attorney should have security for his money; but his lordship refused to do it in Chancery. Mos. 68, p. 40. And this was thought, saith Lord Hardwicke, a great hardship on clients at the time of making the act, because an attorney might make a very unreasonable bill, and put a burden on his client to raise it: the act, therefore, varied the rule both of courts of common law and equity; so that the client submitting to pay what should become due, the bill should be taxed, and that without bringing the money into court. 2 Ves. 451. In general, accounts cannot be taken on taxation of a bill, much less can the client after taxation allege an antecedent demand, and desire to have that deducted; this would be to open a judgment, (for this is a judgment of the court upon the client's own submission to pay what may be due), and would make these things so uncertain that there would be no end of them. *Ib.* (o) In equity, after taxation, the solicitor may take out an attachment for the bill without first of all taking out a *subpoena*. But he must previously leave a copy of the order of taxation, and the master's report of the sum at which the bill is taxed, at the client's house. 2 Atk. 114; *Barnard. Ch.* 266. (p) But the executor of an attorney pays no costs, although above a sixth part be taken off. *Weston v. Pool*, 2 Stra. 1056. Where an attorney accepted a less sum than he demanded in discharge of his bill, and the bill was afterwards taxed, and a sixth part of the sum originally demanded taken off, the court considered the sum accepted in full of his bill as his demand; and, therefore, that he was not absolutely liable to pay the costs of taxation. *Ecollier v. Dutour, Barnes*, 128.]

¶ The provisions of this statute have been construed favourably for the client.

Thus a charge in an attorney's bill for a *dedimus potestatem*, has been held a sufficient item to enable the court to refer the whole bill for taxation, although the other charges were entirely for conveyancing. So also a charge for attending at a lock-up house and obtaining the defendant's release, and filling up a bailbond, renders the bill taxable. (a) But a charge for preparing an affidavit of the petitioning creditor's debt and bond for obtaining a commission of bankrupt, was held not a taxable item. (b)

*Ex parte* Prickett, 1 New R. 266. So a charge for preparing a warrant of attorney renders the bill liable to be taxed. *Sandon v. Bourn*, 4 Camp. 68; *Weld v. Crawford*, 2 Stark. 538; and *Wilson v. Gutteridge*, 3 Barn. & C. 157; *sed vide* 3 Barn. & A. 488. See also the judgment of Lord Eldon, C. J., in *Hill v. Humphreys*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 343. In this last case a bill had been delivered, though not in conformity with the directions of the statute. But where no bill had been delivered at all, Lord Kenyon allowed evidence to be given of business done as conveyancer, though the plaintiff was precluded from recovering on the other items of his bill. *Miller v. Towers, Peake*, N. P. C. 102. And the same doctrine was laid down in *Mowbray, Gent.*, one, &c. v. *Fleming*, 11 East, 285, where, under like circumstances, the plaintiff was permitted to recover for such items as were not taxable, although a bill of particulars had been delivered under a judge's order, containing other items which were taxable. (a) *Fearne v. Wilson*, 6 Barn. & C. 86. (b) *Burton v. Chatterton*, 3 Barn. & A. 486; and see 5 Barn. & A. 898.

So where the whole is for business done at the quarter sessions, the bill may be referred to the master for taxation.

*Ex parte* Williams, 4 Term R. 494; and see *Dougl.* 197.

And an attorney was not permitted to recover for business done at the quarter sessions, where the bill, though properly delivered, was not signed as required by the statute.

*Clarke v. Donovan*, 5 Term R. 394.

An attorney of the superior courts cannot maintain an action for

(F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

business done in the Court of Insolvent Debtors without first delivering his bill as directed by the statute.

*Smith v. Wattleworth*, 4 Barn. & C. 364.

And even fees charged by an attorney as steward of a court leet have been considered taxable.

*Luxmore v. Lethbridge*, 5 Barn. & A. 898. See also 3 Price, 280; and 2 Taunt. 331.

Money paid by an attorney for costs which his client is adjudged to pay, is a disbursement within the statute, and cannot be separated from other items in the bill.

*Crowder and others v. Shee*, 1 Camp. 437. But where the attorney, at his client's request, having put in bail, paid the debt and costs, it was held, that he might recover for his disbursement without delivery of a bill according to the statute; no charge having been made for his own labour. *Prothero v. Thomas*, 6 Taunt. 196; 1 Marsh. 539.

But where the charges are for business done entirely out of any court, the courts at Westminster will not interfere; as where the bill is solely for conveyancing, or for business done in parliament, (a) or for business preliminary to the suing out a commission of bankruptcy.

*Hillier v. James, Barnes*, 41; *Williams v. Odell*, 4 Price, 279; *Burton v. Chatterton*, 3 Barn. & A. 486. (a) See 3 Ves. & Bea. 21. For establishing a taxation of costs on private bills in the House of Lords, it is enacted by 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 64, § 1 & 2, that on application made to the clerk of parliament as to the costs and expenses of such bills, he shall direct the same to be taxed by such persons as he shall appoint; and in actions against persons liable to pay, the speaker's certificate shall have the effect of a warrant to confess judgment. And there is a similar provision for taxing costs on private bills in the House of Commons by 6 G. 4, c. 123, § 1 & 2.

By the stat. 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 14, (the Bankrupt Act,) "the petitioning creditor or creditors shall, at his or their own cost, sue forth and prosecute the commission, until the choice of assignees; and the commissioners shall, at the meeting for such choice, ascertain such costs, and by writing under their hands direct the assignees, (who are thereby thereto required,) to reimburse such petitioning creditor or creditors such costs, out of the first money that shall be got under the commission; and all bills of fees or disbursements of any solicitor or attorney employed under any commission, for business done after the choice of assignees, shall be settled by the commissioners, except that so much of such bills as contain any charge respecting any action at law or suit in equity, shall be settled by the proper officer of the court in which such business shall have been transacted, and the same, so settled, shall be paid by the assignees to such solicitor or attorney: provided, that any creditor who shall have proved to the amount of twenty pounds or upwards, if he be dissatisfied with such settlement by the commissioners, may have any such costs and bills settled by a master in chancery, who shall receive for such settlement, and the certificate thereof, twenty shillings and no more." The former part of this clause appears to have been taken from the stat. 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 25, upon which it has been holden, that the petitioning creditor is liable to the solicitor for the expense of conducting the commission, up to the choice of assignees. (b) But, as between the solicitor and messenger, there is no implied contract on the part of the former, to pay him his expenses. (c) The solicitor is an agent merely, and is not to be regarded as a principal, as respects the messenger; and although he make himself responsible to the messenger, the petitioning creditor will not therefore be exonerated, without the express consent of the messenger to discharge him. (d) And the



## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

messenger under a commission of bankrupt may recover from the petitioning creditor his fees for his services before the party be declared a bankrupt; although the party was duly declared a bankrupt, and the messenger's bill ordered by the commissioners to be paid by the assignee out of the estate.(e) The latter part of the above clause of the stat. 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 14, appears to have been taken from the stat. 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 47, upon which it has been determined, that the bill of costs of a solicitor, under a commission of bankruptcy, is taxable, though approved by the commissioners, and stated and allowed in the accounts of the assignees.(g) And an attorney's bill for obtaining a bankrupt's certificate, must be signed and delivered a month before he can sue thereon.(h) But an action may be maintained by a solicitor against an assignee, for business done under a commission of bankrupt, one month after he has delivered a copy of his bill, although it has not been taxed by a master in chancery.(i)

(b) 1 Rose, 449; and see Holt, Ni. Pri. 245, 376; 5 Moore, 290; 2 Brod. & Bing. 457, S. C.; 8 Barn. & C. 43; 4 Dow. & Ry. 621, S. C. (c) Holt, Ni. Pri. 247, *in notis*; and see 2 Maule & S.; 2 Carr. & P. 124; 5 Barn. & C. 330; 8 Dow. & Ry. 52, S. C. (d) Holt, Ni. Pri. 376; and for the messenger's remedy against the assignees, see *ib.* 247, *in notis*. (e) 2 Carr. & P. 123. (g) 2 Madd. R. 49; (h) 2 Taunt. 321; 1 Rose, 119, S. C. (i) 1 Stark. Ni. Pri. 278; and see 2 Camp. 278; 2 Stark. Ni. Pri. 59; 3 Barn. & A. 486.

The statute of 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 23, does not(a) extend to any bills of fees, &c., due from any attorney or solicitor to any other attorney or solicitor, or clerk in court: but every such solicitor, attorney, or clerk in court, may use such remedies for the recovery of his fees, &c., against such other attorney or solicitor, as he might have done before the making of the said act. And there is a case in Wilson's reports,(b) where a judge of the King's Bench having made an order to refer an agent's bill to be taxed, and the master not having obeyed it, the court was applied to, and held that the order was irregular, the master declaring he had never taxed a bill for agency. It is now the uniform practice, however, of all the courts(c) to refer an agent's bill to be taxed on the application of his employer, and upon his bringing into court the sum claimed by the plaintiff. But the bill of an agent to the attorney employed by the party, in respect of whose business the agency charges have been incurred, cannot be taxed on the application of the client.(d) It is not necessary that an agent's bill should be signed or delivered before the commencement of an action.(e) And where business has been done by an attorney, for a client who afterwards becomes himself an attorney, the former need not deliver a bill signed in order to recover his costs.(g)

(a) Dick. 112; 1 Cox, 49, in Chan. (b) 1 Wils. 266. (c) Dougl. 199, 200, and the cases there cited *in notis*; Groome v. Symonds, E. 35 G. 3, K. B.; and see Dick. 285, in Chan. (d) 8 Price, 577. (e) Dougl. 199, *in notis*; Peake's Cas. in Ni. Pri., (3d edit.) 1, 2; and see the case of Jones, one, &c., v. Price, *ib.* 2, (a); 1 Esp. R. 221. (g) 1 Esp. R. 420; 2 H. Black. 589, S. C.

It is not necessary for an executor or administrator of an attorney to deliver a bill of costs, for business done by his testator or intestate before the commencement of an action;(h) the statute 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 23, being confined to actions brought by the attorney himself, and not extending to his personal representatives; but such a bill may be referred to be taxed, on the defendant's undertaking to pay what is due.(i) An attorney delivered his bill, and after his death application was made to tax

(F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

it, and above a sixth part was taken off; it was moved that the executrix might pay the costs; but the Court of King's Bench held that she should not: for the words of the act 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 23, impose them upon the attorney or solicitor only, and the executrix is not to blame if she stand upon his bill or make out one from his books. (*k*)

(*h*) 1 Barnard. K. B. 433; Andr. 276; Cas. Pr. C. P. 58; 1 Car. & P. 3. (*i*) 1 Salk. 89; 2 Stra. 1056; Say. *Costs*, 324, 325; 4 Taunt. 724; but see Cas. Pr. C. P. 58; Barnes, 119, 122, *contra*. (*k*) 2 Stra. 1056; Say. *Costs*, 327.

Before an attorney's bill has been settled and paid, it may be taxed as a matter of course, at any distance of time; (*a*) but after it has been settled and paid, and the payment has been long acquiesced under, the courts will not refer it to be taxed as a matter of course; nor, as it seems, unless a gross error or imposition be pointed out. (*b*) So, where a bond had been given for the debt five years before, and the vouchers had been delivered up, the Court of Common Pleas would not refer the bill to be taxed, saying, that an attorney at this rate could never be safe. (*c*) But though an attorney's bill has been settled and paid, yet the courts, under special circumstances, will refer it to be taxed; for the client may by affidavit show that the business charged was never performed, or that the charges are fraudulent; and where that is the case, neither payment, nor a release, nor a judgment for the money due, will preclude the court from having the bill taxed. (*d*) But overcharges alone, without circumstances showing fraud, do not seem to be sufficient. (*e*) An attorney's bill may also be taxed, though there was a special agreement between the attorney and his client that the former should be paid for his time at a certain rate by the day, besides his expenses; (*g*) or though he has obtained a warrant of attorney from his client for confessing judgment for the money due upon his bill, and has entered up judgment thereupon. (*h*) But the plaintiff having paid to an attorney the amount of his bill, cannot, after a reduction of the bill by taxation, maintain an action for the difference. (*i*) And when a rule has been served for taxing an attorney's bill, the Court of King's Bench will not grant an attachment against the attorney for not paying the balance due to his client, until the costs have been taxed, though the balance is admitted, and it has been agreed to dispense with the taxation. (*k*)

(*a*) *Per cur.* T. 34 G. 3, K. B.  $\beta$  An attorney's fee on trial or argument of a law question is taxable in New York, though he does not attend. *Wilson v. White*, 2 Wend. 265. In the taxed bill of costs, on a rule for restitution, attorney and counsel's argument fee is allowed. *Wiltmar v. Rogers*, 3 Halst. 272. *g* (*b*) Say. *Costs*, 323; Dougl. 199; and see 14 Ves. 262; 1 Ves. & Bea. 126; 3 Ves. & Bea. 174, 175, in Chan.; 7 Moor, 496; 6 Dow. & Ry. 339. (*c*) Cas. Pr. C. P. 109; Pr. Reg. 37, S. C.; but see 1 Barnard. K. B. 144, 145. (*d*) Say. *Costs*, 323; Dougl. 199, S. P.; and see 2 Atk. 295; Dick, 403; 14 Ves. 262, 263; Meriv. 285; Buck. 111, in Chan.; 5 Price, 42, in *Scac*. (*e*) 14 Ves. 262; 3 Ves. & Bea. 174; and see 1 Anstr. 186. (*g*) Say. *Costs*, 322; and see 4 Bro. Ch. Cas. 350; but see 2 Barnard. K. B., 164, *contra*. (*h*) Say. *Costs*, 322. (*i*) 2 Stark. Ni. Pri. 85. (*k*) 2 Chitt. R. 66.

Where an action is brought on an attorney's bill, the court will order it to be taxed at any time before trial, though after plea pleaded and issue joined. (*l*) But it is a general rule, that an attorney's bill cannot be taxed at the trial of an action brought upon it, (*m*) nor after judgment by default, and a writ of inquiry executed: (*n*) for if the business was really done, (which must be proved at the trial,) the delay of the

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

defendant for more than a month in objecting to the quantum is an admission that he thinks it to be reasonable. In a modern case, however, an attorney's bill was referred to the master for taxation, after an action had been brought upon it, and a verdict recovered, on a suggestion that some of the items in the bill would not have been allowed by the master had it been originally referred to him for taxation; but upon the terms of the defendant paying the costs of the application, and of the taxation, with the costs of the cause as between attorney and client, the plaintiff being at liberty to take out the money forthwith, which had been paid into court. (o)

(l) *Per cur.* T. 21 G. 3, K. B.  $\beta$  The costs recovered and taxable in the cause, as between party and party, are the measure of compensation to the attorney, as between him and the party recovering. *McFarland v. Crary*, 8 Cowen, 253. In action by an attorney against his client for fees, it is not requisite to show that a copy of the bill of costs was served on the client before action brought; nor on producing the taxed bill to show that notice of taxation had been served on the client. *Gleason v. Clark*, 9 Cowen, 57. On the trial the defendant cannot contest the items, but ought to apply to the court to have the bill taxed. *Scott v. Elmendorff*, 12 Johns. 315.  $\gamma$  (m) Dougl. 199; and see 2 Bos. & Pull. 237; 7 Price, 234; 2 Chitt. R. 65; 1 Car. & P. 627. (n) *Barnes*, 124. (o) 2 Chitt. R. 63; and see 3 Dow. & Ry. 33.

The statute 2 G. 2, c. 23, § 23, only requires the delivery of a bill for the bringing of an action, and therefore though an attorney cannot bring an action on his bill till it has been delivered a month, that circumstance is not necessary to enable him to set it off; but he must not produce it at the trial by surprise: it is sufficient, in such case, to deliver the bill time enough for the plaintiff to have it taxed before the trial. (a) The delivery of a former bill is conclusive evidence against an increase of charge in a subsequent bill, on any of the items contained in it, and strong presumptive evidence against any additional items; but if there were any real errors or omissions in the former bill, they may be rectified. (b) And a mistake in the date of items in an attorney's bill which does not mislead will not vitiate the delivery. (c) If a defendant be arrested by an attorney for fees, after a bill of costs has been delivered to him without being signed, he cannot be discharged out of custody on entering a common appearance in the Common Pleas, as the want of such signature will be a defence to the action, on producing the bill at the trial. (d)

(a) Dougl. 199, *in notis*; *Martin and Wife, administratrix, v. Winder, one, & co.*, E. 23 G. 3, K. B.; 1 Esp. R. 449, S. P. (b) 1 Bos. & Pull. 49. (c) 4 Taunt. 806. (d) 4 Moore, 4.

The statute requires the bill to be delivered one month or more before the commencement of the action, which is construed to be a lunar month. (e) And where a bill of costs is delivered to the party, it must be left with him, and not taken back again. (g) When two persons are liable to an attorney for business done on their joint retainer, it is sufficient for him to deliver a copy of his bill to one of them, from whom he received his instructions, and to whom the management of the business was left by the other; (h) but it seems that the delivery of a copy of the bill in such case to the one who did not intermeddle would not be sufficient: for he cannot be considered as having authority to receive it for both, nor is he likely to know what foundation there is for the charges in the bill. (i) And where a party in a cause having changed his attorney in the progress of it, a judge's order was afterward obtained by the second attorney for the delivery of a bill signed by the first, of his fees

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

and disbursements, which delivery was accordingly made to the second attorney; this was holden by a majority of the judges of the King's Bench to be a sufficient delivery of the bill to the party to be charged therewith, within the words and meaning of the statute, so as to enable the first attorney to bring his action against the client for the amount of such bill. (*k*) So the delivery of a bill to the attorney of the party, to be charged, is deemed sufficient if the party himself attend the taxation, or the bill be shown to have come to his hands. (*l*) If the bill be not delivered to the party, it must be left for him at his dwelling-house or last place of abode; leaving it at the counting-house not being deemed sufficient. (*m*)

(*e*) 5 Esp. R. 168. (*g*) 1 H. Black. 290. (*k*) 2 Camp. 277; and see 1 Camp. 437; 2 Dow. & Ry. 461. (*i*) 2 Camp. 277. (*k*) 12 East, 372. (*l*) 1 Gow, 71. (*m*) 2 Bos. & Pull. 343; but see 1 Stark. Ni. Pri. 324; 1 Gow, 73, n.

In an action on an attorney's bill, it is sufficient to give in evidence a judge's order to tax the bill, the defendant's undertaking to pay what shall appear to be due, and the master's *allocatur* thereupon; (*a*) and the defendant will not be permitted to question the reasonableness of the items before a jury. (*b*) In such an action the *nisi prius* record is good *prima facie* evidence, to show that the action was not commenced till the expiration of a month after the delivery of the bill. (*c*) And where it is material for the defendant to show that the action was commenced earlier than it appears to have been by the *nisi prius* record, the declaration delivered by the plaintiff is admissible evidence. (*d*) When an attorney has regularly delivered a bill signed, he may give a copy of it in evidence, without proof of notice to produce the original. (*e*) It may indeed be inferred from one case, (*g*) that unless a duplicate of the bill be kept, the plaintiff cannot give parol evidence of its contents without a notice to produce it: but in a subsequent case it was decided, that a copy of an attorney's bill not signed by the attorney, the original of which, duly signed, has been delivered to the defendant, is admissible in evidence with proof of notice to produce the original. (*h*)

(*a*) 2 Camp. 496; *vide* Gleason v. Clark, 9 Cowen, 57. (*b*) Dougl. 199; Tidd, 333. (*c*) 1 Bos. & Pull. 263. (*d*) 2 Camp. 497, n. (*e*) 2 Bos. & Pull. 237; 3 Esp. R. 167, S. C. Peake's Evid. (5th ed.) 104, 261; Tidd, 35. (*g*) 2 Camp. 110. (*h*) 6 Barn. & C. 394; and see 7 Moore, 112; 3 Bro. & Bing. 288, S. C.

If an attorney refuse to deliver a signed bill to his client, the latter may compel him, by taking out a summons before a judge entitled in one of the causes in which he was concerned; and in the King's Bench, if the attorney on being served therewith do not attend, an order will be made for delivering it within a reasonable time. In the Common Pleas three summonses are necessary in case of non-attendance, before an order can be obtained. (*i*) And, in either court, if the attorney still neglect to deliver it, the order should be made a rule of court; and on personal service of the rule, (*k*) and making affidavit thereof, the court on motion will grant an attachment. The bill being delivered, a judge's summons may be obtained for the attorney to show cause why it should not be referred to the master in the King's Bench, or one of the prothonotaries in the Common Pleas, to be taxed; upon which, if the attorney attend, and the judge think it reasonable, he will make an order of course for taxing it, on an undertaking signed by the client or his attorney in the judge's books, to pay what shall appear to be due upon

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

such taxation. (l) And in the King's Bench a peremptory order will be made in like manner upon the first summons, in case of non-attendance; (m) but in the Common Pleas, if the attorney do not attend, there must be three summonses taken out, and an affidavit made of the service and attendance thereon before the judge will make an order *ex parte*. (n) But in neither court can the client have a summons for delivery of the bill and taxing it together. (o) In the Exchequer a rule for an attachment against an attorney for not delivering his bill of costs, is not absolute in the first instance, but only a rule *nisi*; (p) and where it appeared on showing cause that the bill had been delivered since the rule was served, and illness was assigned in the affidavit as the cause of not obeying the order, the rule was discharged without costs. (q)

(i) Imp. C. P. (7th edit.) 556. (k) 2 Chitt. R. 66. (l) For the form of an undertaking to pay an attorney's bill on taxation in the Exchequer, see Tidd, Append. ch. 14, § 53, (9th edit.) (m) Imp. K. B. (10th edit.) 506. (n) Imp. C. P. (7th edit.) 556, 557. (o) Imp. K. B. (10th edit.) 506; Barnes, 126. (p) 11 Price, 593. (q) *Id. ibid.*]

[A solicitor cannot bring a bill in equity for his bill: nor can he go there for an account after his bill has been taxed, upon the ground that the officer has not made proper allowances.

Parry v. Owen, Amb. 109; Osbaldiston v. Cross, Com. R. 611.

Where a client, unassisted by an attorney, has paid a law-bill, and accepted of a receipt for it, a court of equity has allowed him to open the whole account notwithstanding, and to take exceptions to any improper or extravagant charges. And where a client has given an attorney a bond or mortgage to secure the payment of what was charged to be due to him on account of a law-suit, the courts of equity have relieved the client, and ordered the bill to be taxed: and the ground on which this relief is given, is, the great power and influence which the attorney has over his client. *Per* Lord Hardwicke.

Walmesley v. Booth, 2 Atk. 27. See too Sir William Sanderson v. Glass, 2 Atk. 296. [But a court of common law will not grant an application of this nature. See Piston v. Dunbar, 1 Anst. 186;] Proof v. Hines, Cas. temp. Talbot, 115; Newman v. Payne, 4 Bro. Ch. R. acc.

A solicitor having taken a judgment of his client for 400*l.* whilst the cause was depending, and several extraordinary charges appearing in the bill, Lord Hardwicke referred it to be taxed, though it had been adjusted and allowed seventeen years before, and ordered the judgment and securities to be given up.

Drapers' Company v. Davis, 2 Atk. 295; 4 Bro. Chan. R., S. P.

An attorney cannot be compelled to deliver up any deeds or writings belonging to his client, which may come into his hands in the course of the business in which he hath been engaged, until his bill, taxed by the proper officer, hath been paid. But whether he have such a lien upon deeds and writings the property of third persons, which he hath so become possessed of, is a matter of doubt.

Comb. 43, 337; 4 Term R. 123; Mos. 319; 12 Wend. 261. An attorney has also a lien on a judgment recovered by his client, on notice being given to the defendant. 3 Caines, 165; 10 Wend. 617; 15 John. 405; 1 Cowen, 172. See also 2 Aik. 162; 2 N. H. Rep. 541; 3 Verm. 149. But claims for extra services are not a lien. The People v. Hardenbergh, 8 John. 335; Hearth v. Chipman, 2 Aik. 162. An attorney has a lien on his client's papers in his possession. St. John v. Deifendorf, 12 Wend. 261. *q*

Where an attorney had been employed by one who afterwards became bankrupt, and the assignees petitioned to have the papers delivered

## (F) Fees, Disbursements, and Recovery of them.

up, and that the attorney might come in for his demands *pari passu* with the other creditors; the Lord Chancellor said, that the attorney had a lien upon the papers in the same manner against the assignees, as against the bankrupt; and though it doth not arise by any express contract or agreement, yet it is as effectual, being an implied contract by law. But, he said, that papers received after the bankruptcy could not be retained.

*Park v. Carter*, C. P., Trin. 1788; *Ex parte Bush*, Mich. 1734; 7 Vin. Abr. 74; 1 Co. *Bankrupt Laws*, 514. β When the plaintiff recovers less than fifty dollars in the supreme court, the lien of his attorney extends only to the balance due after deducting the defendant's costs, and does not affect the equitable right of set-off between the parties, although the plaintiff is insolvent. *Porter v. Lane*, 8 John. 357. γ

An attorney hath, in consideration of his trouble, and the money he is in disburse for his client, a right to be paid out of the duty decreed, or money recovered by him. If such money come to the attorney's hands, he may retain to the amount of his bill. He may stop it *in transitu*, if he can lay hold of it. If he apply to the court, they will prevent it from being paid over till his demand is satisfied; and it seemeth, that a payment by a defendant after notice from an attorney not to pay it till his bill is discharged, would be a payment in his own wrong, and like paying a debt, which hath been assigned, after notice. He is entitled to be paid out of money levied by a sheriff upon an execution under a judgment recovered by his client; notwithstanding the sheriff may have had notice from the party against whom the execution issued, to retain the money, as the court would be moved to set aside the judgment for irregularity; and notwithstanding a docket may have been struck against the client becoming a bankrupt.

Dougl. 238; 3 Atk. 720; 1 H. Black. R. 122.

The assignees of a bankrupt cannot take out of court money paid in by a defendant in an action at the bankrupt's suit till they have paid his bill.

*Owston v. O'Bryan*, Barnes, 115.

It hath been determined in equity, that he hath a lien on a lunatic's estate for money expended by him in suits at law and in equity. But the reporter questions this doctrine. However, in a case in the following year, on a petition by a solicitor to be paid his bill of costs for taking out a commission of lunacy, out of the lunatic's estate, and not to be obliged to come under a commission of bankrupt which had issued against the person who took out the commission of lunacy, Lord Hardwicke said, that solicitors have this equity allowed them, to be entitled to a satisfaction out of the fund for their expenses, whether in the way of suit, or prosecution in lunacy, or bankruptcy.

*Barnsley v. Powell*, Amb. 182; *Ex parte Price*, 2 Ves. 407.

His lien upon a duty decreed his client gives him a preference to specialty creditors.

3 Atk. 720.

If employed in a suit by husband and wife for a term of years in right of the wife, and the husband die leaving no assets, equity will decree him satisfaction out of the profits of the term.

*Sharston v. Hipeley*, 4 Vin. Abr. 103. β A husband is not liable upon implied agreement where his wife retains an attorney to obtain a divorce. *Dorsey v. Goodenow*, Wright, 120. γ

## (G) Privileges which an Attorney has.

The courts will not permit an attorney to be defeated of this remedy for his costs by collusion between his client and the defendant; as where a client, at whose suit a defendant was in custody for non-payment of costs taxed for scandal and impertinence, executed a mere voluntary release to the defendant without the knowledge of the clerk in court, the Chancellor would not discharge the defendant till he had paid the clerk his fees.

5 Ves. 25. *β* The People v. Hardenbergh, 8 John. 335; Pindar v. Morris, 3 Caines, 165; Heartt v. Chipman, 2 Aik. 162. *g*

This, however, is to be confined to cases of fraud and collusion; for if the client has fairly and honestly terminated the affair with his adversary, and the *whole* debt and costs have been paid, this equity cannot be set up against the defendant.

Dougl. 238; 2 Ves. 25; *β* 3 Caines, 165, Pindar v. Morris. *g*

The attorney's lien upon the costs is subject to the equitable claims of the parties in the cause.

1 H. Black. R. 23; 2 Black. R. 827.

But where a party against whom a judgment hath been obtained applies to get rid of the judgment, the court will take care that the attorney's bill is satisfied.

4 Term R. 123. *β* See 1 Johns. Cas. 102; 3 Caines, 166; Rummell v. Huntingdon, 5 Day's Rep. 163; Heartt v. Chapman, 2 Aikin, 162; Potter v. Mayo, 3 Greenleaf, 34; Grant v. Hazeltine, 2 New Hamp. Rep. 541; People v. Hardenbergh, 8 Johns. Rep. 335; Martin v. Hawks, 15 Johns. Rep. 405; Power v. Kent, 1 Cowen, 172. *g*

As where A recovered against B, and B recovered against A and C, and B moved to set off the damages which he had recovered against those obtained by A; the court insisted upon his undertaking to satisfy the bill of A's attorney in the first action, he having a lien on the judgment for his costs.

If a solicitor recover an estate for his client in equity, and the client die, he loses his lien upon the estate in the hands of the heir at law; but if the suit be revived, the lien will revive too; *per* Lord Hardwicke.

Ambl. 102.]

## (G) Of the Privileges which an Attorney has.

ATTORNEYS have privilege (*a*) not to be sued in any other courts except those in which they are sworn and admitted, because of the prejudice that may accrue to the business of those courts in which their attendance is required; neither are they to be held to special bail, because they are obliged to attend, and, therefore, are presumed to be always amenable; also as officers of the court they are entitled to the process of attachment, and may sue by attachment of privilege.

2 Leon. 356. Vide head of *Privilege*, and tit. *Abatement*. *β* 9 Johns. 216; 5 Wend. 90; 2 Caines, 387; 2 South. 718; 10 Johns. 463; 18 Johns. 52; 1 Wend. 32; 4 Call, 97. *g* (*a*) But this privilege an attorney shall not have at the king's suit. 2 Roll. Abr. 270; Bro. *Superedeas*, 1; 9 H. 6, 44. [But actions *qui tam* are not considered as the king's suits. T. Raym. 275; 1 Black. R. 373; Cowp. 367.] Nor unless there be the same remedy in his own court; therefore, shall not have it when money is attached in his hands by foreign attachment in the sheriff's court in London. Sand. 67; vide Comb. 427. Nor in an action real against an attorney of the King's Bench. Sand. 67. Nor appeal against an attorney of the Common Pleas. Sand. 67. Nor when he sues, or is sued in *ouster droit*, as executor or administrator. 12 Mod. 316; Ld. Raym. 533;

## (H) Proceedings against an Attorney for Misbehaviour.

Hob. 177; Salk. 2, pl. 4. Nor when one attorney sues another, if both of the same court. 2 Mod. 298; 2 Roll. Abr. 274; Barnes, 35; [for if of different courts the plaintiff is entitled to his privilege. 2 Stra. 1141; 1 Black. R. 19.] Nor when he joins, or is joined in the same action with others. Vent. 298; Dyer, 277; Godb. 10; 2 Roll. Abr. 275; *Tiffany v. Driggs*, 13 Johns. 252; *Chenango Bank v. Root*, 4 Cowen, 126; *Kaye v. Denew*, 7 T. R. 671. Attorneys are privileged from arrest on mesne process, and by the common law, are entitled to be proceeded against by bill. *Scott v. Van Alstyne*, 9 Johns. 216; see *Ogden v. Hughes*, 2 South. 718. The attorneys of inferior courts are privileged from arrest by process of superior courts only during the time of their necessary attendance on those courts. *Gibbs v. Loomis*, 10 Johns. 463. When an attorney is sued with another he is not entitled to the privilege. *Tiffany v. Driggs*, 13 Johns. 252; *Chenango Bank v. Root*, 4 Cowen, 126. In New York, all officers of the Supreme Court, Courts of Common Pleas and Chancery, are made liable, by the statute of April, 1813, to arrest, on mesne process, except during the actual sitting of such courts, and may be held to bail. *Secor v. Bell*, 18 Johns. 52. See *Correy v. Russell*, 4 Wend. 404. An attorney or counsellor is privileged from arrest on a *ca. as.* while attending court on business. 18 Johns. 52. *g*

Also, if an attorney of any of the courts of Westminster-hall be chosen constable, he may have a writ of privilege for his discharge, for his attendance being necessary in those courts, it is apparent that he cannot execute any inferior office in person; and this privilege he shall have, not only where there is no special custom concerning the election of constables, but also where they are chosen by a particular custom in respect of their estates, or otherwise, for that no such custom shall be intended to be more ancient than the usages of those courts, and, therefore, shall give way to them.

*Cro. Car.* 389; *Noy*, 112; *March*, 30; *Vent.* 16, 29; 2 *Keb.* 477, 508; *Lev.* 265; *Raym.* 179.

*In Pennsylvania* an attorney is privileged from serving as an overseer of the poor, and it seems, as supervisor of the roads, and constable, and in similar offices; but not from arrest or military duty.

*Republica v. Fisher*, 1 *Yeates*, 350.

In New York attorneys are not privileged from militia duty.

*Case of Bliss*, 9 Johns. Rep. 347.

Nor from arrest while attending the courts.

*Corey v. Russell*, 4 *Wendell*, 204. *g*

Vide tit. PRIVILEGE, (B.)

(H) Of Offences and Misbehaviour for which he is punishable; and herein of the Form of the Proceedings against him.

ATTORNEYS are officers of the court, and liable to be punished in a summary way, either by attachment, or having their names struck out of the roll of attorneys, for any ill practice attended with fraud and corruption, and committed against the obvious rules of justice and common honesty: but the court will not easily be prevailed on to proceed in this manner, if it appears that the matter complained of was rather owing to neglect or accident, than design; or, if the party injured has other remedy provided by act of Parliament, or action at law.

2 *Hawk. P. C.* 217, 218, 219; *St. W.* 1, 21, c. 29; 2 *Atk.* 173; *Stile*, 496; *Cro. Car.* 74; 6 *Mod.* 16, 187; 8 *Mod.* 109; 12 *Mod.* 251, 318, 440, 583, 657, 666; *Freeman*, 74; 4 *Mod.* 367; 2 *Black. R.* 991; 4 *Burr.* 2060; *Pitt v. Yalden*. [A special case was stated for the purpose of obtaining the opinion of the courts, which set out a fictitious statement of previous proceedings at law. The court fined the attorney. 3 *Barn. & C.* 597; 5 *Dow. & Ry.* 389.] [An attorney, convicted of felony and punished for it, was struck off the roll as a person unfit for the profession, though no particular mis-



(H) Proceedings against an Attorney for Misbehaviour.

conduct was imputed to him. *Ex parte* Brownsall, Cowp. 899;] *β* State v. Holding, 1 M'Cord, 379, where the attorney had been convicted of subornation of perjury. But the court will not proceed against an attorney for such purpose before conviction, Anon. 2 Halsted, 162. It was held to be good cause for striking an attorney from the roll, that he had killed another person in a duel. *Smith v. Tennessee*, 1 Yerger, 293. *g*

But if an attorney take upon him to prosecute or defend a suit for another, (a) without any manner of directions from him, the court will grant an attachment against him. [So if he put another attorney's name to process without his authority.]

38 E. 3, 8, b. Rastal, 93. [2 Stra. 1197; 1 Wils. 30. *Oppenheim v. Harrison*, 1 Burr. 20.] (a) Also a person taking upon himself to prosecute or defend any action, who is no attorney, is liable to be punished in this manner, whether he had any directions or not. 2 Hawk. P. C. 217. In strictness, he is liable to be punished unless he record his authority or warrant of attorney in time, 2 Hawk. P. C. 217. See too, 25 G. 3, c. 80, § 13, &c. *β* A rule to show cause why an attachment should not issue was granted against an attorney who had appeared for the defendant and confessed judgment without authority. *Denton v. Noyes*, 6 Johns. 296. Vide ATTACHMENT. *g*

Attorneys are also punishable for base and unfair dealings towards their clients in the way of business, (b) as for protracting suits by little shifts and devices, and putting the parties to unnecessary expenses in order to raise their bills; or demanding fees for business that never was done; or for refusing to deliver up to their clients writings with which they had been intrusted in the way of business, (c) or money which had been recovered and received by them to their clients' use; (d) and for other such like gross and palpable abuses.

2 Hawk. P. C. 218. [R. v. Tew, Say. R. 50. (b) Where they are guilty of gross negligence, the courts will, upon motion, compel them to indemnify their clients from the consequences. *Fawkes v. Pratt*, 1 P. Wms. 593. But for a mere mistake, the clients will be left to their ordinary remedy. *Barker v. Butler*, 2 Black. R. 780.] (c) But the court will seldom grant an attachment for the detainer of such writings or money, without first making a rule on the attorney to deliver them to the party; also it will justify an attorney's detaining such writings or money for his security, till he be paid all his just fees; nor will it ever interpose in this manner, as to any writings or money received by an attorney on any other account, except only in his way of business as an attorney, but will leave the party to his ordinary remedy by action. *Salk*. 87, pl. 6. *β* An attorney will not be compelled by rule to pay over money to his client if it appear that the latter is not *ex æquo et bona* entitled to it, but he will be left to his action. *Hyneman v. Washington*, 2 M'Cord, 493. *g* [But in the case of *Strong v. How*, though it appeared that the deeds did not come into the hands of the attorney in the way of his profession, yet the court ordered him to deliver them up, otherwise attachment. *Stra*. 621; 8 Mod. 339, S. C. And a like order was made in 3 Term R. 276, where they came into his possession as steward of a court and receiver of rents. Where an attorney accidentally lost a deed intrusted to his care, an attachment was granted, but ordered to lie in the office till further directions. The mode of proceeding in this case seems to be, for the plaintiff to file a bill in equity against the attorney for a discovery of the deed; the expense of doing so to be paid by the attorney. *Court v. Gilbert*, 2 Barnard. K. B. 263. Where an attorney delivered back to his client a deed which he had received from him, the court would not, upon the motion of a third person by whom the deed had been lent to the client, grant a rule against the attorney to deliver it up. *Dotin's case*, *Stra*. 547. Where it appears that a third person is interested in the deeds, the court will take a security from the person to whom they are delivered to produce them on demand for the inspection of such third person. *Hughes v. Mayre*, 3 Term R. 275. An attorney of one court practising in another court, thereby becomes amenable in this instance to the jurisdiction of such other court. 8 Mod. 340.] (d) Attorneys embezzling their clients' money excepted out of the insolvent debtors' act. *β* The practice of the law being highly honourable, the courts have studiously endeavoured to keep the bar pure, and any unjust and unfair practice is severely censured. An attachment will, therefore, be granted against an attorney for retaining his clients' money, *People v. Smith*, 3 Caines, 221; *People v. Wilson*, 5 Johns. 368; *Bohanan v. Peterson*, 9 Wend. 503; *Ex parte* Ferguson, 6 Cowen, 596; *Hyneman v. Washington*, 2 M'Cord, 493;

## (H) Proceedings against an Attorney for Misbehaviour.

*West's Syndic v. Carleton*, 8 L. R. 254. And the court will protect a client from any imposition on the part of his attorney. *Phillips v. Overton*, 4 Hayw. 292; *Miles v. Erwin*, 1 M'Cord's Ch. R. 524; *Starr v. Vanderheyden*, 9 Johns. 253; *Rose v. Mynatt*, 7 Yerg. 30; *Downing v. Major*, 2 Dana, 228; *Arden v. Patterson*, 5 Johns. Ch. R. 44; *Leisenring v. Black*, 5 Watts, 303; *Respass v. Morton*, Hardin, 226; *Howell v. Baker*, 4 Johns. Ch. R. 118. On the contrary, when a contract has been fairly entered into, not forbidden by law, between an attorney and his client, it will be supported. *Floyd v. Goodwin*, 8 Yerg. 484; *Wendell v. Van Ranselaar*, 1 Johns. Ch. R. 344; 1 M'Cord, Ch. R. 524; *Bibb v. Smith*, 1 Dana, 582. *g*

¶ Where an attorney is charged by affidavit with any fraud or malpractice in his profession, contrary to the obvious rules of justice and common honesty, the court, on motion, will order him to answer the matters of the affidavit; and, in general, if he positively deny the malpractice imputed to him, they will dismiss the complaint: but otherwise they will grant an attachment.

1 Chitt. R. 186; Tidd, Append. c. 3, § 19.

And where an attorney, required to answer the matters of an affidavit, swore in his exculpation to an incredible story, the Court of King's Bench granted an attachment against him, though he positively denied the malpractices with which he was charged. (*a*) And where an attorney had behaved himself in such a manner as to afford reasonable ground for thinking he had misconducted himself in his professional character, although it turned out, upon investigation, that there was no sufficient ground for imputing actual misconduct to him, the court would not give him his costs of the application; (*b*) but the court will not call upon an attorney summarily to answer the matters of an affidavit, charging him with an indictable offence, but will leave the parties complaining to prosecute the same. (*c*) It has been doubted whether the affirmation of a Quaker is admissible, to call upon an attorney of this court to answer the matters of an affidavit: (*d*) and the true distinction to be collected from all the cases upon the subject, seems to be this, that if the object of the suit or proceeding be to recover a debt, or give to a party any legal civil right, the affirmation of a Quaker is admissible; and actions on penal statutes are to be considered as actions for debts; but that where the object is not to give to the party any legal civil right, but to punish a person who has done something wrong, the affirmation of a Quaker is not admissible. (*e*)

(*a*) 6 Durnf. & East, 701. (*b*) 3 Dow. & Ry. 226. (*c*) 1 Bing. 102; 7 Moore, 424, S. C.; 1 Bing. 142. (*d*) 1 Dow. & Ry. 121. (*e*) 1 Dow. & Ry. 124, per Bayley, J.

When an attorney has been fraudulently admitted, (*g*) or convicted, after admission, of felony, (*h*) or other offence which renders him unfit to be continued an attorney, (*i*) or has knowingly suffered his name to be made use of by an unqualified person, (*k*) or acted as agent for such person, (*k*) or has signed a fictitious name to a demurrer, as and for the signature of a barrister, (*l*) or otherwise grossly misbehaved himself, (*m*) the court will order him to be struck off the roll. If an attorney practise, after he has been convicted of forgery, perjury, subornation of perjury, or common barratry, he is liable to be transported. (*n*) And where an attorney had been struck off the roll of the Court of King's Bench, on the report of the master, for misconduct, the Court of Common Pleas, on motion, supported by an affidavit of the master's report, struck him off the roll of the latter court. (*o*) But in a subsequent case, the rule for striking off the roll was refused; the contents of the affida-

## (H) Proceedings against an Attorney for Misbehaviour.

vits on which the Court of King's Bench acted not having been stated, and there being no proof or allegation that the attorney had been struck off for a misdemeanor. (p) And striking an attorney off the roll is not always understood to be a perpetual disability; for the court have in some instances permitted him to be restored, considering the punishment in the light of a suspension only. (q)

(g) 2 Black. R. 991; Tidd, 67. (h) Cowp. 829. (i) 6 Ast, 143; and see 1 Chitt. R. 557, *in notis*; 21 M'Cord, 379. An attorney may be struck off the roll for having fought a duel, or accepted a challenge to fight one. Smith v. The State, 1 Verg. 228; or when he has been convicted of subornation of perjury. State v. Holding, 1 M'Cord, 379. On a mere allegation that an attorney has been guilty of larceny, his name will not be stricken off the roll, his conviction must precede. Anon., 2 Halst. 162. (k) Tidd, 73, 74. (l) 4 Dow. & Ry. 738. (m) Potter's case, H. 26 G. 3, K. B.; Priddle's case, E. 27 G. 3, K. B. (n) St. 12 G. 1, c. 29, § 4. (o) 1 Brod. & Bing. 522; 4 Moore, 319, S. C. (p) 3 Brod. & Bing. 257; 7 Moore, 64, S. C.; Tidd, 67. (q) 1 Black. R. 222. The like was done by the court in Trin. 37 G. 3, K. B. β The precise cause for suspending an attorney, must appear in the order of suspension. State v. Watkins, 3 Miss. 602; when an attorney has been suspended he will not be permitted to act for the party under a letter of attorney. Paul v. Purcell, 1 Browne, 348. γ

Attorneys are punishable for disobeying the rules of court, of which they have notice, either expressly or impliedly; also for forging a writ, or any other matter of record, or but attempting to do it; or for taking out a *capias* which has no original to warrant it; or for receiving money of a client for suing out an original; and also for the fine due thereon to the king, where in truth no original was sued out, nor any fine paid to the king; or for endeavouring to impose upon the court; as by causing an action to be brought against one in it, by collusion, without any just ground, in order thereby to entitle the party to the privilege of the court, and afterwards, upon the examination of the matter in court, giving a false account of it; or for giving directions to a sheriff concerning what person he should return on a panel. (a)

Cro. Car. 74; Dyer, 241, pl. 50, 244, pl. 58; Fitz. *Attachment*, 3, 7; 16 E. 4, 5; Bro. *Privilege*, 43; Moore, 882; 2 Hawk. P. C. 145, c. 22, § 11; 1 Com. Dig. 475; 20 H. 6, 37, a; 2 Inst. 215; Lit. R. 46; 4 Inst. 101; Hetl. 29. [See too, several other instances where attorneys are punishable. Stra. 420, 576, 899, 1024; C. T. H. 131, 237; Andr. 275; 2 Barnard. K. B. 219; Black. R. 2. The striking off the roll is not to be understood as a perpetual disability, but may be considered in the light of a suspension only, and the party may, if the court see cause, be re-admitted. Rex v. Greenwood, 1 Black. R. 222.] (a) An attorney ordered to pay costs (as well as his client) having joined in an affidavit, to support a frivolous complaint, and made resentful declarations, which showed him to be personally active in it. 2 Burr. 654.

[If attorneys do any thing wrong *quā* attorneys in inferior courts, the superior courts will punish them for it, for they cannot act in the former, unless they are admitted of the latter.

Evans v. P—, 2 Wils. 382.] ¶ See 3 Dow. & Ry. 602. ¶

β An attorney may in respectful terms write, and even print in self-defence, a letter in which he tells a judge that the court has lost the confidence of the people, and suggest his retirement as a means of restoring it.

Austin's case, 5 Rawle, 191.

An attorney licensed to practise in all the courts of the state, cannot practise in a superior court of law of which he is the clerk. (b) A circuit judge in New York cannot practise as attorney, (c) nor act as counsel in the Court of Errors. (d)

(b) Collins's case, 2 Virg. Cas. 222. (c) Hobby v. Smith, 1 Cowen, 588. (d) Seymour v. Ellison, 2 Cowen, 13.

## AUDITA QUERELA.

An *audita querela* is a writ to be delivered against an unjust judgment or execution, by setting them aside for some injustice of the party that obtained them, which could not be pleaded in bar to the action; for if it could be pleaded it was the party's own fault, and therefore he shall not be relieved, that proceedings may not be endless.

¶ Vide 2 Saund. R. 147, note (1). ¶ 12 Mass. 270; 6 Vern. 243. An *audita querela* is a regular suit, in which the parties are required to plead to issue. *Brooks v. Hunt*, 17 Johns. 484. It is in the nature of an equitable suit, to remedy the violation of equitable rights. 2 Johns. Cas. 227; 10 Mass. 103; 14 Mass. 448; 18 Johns. 305; 1 Aik. 363. *g*

(A) Who may be relieved by *Audita Querela*, and against whom.

(B) In what Cases an *Audita Querela* will lie.

—◆—

(A) Who may be relieved by *Audita Querela*, and against whom.

If an infant acknowledges a recognisance, statute-merchant or staple, or recognisance in nature of a statute-staple, he cannot avoid this without an *audita querela* brought before his full age, because his nonage ought to be tried by inspection.

2 Inst. 673; Dyer, 232, S. P.; Moor, 75, S. P., adjudged. 10 Co. 43, S. P.; Noy, 16; Yelv. 88; Cro. Jac. 59; 2 Roll. Abr. 57; 2 Bulst. 390; vide Reg. 149; F. N. B. 105. That an infant may bring an *audita querela* to avoid a statute for his nonage, although it be not certified or returned in any court. Ander. 228. And there said, that the common practice was so, else the consor might be of age before the consor would procure it to be certified. Vide 3 Bulst. 307. Vide title *Infant*. *β* A judgment rendered by a justice of the peace against an infant, may be set aside by *audita querela*. *Judd v. Downing*, Brayt. 27. *g*

If A being within age becomes bail for B, and after two *scire fa.* and *nihil* returned, judgment is given against A, &c., he may have an *audita querela* and avoid the recognisance, and so the judgment thereupon of consequence shall be avoided.

Yelv. 155; Cro. Jac. 646, S. P.; vide Co. Ent. 87, 88. Where an infant was bail, and taken in execution, and he brought an *audita querela*, and moved to be inspected; the court, as a matter discretionary, refused to admit him to bail till he corroborated his allegation by the oaths of witnesses, and a copy of the register where he was born was produced; but if he had brought his *audita querela* before he was taken in execution, he must have had a *superseas* of course. Carth. 278, 279.

But if A being within age enters into a bond to B, who procures C, without any warrant, to appear for A, and confesses a judgment thereupon, yet A shall not have an *audita querela*, but he must take his remedy by action of disceit against the attorney. (a)

Cro. Jac. 694. Vide *infra*, letter (B). (a) *Sed qu.* If the court would not, on motion, have set aside the judgment?

If tenant in tail acknowledges a statute, and dies, and the consor sue execution against the heir, he may avoid it by assize, without being put to his *audita querela*.

## (B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

Roll. Abr. 305; Cro. Jac. 85. Vide Sid. 55. But the issue at his election may have an *audita querela* if he will. Roll. Abr. 305; Cro. Jac. 85. That this is only an equitable action, and may be brought by a reversioner, or him that has but *interesse termini*, or might have been by *cestus que use* before the statute. March, 71.

So if a disseisor acknowledges a statute, and the disseisee enters, the conusee extends the land, the disseisee is not put to his *audita querela* to avoid the extent, because there is not the appearance of justice in this extent, the conusor having only a tortious and unlawful seisin of the land, and consequently no power to charge it.

Roll. Abr. 304; Cro. Jac. 424, 477.

But if A be tenant for life, remainder to B his son in tail, A enters into a recognisance and dies, C brings a *scire facias*, and B is returned heir and terre-tenant, and warned, but makes default; he can have no *audita querela* to avoid this execution, because he had a day given him in court to set aside the recognisance, and it was his folly not to appear when warned.

Raym. 19; Sid. 54; Keb. 112, 141; Lev. 41, 42, S. C. between Day and Guildford. [So in a *scire facias* on a judgment, if defendant has a release, but omits to plead it, he shall not have an *audita querela*. 1 Wils. 98.]

If a statute be acknowledged to two, of which one is an infant, and they make a defeasance, and after sue execution contrary to it, an *audita querela* shall be brought against both, for it does not appear within the deed that he is an infant; also the deed of an infant is only voidable, and peradventure he will affirm it.

48 E. 3, 12, b; Roll. Abr. 312.

If a statute be made to baron and feme, and they make a defeasance, and sue execution contrary to it, the *audita querela* shall be brought against both, although the defeasance be void as to the wife; for this action is in lieu of an answer of the execution, which is sued by both; and this is all one as if the baron alone had made the defeasance, which would have been a sufficient discharge.

Roll. Abr. 312. [Contrâ, 48 E. 3, 12; Bro. Brief, pl. 81; *Audita Querela*, pl. 11; *Baron and Feme*, pl. 24.]

If a statute be acknowledged to a feme sole and J S, and after the feme take husband, and J S release, and after execution be sued, the *audita querela* may be brought against the baron and feme and J S.

11 E. 4, 8, b; Roll. Abr. 312.

If two executors sue execution for damages recovered by the testator, where one hath released, an *audita querela* lies against both.

21 E. 3, 13, b; Co. Ent. 89; Roll. Abr. 312. That no *audita querela* lies against the king. Noy, 26; 2 Bulst. 325; Jenk. 129.

## (B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

If a conusee of a statute releases to the terre-tenant all right, interest, and demands, together with all suits and executions, and afterwards sues execution, the terre-tenant shall have an *audita querela* to set aside this execution.

Cro. Eliz. 40; And. 133; Roll. Abr. 313; Co. Lit. 265, 291; 10 Co. 47. But it may be demanded, how a statute, which has the force and solemnity of a judgment, can be avoided by an act of less notoriety than itself; as a release, which is an act *in pais*, must be confessed to be, which overthrows the established rule *unumquodque solvitur eo*

(B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

*ligamine quo ligatur.* The answer to this is, that notwithstanding the release, &c., from the conusee, the statute still continues in force; but the law, with reason, construing all men's deeds most strongly against themselves, by this act precludes the conusee from execution; but this must be by bringing an *audita querela*; for without this, nothing appears to the court destructive of the statute: the words of the release must be comprehensive enough. Vide Cro. Eliz. 552, and the authorities *supra*.\*  $\beta$  In Massachusetts an *audita querela* may be sustained to prevent or recall an execution upon some ground which occurred after the rendition of the judgment, if the debtor had no opportunity to plead it to the action, or to give it in evidence. Thatcher v. Gammon, 12 Mass. Rep. 270; Johnson v. Harvey, 4 Mass. Rep. 483; Lovejoy v. Webber, 10 Mass. Rep. 201; Skillings v. Coolidge, 14 Mass. Rep. 43. See Little v. Newburyport Bank, Ib. 443. In Vermont it is held, that if a good matter of defence has accrued since the judgment, or before the judgment, and the defendant had no opportunity to plead it for want of notice, or, having notice, was deprived of the opportunity by the fraud of the other party, he will be relieved by *audita querela*. Stainforth v. Barry, 1 Aikin, 321. And see Little v. Cook, Ib. 363; Eddy v. Cochran, Ib. 359; Marvin v. Wilkins, Ib. 107. In Pennsylvania the writ has fallen into disuse, yet it *seems* it may be issued. Witherow v. Keller, 11 Serg. & R. 274; Harper v. Kean, Ib. 290. In South Carolina, 2 Hill, 298, and in Virginia, 5 Rand. 639, the summary remedy by motion has superseded the suit of *audita querela*. $\dagger$

\* See farther, Com. Dig. 1 V. 485, &c., &c.

So in trespass or other action, if it be found for the plaintiff at *nisi prius*, and after, before the day in banc, the plaintiff release to the defendant, and after judgment be given for the plaintiff, the defendant shall have an *audita querela* upon this matter, because he could not plead the release at the day in banc.

Roll. Abr. 307; Noy, 26; Cro. Jac. 646; Hob. 162; Yelv. 125. [Bro. *Contin.* p. 27. *Infra*, tit. *Pleas and Pleadings*, (P). See the case of Lovell v. Eastaff, 3 Term R. 554, where the bankruptcy of the plaintiff, between the trial and the day in banc, was pleaded as a plea *puis darrein continuance*.]  $\beta$  A party discharged under the insolvent laws, after judgment, may be relieved by this writ. Petit v. Seaman, 2 Root, 178; Baker v. Judges of Ulster, 4 Johns. 191. $\dagger$  But if it had been in the case of the king, the defendant at the day in banc might have pleaded it, because no *audita querela* lies against the king. Noy, 26. If there be judgment against the defendant for debt and damages, and before execution the money is paid to the plaintiff, who thereupon releases the defendant, and afterwards takes him in execution within the year, yet he shall not have an action for this vexation, but must bring an *audita querela*. 4 Mod. 14. $\dagger$

$\dagger$  *Sed qu.* Would not a special action on the case lie?

If a conusee of a statute gives a deed of defeasance to the conusor, and afterwards sues execution, contrary to the form of the defeasance, the conusor may have an *audita querela*, because the defeasance precludes the execution; if the terms or condition of it be performed by the conusor; and the conusor may have an *audita querela*, though the condition be not performed according to the defeasance, if execution was sued before the condition broken, because the conusee extended before his time; and therefore the execution, being unjustly sued, must consequently be an injury to the conusor.

Roll. Abr. 307; F. N. B. 105.

In *audita querela* the case was this: the conusee gave a defeasance, that if he sued execution of the lands the conusor had in Kent, the statute should be void; the conusee, contrary to his defeasance, extended the land in that county; and it was adjudged this writ well lay to avoid the execution and vacate the statute; for the defeasance was no way repugnant to the statute, because the conusee might still extend the lands of the conusor in any other county, and take his body and goods.

Moor, pl. 1097.

If A enters into a statute to B, and pays the money at the day as

## (B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

signed, upon which the statute is cancelled, and after B forges a new statute in the name of A, in this case A may relieve himself by *audita querela*, for the forged statute having all the essentials of a true one, the court was obliged to look on it as such till the contrary appeared, which the conusor could not set forth before execution, having no day to appear judicially in court, and therefore is put to this writ to avoid the execution founded on the injustice of the pretended conusee.

F. N. B. 104.

If the conusee of a statute, upon agreement with the conusor, delivers up the statute in lieu of an acquittance, and after sues execution, and the conusor prays a re-extent, because that the land was extended too low, and has it granted him, he shall never avoid the extent by *audita querela*, because by his praying the re-extent, he admits the statute good and executory.

Roll. Abr. 313.

If upon an *elegit* the sheriff takes an inquisition, and there are several lands found subject to the extent, and several values found, and the sheriff returns, that he has delivered some of the lands in particular for the moiety, where it appears according to the values found, that an equal moiety is not delivered to the party who recovered, but more than a moiety, yet this is not void; nor is it a disseisin by the entry, but only voidable by *audita querela*.

Roll. Abr. 305; 12 Mod. 365.

If a man in execution upon a judgment for debt or damages, be delivered out of execution by the sheriff or jailer, who hath him in execution, with the assent of him at whose suit he is in execution, and after, by colour of this judgment, he takes him again and puts him in prison, an *audita querela* lies upon this matter, and thereupon he shall be delivered.

Roll. Abr. 307. So, if the plaintiff consents that one defendant only shall be delivered out of execution. Price v. Goodrick, Stile, 387. So, if one of the bail be delivered out of execution, he shall not take the other. 3 Leon. 260; Stile, 117. [It must be observed that the only point determined in the case of Price v. Goodrick was, that where the plaintiff consents to the discharge of one defendant in execution, the court will not relieve the other upon motion, but put him to his *audita querela*. Whether entitled to relief or not upon the *audita querela*, was left open by that case. So considered by the Court of Common Pleas, who acted accordingly in a like case of Williams v. Jaques and Griffin, Mich. 28 G. 3.] β If an execution against two or more joint debtors be satisfied by one of them; and afterwards it be levied for his benefit upon any other of the debtors, they may have relief by *audita querela*. Brackett v. Winslow, 17 Mass. Rep. 153; Ludington v. Peck, 2 Conn. 700. γ

But if A be in execution at the suit of B, and after A escape with the consent of the sheriff, and after A return to the prison, and the sheriff keep him in prison upon the said execution, A shall not be discharged by *audita querela*, for B has it still in his election to have him in execution at his suit, and shall not be compelled to take his remedy against the sheriff, who, perhaps, may be worth nothing, for this voluntary escape.

Vide tit. Execution, and Roll. Abr. 307; Hob. 60; Cro. Eliz. 555; Moor, 57; 2 Leon. 118.

If the principal be taken in execution upon a judgment, and after a *scire facias* returned according to the course of the court, judgment be

(B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

given against the bail, and thereupon he be taken in execution, and after the principal be delivered upon an *audita querela*, because the recoveror had acknowledged satisfaction, &c., in this case, though the recognisance was forfeited by the bail, by not bringing in the principal at the time appointed by law, yet inasmuch as the judgment and execution against the bail depends upon the judgment against the principal, and he was but a security for the payment of the money, of which the recoveror is satisfied, the bail shall be discharged. (a)

Vide head of *Bail in Civil Cases*, and Roll. Abr. 308. (a) If the principal is taken in execution, the bail may plead it in discharge of themselves, and if by accident they omit to plead it, and execution issues against them, I conceive, on motion, the court would set the execution aside, the plaintiff being satisfied by having the body of the principal in execution.

|| It has been said by Eyre, C. J., that the court will interpose in a summary way in all cases where the party would be entitled to relief on an *audita querela*; but the point must be clear, or they will not assist him.

1 Bos. & Pull. 428. *β* Baker v. Judges of Ulster, 4 Johns. Rep. 191. See U. S. v. Jenkins, 18 Johns. Rep. 305; Bowne v. Jay, 9 Johns. Rep. 221; Smock v. Dade, 5 Randolph, 639. *γ*

Thus where the plaintiffs had entered into a bail-bond for the defendant, and on the bond being forfeited had paid the money, and the defendant became bankrupt, and the plaintiffs sued him, and obtained judgment before he got his certificate, the bail for the defendant in that action applied to the court for an exoneretur, on the ground that the plaintiffs were sureties within the meaning of the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 8, and might have proved under the commission against the defendant; but the court refused to decide the question on a summary application, and left them to an *audita querela*.

Hewes v. Mott, 2 Marsh, R. 37. The defendant being afterwards rendered in discharge of his bail, a motion was made to discharge him under the 49 G. 3, c. 121; but the court held that the plaintiffs being only sureties for his appearance, the case was not within the statute, 6 Taunt. 330. But bail are now expressly named in the clause as to sureties in the New Bankrupt Act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 52. ||

If A and B are bound in an obligation jointly and severally, and judgment given against each on several actions brought, and both taken in execution, and after A escapes, yet B shall not be delivered upon an *audita querela*; for though the obligee may have an action against the sheriff for the escape, yet till he is actually satisfied the other shall not have an *audita querela*, for perhaps the sheriff is worth nothing.

5 Co. 86, Bloomfield's case; Roll. Abr. 308, S. C. *Qu.* If there be a diversity where the plaintiff recovers against the sheriff in debt, and where in case. Vide Mod. 170; 12 Mod. 105, 598; Danv. Abr. 635.\*

\* I should conceive there is not any diversity, but that the plaintiff being *satisfied* by the sheriff, (and not till then,) the court would discharge B out of custody, on motion.

If A leases Black-acre for years to B, and then acknowledges a statute to C, and afterwards another to D, and then C takes a lease of the reversion, and the rent from A, by which he has suspended the execution of the statute during the term, and consequently laid the land open to the extent of D, the second conusee, who sues execution; If, therefore, C should extend the reversion and rent during his own lease, B, the lessee, is not obliged to pay him the rent, but may avoid the extent by plea without *audita querela*, because C hath suspended the execution



(B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

of his statute, the first in date, by the acceptance of the lease from the conusor.

Roll. Abr. 304; Cro. Jac. 424, 477, S. C., between Harrington and Garraway.

If a statute is erroneously acknowledged, as before one that has no authority; or if a statute-merchant hath but one seal, an *audita querela* lies, (a) and not a writ of error, for this is no record; but if a statute is well acknowledged, and the execution erroneous, a writ of error lies.

Cro. Eliz. 233, 319, 810; Leon. 229; Owen, 142; Dyer, 35, pl. 27. (a) That it lies where a man ought not to be charged, and yet without any default in himself hath no other way of avoiding it. Kelw. 25. That it must be founded upon a suggestion not contrary to, but admitting the verdict. Sav. 69, 70. Where a judgment in a copyhold court reversed upon petition to the lord, and the party restored to his damages by *audita querela*. Hob. 54. Where after judgment the trespass was discharged by an act of indemnity. 2 Mod. 37; Fitzgib. 86, 130; Raym. 89; Keb. 634. Where the party must bring a *scire facias*, and cannot be relieved by *audita querela*, vide title *Scire Facias*. And where a writ of error, vide title *Error*, and Carth. 282; 4 Mod. 314; Ld. Raym. 27; Salk. 262, pl. 3.  $\beta$  *Audita querela* will not lie where the matter in complaint is a proper subject for a writ of error. Weeks v. Lawrence, 1 Vermont Rep. 433. Though such writ be taken away by statute. Dodge v. Hubbell, Ib. 491; Brayt. 27.  $\gamma$  And where the party may be relieved on motion. Salk. 93, pl. 4. [Where a *feme sole* married between interlocutory judgment and the final judgment, and after the final judgment, the husband and wife brought a *scire facias* thereupon for the defendant to show cause *quare executionem non*, &c., the Court of Exchequer would not set aside the judgment upon motion, but put the defendant to his *audita querela*. Lord Sutherland & Ux. v. —, Bmb. 292. So where a *feme* married after the interlocutory judgment, and before executing the writ of inquiry, the court refused to interpose upon motion, and left the defendant to his *audita querela*. Chubbs v. Billington, Bunb. 283. The court will not relieve upon motion if the law is doubtful, though the facts are admitted, but will oblige the party to resort to an *audita querela*. Lord Porchester v. Petrie, K. B. Tr. 23 G. 3; Williams v. Jaques and Griffin, C. P.; M. 28 G. 3.] || Hewes v. Mott, 2 Marsh, R. 37. ||  $\beta$  So if the facts are disputed. Wardell v. Eden, 1 Johns. Rep. 531, n. An *audita querela* will not be granted on account of greater interest having been allowed than was permitted by law, if the party in whose favour the judgment was rendered will release the excess. Edmondson v. King, 1 Tennessee Rep. 425.  $\gamma$

If a statute be delivered to B to be kept in an indifferent hand, upon certain conditions between the conusor and the conusee; if B, before the conditions performed, deliver it to the conusee, and he sue execution, the conusor at his election may either have an *audita querela* upon this matter, or a writ of *disceit* against B. (b)

F. N. B. 104; Roll. Abr. 308, Qu. (b) Or perhaps a special action upon the case.

If the conusor is taken in execution upon a statute, and the conusee covenants to discharge him from the statute, the conusor shall not thereupon have an *audita querela*; but must take his remedy by action of covenant.

Cro. Jac. 218. So upon a promise to discharge, &c., an action upon the case only lies. Bulstr. 152.

If a man makes a feoffment upon condition to re-infeoff him, and after the feoffee, to the intent to deceive him, falsely and by covin between him and B acknowledges a recognisance to B, and after re-infeoffs him, the feoffee may have an *audita querela* upon this matter; for this is grounded upon the matter of record, as well as upon the matter of *disceit*, which is matter *in pais*.

Roll. Abr. 310.  $\beta$  A feoffee or purchaser of lands subject to a judgment, cannot have an *audita querela*, *quia timet*, against the lands so purchased. Waddington v. Vredenberg, 2 Johns. Cas. 237.  $\gamma$

(B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

If a man acknowledges a statute, which is usuriously entered into, and the conusee sues execution, the conusor shall have an *audita querela* upon this matter.

Roll. Abr. 310. An *audita querela* lies upon a suggestion that a statute was made by *duress* of imprisonment. Roll. Abr. 310; Owen, 142; Vidian, Ent. 107. So upon a suggestion that it is forged. F. N. B. 104.

If A hath lands in several counties, and enters into a recognisance to B, and after acknowledges a statute to C, upon which C extends the lands in one county, and after B sues execution upon the recognisance, and hath the moiety of the same lands delivered to him, but sued no execution of the moiety of the lands in the other county; A hath no reason to complain, because B hath taken in execution only a moiety of his lands, but C may have an *audita querela* against B, because it is prejudicial to him.

2 Andr. 170; Yelv. 12; Noy, 47.

If the conusor infeoffs several men of several parts of the land, and after the conusee sues execution of the statute against one, he shall have an *audita querela* (a) upon this matter.

1 Roll. Abr. 311. (a) But whether thereupon the execution shall be avoided, or the party only have contribution, vide 3 Co. 14, b; 2 Inst. 396; Mo. 537; Dyer, 331; Bulstr. 15, 17. But now vide 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 5, made perpetual by 22 & 23 Car. 2, c. 2, by which no extent upon any statute, judgment, or recognisance, shall be avoided or delayed, because part of the lands extendable are omitted, saving to the party, whose lands are extended, his remedy for contribution. But note; no statutes, unless conditioned for payment of money only, nor extents, unless within twenty years after judgment, &c., had, are within this act.\*

\* Nor is extent or contribution given by the act, against any heir within age.

If A brings an *audita querela* against B, and declares, that whereas B had recovered against A 200*l.* debt, &c., and thereupon the said A was outlawed, and upon a *capias utlagatum* taken, and in execution at the suit of the said B, and after from the said execution was delivered and suffered to go at large, &c., and yet B hath taken out execution upon the said judgment, and endeavours, &c., the defendant may plead and show, how that after the said enlargement, and before the purchase of the *audita querela*, the outlawry was set aside and made void, and so conclude *quod non habetur tale recordum*.

8 Co. 141; Dr. Drury's case; vide Mod. 111; 3 Keb. 291; Rob. Ent. 157; 12 Mod. 105, 240; Ld. Raym. 439; Vent. 34; Salk. 93, pl. 4, 264, pl. 6; 2 Stra. 1075. [After two *nilis* returned the court will relieve upon motion, but not after the *scire facias* hath been served. But they will not do so in the former case if the fact on which the motion is grounded be controverted. 2 Stra. 1198; Mitford v. Cordwell.]

If A hath judgment against B for costs and damages, and releases to B all executions, and after B brings a writ of *error*, and thereupon the judgment is affirmed, and further costs given for the delay of execution, and A takes B in execution for the whole, upon an *audita querela*, B shall be discharged *quoad* the damages and first costs, but not *quoad* the second costs.

Cro. Jac. 337; Roll. Rep. 11, S. C. *quod vide*.

If A, as administrator, recovers damages in trover against B, and after his administration is repealed and granted to another, upon a surmise that A intends and endeavours to sue execution, B may have an *audita querela*; for by the repeal of the administration, the power of A is absolutely determined.

## (B) In what Cases an Audita Querela will lie.

2 Sand. 148, Turner and Davis; Mod. 62; 2 Keb. 668; Lutw. 343. For this vide Brownl. 29, 91; Yelv. 125; Noy, 15; Stile, 417; Dyer, 203; Cro. Jac. 394; 6 Mod. 92; Fitzgib. 202, 257, 258; 10 Mod. 21, 22, 389; Comyns, 150, pl. 102; 2 Will. R. 576, pl. 188; 3 Will. R. 88, 89; and vide tit. *Executors and Administrators*, and 17 Car. 2, c. 8, revived and made perpetual by 1 Jac. 2, c. 17, § 5, whereby the administrator *de bonis non* is enabled to take out execution upon a judgment obtained by the executor or former administrator; and note this *audita querela* was brought only against the first administrator, and does not discharge the judgment, but the execution at his suit only. Vide Co. Ent. 91, a. An executor *durante minori etate* obtains judgment, and the infant comes of age, &c. *Qu.* If an *audita querela* lies? Vide 3 Leon. 278; Godb. 104.

¶ In 23 G. 3, Lord Porchester brought an *audita querela* against Petrie, setting forth the declaration in an action by Petrie against Lord Porchester, for penalties under the bribery act, 2 G. 2, c. 24, § 8, at the Cricklade election, and averring that the cause was tried on 28 July, 1781, and a verdict found for Petrie for 2000*l.*, and judgment signed in Michaelmas term following; the *audita querela* then alleged that Lord Porchester, after the commission of his own offence, and within twelve months after the election, had discovered to one Richards an offence of bribery committed by one Hinton, and then set forth the proceedings in a suit by Richards against Hinton for penalties, the verdict for Richards, and judgments also of Michaelmas term, 1781; and the *audita querela* then alleged, that though the defendant, by reason of the discovery, ought to be indemnified from the penalties and costs recovered by Petrie, yet Petrie threatened execution; Lord Porchester, therefore, prayed a *supersedeas* and process against Petrie. Petrie appeared, and pleaded to the declaration, that one Hopkins had committed an offence of bribery at the election, and that before Lord Porchester's discovery Hinton discovered Hopkins's offence to Petrie, who commenced proceedings thereupon. The plea then stated the proceedings in the action by Petrie against Hopkins, which was also tried on 28 July, 1781, and a verdict for Petrie, and judgment in Michaelmas term; and Petrie averred, that the judgment against Hopkins was given before the judgment against Hinton at suit of Richards, whereby Hinton was indemnified; and to obtain such indemnity, sued his *audita querela* against Richards, which was then depending. Lord Porchester replied that the judgment against Hinton at suit of Richards, was given before the judgment against Hopkins, on which fact the rejoinder took issue; and to the rejoinder Lord Porchester demurred. The court held, that the averment of priority of one judgment in time over the other, was bad, when it was admitted that both were on the same day; (a) and that the conviction, in order to indemnify under the statute, must be a legal conviction that might be followed up by punishment; and that Hinton appearing to be indemnified by his discovery, Lord Porchester's conviction of him was not sufficient to indemnify Lord P., and the judgment was for the defendant.

Lord Porchester v. Petrie, 2 Saund. 148, b, where the proceedings are fully stated. (a) The priority of the judgment does not seem material to the decision, since although the judgment against Hinton might be prior to the judgment by Hinton against Hopkins, still Hinton would seem clearly entitled to the indemnity under the statute on his *audita querela* when his judgment against Hopkins was obtained. See 2 G. 2, c. 24, § 8. As to cases where the law recognises the fraction of a day. See 2 Barn. & Ald. 586; 1 Bro. & Bing. 370; 3 B. Moo. 740; 5 Term R. 255; 3 Wils. 274; and in 3 Burr. 1434. Lord Mansfield says the law admits the fraction of a day in cases where it is necessary to distinguish.

An *audita querela* is of common right, and *ex debito justitiæ*,

(A) Where an Authority shall be said to be given, &c.

and need not be moved for; but the *supersedeas* upon it must be moved for.

Nathan v. Giles, 5 Taunt. 558; 1 Marsh. 226. *β* Waddington v. Vredenburg, 2 Johns. Cas. 227. *γ*

There can be no motion in arrest of judgment in an *audita querela*, since an arrest of judgment would be nugatory, the plaintiff having already obtained his *supersedeas* of the execution in the former suit; and the arrest of judgment would not set aside that *supersedeas*.

2 Will. Saund. 148, f, note (c). *||*

## AUTHORITY.

(A) Where an Authority shall be said to be given; and herein of the Construction of the Words that create it.

(B) Who are capable of executing an Authority.

(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

(D) Where an Authority cannot be transferred.

(E) When it shall be said to be determined and revoked.

(A) Where an Authority shall be said to be given; and therein of the Construction of the Words that create it.

THAT power of acting which one man has, being transferred to another, is called an authority, and this the law allows of; for as a contract is no more than the consent of a man's mind to a thing, if such consent or concurrence appears, it would be very unreasonable to oblige him to be present at the execution of every contract, since it may be as well performed by any other person delegated for that purpose.

11 H. 4, 71; 2 Roll. Abr. 8; Co. Lit. 52. *β* Authority is the lawful delegation of power by one person to another. Bouv. L. D. h.t. *γ* Vide *infra*, tit. *Feoffment*, (E), tit. *Leases and Terms for Years*.

But such delegation or authority must be by deed, that it may appear that the attorney or substitute had a commission or power to represent the party; also that it may appear that the authority was well pursued.

Co. Lit. 48, b; 2 Roll. Abr. 8; Salk. 96. *β* It is not necessary that the appointment of an attorney should be by deed, except to authorize the making of a deed. *Commonwealth v. Griffith*, 2 Pickers. 11; *Van Ostrand v. Reed*, 1 Cowen, 424; *Cooper v. Rankin*, 5 Binn. 613; *Gordon v. Bulkley*, 14 Serg. & R. 331; *Plummer v. Russell*, 2 Bibb, 174; 4 Monroe, 41; 2 Marsh. 375. It is not requisite that the appointment should be by deed, even when the attorney is to make a deed, when the principal is present; his verbal or even implied authority in such case is sufficient. As, if the principal ask the attorney to write his name to a deed in his presence. *Ball v. Dunsterville*, 4 T. R. 313; Lord Lovelace's case, W. Jones, R. 268. The president of a bank may by his endorsement transfer a note made to the corporation, if he has a general authority for that purpose from the directors. *Spear v. Ladd*, 11 Mass. 94; *Northampton Bank v. Pepoon*, 11 Mass. 288. See also *Ridgway v. Farmers' Bank*, 12 S. & R. 256. The officers of a bank have in general authority to bind the bank by such acts as are within

(A) Where an Authority shall be said to be given, &c.

the scope of the general usage, practice, and course of business of the bank, when the other party has no knowledge of their want of authority. *Minor v. Mechanics Bank of Alexandria*, 1 Pet. 46; *Wild v. Passamaquoddy Bank*, 3 Mason, 505; *Fleckner v. United States Bank*, 8 Wheat. 357; *State Bank v. Kain*, 1 Breese, 45; *Moreland v. State Bank*, 1 Breese, 205. But their general authority does not extend beyond the legal sphere of their action. *Wyman v. Hallowell, &c., Bank*, 14 Mass. 62; *Stewart v. Huntingdon Bank*, 11 S. & R. 267; 2 Mason, 31; *Pendleton v. Bank*, 1 Monr. 179; *Hartford Bank v. Burry*, 17 Mass. 94. *g* Vide *infra*, Letter (C).

If A, by letter of attorney, constitutes and appoints, and in his stead and place puts B to surrender a certain copyhold, this authority is sufficient, and as full as if said for him and in his name, &c.

Brownl. 94.

If a man signs and seals a lease of *ejectment* intended, but does not deliver it, and at the same time seals and delivers a letter of attorney, in which he recites,—*whereas by indenture of lease, bearing such a date, &c., hath demised to B such land habendum: now these presents witness, that he makes J S his lawful attorney to deliver the said indenture upon the land as his deed*; though according to the proper signification of the words, the lease ought to be taken to be delivered by him, and so this letter of attorney void, to deliver it again, for this cannot be an indenture if it was not delivered; yet all parts of the letter of attorney being laid together, and the intent of the parties, and proof being made that the lease was not delivered, but only signed and sealed, it appears that this was only an improper expression of his intent, by calling it an indenture and a demise; for if he had intended that this was an indenture sealed and delivered, this letter of attorney to deliver it upon the land need not have been made.

Roll. Abr. 328; Emery and Cook.

If the authority, in a letter of attorney, be *ad petend., recipiend. et recuperand.* a certain debt, it is sufficient to arrest, &c., because necessary in order to recover.

Roll. Rep. 390; Palm. 394; Godb. 359. *g* Howard v. Baillie, 2 H. Bl. 618; and see *Richardson v. Anderson*, 1 Camp. R. 43, note; *Goodson v. Brooke*, 4 Camp. R. 163; *Peck v. Harriott*, 6 S. & R. 149; *Rogers v. Kneeland*, 10 Wend. 218. *Withington v. Herring*, 5 Bing. 442. But an authority to bring a suit, and prosecute to final judgment, does not imply an authority to compromise. *Kilgoar v. Ratcliff's heirs*, 2 N. S. 292; nor to prolong the time of payment. *Millaudon v. McMicken*, 7 N. S. 38. *g*

Where the *mayor and commonalty* of London had constituted J S their bailiff to receive their rents, and to make demand of them, and to make entry; such general authority is not sufficient to authorize a bailiff to take advantage and demand a rent accrued due after the authority given; for it is a new right attached, and there ought to be a special authority for this purpose.

Skin. 413, pl. 10; Ruled by Holt, in evidence in *ejectment* at Guildhall.

¶ A power of attorney, to recover and receive all salary and money due to the party giving it, and to compound, discharge, and give releases, and appoint sub-attorneys, does not authorize the attorney to endorse and negotiate a bill received in payment of such salary, &c.

*Hogg v. Smith*, 1 Taunt. R. 347; *Murray v. East India Company*, 5 Barn. & A. 204. ¶ *g* Every general power necessarily implies the grant of every matter necessary to its complete execution. An attorney who has power to convey land, has necessarily the power to receive the purchase-money. *Peck v. Harriott*, 6 Serg. & R. 149. See *Rogers v. Kneeland*, 10 Wend. 118; *Howard v. Baillie*, 2 H. Bl. 618; *Withington v. Herring*, 5 Bing. 442; *Richardson v. Anderson*, 1 Campb. 43, note; *Goodson v. Brooke*, 4 Campb. 163; *Kenner et al. v. Their Creditors*, 8 N. S. 64. *g*

## (C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

If a steward makes a deputy *hâc vice* to take a surrender of a copyhold, *et ulterius ad faciend. quantum in se est*; by virtue of these last words the deputy may take a conditional surrender.

Cro. Eliz. 48; see 12 Mod. 468.

An authority may be delegated by deed indented, though the attorney be not party to the deed, because the attorney takes nothing by the deed, but has only a naked authority delegated to him; and therefore, since a man may take an estate in remainder, though he is no party to the deed, *a fortiori* one, not party to the deed, may receive a naked authority or power by it.

2 Roll. Abr. 8, 9; Shep. Touchstone, 217.

## (B) Who are capable of executing an Authority.

THERE are few if any persons excluded from exercising a naked authority to which they are delegated; and therefore monks, infants, feme coverts, persons attainted, outlawed, excommunicated, villains, aliens, &c., may be attorneys; for the execution of a naked authority can be attended with no manner of prejudice to the persons under such incapacities or disabilities, or to any other person, who by law may claim any interest of such disabled persons after their death.

Co. Lit. 52, a; Perk. § 187. *β* A wife may act as agent for her husband. *Hopkins v. Mollineux*, 4 Cowen, 465. She may be the attorney of another to make livery upon a feoffment, even to her own husband; and a husband may make livery to his wife, although, in general, they are deemed but one person in law. *Emerson v. Blouden*, 1 Esp. R. 142; *Palethorp v. Furnish*, 2 Esp. R. 511, n.; *Prestwick v. Marshall*, 7 Bing. 565; *Hopkins v. Mollineux*, 4 Wend. 465. *g* || But infants and feme coverts cannot be attorneys to prosecute suits, nor to execute an authority coupled with interest. Co. Lit. 128, a, 52, a, note (2).||

A feme covert may be an attorney to deliver seisin to her husband; and so may he in remainder be an attorney to make livery to the tenant for life.

Co. Lit. 52, a; Perk. § 148, 199.

So, if *cestui que use* had devised that his wife should sell his land, she might sell it to a second husband; for she did it *in auter droit*, and the vendee was in by the devisor.

Co. Lit. 112. Vide Latch. 9, 10, 39, 134; *Jones*, 137, S. C.; *Noy*, 80, S. C.; Co. Lit. (13th edit.) 112, b, n. 6; 1 P. Wms. 149; *Salk*. 239.

## (C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

HERE it is necessary to take notice of a difference in the old books, between a naked authority and an authority coupled with an interest; (a) for if a man devise that his executors shall sell his lands, this gives but a naked authority, and the lands, till the sale is made, descend to the heir at law; (b) and in this case all must join in the sale; and if one die, it being a bare authority, cannot survive to the rest. (c)

Co. Lit. 112, 113, 181. (a) But it has been holden in equity, that if a man devise that his lands shall be sold for the payment of his debts and legacies, though one of the parties who was empowered die, the survivor and heir at law must join in a sale. *Hard*. 204. So if lands are devised to be sold, and no person is named for that purpose, the heir must do it. [*Locton v. Locton*, 2 Freem. 136, and 1 Chan. Ca. 179; *Garfoot v. Garfoot*, 1 Chan. Ca. 35; *Pitt v. Pelham*, 2 Freem. 134; 1 Chan. R. 283, and 1 Chan. Ca. 176; *T. Jon.* 25; 1 Lev. 304; *Yates v. Compton*, 2 P. Wms. 308. *β* (b) *Brown v. Dysinger*, 1 Rawle, 408; *King v. Ferguson*, 2 Nott & M'Cord, 588; *Shaw v. Clements*,

(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

1 Call. 429. *g* (c) One devises the residue of his personal estate to J S, provided she marries with the consent of his two executors; upon the death of one the condition is gone, for this is a bare authority not coupled with an interest, and therefore cannot survive without express words for that purpose. *Peyton v. Bury*, 2 P. Wms. 626.] *g* Testator devised that after the death of his wife certain lands should be sold and the money divided among his children, but did not declare by whom the sale should be made; a sale by the survivor of two executors was held good. *Lloyd's Lessee v. Taylor*, 2 Dall. 223, S. C.; 1 Yeates, 422. *g*

But if a man by will give land to executors to be sold, and one of them die, the survivors may sell; for the trust being coupled with an interest, shall survive together with it.

Co. Lit. 113, b, 181, b, S. P. [This distinction between a devise of lands to be sold by executors and a devise that executors shall sell lands, seems rather to consist in the arrangement of the words, than in anything substantial; and the learned editor of the 1st Inst. hath a very full note upon this passage of Lord Coke, in which he contends that the power to sell being given to the executors by reason of an office or interest, which go to the survivor, may well survive with them in either case.] Vide Cro. Eliz. 856. *g* And see Sugden on Powers, (4th edit.) 106; Co. Lit. 113, a, n. (2). *g* Bull v. Bull, 3 Day's Cases, 385; *Braman v. Stiles*, 2 Picker. 460; *Jackson v. Jansen*, 6 Johns. Rep. 73; *Jackson v. Burtes*, 14 Johns. Rep. 391; *Franklin v. Osgood*, 14 Johns. Rep. 527; *Jackson v. Given*, 16 Johns. Rep. 167; *Zebach v. Smith*, 3 Binn. 69; *Clark v. Campbell*, 2 Rawle, 215; *Kling v. Hummer*, 2 Pennsylvania Rep. 349; *Halbert v. Grant*, 4 Monroe, 582; *Dabney v. Manning*, 3 Ohio Rep. 324; *Jackson v. Ligan*, 3 Leigh, 151. *g*

Also if lands be devised to A for life, and that after his decease his lands shall be sold by his executors, and he makes three or four executors, and during the life of A one of the executors dies, and then A dies, the surviving executors may sell, because the land could not be sold before, and the plural number of executors remains. (a)

Co. Lit. 112, b. (a) So if there had been but one executor living. Cro. Car. 482; Jones, 352; Vide And. 145; Moor, 61. *g* A power to C and his executors to sell, may be executed by the executor of his executor. *Smith v. Folwell*, 1 Binn. 546; S. P. *Daly v. James*, 8 Wheat. 495. *g*

But it is said, that if a will had given such power to certain persons, naming them by their names, as to J S, J N, J D, and one of them died, the survivors could not sell; for the words of the will in that case could not be satisfied. (b)

Co. Lit. 113. (b) *Sed qu.*, and vide Cro. Car. 382, cont.; 3 Leon. 106, c. 156; Moor, 147, c. 291.

If A being seised in fee of a reversion of twenty acres, expectant upon an estate for life, and of other twenty acres in possession, for the performance of his own and his father's will, devises all his lands and tenements to his executors, and wills that they should take the profits thereof for ten years, and that after the expiration thereof, the same should be sold by his executors, or by one of them, and dies, and after the tenant for life dies, and then one of the executors dies, the other two may sell the twenty acres; for as they may perform his will, so they may sell in order thereto.

2 And. 59, Townsend and Wales; Owen, 155; Moor, 341; Cro. Eliz. 524, S. C.

At common law, if one of the executors who was empowered to sell lands refused, the others could not sell; but now, by 21 H. 8, c. 4, notwithstanding part of those to whom power is devised refuse, the rest may sell; and so may such of those to whom land is devised to be sold, as are willing, though the other refuses, by a favourable construction of

(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

that statute; but they cannot, in either case, sell it to the executor that refused, for he is privy to the will, and executor still.

Co. Lit. 113, 181. *β* Jackson v. Ferris, 15 Johns. Rep. 346; Davoue v. Fanning, 2 Johns. Chan. Rep. 254; Ogden v. Smith, 2 Paige, 195; Miller v. White, 1 Taylor, 309; Geddy v. Butler, 3 Munf. 345; Nelson v. Carrington, 4 Munf. 332; Coleman v. McKinley, 3 J. J. Marsh. 249; Taylor v. Galloway, 1 Ohio Rep. 105; Chanet v. Vilpanteaux, 3 M'Cord. 29. *γ*

My Lord Coke observes, that it is safest, in giving such power by devise, to limit it to the survivors or survivor, or those that prove the will, &c.; and when an estate is devised to executors to be sold, it is advisable to appoint that the profits taken by them before the sale shall be assets; for otherwise they shall not. (*α*)

Co. Lit. 113. (*α*) But vide head of *Trust*, that they are now considered only as trustees, and shall have no more than their costs and charges.

¶ A power of sale was reserved by indentures of lease and release to three trustees and their heirs; and on one of the trustees dying, the other two executed the power. It was held, that the power was not well executed; although the deed expressly provided, that the money arising by the sale should be intrusted to the trustees for the time being, and provided for the appointment of new trustees in case of death, &c.

Townsend v. Wilson, 1 Barn. & A. 608.

Where three different classes of trustees were appointed by will for three different purposes: first, R. Sharp and R. L. Rice as to 1000*l*.; second, Mary Sharp, R. Sharp, and G. A. Davis, as to the rest of the personal estate: and, third, R. Sharp and G. A. Davis, as to the personal estate: and the will then contained a power, that in case either of the said trustees, R. S. and R. L. R., so far as applied to the trusts reposed in them respectively, or the said M. S., R. S., and G. A. D., so far as applied to the trusts in them reposed respectively, should die, or desire to be discharged from, or neglect or refuse, or become incapable to act in the trusts thereby in them reposed, before such trusts should be fully performed or determined, in such case, it should be lawful for new trustees to be appointed; it was held, that this power was only given to the two first-named classes, and not to the class last named, the trustees of the real estate; and also that it was not well executed by the two trustees, both of whom had declined to act in the trusts.

Sharp v. Sharp, 2 Barn. & A. 405; and see Sugden on Pow. 168, (4th edit.) ¶

If a man devises lands to his executors to sell, and dies, the executors may sell part of the land at one time, and part at another time, as they can find purchasers.

Co. Lit. 113. *β* They may sell at private sale, and are not bound to have recourse to a sale at auction. Furman v. Coe, 1 Caines, Cas. in Error, 99, 111; unless directed by the will to sell at public sale. Pendleton v. Fay, 2 Paige, 202. A power to executors "to sell and dispose of" lands devised to the children of the testator, is a power to sell only, but not to lease. Seymour v. Bull, 3 Day's Cases, 388. *γ*

A, by indenture, demised to B, *habend. a die datus*, (which was the 10th of June,) *indenturæ prædictæ* for his life, with a letter of attorney to make livery; the attorney makes livery the 23d of July following; and the livery was holden to be void, because the estate for life being by the indenture to commence the 10th of June, the attorney had no authority to change the commencement of the estate; and, therefore, having not pursued his authority, by not giving livery, to let the free-



(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

hold commence according to the deed, what he did afterwards was without any authority, and consequently void; but in this case, if the deed had not been delivered till after the day of the date, and the attorney had given livery at the time of the delivery of the deed, this had been a good delivery, because the deed of feoffment was to govern the livery; but the deed itself had no effect till the delivery; and, therefore, the attorney making the livery at the time the deed of feoffment began to operate, which was to govern it, seems to have well enough executed his authority.

Cro. Jac. 153; Cro. Eliz. 873; Litt. R. 144.

If a letter of attorney be to make livery upon condition, so as to make a conditional feoffment, and the attorney deliver seisin absolutely, the livery is not good, because the attorney had no authority to create an absolute fee-simple; and, therefore, such absolute feoffment shall not bind the feoffor, because he gave no such authority.

11 H. 4, 3, 2; 2 Roll. Abr. 9. And hence the attorney, in some books, is called a disseisor. Co. Lit. 258; Perk. § 189.

But if the letter of attorney had been to make livery absolutely, and the attorney had made it upon condition, this seems a good execution of his power, and the feoffment good, because when the attorney has once delivered seisin, he has fully executed his power; and the condition annexed to it, being without authority, is void; and, therefore, shall not destroy the operation of the livery.

96 Ass. 39; 2 Roll. Abr. 9; Co. Lit. 258; Shep. Touchstone, 218; Perk. § 188.

If a warrant of attorney be given to make livery to one, and the attorney make livery to two; or if the attorney had authority to make livery of Black-acre, and he make livery of Black-acre and White-acre, though the attorney has in these cases done more, yet there is no reason that should vitiate what he has done pursuant to his power, since what he did beyond it is a perfect nullity and void.

Perk. § 189. But if the attorney was to deliver seisin to two, and he made livery only to one, that had been void, because he had no authority to deliver the whole possession to one exclusive of the other; and, therefore, it is void for the whole. Perk. § 189. Vide *infra*. ¶ In *Adams v. Adams*, Cowp. 651, where a power was given to appoint to children, and the donee appointed to children, and also to grandchildren, the appointment to children was held good, and that to grandchildren void; the latter limitation, being distinct and independent, might be rejected. But where the power was to lease for twenty-one years or three lives, and a lease was granted for ninety-nine years, determinable on lives, the lease was held bad even for the twenty-one years. *Roe v. Prideaux*, 10 East, 158. Here the excess was interwoven with the demise under the power; and see 2 Ves. 640; 2 East, 376; 13 Ves. jun. 576. However, in equity if a lease is made for a number of years exceeding the power, it is held good to the extent of the power. *Campbell v. Leach*, Amb. 740; *Sinclair v. Jackson*, 8 Cowen, 543; *Warner v. Howell*, 3 Wash. C. C. Rep. 12. *g* And see *Sugden on Pow.* (4th edit.) 552. ¶ A power to sell and on such sale "to execute, seal, and deliver in the name of the principal, such conveyances and assurances in the law of the premises to the purchaser in fee as should be needful or necessary, according to the judgment of the attorney," does not authorize the latter to execute a deed with covenants so as to bind the principal. *Nixon v. Hyserot*, 5 Johns. Rep. 58; *Wilson v. Troup*, 2 Cowen, 195, *contra*; *Vanada v. Hopkins*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 288. *g*

If a letter of attorney be given to two jointly to take livery, and the feoffor make livery to one in the absence of the other, in the name of both, this is void; because they being appointed jointly to receive livery, are to be considered but as one.

Co. Lit. 49, b.; 2 Roll. Abr. 8. *g* See *Sample v. Lamb's curator*, 2 L. R. 276; *Peychaud v. Peytavin*, 4 M. R. 78. *g*

(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

But if a feoffment be made to A and B, and the feoffor give a letter of attorney to deliver seisin, and J S give livery to A in the absence of B, in the name of both, this is a good livery; for though the entire possession be delivered to one only, yet they being joint-tenants by the deed of feoffment, such livery to one makes no alteration or change in the possession; because, if the livery had been made to both, each had been placed in the whole possession; besides that, every man being presumed to accept a gift for his advantage, A is looked upon as the attorney of B to receive the possession for him; and, therefore, the livery of A enures to the benefit of B till he disagrees to it.

Co. Lit. 49; 2 Roll. Abr. 8. *See* Inhab. of Parish in Sutton v. Cole, 3 Pick. 232; Damon v. Inhab. of Granby, 2 Pick. 345; Kupfer v. Inhab. of South Parish in Augusta, 12 Mass. 185; Green v. Miller, 6 Johns. 39; Copeland v. Merch. Ins. Co., 6 Pick. 198.

But if a letter of attorney be made to three *conjunctim et divisim*, and two only make livery, this is not good, because not pursuant to their authority; for the delegation was to them all three, or to each of them separately; yet if the third was present at the time of the livery made by two, though he did not actually join with them in the act of livery, the livery is good; because when they all three are upon the land for that purpose, and two make livery in the presence of the third, there is his concurrence to the act, though he did not join in it actually, since he did not dissent from it.

Dyer, 62; Roll. Abr. 329; Co. Lit. 181; Roll. R. 299; Yelv. 26.

¶ But where a power of attorney was given to fifteen persons jointly and severally, to execute such policies of insurance in the name of a party, as they or any of them should jointly or separately think proper; it was held that an execution of the power by four of the attorneys was sufficient, according to the intention appearing on the instrument.

Guthrie v. Armstrong, 5 Barn. & A. 628. ¶

If A be disseised of Black-acre and White-acre, and give letter of attorney to enter into both, and make livery, if the attorney enter into one acre only, and make livery *secundum formam chartæ*, this is not good, because the attorney has not pursued his authority; for the estate of the disseisor cannot be defeated without an entry into both acres; and till the estate be defeated the attorney cannot execute his power in the manner it was delegated; and, therefore, what he did in this case was void.

Co. Lit. 52; 2 Roll. Abr. 9.

If a letter of attorney be given to A to make livery of lands already in lease, the attorney may enter upon the lessee in order to make livery; because whilst the lessee continues in possession the attorney cannot deliver seisin of it; and therefore to execute the power given him by the letter of attorney, it is necessary he should have a power to enter upon the lessee.

Co. Lit. 52; Poph. 103; Dyer, 131, a, 340, a. But, *per Rolle*, it is the safer way for the feoffor to insert a clause in the letter of attorney for the attorney to enter *et omnes alios inde expellend.* 2 Roll. Abr. 8. That an attorney cannot make livery within view, vide Co. Lit. 52; 2 Roll. Abr. 9.

If the king grants a warrant to four officers of the Exchequer, by which he authorizes them, or any one of them, to pay out of the king's

(C) Where an Authority is well pursued and executed.

treasure the costs and expenses of any man who shall be employed in the service of the king; and two of the four give a warrant for the payment of a certain sum to J S, this is a good warrant, though neither all four nor one only did it. [But Rolle adds, "*dubitatur*;" and Lord Coke saith, that "it was touched (but not resolved) that they had *not* pursued their authority."]

11 Co. 92; Roll. Abr. 328, 329. ¶ See 5 Barn. & A. 628, *acc.* ¶

So if a judgment be assigned to the king, in satisfaction of a debt due to the king, with a proviso, that if the barons of the Exchequer, or any two of them, revoke it, that it shall be void; and after three of the barons revoke it, (there being four in all,) this is a good revocation.

5 Co. 91; Roll. Abr. 328.

But if the words had been, that if the barons, or any two of them, jointly or severally revoke it, &c., there three of them could not revoke it, for this is neither jointly nor severally. (a)

5 Co. 91; Roll. Abr. 328. (a) *Sed qu.* If an act done by three shall not be considered in this case as a proper execution of the power? ¶ See 5 Barn. & A. 628. ¶

But if a sheriff makes a warrant to four or three, on a *capias* jointly or severally, to arrest one, two of them may arrest the party, for the greater expedition of justice.

Co. Lit. 181; Palm. 52; 2 Roll. R. 137; Poph. 202; Cro. Eliz. 913; Noy, 47; Yelv. 26; 3 Bulst. 209; Roll. R. 406; Roll. Abr. 329; 3 Vin. Abr. 418. [Where the king directed the deputy and council of Ireland to cause a bishop to be installed, and the deputy was changed, it was holden, that the successor and council might do it. Palm. 27.] But a commission directed to six, four, or two, cannot be executed by three, because that is a judicial act. Yelv. 26; Noy, 47; 2 Inst. 380.

{Where a number of persons are intrusted with powers of a public nature, and not of mere private confidence, and all of them are regularly assembled, the majority will conclude the minority, and their act will be the act of the whole.

1 Bos. & Pul. 229, Grindley v. Barker; Ib. 233, n. — v. Bland; 2 Bos. & Pul. 31, Cook v. Loveland; 9 East, 246, The King v. Courtenay; 1 Johns. Rep. 500, Arvis v. Thompson. If the power given requires the exercise of judgment, all the persons intrusted with it must be assembled together when they execute it. 1 Bos. & Pul. 229; 8 Term, 454, The King v. Inhab. of Winwick; 2 East, 244, The King v. Inhab. of Great Marlow; 8 East, 319, Battye v. Gressley; 11 Ves. J. 160, Watson v. The Duke of Northumberland.}

Where a person is authorized to do a thing, it is most regular to do it in the name of him who gave the authority. (b)

Vide 9 Co. 76, b, ¶ edit. 1828. ¶ Ld. Raym. 1418; Stra. 705; Godb. 389; Roll. Abr. 331; Moor, 70, pl. 121, 818, pl. 110, b; Salk. 96. β The note of an agent duly authorized, made in this form, "I promise to pay J S or order," &c., and signed "Pro C D, A B;" was held to be the note of the principal. Long v. Coburn, 11 Mass. 97. A promissory note made as follows; "I promise," &c., and signed by the agent, "For the Providence Hat Manufacturing Company, A B," was held to be the note of the company. 12 Mass. 237. A note signed "A B, agent for C D," is a note of the principal, and not of the agent. Ballou v. Talbot, 16 Mass. 461. A promissory note in these words; "I, the subscriber, Treasurer of the Dorchester Turnpike Corporation, for value received, promise," &c., and signed "A B, Treasurer of the Dorchester Turnpike Corporation," was held to be the note of the corporation. Mann v. Chandler, 9 Mass. 335. See other cases, 1 Cowen, 513; 2 Conn. 435; 17 Wend. 40; 3 Wend. 94; 8 Cowen, 31; 2 Taunt. 374; 11 S. & R. 129; 6 Binn. 228. But a note made as follows: "I, A B, president of the corporation, (naming it,) promise to pay," &c., would, it seems, be considered the personal note of A B. 3 Wend. 94; and see 8 Pick. 56; 2 Binn. 201. γ (b) But if executors have power to sell lands, they may do it in their own names. Roll. Abr. 331. So if a deputy steward makes an attorney, or appoints

## (D) Where an Authority cannot be transferred.

an under-deputy to take a surrender of a copyhold estate, and he does it accordingly without reciting his power, this is good; for where a man does such an act as he cannot do, so as to be effectual, any other way than by virtue of his authority, that shall be taken to be in execution of his authority. Salk. 95, 96. But where a man has an interest and authority, and does not act without reciting his authority, it shall be taken to be done by virtue of his interest. Salk. 96. For this vide 6 Co. 18, a; Sir Edward Cleer's case; Cro. Eliz. 878; Cro. Jac. 31; Co. Lit. 111, b; Jenk. 201, 215; Cro. Car. 335; [Hob. 160; 1 Atk. 559; Hardr. 395; 1 Chan. Ca. 103; 1 Lev. 150.] 44 Ves. Jr. 631; 10 Ves. Jr. 257. g

|| One who executes a deed for another should execute it in the name of his principal. (a) But, provided it is done in the name of the principal, no particular form of execution is necessary.

White v. Cuyler, 6 Term R. 176; Wilks v. Back, 2 East, 141. β (a) Fowler v. Shearer, 7 Mass. Rep. 14; Elwell v. Shaw, 16 Mass. Rep. 42; Copeland v. The Mer. Ins. Co., 6 Picker. 198. If an individual be authorized by the legislature to sell lands belonging to the commonwealth, a deed in his own name and under his own seal as agent of the commonwealth will be valid. Ward v. Bartholomew, 6 Picker. 409. A deed by an agent "for and as the attorney of the principal," and sealed by him "as attorney" for the principal, was held bad. Harper v. Hampton, 1 Har. & J. 622, 687; Scott v. M'Alpin, 2 Taylor, 155; Clark v. Courtney, 5 Peters, 319. But see Jones v. Carter, 4 Hen. and Mun. 184. g

And where a party executed a deed for himself and his partner by the authority of the partner and in his presence, the court held it well executed, although only sealed once. ||

Ball v. Dunsterville, 4 Term R. 313; and see Harrison v. Jackson, 7 Term R. 207.

If the lord gives license to a copyholder for life to lease the copyhold for five years, the copyholder may lease it for three years; for this is comprehended within the lease, inasmuch as he hath given him license to lease for more years. .

Roll. Abr. 330. For authorities that are to be strictly pursued, see Moor, 43; Godb. 39; 2 Roll. R. 6; Owen, 73; Bulst. 104; 2 Mod. 318; Keilw. 43; Lit. R. 141; Cowp. 26. β 4 Cranch, 403; 2 Mass. Rep. 102; 3 Mass. Rep. 400. A power to sell and convey, confers authority on the attorney to lease the premises with a provision for an eventual sale. Williams v. Woodard, 2 Cowen, 487. g One who hath power to make a lease for ten years, makes a lease for twenty; decreed goods in Chancery for ten years. Chan. Ca. 23, vide head of *Leases and Terms for Years*.

So if the lord gives license to a copyholder for life to lease the copyhold for five years, if the copyholder *tamdiu vixerit*, and he leases it for five years generally, without limitation; this is a good execution, and pursuant to the license, for the lease is determinable by his death, by a limitation in law, and therefore as much is implied by law as if he had made an actual limitation.

Roll. Abr. 330, 331; Cro. Jac. 436, S. C.; Poph. 106, S. C.; Cro. Eliz. 461; Owen, 79, S. C.

## (D) Where an Authority cannot be transferred.

ONE who has an authority to do an act for another must execute it himself, and cannot transfer it to another; for this being a trust and confidence reposed in the party, cannot be assigned to a stranger, whose ability and integrity were not so well thought of by him for whom the act was to be done; therefore an executor having authority to sell, cannot sell by attorney. (b)

9 Co. 77, b; Roll. Abr. 330. β 4 Mass. Rep. 522, 595; 12 Mass. Rep. 237; 16 Mass. Rep. 396; 9 Ves. 235, 251; 1 Y. & J. 387; 3 Meriv. 237. β There are some cases, however, where the power of substitution may be implied; for example, when it is indispensable by the laws, in order to accomplish the end proposed; or in the ordinary custom of trade, or when it is understood by the parties to be the mode in which the

(D) Where an Authority cannot be transferred.

business is to be done. See *Laussat v. Lippincott*, 6 S. & R. 386; *Gray v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 167; 2 M. & S. 301, note; 1 Str. 680; 2 B. & B. 438. *g* (a) *Quære*, and vide head of *Executors and Administrators*. *g* *Berger v. Duft*, 4 Johns. Chan. Rep. 368; *May v. Frazee*, 4 Littel, 400. *g*

So if lessee for life hath power to make leases, rendering the ancient rent, he cannot make them by letter of attorney. (a)

9 Co. 76; 2 Roll. R. 393; Roll. Abr. 330. ¶ (a) Sir E. Sugden says, that a donee under a power may execute a deed of appointment by attorney, for the appointment is his own; and this is no delegation of the trust and confidence. See Sugden on Pow. 178, (4th edit.) He does not cite any authority; and the cases here in the margin bear out the text as to leases. ¶

¶ So where a father had a power of appointment to his children over a real estate, and he delegated the power to his wife, Lord Hardwicke said that this must be considered as a power of attorney which could be executed only by the husband to whom it was solely confined, and was not in its nature transmissible or delegatory to a third person.

*Ingram v. Ingram*, 2 Atk. 88; and see *Hamilton v. Royse*, 2 Scho. & Lef. 330.

Again where personal estate was given to such charitable use as A should appoint, and he directed the money to be applied as B should appoint, Lord Hardwicke held the delegation void.

*Attorney-General v. Berryman*, 2 Ves. 643.

So where the testator gave his wife a power to appoint personally among their children, and she delegated the power by will to others, Sir Thomas Clark determined that the delegation was void.

*Alexander v. Alexander*, 2 Ves. 640; *Bristow v. Warde*, 2 Ves. jun. 336.

On the same ground a person whose consent is made requisite to the due execution of a power, cannot authorize another as his attorney to give consent to it.

*Hawkins v. Kemp*, 3 East, 410.

Where a power is given to A to create estates under the power, and he creates an estate, subject to a power of jointuring by B, this is not a delegation of his power.

*Doe v. Cavendish*, 4 Term R. 471, n.

And the donee of a power may delegate the power, if there is an express authority to do so in the deed creating it.

*Palliser v. Ord*, Bunb. 166.

Where the power is annexed to an interest in the donee, and is to be executed by the donee and his assigns, it will pass to any person coming to the estate by assignment, whether an assignee in fact, or an assignee in law as an heir or executor: but it seems that unless originally authorized to be executed by the donee and his assigns, the assignee of the estate cannot exercise it.

*How v. Whitfield*, 1 Vent. 338, 339; *Coxe v. Day*, 13 East, 118.

Where the trust was to dispose of the property unto such of the relations and kindred of the testator, in such manner as his trustees and executors should think proper, and the trustees and executors died, the survivor devising the trust estates to A and B, and making them executors as to the personal part of the property, Sir William Grant decided that A and B could not execute the power, saying, that wherever a power was of a kind that indicated a personal confidence, it must *prima facie* be understood to be confined to the individual to whom it is given,

(E) When Authority determined and revoked.

and will not, except by express words, pass to others to whom by legal transmission the same character may happen to belong.

*Cole v. Wade*, 16 Ves. 27.

By the act 1 G. 4, c. 119, § 12, for relief of insolvent debtors, all powers of leasing, and all other powers over real and personal estate vested in any insolvent debtor, are thereby vested in his assignees by virtue of the act, to be executed for the benefit of all the creditors.

By the act 43 G. 3, c. 75, § 3, all powers of leasing lands, tenements, and hereditaments vested in any person found a lunatic shall and may be executed by the committee of his estate, under the direction and order of the lord chancellor or lord keeper.

This act is repealed, except as to proceedings already commenced, by 1 W. 4, c. 65, but the provision in the text is re-enacted by § 23, of that act.

And by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 77, all powers vested in any bankrupt, which he might legally execute for his own benefit, (except the right of nomination to a benefice,) may be executed by the assignees for the benefit of the creditors.

See further as to the transfer of powers by act of law, *Sugden on Powers*, (4th edit.) 180. §

If A lends B a horse to ride to York, B cannot let his man ride him; for the license is a matter of pleasure annexed to the person of B, and cannot be transferred; adjudged upon a demurrer, in an action of trespass, for immoderately riding the plaintiff's mare; where the defendant pleaded that the plaintiff *licentiam eidem dedit equitare*; and that the defendant and his servant *alternatim* had rid upon the said mare.

Mod. 210; *Bringle and Morris*. But it is otherwise where a certain time is limited for the loan of the horse; for in that case he hath an interest in the horse, and may let his servant ride him. So if B for money lets a horse to A to ride to York. Mod. 210; 2 Ld. Raym. 913, 915, 916.

¶ A agreed to give B, a coachmaker, 100*l.* for a coach, and to pay for the same by four bills of 25*l.* each; and further that B should have a claim upon the coach until the debt was duly paid. The bills were given, but the first was not paid when it became due. A died, his administratrix sent the coach to B to have the wheels repaired. B detained it on the ground that the bills had not been paid. It was held, in an action of trover brought by the administratrix, that the agreement operated as a mere license from A to B to take the coach if the bills were not paid; that it was not transferable, and that the coach having vested in the administratrix by operation of law, the defendant was not justified in detaining it.

*Howes v. Ball*, 7 Barn. & C. 481. §

(E) When it shall be said to be determined and revoked.

THE authority given by letter of attorney must be executed during the life of the person that gives it; because the letter of attorney is to constitute the attorney my representative for such a purpose, and therefore can continue in force only during the life of me that am to be represented; and hence it is, that if J S make a letter of attorney to deliver seisin after my death, it is void, because he cannot deliver seisin during my life, for that were plainly without any authority from me; nor can he do it after my death, for the former reason.

Vide 2 Roll. Abr. 9; Co. Lit. 52, b, and note 17, (14th edit.); Perk. 188; Dy. 92,

## (E) When Authority determined and revoked.

177, 870. *§* The authority may be revoked, 1. By the acts of the principal; it having been given for his own benefit, the principal may in general withdraw the authority; but this cannot. 2. The bankruptcy or discharge under the insolvent laws of the principal; for having been divested of the property in question, his authority to another in relation to it, is invalid. 3 Kent, Com. 664, (3d edit.); Story, Ag. § 482; Story, Bailm. § 211; Parker v. Swett, 16 East, 282. But the bankruptcy of the principal is no revocation, when the property which is the subject of the authority does not pass, as when he holds as trustee, guardian, or executor. 3. The marriage of a woman who is principal. Story, Ag. § 481; 1 Marsh. 353; 8 Wheat. 174, 202. 4. The insanity of the principal, after inquisition found. 3 Hall, R. 495; 8 Wheat. 174. 5. The death of the principal, for the act must be done in his name. 6. The renunciation of the agent, either before the authority has been executed, or when it has been so in part. Story, Bailm. § 202; Story, Ag. § 478. 7. The bankruptcy of the agent does not totally revoke the authority, but it is said to be a revocation so far as to prevent him from receiving any money for his principal. 5 B. & Ald. 27; Story, Bailm. § 211. 8. The marriage of a female agent operates a revocation when her husband dissents. 9. The insanity of the agent, for it cannot be presumed that the principal would be willing his business should be transacted by a maniac. 10. The death of the agent. *g*

But if any corporation aggregate, as a mayor and commonalty, or dean and chapter, make a feoffment and letter of attorney to deliver seisin, this authority does not determine by the death of the mayor or dean; but the attorney may well execute the power after their death, because the letter of attorney is an authority from the body aggregate, which subsists after the death of the mayor or dean, and therefore may be represented by their attorney: but if the dean or mayor be named by their own private name, and die before livery, or be removed, livery after seems not good.

14 H. 8, 3; 11 H. 7, 19; Co. Lit. 52; 2 Roll. Abr. 12. *¶* But it seems that livery cannot be made till the new mayor is made. Co. Litt. 52, b, note (9). *¶*

If the lessor by deed licenses his lessee for years or life to alien, who is restrained by condition not to alien without license, and the lessor dies before the lessee aliens; (*a*) yet this is no countermand of the license, for the license exempts the lessee out of the penalty of the condition, and it was executed on the part of the lessor, as much as could be.

Co. Lit. 52, b. (*a*) So if the lessor grants over his estate, yet the lessee may alien. Cro. Jac. 103.

If the king gives license to alien in mortmain, and dies, yet it may be executed after.

Co. Lit. 52, b.

So if the king licenses J S to sell wines, and dies.

Sid. 6, 7. [In both these cases an interest passeth with the authority, and therefore it is that it doth not determine by the death of the king. But where a bare authority passeth, and no more, it seemeth to be otherwise. Pl. Com. 457; Hardr. 444; 1 Freem. 85, 115, 137.]

*§* A naked authority expires with the life of the person who gave it; but a power coupled with an interest is not revoked by the death of the grantor. A power simply collateral and without interest, or a naked power, is, when to a mere stranger authority is given to dispose of an interest in which he had not before nor hath by the instrument creating the power any estate whatever. But when power is given to a person who derives under the instrument creating the power or otherwise a present or future interest in the land, it is then a power relating to the land. These last powers are subdivided into powers annexed to the estate, and powers in gross. Both are considered as powers with an interest, because the trustee of the power has an interest in the estate, as

## Bail and Mainprize.

well as in the exercise of the power. A power of sale given by a mortgage deed, on default of payment, to the mortgagee, is a power of the latter kind, and does not determine by the death of the mortgagor.

*Bergen v. Bennet*, 1 Caines, Cas. in Error, 3; *Raymond v. Squire*, 11 Johns. Rep. 47; *Hunt v. Rousmanier*, 8 Wheat. 174; *Hunt v. Ennis*, 2 Mason, 244. *g*

|| A warrant to enter up judgment is revoked by the death of the giver; and a warrant of attorney to enter up judgment given by two, is revoked by the death of one, and judgment cannot be entered up against the survivor; for the authority must be strictly pursued.

1 Ans. 225; *Gee v. Lane*, 15 East, 592; *Raw v. Alderson*, 7 Taunt. 453. *g* S. P., *Hunt v. Chamberlain*, 3 Halsted, 336. *g*

But if a warrant is given to enter up judgment at suit of two, and one dies, judgment may be entered up by the survivor.

*Fendall v. May*, 2 Maule & S. 76; and see 1 *Younge & J.* 206; *Tidd*, 551, (9th ed.)

{ A power of attorney executed for a valuable consideration cannot be revoked.

7 Ves. J. 28; 1 Cain. Er. 16. }

## AVERAGE.

See **MERCHANT AND MERCHANDISE**, (F), and the **General Index**, in the last volume, h. t. *g*

## BAIL IN CIVIL CAUSES.

**BAIL** and **mainprize**, words often used in our law-books as synonymous, agree (*a*) in this, that they save a man from imprisonment in the common jail, his friends undertaking for him before certain persons, for that purpose authorized, that he shall appear at a certain day, and answer whatever shall be objected to him in a legal way.

2 Hawk. P. C. 140. (*a*) But in what they differ, vide 4 Inst. 180; Godb. 339; and 2 Hawk. P. C. 140. That the chief difference is, that a man's mainpernors are barely his sureties, and cannot imprison him themselves to secure his appearance, as his bail may, who are looked upon as his jailers, to whose custody he is committed, and therefore may take him up upon a Sunday, and confine him till the next day, and then render him. 6 Mod. 231, *per cur.*; 7 Mod. 77, 85, 98; *Ld. Raym.* 706; 12 Mod. 275, 348, 606, 607, 667. *g* There are some other points of difference. A man's bail may imprison or surrender him before the stipulated day of appearance; mainpernors can do neither, but are merely sureties for his appearance at the day; bail are sureties that the party be answerable for the special matters only for which they stipulate; mainpernors are bound to produce him to answer all charges whatsoever. 3 Bl. Com. 128; *Dane's Abr. Index*,



## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &c.

tit. *Mainpernors*; Bouv. L. D. tit. *Mainpernors*. § [So they may justify the breaking and entering the house, (the outer door being open,) in which the principal resides, (whether he is solely possessed of such house, or reside in it by the consent of another,) in order to seek for him, for the purpose of rendering him. *Sheers v. Brooks*, 2 H. Black. R. 120.] ¶ Though a soldier cannot be taken out of his majesty's service, except on a criminal charge, he may be surrendered by his bail. 1 Stra. 2. And the same rule holds as to seamen and marines. 7 East, 405; 4 Taunt, 557. And witnesses and parties attending courts may be taken by their bail. 1 Dow. & Ry. N. P. C. 50. And a bankrupt may be taken by his bail during his examination. 1 Atk. 238; 3 East, 145; and see tit. *Bankrupt, post.* ¶ Against him that is mainprize *de die in diem* no bill can be filed; otherwise against him that is bailed. 4 Inst. 180. Also it seems that before the 23 H. 6, c. 10, the sheriff was not upon an arrest obliged to take bail, unless the party sued out a writ of *mainprize*; but for this vide 2 Roll. Abr. 113, tit. *Mainprize*.

The putting in bail in personal actions seems to be in imitation of the civil law, which requires that cautions should be put in either by *pignora* or *fidejussores*, and the *idoneus fidejussor* was *ex arbitrio judicis approbatus, vel litigantium consensu acceptus*; for formerly in these actions, if the defendant did not appear on the summons, the process was an *attachment*, and the sheriff might attach him either by his goods or by pledges; and if he attached him by his goods, by his non-appearance his goods were forfeited; if by pledges, and the party did not appear, they were amerced.

Vin. 839; Digest, lib. 2, tit. 8; Booth, 9, 10.

Under this head I shall consider,

(A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail; ¶ and from whom and in what Form.¶

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required. And herein,

1. *What the Debt must amount to for which there must be Special Bail.*
2. *Where the Demand is uncertain, and founds only in Damages.*
- [3. *Whether a Defendant can be holden to Bail twice for the same Cause of Action.*]
4. *Whether Bail be required in Actions on Penal Statutes.*
5. *Of Persons that are not required to put in Special Bail.*
6. *Where Special Bail is required on removing a Cause out of an inferior Jurisdiction before Judgment.*
7. *Of putting in Bail on bringing a Writ of Error.*
8. *Common Bail in what Cases necessary.*

(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly; And herein,

1. *Of the Manner of putting in, excepting to, and justifying Bail.*
2. *To what Time it shall have Relation.*
3. *Where a different Action is prosecuted from that to which Bail was given.*
4. *What Defect or Irregularity may be amended.*

(D) Of the Proceedings against the Bail, and what they may plead in their Discharge.

[(D 2.) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-Bond.]

(A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail; ¶ and from whom and in what Form.¶

WHEN the sheriff arrests any one, he is not only authorized, but obliged to take bail, otherwise an action on the case lies against him.

2 Sand. 59; Vent. 55, 85; Mod. 33; Salk. 99, pl. 6.

This the sheriff is obliged to do by the 23 H. 6, c. 9, which enacts, "that sheriffs, coroners, &c., shall let to bail persons by them arrested,

## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &amp;c.

or in their custody, by force of any writ, bill, or warrant, in any personal action, or because of any indictment of trespass, upon reasonable sureties (having sufficient within the county) to keep their days in such place, &c., as the writ, &c., require, (such as are in ward by condemnation, execution, *capias utlagatum*, or excommunication, surety of peace, or committed by command of the justices; and vagabonds refusing to serve according to the statute of labourers only excepted.)

Ld. Raym. 425; 6 Mod. 122. [This, it is now settled, is a public act, of course, need not be pleaded. *Samuel v. Evans*, 2 Term R. 569.] ¶ *Lovell v. Sheriffs of London*, 15 East, 320; but the defendant, to avoid the bond, must plead such facts as show it void. *Sed vide* 4 Maule & S. 338; and see *post* (D), 2.]

But though the sheriff is obliged to take bail, yet if the plaintiff dislike the security, and does not take an assignment of the bail-bond, he may have the defendant brought up; for the sheriff having arrested him, (a) must return a *cepi corpus*, on which return it is a breach of duty in him not to bring him up, for which the court amerces him as one of their officers.

(a) 1 Vent. 85; Mod. 33, 57, 244.

But if the writ be not returned, and the court make an order that the sheriff shall return his writ in four days, as is usual, there the disobedience is to the pronounced order of the court, and consequently a contempt of the court, for which an attachment lies.

*Vide tit. Sheriff.*

If the sheriff returns *cepi* on a mesne process, *et paratum habeo*, he shall be only amerced if he does not bring in the body, though he shall be attached if he does not return his writ; (b) and the reason is, because the sheriff is bound to bail the party; and, therefore, if the sheriff is mistaken in his sureties, he is not to suffer in his liberty; and the returning his writ is in his own power; but it may not be in his power to bring in the body which he was obliged to bail.

Roll. Abr. 807, 808; Cro. Eliz. 852; Noy, 39. (b) That it is usual at this day to serve the sheriff with a rule to bring in the body before you move to amerce him. Salk. 99.—If the sheriff returns a *cepi corpus* and *paratum habeo*, or *languidus*, where the defendant is at large, without any bail taken, he is not aided by the statute, but an action for a false return lies against him. Noy, 39; Roll. Abr. 807.\*

\* After the sheriff has returned a *cepi corpus*, plaintiff may sue out a rule to bring in the body: The intent of this rule is, to compel the sheriff to put in good bail above, which if not done in due time, the court, on motion, will grant an attachment against the sheriff, the consequence of which is, generally, payment by the sheriff, of the debt and costs, who seeks his remedy over against the officer, by whom the defendant was arrested, or his sureties; or, in London, against that secondary, or officer who took the bail-bond, if any, or his sureties. 1 Wils. 262; Wolfe v. Collingwood. {See 2 East, 241; 8 East, 525; 9 East, 467; 7 Term, 452, 527; 8 Term, 29; 1 Bos. & Pul. 334; 2 Bos. & Pul. 35, 38; 3 Bos. & Pul. 151.}

And if the plaintiff takes an assignment of the bail-bond, the sheriff is not amercable; (c) for by accepting the bond, the plaintiff has waived the benefit of the amercement, and he may now sue it in his own name, though formerly he could only sue in the sheriff's name; and if the sheriff released the action, his remedy was in a court of equity.

[(c) For he is not obliged to do so. *Rex v. Dawes*, 1 Ld. Raym. 723.] Salk. 99, pl. 6; 6 Mod. 122; Gilb. H. C. P. 21. ¶ 3 Bos. & Pull. 564; Tidd's Practice, 307.]

But now, by 4 Ann. c. 16, § 20, for amendment of law it is enacted, "that if any person shall be arrested by any writ, bill, or process, out

## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &amp;c.

of any of her majesty's courts of record at Westminster, at the suit of any common person, and the sheriff or other officer takes bail from such person against whom such process is, the sheriff or officer, at the request and costs of the plaintiff in such action or suit, or his lawful attorney, shall assign to the plaintiff in such action the bail-bond or other security taken from such bail, by endorsing the same, and attesting it under his hand and seal, in the presence of two or more credible witnesses, which may be done without any stamp, provided the assignment so endorsed be duly stamped before any action be brought thereon; and if the said bail-bond, or other security taken for bail, be forfeited, the plaintiff in such action, after such assignment made, may bring an action and suit thereupon, in his own name; and the court where the action is brought may, by rule or rules of the same court, give such relief to the plaintiff and defendant in the original action, and to the bail upon the said bond or other security taken from such bail, as is agreeable to justice and reason; and that such rule or rules of the said court shall have the nature and effect of a defeasance to such bail-bond or other security for bail."

[See post, (D), 2.]

By the 4 W. & M. c. 4, "the judges in each court, or any two of them whereof the chief to be one, may, by commissions under the seals of their respective courts, appoint commissioners to take recognisances of bail in suits depending before them; and upon affidavit of the true taking of them, such recognisances shall be as effectual as if they were taken *de bene esse* before themselves: § 2. The cognisors, unless they live in London or Westminster, or within ten miles, may justify before the commissioners in the country."

[One bail may be taken before a commissioner in town, and the other before a commissioner in the country. *Mandorfe's Bail*, 2 Chitt. R. 90.]

[And by the last section, "any judge of assize, in his circuit, shall and may take and receive all and every such recognisance and recognisances of bail or bails, as any person shall be willing and desirous to make and acknowledge before them, &c."]

[See *Tidd's Prac.* 250.]

Before this statute, bail was always taken *de bene esse* before a judge, as it may, and must be still, if the cognisors live within ten miles of London or Westminster; the commissioners are obliged by rule of court to keep a book wherein are the names of the plaintiff and defendant, and bail, and the person who transmits the same, and who makes affidavit that the recognisance was duly acknowledged in his presence; on such affidavit the judges make a conditional *allocatur*, and the bail are to stand absolute, unless the plaintiff except against them within twenty days; and if he except, the bail may justify by affidavit taken before the commissioners in the country.

[But in C. B. a copy of the writ whereon bail is required must be written on parchment, and upon that the recognisance of bail engrossed. *Rules and Orders of C. B.* 108.]

If one is arrested in London by a serjeant of the mace, upon a plaint of debt entered in any of the counters, the serjeant cannot take bail, (a) but the judge in court must. (b)

*Cro. Car.* 196; *Roll. Abr.* 561, S. C.; *Jones*, 226, S. C. (a) *Cro. Eliz.* 77, S. P. agreed, and like point agreed, where an arrest was upon a plaint in the court of Nottingham, and the defendant in jail under custody of the mayor, and not of the serjeant; and

## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &amp;c.

Cro. Eliz. 168, it is said, that in all corporation courts the mayor, who is judge, is jailer also.—Bail being a matter of record cannot be taken before any but the judge of the court, and not before the serjeant, though alledged *secundum consuetudinem villæ*; but bail for appearance only may be taken by the serjeant. Cro. Jac. 94. (b) *Qu.* If the secondaries, in London, and their deputies, are not the proper officers for this purpose.

[The sheriff cannot bail on an attachment, though a judge at his chambers may. (a)]

Anon. 1 Stra. 479.] ¶ (a) It is now decided, that on an attachment out of chancery, the sheriff is neither compelled nor prohibited to take bail, the statute not applying to such case; but a bail-bond in such case is good at common law, and the sheriff may sue on it. Studd v. Acton, 1 H. Black. 468; Morris v. Hayward, 6 Taunt. 569. And though it was held in the Exchequer that the sheriff could not take bail on attachments for non-payment of costs, Phelps v. Barrett, 4 Price, 23, it seems now settled otherwise, since such attachments are in nature of mesne and not final process. Lewis v. Morland, 2 Barn. & Ald. 63; Tidd, 222, (9th ed.)

¶ The statute hath two branches; first, as to the persons to be let to bail; and secondly, as to the form of the security. On the first branch, it has been determined that the sheriff has no authority to take bond for the appearance of persons arrested by him under process issuing on an indictment at the sessions for misdemeanor, but can only take a recognisance for their appearance. (b)

Bengough v. Rossiter, 4 Term R. 505; 2 H. Black. 418. (b) It has been doubted whether the sheriff can take bail on an attachment for contempt issuing out of a court of law. See 4 Price, 23; Tidd, 222, *noted*, (9th edit.) *Sed vide* 6 Taunt. 569; 2 Barn. & A. 63.

Where the defendant is in actual custody, it is the duty of the sheriff to take bail if required; and therefore, if a bail-bond be tendered with sufficient sureties, and the sheriff refuse to accept it, he is liable to a special action on the case; but the sureties must have sufficient within the county where the arrest was made.

2 Will. Saund. 61, b; Lovell v. Plumer, 15 East, 320; Tidd, 223, (9th ed.) β The sheriff is bound to know that the bail is sufficient. Sparhawk v. Bartlett, 2 Mass. 188; Kirby, 209; 11 Mass. 89; 15 Mass. 377. But where the sureties are reputed at the time to be good, he is not liable, if they afterwards prove to be insolvent. Rice v. Hosmer, 12 Mass. 129; 1 Bay, 322; 9 Johns. 292; 1 Tyler, 314. When the sheriff is sued for taking insufficient bail, he may show that the principal is insolvent, and the plaintiff will be entitled to nominal damages only. Eaton v. Osier, 2 Greenl. 46; Weld v. Bartlett, 10 Mass. 470; Nye v. Smith, 11 Mass. 188; Shackford v. Goodwin, 13 Mass. 187. In North Carolina, Hart v. Lanier, 3 Hawks, 244; Gray v. Hoover, 4 Dev. 475; and Tennessee, M'Kee v. Love, 2 Overt. 243, the sheriff becomes special bail, when he lets a prisoner go without bail; or takes a bail-bond and does not assign it; or takes insufficient bail: but in such cases the exception must be made in due time. g

A bond with five sureties, three of whom are respectively worth more than the penalty, is sufficient, though the other two are worth less than the penalty.

Matson v. Booth, 5 Maule & S. 223.

The clause which requires reasonable sureties is for the benefit of the sheriff; and therefore, though he may insist on two sureties, he may take a bond with one only.

10 Co. R. 100, b; Cro. Eliz. 624, 808, 852, 862; 9 Moo. 422; 2 Bing. 227, and so also it is as to replevin bonds, see 7 Taunt. 28; 2 Marsh. 352, S. C.; and see Tidd's Prac. 223, (9th edit.) β Long v. Billings, 9 Mass. 479; Rice v. Hosmer, 12 Mass. 129; Mather v. Green, 17 Mass. 60. g

The second branch of the statute requires a security by bond; therefore an agreement in writing, made by a third person, with a sheriff's officer, to put in good bail for the defendant at the return of the writ, or

## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &amp;c.

surrender his body to the officer, or pay the debt and costs, or an attorney's undertaking to the officer, for the appearance of the defendant, or to give a bail-bond to the sheriff in due time, has been holden to be void by the statute; and an action will not lie on such agreement. (a)

3 Will. Saund. 59, b; Rogers v. Reeves, 1 Term R. 418; Fuller v. Prest, 7 Term R. 109; Sedgworth v. Spicer, 4 East, R. 568. (a) The statute applies only to obligations to the sheriff, and not to the plaintiff; therefore a bond or undertaking given to the plaintiff, though not according to the statute, is valid. 2 Saund. 59, b. β A bail-bond varying slightly from the form prescribed by law, if it include all the obligations imposed, and allow every defence given by statute, is valid. Rhodes v. Vaughan, 2 Hawks, 167. But a bail-bond with a blank condition, Perry v. Dobbins, 2 Bailey, 343, or for appearing at a term not appointed by law for holding the court, Allen v. White, Minor, 289, is void. See Holmes v. Chadbourne, 4 Greenl. 10; Basket v. Scott, 5 Litt. 208. A bail-bond taken to the plaintiff instead of the sheriff, is void. Handley v. Ewings, 4 Bibb, 505; but it may be taken to the sheriff and his heirs. Ralston v. Love, Hardin, 501. γ

The bond must be made, first to the sheriff himself; secondly, it must be in his name of office; thirdly, it must be conditioned for the defendant's appearance at the return of the writ, and for that only. Therefore, if the bond be not made to the sheriff, or if it be not made to him by his name of office, or if it be single, without any condition at all, or with an impossible condition, or if the condition be not for the defendant's appearance, or for that and something else, it is void by the statute. So also it is void if executed before the condition is filled up.

Cro. Eliz. 862; Tidd's Prac. 224, (9th ed.,) and the cases there cited. δ The sheriff cannot take the note of a third person endorsed by the defendant, instead of bail, it being contrary to the policy of the statute of New York concerning sheriffs. Strong v. Tompkins, 8 Johns. 98. If the sheriff takes an instrument in the form of a bail-bond, without seals annexed to the signatures of the sureties, he cannot afterwards detain the person of the defendant. Delieasseline v. Bunch, Harp. 226. See as to the requisite of a seal to a bail-bond, 2 Hayw. 16; 3 Monr. 80; 2 South. 811. γ

If the bond be substantially good, it cannot be avoided for any trifling informality or variance of the condition from the writ in the description of the plea, or of the time or place of appearance. Thus, where the writ was to answer the plaintiff in a plea of debt for 320*l.*, or in a plea of trespass, with an *ac etiam*, and the condition was to answer the plaintiff in a plea of debt or trespass generally, or without mentioning the plea at all, the variance was holden to be immaterial; (b) for the statute only requires a bond conditioned for the defendant's appearance; and the description of the plea is merely surplusage. And accordingly, where the sheriff, upon an original writ in a plea of trespass on the case on promises, took a bail-bond conditioned for the defendant's appearance to answer the plaintiff in a plea of trespass, the court held it to be valid. (c) So, where the writ in trespass was to appear before the lord the king at Westminster, and the condition was to appear before the justices of the King's Bench at Westminster, the bond was holden good. (d) And where the writ by original was returnable before the lord the king, wheresoever he shall then be in England, and the condition was without the words "wheresoever, &c.," the court gave judgment for the plaintiff in an action upon the bond; saying, they would understand, that by appearing before the king, was meant before the king in his court, and not before the king in person. (e) So, where the condition of the bond in an action by original, was to appear before the king at Westminster, it was deemed sufficient. (g) And where a declaration on a bail-bond,

## (A) What Persons are authorized to take Bail, &amp;c.

in setting out the condition, stated, that if the defendant should appear, &c., to answer the plaintiff, according to the custom of his majesty's Court of Common Bench here, the obligation should be void; and on the production of the bond, the latter words were omitted; the Court of Common Pleas held, that this was no variance, as it was only necessary to set out the condition of its legal effect. (h) But an allegation, that an action was depending in his majesty's Court of King's Bench at Westminster, is not sustained by proof of a *pluries* bill of Middlesex; for by such allegation the Common Bench must be intended. (i) So, where a *capias ad respondendum* was made returnable before his majesty's justices of the bench at Westminster; by virtue of which the sheriff issued his mandate to the bailiff of a liberty, commanding him to take the defendant, so that the sheriff might have his body before his majesty at Westminster, and the bailiff took a bail-bond conditioned for the defendant's appearance before his said majesty at Westminster, the Court of Common Pleas held, that the variance between the bail-bond and the writ was fatal; and therefore, that the bail-bond was void by the statute 23 H. 6, c. 9. (k) It has also been holden, that the statute 12 G. 1, c. 29, for preventing frivolous and vexatious arrests, is merely directory to the sheriff, and does not avoid the bail-bond where there is no affidavit of the cause of action, (l) or the sum sworn to is not endorsed on the writ, or even where the bond is taken in, a penalty being more than double the amount of the sum sworn to. (m)

(b) Cro. Jac. 286; Tidd, 225, (9th ed.) *§* Bail-bonds have been held to be void when they have been taken with a condition for the appearance of the defendant at a term not appointed by law for the holding of the court, Minor, 289; or with a blank condition, 2 Bailey, 343; or when they are contrary to the statute. 5 Litt. 208; 8 Johns. 98. To be good it must include all the obligations imposed, and allow every defence given by the statute. Rhodes v. Vaughan, 2 Hawks, 167. An alteration in a bail-bond after execution by the surety, substituting the constable for the sheriff, held not to avoid the bond as to the surety. Hale v. Russ, 1 Greenl. 334. A bail-bond will not be void for a misnomer of the plaintiff if there be otherwise a sufficient description of him by which he may be known. Colburn v. Downes, 9 Mass. Rep. 20. But see 5 Mass. Rep. 541. *g* (c) 6 Term R. 702; and see 2 Bro. & Bing. 659. (d) 2 Lev. 180; 2 Vent. 237. (e) 2 Stra. 1155, 6. (f) 9 East, 55; but see 1 Chitt. R. 323. (h) 3 Moo. 214; and see 3 Stark. Ca. 76. (i) 3 Maule & S. 166; and see 7 Taunt. 271. (k) 6 Taunt. 551; 2 Marsh. 258, S. C. (l) 1 Burr. 330; but see 2 New R. 202, *semb. contra*. (m) 2 Wils. 69; 1 Burr. 331; and see Tidd, 225, (9th ed.)

It sometimes happens, that persons arrested on *mesne* process, may not be able to find sureties for their appearance at the return of the writ, and yet may be able to deposit the money for which they are arrested, together with a competent sum for costs; and, therefore, by the 43 G. 3, c. 46, § 2, it is enacted, that all persons who shall be arrested on *mesne* process, may, in lieu of giving bail to the sheriff, deposit in his hands the sum endorsed on the writ, together with 10*l*. to answer the costs to be incurred up to the time of the return, and also such further sum, if any, as shall have been paid for the king's fine on any original writ; and shall thereupon be discharged from such arrest, and that the sheriff shall pay such deposit into court. And in case the defendant shall afterwards duly put in and perfect bail in such action, the sum deposited shall, on motion, be repaid to the defendant. But in case the defendant shall not perfect bail, then the sum deposited may, on motion, be paid to the plaintiff, who may thereupon file common bail for the defendant.

For the cases on the construction of this act, see Tidd's Prac. (9th edit.) 227.

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

And now, by the 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, § 2, it is enacted, that in all cases in which the defendant shall have been discharged from arrest upon making the above deposit, and the said sum shall have been paid into court, the defendant, instead of putting in bail, may allow the sum paid in to remain in court, to abide the event of the suit; and in cases where the defendant has given bail to the sheriff, or remains in custody, the defendant may, instead of putting in and perfecting special bail, deposit the sum endorsed on the writ, together with the king's fine, and 20% for costs, to abide the event of the suit; and the defendant shall thereupon file common bail; or in default thereof, the plaintiff may do so, and the cause shall proceed as if the defendant had perfected special bail. And if judgment in the said action shall be given for the plaintiff, he may, on motion, receive the money so deposited, or so much as will satisfy the judgment and costs of the application. And if judgment be for the defendant, or the plaintiff discontinue, or be otherwise barred, the money deposited shall be paid to the defendant.

And by § 3, it is provided, that any defendant who has made his election to make the deposit, may, before issue joined, or interlocutory judgment signed, receive it out of court on special bail.

And by § 4, any defendant who has perfected bail, may, if the court think fit, make such deposit; and thereupon the court may direct a common appearance or common bail, and an *exoneretur* to be entered on the bail-piece.

See Tidd, 244.]

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

HERE it must be first observed, that regularly, after judgment, no bail is to be taken; for the plaintiff having ascertained his right, and proved his demand, the defendant must pay the condemnation-money; for which purpose a writ of execution issues, to which the sheriff can take no bail.

Vide head of *Sheriff*, and vide *post*, where upon bringing a writ of *error*, and where upon reversing an outlawry, title *Outlawry*, and Carth. 459.

But if one in execution brings an attain, (a) he may have (b) a writ to the justices, (c) commanding them to let him to mainprize.

F. N. B. 106; 2 Roll. Abr. 112. (a) Cro. Eliz. 5, per Wray,—the court doth not usually bail, for the verdict is intended true till reversed; but in some cases, upon good consideration, they will bail. (b) Reg. 123, a. (c) Dyer, 193, pl. 29, though at first it was doubted whether it lay to the justices *de B.*, and a case cited *cont.* where it was commanded to the Warden of the Fleet to have the body in court *quolibet die*, &c. [See the form of this writ, and that C. P. may send to the marshal of B. R. for such a prisoner, and in what form it shall be. Dyer, 364, b.]

If an *audita querela* is founded upon a release or record, the plaintiff may be bailed.

Dyer, 365, pl. 31; Roll. Rep. 132, said per Coke, S. C., but such bail must be taken in open court. Bulstr. 140; Latch. 113.

But if upon (d) a surmise of a matter of fact only, it is otherwise.

Roll. Rep. 132, per Coke, C. J.; Roll. Rep. 384, S. P., per Coke, who said that in the time of Dyer and Wray, and all his time, the practice had been never to bail, where grounded on a matter of fact only; but where upon a matter of writing in discharge the plaintiff had used to be bailed, the defendant being called to know whether he could deny it. Vide Sid. 286; Dyer, 285, pl. 41, 339, pl. 46; and vide 11 H. 6, c. 10; 2 Roll. Abr. 113. (d) Yet vide in such cases where the plaintiff was bailed, Cro. Jac. 29, 67.

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

If in an *homine replegando* an *elongatus* is returned, and the defendant taken upon a *withernam*; though this is no execution, yet the defendant shall not be bailed unless he will confess the taking and having the party in custody. (a)

Raym. 475; Sid. 210. [(a) The doctrine here laid down is objected to in the case of *Moor v. Watts*, 2 Salk. 582, where it is ruled that a defendant taken upon a *withernam*, may, if he plead *non cepit*, be admitted to bail. *Wife v. Lawrence*, Barnes, 59, S. P.]

But if in an action for a false return of *elongatus* against the sheriff it is found for the plaintiff, he may be bailed.

Raym. 475.

As to the cases in which special or common bail are required, I shall consider,

1. *What the Debt must amount to for which there must be Special Bail.*

The old rule in the Complete Attorney is, that if the defendant be arrested by *mesne* process, as *capias*, *alias*, or *pluries*, and the plaintiff hold him not sufficient to answer to debt or damages contained in the writ, the same amounting to 20*l.* or upwards, that in this case the plaintiff, upon the return of the writ, by entering a *ne recipiatur* (b) with the filazer, out of whose office the *capias* did issue, may have special bail to be put in to this action, which the defendant must put in before some judge of the court where the cause depends, who will accept of such bail as the validity or weight of the cause doth require, or in his discretion shall be thought fit.

Comp. Attorney, printed 1667, fol. 45. (b) The *ne recipiatur* is entered by the attorneys as officers of the court, after which no appearance is to be received till bail is filed with the judge.

This was the rule that both the Courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas went by, but it was afterwards sunk to 10*l.*, which has long been the standing rule of the courts.

And now by the 12 G. 1, c. 29, it is enacted, "that where the cause of action shall not amount to the sum of 10*l.* in a superior court, or 40*s.* in an inferior court, the plaintiff shall only serve the defendant with a copy of the process, and shall not arrest his person; and that in all cases where the plaintiff's cause of action shall amount to the above sums or upwards, affidavit shall be made and filed of such cause of action, and the sum or sums specified in such affidavit shall be endorsed on the back of such writ or process; for which sum or sums so endorsed the sheriff or other officer shall take bail, and for no more."

Vide the statute, and 21 G. 2, c. 3, whereby it is made perpetual, and 5 G. 2, c. 27, whereby it is explained and amended, and 6 G. 2, c. 14, whereby it is extended to Wales, [and 19 G. 3, by which the cause of action in inferior courts is raised from 40*s.* to 10*l.* But a debt of 20*l.* must be sworn to, to hold to bail in the counties palatine, or in Wales, on process from Westminster-Hall; for this statute being in the affirmative, without negative words, is not a repeal of the 11 & 12 W. 3, c. 9, which requires a debt to that amount in order to hold to bail in those places. *Smith v. Dudley*, 2 Stra. 1109; *Rayner v. Brough*, Barnes, 89; Vide *ut. Soldiers*, (B).] β See 1 Dall. 159; 3 Binn. 290. γ

¶ And by the 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, § 1, (reciting the above act, and the 5 G. 2, c. 27, the 19 G. 3, c. 70, and 43 G. 3, c. 46, and that it is expedient to extend and render them more effectual,) it is enacted, that after the 1st of August, 1827, "no person shall be held to special bail upon any process issuing out of any court, where the cause of action shall not



(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

have originally amounted to the sum of 20*l.* or upwards, over and above and exclusive of any costs, charges, and expenses that may have been incurred, recovered, or become chargeable in or about the suing for or recovering the same, or any part thereof: and that in all cases where the cause of action shall not amount to 20*l.* or upwards, exclusive of such costs, charges, and expenses as aforesaid, and the plaintiff or plaintiffs shall proceed by the way of process against the person, he, she, or they shall not arrest, or cause to be arrested, the body of the defendant or defendants, but shall serve him, her, or them personally within the jurisdiction of the court with a copy of the process and proceedings thereupon, in such manner as by the said act of the twelfth year of the reign of his late majesty King George the First is provided in cases where the cause of action shall not amount to 10*l.* or upwards in any superior court, or to 40*s.* and upwards in any inferior court; and that where the cause of action in any court shall not amount to the sum of 20*l.*, exclusive of such costs, charges, and expenses as aforesaid, no special writ or writs, nor any process specially therein expressing the cause or causes of action, shall, from and after the first day of August, be sued forth or issued from any court in order to compel any person or persons to appear thereon in such court; and all proceedings and judgments that shall from and after the said first day of August be had on any such writ or process shall be, and are hereby declared to be, void and of no effect."

See Tidd, 165, 178, (9th ed.)

An affidavit of a debt due for goods sold and delivered, not stating "by the plaintiff to the defendant," or stating "by the plaintiff," without "to the defendant," or goods sold and delivered *for* without stating *to* the defendant, or for goods bargained and sold, without alleging them to be delivered, has been held bad.

Cathrow v. Hagger, 8 East, 106; Fenton v. Ellis, 6 Taunt. 192; Taylor v. Forbes, 11 East, 315; Young v. Gatien, 2 Maule & S. 603; Bell v. Thrupp, 2 Barn. & A. 596; Hopkins v. Vaughan, 12 East, 398.

But an affidavit of a debt due from defendant to plaintiff for hire of carriages of plaintiff to and for the use of defendant is sufficient, as "hired to the defendant" is the same as "let to hire," which implies a mutual contract.

Brown v. Garnier, 6 Taunt. 389; and see Symonds v. Andrews, 5 Taunt. 751.

The affidavit must state the money to be lent, or goods to be sold, or work to be done *at the request* of the defendant, or it is bad; and money paid must be stated to be *for* the defendant.

Darnford v. Messiter, 5 Maule & S. 446; but see, in C. P., Eyre v. Hulton, 5 Taunt. 704; Bliss v. Atkins, *ib.* 756; Fricke v. Poole, 9 Barn. & C. 543.

An affidavit that defendant is indebted to plaintiff on a written agreement to marry plaintiff or pay 1000*l.*, is bad, unless it state the consideration for such promise; for the court can intend nothing in an affidavit which is to deprive a party of his liberty.

Macpherson v. Lovie, 1 Barn. & C. 108; and see Brooke v. Trist, 10 East, 368; Jacks v. Pemberton, 5 Term R. 552; Wildey v. Thornton, 2 East, R. 409; Edwards v. Williams, 5 Taunt. 247.

In affidavits on bills and notes it must appear in what character the

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

defendant became party to the bill, whether as drawer, endorser, acceptor, &c.

*Humphreys v. Winslow*, 6 Taunt. 531; *Machu v. Fraser*, 7 Taunt. 172.  $\beta$  Special bail may be demanded in an action on a bond, bill of exchange, or note, without an affidavit of debt. *Anon.*, 4 Har. & M'H. 165.  $\gamma$

And it is usual, though not absolutely essential, for the plaintiff's character on the bill to be stated in the affidavit.

*Bradshaw v. Saddington*, 7 East, 94; *Lamb v. Newcomb*, 2 Bro. & B. 343; *Balbi v. Batley*, 1 Marsh, 424.

And the affidavit must show the bill to be due.

*Jackson v. Yate*, 2 Maule & S. 149; *Edwards v. Dick*, 3 Barn. & A. 495; *Holcombe v. Lambkin*, 2 Maule & S. 475.

And must not state the defendant's Christian name merely by initials, although he may have so signed the bill,

*Reynolds v. Hawkins*, 4 Barn. & A. 536.

The affidavit on a bond should describe the date, parties, amount of penalty, and sum due: but an affidavit of debt for so much for principal and interest due on a bond made by the defendant to plaintiff is sufficient. If it merely state so much to be due on a bond in the penal sum of 10,000*l.*, it is insufficient; for though penal sum implies that there is a condition, it may be a condition for performance of covenants, in which case breaches must be assigned.

*Byland v. King*, 1 Moo. 24; *Bosanquet v. Fillis*, 4 Maule & S. 330.

Where the debt is foreign money, the value in English currency must be shown.

*Stone v. Ball*, 2 Chitt. R. 16.]

[The affidavit to hold to bail under this statute must show how the debt arose; and that plainly and distinctly, neither in general terms, nor in terms of art.

*Jacks v. Pemberton*, 5 Term R. 552; *Cooke v. Dobree*, 1 H. Black. R. 10; *Hubbard v. Pacheco*, Ib. 218; *Cope and another v. Cooke*, Dougl. 467.]  $\beta$  *Vance v. Findley*, 1 Nott & M'C. 578; *Peck v. Van Evor*, Ib. 580, in note.  $\gamma$

It must be a *positive* oath of the debt, made at the time of suing out the process. It must not be argumentative, point to any further evidence, refer to any thing *dehors*, or leave any thing to be collected by inference, or rest only in *belief*; but must be expressed in terms of direct, absolute assertion.

*Heathcote v. Goslin*, 2 Stra. 1157; *Jennings v. Martin*, 3 Burr. 1437; *Bright v. Purrier*, Ib. 1687; *Anon.*, 1 Wils. 121; *Champion v. Gilbert*, 4 Burr. 2126; *Wheeler v. Copeland*, 5 Term R. 364; *Mackenzie v. Mackenzie*, 1 Term R. 716; *Powell v. Porthorch*, 2 Term R. 55; *Williams v. Jackson*, 3 Term R. 575; *Collier v. Hague*, 2 Stra. 1270.  $\beta$  *Tower v. Kingston*, 1 Browne, 33; *Lewis v. Brackenridge*, 1 Blackf. 112; *Nevins v. Merrie*, 2 Whart. 499. See 7 East, 94, 194; 8 East, 106; 8 T. R. 338; 1 B. & P. 365; 2 Bos. & P. 48, 355; 4 Bos. & P. 157.  $\gamma$  See the case of *Moulthby v. Richardson*, 2 Burr. 1032, where the words "as he computes it," added to a positive oath of the debt, were holden by Foster and Wilmut, (the only judges then in court,) not to invalidate the affidavit; and the case of *Chater v. Jaques*, Cowp. 529, where in trover against several, an affidavit that "all the defendants had possessed themselves of the goods, and had refused to deliver them up, and that some or one of them had converted them," was allowed to be sufficient, the cause of action being expressed with precision in the preceding parts of the sentence, and those parts being independent on the subsequent words, "some or one of them," which are merely surplusage. In the case of *Loveland*

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

*v. Basset*, Tr. 16 G. 2, cited in 1 Wils. 232, an affidavit by the assignee of a bond that went only to *belief* of the existence of the debt was admitted, the bond itself being considered as some evidence of the debt; a presumption that it was not paid, arising from its neither being cancelled, nor given up to the obligor.

Nor is this strictness required only where it is made by the plaintiff himself: for it must be equally direct and substantive when it comes from a third person. And a defective affidavit by such person cannot be helped by one made by the plaintiff himself in another country; for the oath *abroad* is no ground for process *here*.

*Claphamson v. Bowman*, 2 Stra. 1226; *Rollin v. Mills*, 1 Wils. 279; *Van Morsell v. Julian*, lb. 231; *Rios v. Belisante*, 2 Stra. 1209; *Pomp v. Ludvidgson*, 2 Burr. 655. It was once held that an affidavit of debt made before a foreign magistrate was not sufficient without some other evidence of the debt produced here. *Taylor v. Knox*, 1 Dall. 159. But it is now considered sufficient. *Walker v. Bamber*, 8 S. & R. 61; *Hays v. Bouthelier*, 1 Misso. 346; *Omealy v. Newell*, 8 East, 364. *g*

But it is sufficient if assignees of bankrupt, executors, &c., swear that they *believe* the debt to be due, because from their situation *belief* is the highest degree of certainty which they can be expected to attain. But it must not be forgotten, that, in these cases, the insertion of the *belief* of the deponent is essential, and can on no account be dispensed with. And this exception, it seemeth, is not confined to persons suing in this representative character, but wherever from the nature of the question the party can have but a ground of belief, an affidavit to that extent only will be admitted.

*Walrond v. Fransham*, 2 Stra. 1219; *Barclay v. Hunt*, 4 Burr. 1992; *Tonna v. Edwards*, lb. 2283; *Sheldon v. Baker*, 1 Term R. 83; lb. 717; *Hobson v. Campbell*, 1 H. Black. R. 245. || *Mayor of London v. Dias*, 1 East, 237; *Cass v. Levy*, 8 Term R. 520; *Knight v. Keyte*, 1 East, R. 415; *King v. Turner*, 1 Chitt. R. 58; *Lee v. Selwood*, 9 Price, 323; *Molling v. Buckholz*, 2 Maule & S. 563; *Lowe v. Farley*, 1 Chitt. R. 92; *Rowney v. Deane*, 1 Price, R. 403; *Tidd*, 182, (8th edit.) || *g* An affidavit made by an administrator stating that notes were found among the intestate's papers, "by which it appears that the defendant is indebted \$1700," has been holden sufficient without giving the number, dates, or other description of the notes. *Low v. Mayson*, 3 M'Cord, 313. *g*

A still looser form of affidavit is allowed in actions upon penal statutes. It is enough in those if the plaintiff state in general terms the nature of the offence, and show the amount of the penalty: he need not specify the particular acts which constitute the offence, or charge in words directly that the defendant hath committed it; nor need he swear that the defendant is *indebted to him* in the sum forfeited, or that the debt is still due; because it is possible that the right of action may have previously attached in another person; and besides, as no one is entitled to the penalty until process is actually sued out, it is not a debt due to him at the time of making the affidavit.

*Davis v. Mazzinghi*, 1 Term R. 705; *Rex v. Baptist Rebord*, 3 Burr. 1569; *Watson v. Shaw*, 2 Term R. 654. A misrecital of the year in which the statute passed, is fatal; though the insertion of it be unnecessary. lb. *g* See *Leonard v. Caskin*, Bee, 146; *Brookfield v. Jones*, 3 Halst. 311. *g*

It is to be observed that there is a difference between the practice of the Court of King's Bench, and that of the Court of Common Pleas, with respect to the affidavits to hold to bail. In the latter, the defendant is suffered to file a cross affidavit, and the plaintiff may afterwards file an additional one in order to supply the defects of the first. In the former court, the plaintiff can file only one affidavit, which nothing can be received from the defendant to explain or contradict, or from the plaintiff

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

to strengthen or even impeach. (a) In this court therefore it is absolutely necessary that the affidavit should have all that positiveness and precision above stated. In the other the same necessity doth not exist, as that court will resort to other media of proof, and allow the plaintiff to explain himself more fully in a subsequent affidavit. Not that that court, though less strict in the first affidavit, is wholly inattentive to it, or will in all events permit a supplemental one to be filed: for if the first be not a sufficient one to found the process, as, if it be made by a person infamous; if it be so drawn, though by a mere slip of the pen, as that perjury cannot be assigned upon it; if it wholly omit to state the consideration of the debt, a supplemental one cannot be received. (b)

1 Term R. 717; 1 Black. R. 249; Emerson v. Hawkins, 1 Wils. 335; Roche v. Carey, 2 Black. R. 850; Cope v. Cooke, Dougl. 467; Jacks v. Pemberton, 5 Term R. 552. ¶ (a) *Sed vide* 5 Barn. & A. 904; 2 Chitt. R. 20; 13 Price, 8; 6 Dow. & Ry. 24; Tidd, 189, (9th edit.) ¶ (b) Nichols v. Dalyhanty, Barnes, 79; Reeks v. Groneman, 2 Wils. 224; Cooke v. Dobree, 1 H. Black. R. 10. ¶ The Court of C. P. will only receive a supplemental affidavit to supply something which is ambiguous in the original. Green v. Redshaw, 1 Bos. & Pul. 227; and the discretion of that court in receiving them is very sparingly exercised. Armstrong v. Stratton, 1 Moo. 112. ¶ As to cross-affidavits, see 2 Johns. Rep. 100. Supplemental affidavits, 20 Johns. Rep. 337; 4 Serg. & R. 548; 2 Wash. C. C. Rep. 462; 4 Wash. C. C. Rep. 325. §

It is no objection to the affidavit that it was sworn before a commissioner, who is concerned as attorney for the plaintiff.

R. E. 15 G. 2, B. R.; Howard v. Nolder, Barn. 60.

β An affidavit made before a notary public in Pennsylvania, and certified under his notarial seal, without other authentication, was held not to be sufficient to hold to bail in South Carolina. Such affidavit should be made before a judge or justice of the peace, whose authority and handwriting and the handwriting of the person making the affidavit, must be proved *in* the state.

Spargella v. Monte Bruno, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 280.

In Pennsylvania an affidavit of debt made before a magistrate in a foreign country, is held sufficient, without other evidence.

Walker v. Bamber, 8 Serg. & R. 61. §

It is inadmissible, if made by a person convicted of felony, or other infamous crime.

2 Stra. 1148; 2 Wils. 225; Barnes, 79.

In every action there must be a separate affidavit; as one will not serve for different actions against one, or several defendants. And if there be only one in such case, it is a fatal irregularity, and cannot be waived by any act of the defendant.

5 Burr. 2690; Dougl. 217; 5 Term R. 254.

If there be *no* affidavit, or if it be defective or not duly filed, or if the sum sworn to be not endorsed on the writ, the court will discharge the defendant on common bail.

Hussey v. Baskerville, cited in 2 Wils. 225; 1 Burr. 332.] ¶ See 2 Taunt. 163; 1 Maule & S. 230; 2 Moo. 192; 8 Taunt. 242. ¶ β When the defendant is arrested in an action not bailable, an affidavit of cause of action, made afterwards, will not support the arrest. Bunting v. Brown, 13 Johns. 425. §

In an attachment of privilege, which is a *capias* in the first process, the defendant is held to bail for any sum, though never so small; for this being a *capias* in the first process without summons, does not arise from

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

a supposition of a *nihil* returned, but arises from a debt due to the officers of the court, by the acts of the court; and therefore another officer ought not to appear without seeing a security given for such debt.

However the above stat. 12 G. 1, c. 29, hath superseded this doctrine, and at this day an attorney cannot, any more than any other person, hold defendant to bail unless the demand be 10*l.* or upwards; || and now 20*l.* by 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, § 1. ||

## 2. Where the Demand is uncertain, and sounds only in Damages.

Where the action is only for damages, there regularly the party is not to be holden to special bail; for there is no certain sum for which bail can be ascertained.

Vide 13 Car. 2, st. 2, c. 2. || *Brook v. Trist*, 10 East, 358; *Edwards v. Williams*, 5 Taunt. 247; *Dutton v. Solomonson*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 589; *Mussen v. Price*, 4 East, 147; *Lear v. Heath*, 5 Taunt. 201; *Fry v. Malcolm*, 4 Taunt. 705; *Tidd's Prac.* 171, (9th edit.) || *Duffield v. Smith*, 6 Binn. 304; *Charles v. Holmes*, 1 P. A. Browne, 297; *McCauley v. Smith*, 4 Yeates, 193; *Folk v. Soles*, 1 Martin, 64. §

But in actions of *assault* and *battery*, *scandalum magnatum*, and for other personal wrongs, in which it is apparent the damages will exceed the sum of 10*l.*, the court, or any judge of the court, may and do, on good cause shown, give leave to the plaintiff to sue out a writ with the clause of *ac etiam billæ*, to hold the defendant to special bail. (a)

Sid. 307; Roll. Abr. 335; Lev. 39; Brownl. 90; Sid. 183; Raym. 74. § In an action for a libel, 2 Caines' Rep. 47; 2 Johns. Rep. 293. But to authorize a judge's order to hold to bail in such an action, the affidavit must not only state the cause of action, but some special reason for granting the order. *Norton v. Barnum*, 20 Johns. Rep. 337; *McCauley v. Smith*, 4 Yeates, 193; *Charles v. Holmes*, 1 P. A. Browne, 297. In debt to recover the penalty given by the act concerning distresses, &c., the defendant may be held to bail. *Watts v. Taylor*, 13 Johns. Rep. 305. So in an action for damages for the non-delivery of goods pursuant to contract. *Bunting v. Brown*, 13 Johns. Rep. 425. So in debt on a recognisance to prosecute a writ of error. *Davy v. Jackson*, 2 Yeates, 280. In detinue of charters the defendant was discharged on common bail, where it did not appear that he had tortiously possessed himself thereof. *Burbridge v. Turner*, 2 Yeates, 439. In debt on bond with a collateral condition, the defendant may be held to bail. *Coward v. Bohun*, 1 Har. & J. 538. But see *Ruffin v. Call*, 2 Wash. Rep. 181. § (a) But this must be on an affidavit of the facts. || See *O'Mealy v. Newell*, 8 East, 364. *Imlay v. Ellefsen*, 2 East, R. 453. ||

So upon an affidavit of a great *maihem*, and that he intended to declare in trespass, the court ordered a special *latitat*, with an *ac etiam*, and that so there should be special bail.

Sid. 276. Special bail ordered *per cur.* in case of a notorious battery. Sid. 307. So in case of a foul battery against a man and his servants. Comb. 57. See too, 1 Black. R. 192.—But this seems to be discretionary in the court; therefore, vide Mod. 2; special bail denied for putting an arm out of joint; and vide Roll. Abr. 335, pl. 14.

In debt upon a bond for performance of covenants, (b) the court will order bail according to the (c) breaches assigned. (d) \*

Sid. 63. (b) So special bail in account, *secus* in debt upon an account. 2 Roll. R. 53; Lev. 300. (c) And the measure of that shall be taken from the plaintiff's oath. Salk. 100, pl. 11; Barnes, 109; Say. R. 109; Dougl. 449. [(d) But a defendant may be arrested for the penalty of a bond conditioned for the performance of a promise of marriage, &c., where the penalty is the real debt, or rather in nature of stated damages. 1 Wils. 59; 3 Burr. 1351; Dougl. 449;] || and see *Stinton v. Hughes*, 6 Term R. 13; *Wilday v. Thornton*, 2 East, 409; *Holt's N. P. Ca.* 45, n. || \* This must mean according to breaches stated in plaintiff's affidavit.

[So in debt upon bond, conditioned for the *payment of money*, though the penalty is, strictly speaking, the legal debt; yet, as it is now con-

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

sidered upon the statute of 3 & 4 Ann. c. 16, § 13, to be merely a security for principle, interest, and costs, the defendant cannot be holden to bail for more than the sum really due by the condition.

Tidd's Prac. ¶ 185, (9th edit.) ¶ β 1 Harr. & Johns. 538. But if the affidavit be defective, it must be taken advantage of before taking any steps in the process, otherwise the defect will be waived. See 7 T. R. 355; 8 T. R. 77; 1 East, 80, 330; 1 B. & P. 132. *g*

In trover, the defendant may be arrested of course, though the action be brought for uncertain damages; for this is more an action of property than a tort.

6 Mod. 14; 2 Stra. 1192; 1 Wils. 23, S. C.; Ib. 335; Say. R. 253, S. C.; Cowp. 529. But it is said, that where the defendant, being a custom-house officer, was arrested in an action of trover brought against him for seizing goods, and it appeared by affidavit that there was a reasonable foundation for the seizure, that the goods were deposited in the king's warehouse, and that the defendant had used due diligence in proceeding towards a condemnation in the Exchequer, the court ordered common bail to be accepted. 2 Black. R. 1018; 1 Wils. 335; Say. 53, *semb. cont.* ¶ β 7 T. R. 321, 550. *g*

¶ But by the rule of court of Hilary term, 48 G. 3, no person can be held to special bail in an action of trover or detainue, without an order made for that purpose by the lord chief justice or one of the judges of the court.

9 East, 325. For form of an affidavit in trover since the rule, see Tidd, Append. x. § 85, (9th edit.)

An affidavit by the assignees of a bankrupt for goods of which the defendant had possessed himself, and which he refused to deliver to the bankrupt before his bankruptcy, and to the assignees since the bankruptcy, and had converted them to his use, as appeared by documents, as deponent believed, was held defective.

Molliny v. Ruekholz, 2 Maule & S. 563.

An affidavit in trover for a bill of exchange should state the value, and that the bill remained due and unpaid.

Clark v. Cawthorne, 7 Term R. 321. ¶ β In actions for tort, the affidavit must positively state the facts on which the action is founded, in order to enable the court to fix the quantum of bail. Lewis v. Brackenridge, 1 Blackf. 112. *g*

[Where there have been mutual dealings between the parties, the *balance* is considered as the debt at law as well as in equity.

Tidd's Prac. 35; 4 Burr. 1996.]

¶ Where the plaintiff holds the defendant to bail for the amount due to him, without giving credit for the items on the other side, it is an arrest without probable cause within the meaning of the 43 G. 3, c. 46, and the plaintiff is bound to pay costs; *aliter* if the defendant refuses to state the mutual account.

Donefield v. Archer, 5 Barn. & A. 513; Germain v. Burrows, 5 Taunt. R. 259. And in such case an action for malicious arrest may be maintained. Austin v. Debnam, 3 Barn. & C. 141. ¶

In an action of debt on a bond, though the defendant says it was by *duress*, or on a usurious contract, yet there shall be special bail, for the merits of the cause shall not be determined on motion; neither will the court put a slur upon the plaintiff's cause, which ought to come down fairly to trial, without prejudice.

Salk. 100. Vide Dougl. 449.

So in an action for money won at play, if the contract be lawful, as being under 100*l.*, the defendant must put in special bail. (a)

Salk. 100, pl. 10; 12 Mod. 295. Vide head of *Gaming*. (a) There are few cases

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

now where such an action will lie; and query, if for any sum amounting to 10*l.* on games mentioned in the stat. 9 Ann. c. 14? See that stat. and the several acts of 2 G. 2, c. 28; 12 G. 2, c. 28; 13 G. 2, c. 19, and 18 G. 2, c. 34. See too, *Young v. Moore*, 2 Wils. 67.

[3. *Whether a Defendant can be holden to Bail twice for the same Cause of Action.*

Regularly, a man cannot be twice arrested for the same cause: and this rule was formerly so rigidly adhered to, that, where the plaintiff was non-prossed for want of a declaration, he could not afterwards arrest the defendant in a second action. (a) But a different doctrine now prevails; for the plaintiff is said to suffer enough by paying costs in the first action, and therefore, ought not to be in a worse condition than before. (b)

(a) *Almanzor v. Davilack*, 1 Ld. Raym. 679; Com. R. 94, S. C. (b) *Turton v. Hayes*, Stra. 439; ] but see *Archer v. Champreys*, 1 Bro. & B. 283. ] *Parassit v. Gautier*, 2 Dall. 330. *g*

|| Where the plaintiff is nonsuited for a variance, or for not being able to prove an instrument, he may bring a second action and arrest, though the defendant was arrested in the first.

*Kearney v. King*, 1 Chitt. R. 273.

So also where the defendant after being arrested pleads in abatement the non-joinder of co-contractors, he may be afterwards arrested jointly with them.

*Salisbury v. Whitehall*, Tidd, 178.

And where the defendant on being arrested gives a draft or new security for the debt, if this is dishonoured he may be re-arrested.

*Tuckford v. Maxwell*, 6 Term R. 52.

And after arrest in a foreign country the defendant may be arrested here, unless it appear that the plaintiff might proceed as beneficially abroad.

*Maule v. Murray*, 7 Term R. 470; *Imlay v. Ellefsen*, 2 East, 453. *β* A person who has been arrested in another state and discharged from imprisonment under an act of the legislature of such state, may be arrested and held to bail in New York for the same cause of action, at the suit of the same plaintiff. *Peck v. Hoxler*, 14 Johns. Rep. 246; *Sicard v. Whale*, 11 Johns. 194. A defendant who was under bail in the state of Delaware was discharged from bail in a suit in Pennsylvania for the same cause of action. *Clark v. Waldo*, 4 Yeates, 206. See 1 Johns. Cas. 307; 7 Taunt. 151; 1 Marsh. 395. *g*

And so also after an arrest on a *ne exeat regno* in this country, or on a foreign attachment in the Lord Mayor's Court, the defendant may be arrested on process out of other courts.

*Muegrave v. Medex*, 8 Taunt. 24; *Wood v. Thompson*, 5 Taunt. 851.

If the defendant is arrested by mistake on two separate writs, in separate counties, for the same cause of action, the courts will enter an *exoneretur* on one of the bail-pieces.

*Powell v. Henderson*, 1 Chitt. R. 392; and see *Bullock v. Morris*, 2 Taunt. 67; *Barnes v. Maton*, 15 East, 631.

If the plaintiff becomes bankrupt after arresting the defendant, the defendant may be arrested again at suit of the assignees for the same cause of action, unless the former suit were brought by the assignees in the name of the bankrupt.

*Carter v. Hart*, 1 Chitt. R. 276. *β* In Louisiana, a debtor who has been discharged under the insolvent laws, and afterwards assumes the debt, cannot be held to bail on it. *Packwood v. Feltell*, 1 M. R. 60. *g*

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

After judgment is reversed in error, a party may be legally arrested for the same cause of action.

Cartwright v. Keely, 7 Taunt. 192.

And if the defendant is discharged from the first arrest in consequence of an act over which the plaintiff has no control, (as the alteration of the warrant by the sheriff's officer,) he may be arrested again.

Housin v. Barrow, 6 Term R. 218; and see Woodmeston v. Scott, 1 New R. 13; Tidd, 175, 176, (9th edit.)

[Where the bail in the first action are forsworn and insufficient, the court will permit the plaintiff to arrest the defendant again in a second action, even without discontinuing.

Olmus v. Delany, 2 Stra. 1216.

Where the plaintiff, having misconceived his action, moves to discontinue upon payment of costs, he may after the costs are taxed and paid (a) take out a new writ for the same cause, and arrest the defendant *de novo*. (b)

(a) Belifante v. Levy, 2 Stra. 1209. (b) Bates v. Barry, 2 Wils. 381. || Molling v. Buckholz, 3 Maule & S. 153. But not if the first arrest is grossly negligent or vexatious. Wheelwright v. Joseph, 5 Maule & S. 93; Archer v. Champneys, 1 Bro. & B. 289; Tidd, 174. ||

But where the plaintiff, not liking the bail in the former action, obtained a side-bar rule for leave to discontinue upon payment of costs, and afterwards proceeded to charge the defendant in custody; the court, conceiving this to be a trick, discharged the side-bar rule; so that the bail still continued liable.

Belchier v. Gansell, 4 Burr. 2502.

And wherever the second action appears to be *vexatious*, (c) or the defendant is arrested or detained in custody therein, after being *superse- ded* or *supersedable* in a former action by the *laches* (d) of the plaintiff, the court will discharge the defendant on common bail. Nor will a promise to pay the debt (e) *subsequent* to the *supersedeas* entitle the plaintiff to require special bail.

(c) Cox v. Chubb, 2 Black. R. 809. (d) Chambers v. Robinson, 2 Stra. 782; Mand v. Branthwaite, Ib. 943; Hall v. Howes, Ib. 1039; Ca. temp. Hardw. 244, S. C. Cratchfield v. Seward, 2 Wils. 93; Blandford v. Foot, Cowp. 72. [And the defendant will be discharged if the second action is for the same cause in substance, though it be in a different form; as if the first action was in trover, and the second for money had and received, on a supposition that the goods had been sold by the defendant. 3 East, 309, Imlay v. Ellefsen. In Woodmeston v. Scott, 4 Bos. & Pul. 13, the defendant gave bond for payment of money if a sentence of a vice-admiralty court should be affirmed on appeal. The appeal was dismissed for want of prosecution, and he was held to bail in an action on the bond; the appeal being restored on petition, the action was suspended, and the bail discharged; but the appeal being again dismissed, a new action was commenced, and it was determined that the defendant might be again held to bail.] [(e) Taylor v. Wasteneyes, 2 Stra. 1218.] [A defendant held to bail and surrendered, and afterwards superseded for want of being charged in execution, cannot be again held to bail upon bills of exchange given by him, before he was surrendered, as a collateral security for the sum which might be recovered, and on an agreement that execution should not issue until default made in payment of the bills.] || Daniel v. Dodd, 8 East, 334. ||

|| And a variation in the form of action, (as money had and received, and trover,) will not entitle the plaintiff to a second arrest, if the substance of the cause of action is the same.

Imlay v. Ellefsen, 3 East, 309. ||

[In an action of debt on a judgment, whether after verdict or by



## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

default, the defendant cannot be arrested, if he was previously arrested in the original action ; (a) even though the bail in that action have since become insolvent, (b) or the plaintiff has released them by declaring in a different county, (c) or the defendant has surrendered in their discharge, or obtained a *supersedeas*. (d)

2 Stra. 782; *Newton v. Swynmer*, Say. R. 43. β (a) Although the judgment was in another state. *Lambert v. Moore*, 1 Halsted, 131. γ (b) *Bowen v. Barnett*, Say. R. 160. (c) 2 Wils. 93; but see *contr.* *De la Cour v. Read*, 2 H. Black. R. 278. (d) 2 Stra. 1039, R. H. 8 G. 2, C. B.; but see *Cas. pr. C. B.* 34.

It is now the settled practice as well of the Court of K. B. as of that of C. P., to hold to bail in an action on a judgment, where the damages and costs amount to 10*l.* or upwards, though the original debt or demand were under that sum.

*Nightingale v. Nightingale*, 2 Black. R. 1274; *Lewis v. Pottle*, 4 Term R. 570. ¶ This was altered by the 43 G. 3, c. 46, § 1, and now by 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, no person shall be held to special bail where the original cause of action does not amount to 20*l.* exclusive of any costs. ¶

So it is now said to be the practice of both courts to hold to bail in an action of debt upon a judgment, notwithstanding error brought, provided no bail was given in the original action.

*Sellon's Pr.* 49.

In an action on a recovery in a foreign court, there shall be only common bail.

*De Balf v. Mackensie*, 2 Stra. 1243.]

β A foreigner sued here on a contract made in his own country with a fellow-subject, will not be discharged on common bail, because by the laws of that country his property alone was liable; and his body could not be arrested before or after judgment. The *lex loci* applies only to the nature and interpretation of the contract and its legal effect, but the remedy (e) on it must be prosecuted according to the law of the country in whose courts it is sought.

2 Johns. Rep. 198, *Smith v. Spinola*. (e) 1 Caines' Rep. 412; 1 Johns. Cas. 139; 2 Caines' Cas. in Ex. 321; 3 Johns. Rep. 263; 2 Mass. Rep. 84; 3 Cranch, 319. In *Milne v. Moreton*, 6 Binn. 360, *Tilghman, C. J.*, said, "in France a merchant is not liable to imprisonment in actions of debt except in certain cases. This law was pleaded here by a French merchant on a motion to be discharged on common bail to an action on a contract made in France; but the plea was overruled." But in an action between foreigners, the laws of whose country suspend the action to a period not yet arrived, special bail cannot be refused. *Camfranke v. Bunel*, 1 Wash. C. C. Rep. 340. γ

¶ Where the defendant was arrested in this country on an instrument made in France, and which, according to the French law, did not subject his person to arrest, it was held by *Eyre, C. J.*, and *Rooke, J.*, that he was not liable to be arrested upon it in England; *Heath, J.*, *dissentiente*, on the ground that though a foreign contract was to be construed according to the law of the country where it was made, yet the remedies upon it must follow according to the law of the country where the defendant is sued; and this doctrine of *Heath, J.*, is now confirmed, and the case in 1 Bos. & Pull. 455, overruled.

*Melan v. Duke de Fitzjames*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 138; 2 East, 455; *De la Vega v. Vianna*, 1 Barn. & Adol. 284. The case *supra*, in 2 Stra. 1243, was decided on the ground of the recovery abroad being for unliquidated damages, and the affidavit stating it as a judgment or decree, and the court did not say how it might be in case of a money debt. See the 55 G. 3, c. 54, § 28, as to exemption from arrest of aliens abiding in this country, who quitted their country by reason of the revolution or troubles in France. ¶

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

[In an action on a judgment of an inferior court, though bail were given in the original action below, yet defendant may be holden to special bail, because no bail has been given in the superior court before.

Davies v. Leckie, 1 Barnard. K. B. 94.]

|| But it is otherwise if bail were given before in another superior court.

Salkeld v. Lands, 2 Bos. & Pull. 416.]

[Where a cause in which the defendant has been arrested is referred to *arbitration*, and the arbitrator awards to the plaintiff a sum exceeding 10*l.* || now 20*l.* || the defendant may be arrested again in an action upon the award.

Collins v. Powell, 2 Term R. 756.] || Daniel v. Dodd, 8 East, R. 335.]

{Neither the original defendant {<sup>1</sup>} or the bail {<sup>2</sup>} can be held to bail in an action on the bail-bond, as it would lead to bail *ad infinitum*. But after a judgment recovered against the bail in an action, they may be {<sup>2</sup>} held to bail in an action on the judgment.

{<sup>1</sup>} 8 Term, 450, Mellish v. Petherick. {<sup>2</sup>} 6 Term, 336, Brander v. Robson. {<sup>3</sup>} 8 Term, 85, Prendergast v. Davis.}

#### 4. Whether Bail be required in Actions on penal Statutes.

On a penal statute the defendant is not holden to bail, because the penalty of a statute is in the nature of a *fine* or *amercement* set on the party for an offence committed; and therefore no person ought to suffer any inconvenience by reason of such law, till he is convicted of the offence.

Yelv. 53; 2 Brownl. 293; Comyns, 75; Cas. 48; 19 Mod. 231; Gilb. Hist. C. P. 37. § Bail cannot be required in an action on a penal statute, unless the statute expressly authorizes the demand of it. Saul v. Allier, 1 M. R. 22. *g* [Several modern statutes expressly require bail. 3 Burr. 1569; 1 Term R. 705.] [And where an action is brought on a *remedial* statute, as on the statute of 9 Ann. c. 14, by the loser for money won at play, the defendant may be holden to bail. Turner v. Warren, 2 Stra. 1079. Andr. 78. S. C.] || So also on the stat. 4 G. 2, c. 28, for double value of lands held over. Wheeler v. Copeland, 5 Term R. 364.] § Brookfield v. Jones, 3 Halsted, 311; Champion v. Pierce, 6 Halsted, 196; Saul v. Allier, 1 Martin, 21. *g*

#### 5. Of Persons who are not required to put in Special Bail.

An heir, executor, or administrator, (a) shall not be holden to special bail; for the demand is not on the persons, but on the assets of the deceased; and it would be unreasonable to subject their persons to an execution for the debt of another.

2 Brownl. 293; 3 Bulstr. 316. § An executor may be held to bail in case of a *devastavit*. Hartness v. Purcell, 1 Wend. 303. And a *capias* may be issued against an executor to compel an appearance. Penrose v. Penrose, 2 Binn. 240. *g* (a) So, though an attorney was plaintiff, and it was pretended that he was entitled to have special bail by his privilege. Sid. 62, S. P. *per curiam*.

So if there be a judgment against an executor for the debt *de bonis testatoris*, and for the damages only *de bonis propriis*, he may bring *error*, and have a *supersedeas*, without giving sureties according to 3 Jac. 1, c. 8; for though the words of the statute are general, yet it must be intended where judgment is against the defendant himself, upon his own bond, or where the judgment is general against the executors;

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

for it would be unreasonable they should find sureties to pay the whole out of their own estate.

Cro. Jac. 352; Cro. Car. 59; Lit. R. 2, 3.

Neither is an executor, administrator, or heir, upon the removal of a cause out of an inferior court, obliged to put in bail.

1 Lev. 204; Sid. 418; Lev. 245, 268; 2 Jones, 82; Salk. 98, pl. 4, S. P., *cont.*; Lit. R. 81.

[If an heir, executor, or administrator personally promise and undertake, in writing, to pay any debt or legacy, he is liable to be arrested upon it.

*Mackenzie v. Mackenzie*, 1 Term R. 716.]

So if there be a *devastavit* suggested, (a) which can only be on an action of debt on a judgment, executors and administrators must find special bail.

Lev. 145; Sid. 63; Salk. 98, pl. 4. *β* *Purcell v. Hartness*, 1 Wend. 303. *γ* [(a) But it should be an actual *devastavit* returned by the sheriff, or at least grounded on an affidavit. *Duprett v. Testard*, Carth. 264. A mere suggestion of a *devastavit* is not sufficient. *Ibid.*] Vide head of *Executors and Administrators*.

An attorney or other officer, whose attendance is required in the court to which he belongs, shall not be holden to special bail.

Mod. 10.

*β* A judge of the Supreme Court of the United States arrested in a state court of New Jersey on a *capias ad respondendum*, in a case of which the federal court had not jurisdiction, was held not to be entitled to a discharge on common bail.

*Gratz v. Wilson*, 1 Halsted, 419. *γ*

If baron and feme are sued, the husband must put in bail for both; but if the husband does not appear upon the arrest, the wife must file common bail before she can be discharged; for otherwise the plaintiff could not proceed to obtain judgment.

Vide tit. *Baron and Feme*, and *Golda*. 127; Cro. Eliz. 370; Cro. Jac. 445; Stile, 475; Mod. 8; 6 Mod. 17; Ld. Raym. 73; Salk. 115, pl. 4; 9 Stra. 1972. [Barnes, 96; 1 Term R. 486; 1 H. Black. 235; 1 Wils. 264.] *¶* 1 Barn. & A. 165. *¶* [If the coverture be doubtful, or the defendant have committed any fraud in order to procure credit, she shall not be discharged upon motion; but she must plead her coverture, which plea must be in abatement, not in bar.] *¶* *Milner v. Milnes*, 3 Term R. 631. But it may be in bar if the feme was married at the time the cause of action accrued, or may be given in evidence on the general issue. 1 Camp. 62; 2 Camp. 113. *¶* [Pearson v. Mary Meadon, 2 Black. R. 903; Partridge v. Clark, 5 Term R. 194; Holland v. Ereskine, Barn. 100; 5 Mod. 105; 7 Mod. 10.]—And where one partner must put in bail for another. Mod. 45.

*¶* Though the debt be a liability of the wife before marriage, and the husband has absconded, still the wife, if arrested, is entitled to discharge.

*Cooke v. Fry*, 1 Barn. & A. 165; *sed vide Roberts v. Mason*, in C. P.; 1 Taunt. 254.

And it is the same though she is living separate from her husband, with a separate maintenance.

*Marshal v. Ratton*, 8 Term R. 545; *Wardell v. Gooch*, 7 East, 592; *Wilson v. Seres*, 8 Taunt. 367.

Or though she is divorced *a mensa et thoro*.

*Hookham v. Chambers*, 3 Bro. & Bing. 99; and see 3 Barn. & C. 291.

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

But if the husband is civilly dead, or has abjured the realm, or is transported for life or term of years, or has not returned to England after the period of transportation, or is an alien resident abroad, the wife may be sued and held to bail as a feme sole.

*Marsh v. Hutchinson*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 231; *Sparrow v. Carruthers*, 2 Black. R. 1197.

However, if the alien husband has ever lived with his wife in this country, she cannot be sued alone when he goes to the continent.

*Carrol v. Blencow*, 4 Esp. 27; *De Gaillon v. L'Aigle*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 357; *Frank v. De la Pienne*, 2 Esp. Ca. 587; *Kay v. Same*, 3 Campb. 122.

If the feme has wilfully deceived the plaintiff by misrepresenting herself as a feme sole, the courts will leave her to plead coverture, and not summarily discharge her; but if the misrepresentation is undesigned, they will discharge her.

*Pitt v. Thompson*, 1 East, 16; *Collins v. Rowed*, 1 New R. 54.

The drawing or acceptance of a bill, is such a representation of herself as a feme sole, as induces the court not to discharge her summarily, unless the party suing knew of her coverture at the time of taking the bill.

*Pritchard v. Cowlan*, 2 Marsh, 40; *Jones v. Lewis*, Ib. 385; *Holloway v. Lee*, 2 Moo. R. 211.

She must apply for her discharge on *her own* affidavit of coverture.

*Jones v. Lewis*, *suprà*; and see *Tidd*, 195, (9th ed.)]

§ A defendant who is exempted from being taken in execution by a statute, cannot be arrested and held to bail on mesne process.

*Green v. Morse*, 5 Greenl. 291; *Willington v. Stearns*, 1 Pick. 497; 5 Wend. 113; but see *Desprang v. Davis*, 3 M'Cord, 16, where it was held that a female exempted by the act of December, 1824, from arrest on a *ca. sa.* does not exempt her from being arrested under a *capias ad respondendum*. §

[If a bankrupt, having obtained his certificate, conscientiously promise to pay a debt contracted previously to his bankruptcy, he cannot be arrested thereon; for that would be taking advantage of his conscientiousness to use it against conscience. (a)]

*Bailey v. Dillon*, 2 Burr. 736. But where the commission, 2 Black. R. 735; Cowp. 824, or certificates, Dougl. 238, appear to be fraudulent, he may be arrested. [(a) This reason is unsatisfactory, and would equally show it to be unconscientious to sue upon the new promise. The case in 2 Burr. is, however, confirmed by the case of *Peers v. Gadderer*, 1 Barn. & C. 116; but see *Blackbourne v. Ogle*, 8 Price, 526; *Horton v. Moggridge*, 6 Taunt. 564, *cont.*, the court there considering that the cause of action being in the new promise, arose subsequent to the discharge. By the late Bankrupt Act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 131, the promise must be in writing, signed by the bankrupt, or by some person authorized in writing by him. § In Pennsylvania the rule of the state courts is to discharge on common bail, where the debtor was discharged by the bankrupt law or insolvent law of the state or place where the debt was contracted and where he resided, unless such state refuses to extend the same rule to the citizens of Pennsylvania. *Smith v. Brown*, 3 Binn. 201; *Boggs v. Teackle*, 5 Binn. 332; *Walsh v. Norse*, 5 Binn. 381. In New York it is held that a discharge under an insolvent law has no extra-territorial effect. *Sicard v. Whale*, 11 Johns. Rep. 194; *Peck v. Hozier*, 14 Johns. Rep. 346; *Whittemore v. Adams*, 2 Cowen, 626. The rule is the same in New Jersey. *Wood v. Malin*, 5 Halsted, 208. In Massachusetts, *Proctor v. Moor*, 1 Mass. Rep. 198; *Baker v. Wheaton*, 5 Mass. Rep. 509; *Tappan v. Poor*, 15 Mass. Rep. 419, &c. In Connecticut, *Woodbridge v. Wright*, 3 Conn. Rep. 523. In Virginia, *Greenleaf v. Banks*, stated 5 Binn. 384; 3 Yeates, 257. In Louisiana, *Morris v. Eves*, 11 Martin's Rep. 730. See also *Ingraham's Treatise on the Insolvent Laws of Pennsylvania*, p. 183-201, where the subject is fully considered. §

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

Insolvent debtors and fugitives, discharged under insolvent acts, cannot be holden to bail upon *subsequent* promises to pay debts contracted *before* the time prescribed by the acts; but they may for debts contracted afterwards, (a) and before they were actually discharged

Turner v. Schomberg, 2 Stra. 1233.] [Wilson v. Kemp, 3 Maule & S. 595, *acc.*; and see Peers v. Gadderer, 1 Barn. & C. 116; but see Horton v. Moggridge, 6 Taunt. 563, *cont.*] (a) Cowp. 527. The sheriff, however, is not bound to take notice of their privilege. Dougl. 671. Nor do the clauses respecting fugitives extend to persons who have constantly resided abroad. 1 Wils. 85; or who have been abroad, merely in the course of their trade, and not for the purpose of avoiding their creditors. Say. R. 308.

{A foreigner sued here on a contract made in his own country with a fellow-subject, will not be discharged on common bail, {1} because, by the laws of that country, his property alone was liable, and his body could not be arrested either before or after judgment. The *lex loci* applies only to the nature and interpretation of the contract and its legal effect; but the remedy {2} on it must be prosecuted according to the law of the country in whose courts it is sought.

2 Johns. Rep. 198, Smith v. Spinolla; 2 East, 455, Imlay v. Ellefsen, *contra*; 1 Bos. & Pul. 138, Melan v. Duke de Fitz-James; by three judges against Heath, J. 3 Ves. J. 447, Talleyrand v. Boulanger. See 2 Bos. & Pul. 363. {3} 1 Cain. 412, Nash v. Tupper; 1 Johns. Ca. 139, Lodge v. Phelps; 2 Cain. Er. 321, S. C., 3 Johns. Rep. 263, Ruggles v. Keeler; 2 Mass. T. Rep. 84, Pearsall v. Dwight; 3 Cran. 319, Dixon's Exr. v. Ramsay's Exr.

A lunatic may be arrested and held to bail.

2 Term, 390; 4 Term, 121; 2 Bos. & Pul. 362, and surrendered; 3 Bos. & Pul. 550.

A defendant will not be discharged on common bail, because he is an infant.

1 Bos. & Pul. 480, Madox v. Eden.}

## 6. Where Special Bail is required on removing a Cause out of an inferior Jurisdiction before Judgment.

Upon the removal of a cause by *habeas corpus* out of any inferior court into the courts above, though the sum be under 10*l.*, (b) the party must file special bail, (c) so that the plaintiff may not be in a worse condition than he was in the court below; and the reason hereof is, that those inferior jurisdictions being confined, they cannot follow the debt out of their own jurisdiction; and therefore it is requisite that they should be bail who live within their precincts. (d)

Salk. 98, pl. 4. Vide title *Courts, and their Jurisdiction in general*. (b) Vide 19 G. 3, c. 70. [7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, raising it to 20*l.*] (c) But if the cause appears to be vexatious, the court above will consider the *quantum* of the sum in which bail ought to be taken. Salk. 101, pl. 15, 102; 2 Ld. Raym. 767; 7 Mod. 9; 6 Mod. 249, S. P. (d) If bail is not in within due time, a *procedendo* issues, and carries the cause back to the inferior court.

If a cause be removed by *habeas corpus* out of the Marshalsea, or any other inferior court, and the bail there offer to be bail to the action in the court above, the plaintiff is compellable to take them; because he might, but did not except to them below.

Salk. 97, pl. 1, *per* Holt, C. J.

But it is otherwise where the cause comes out of London; for the sufficiency of the bail there is at the peril of the clerk, and he is responsible to the plaintiff; so that the plaintiff had not the liberty of excepting

(B) In what cases Special or Common Bail is required.

against them, and the clerk is not responsible for their deficiency in the court above, though he was in London.

Comb. 1 Skin. 244, pl. 9; Salk. 97, pl. 1, *per* Holt, C. J. § 3 Maul. & S. 396; Tidd's Prac. 403, (8th edit.) ||

If a cause is removed out of an inferior court by *habeas corpus*, and new bail found, and after in the same term it is remanded by *procedendo*, the old bail shall stand; for when a cause is remanded the same term in which it was removed, no record is made thereof.

Cro. Jac. 363, Beston and Buller adjudged, and there said, that Brook, *Mainprize*, 96, and *Procedendo*, 16, is so to be understood. Moor, 836, S. C. adjudged; 2 Bulst. 286, 287, S. C. adjudged; Roll. R. 64, S. C. adjudged, notwithstanding the old bail was discharged, and new put in; the new bail being taken off the file and made void the same term, while the record was in the breast and power of the court. Vide Cro. Jac. 203; and Yelv. 120, adjudged *cont.* But *per curiam*, it is there said, if the *procedendo* were delivered, &c., before bail given to the superior court, it should be a *supersedeas* to the *habeas corpus*, and the old bail should stand.

Otherwise where it is remanded in another term.

Cro. Jac. 363; Moor, 836, pl. 1128; Roll. R. 64; 2 Bulst. 286, S. C. and S. P. *per cur.*; and Skin. 244, pl. 9, S. P., where it seems agreed generally, that upon such removal the bail below are discharged, for they declare *de novo*.

But where a replevin by plaint was sued in the sheriff's court of London, and pledges were found *de retorno habend. si*, &c., and this plaint was removed according to their custom into the mayor's court, and after into the King's Bench by *certiorari*; and there *oyer* of the *certiorari* being demanded, the party declared in B. R., and upon this a return awarded; and upon an *elongat.* returned a *scire facias* went against the pledges in the sheriff's court of London: the question was, whether this cause being removed by *certiorari*, the pledges in the inferior court were discharged? and it was held that they were not.

Skin. 244, pl. 9; Dorrington and Edwin adjudged; 2 Show. 421, 485, S. C. adjudged; Mulso v. Shere, Fortesc. 330, S. P.

[By stat. 19 G. 3, c. 70, § 6, no cause under 10*l.* shall be removed into any superior court, unless the defendant who shall be desirous of removing it, shall enter into a recognisance with two sufficient sureties, for payment of debt and costs, in case judgment shall pass against him.]

|| By 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, all the provisions of 19 G. 3, c. 70, § 6, are extended to actions in inferior courts, under 20*l.* and all acts authorizing arrest in such courts for causes under 20*l.*, are repealed. ||

¶ By the act of congress of September 24, 1789, provision is made for the removal of a suit commenced against an alien, or by a citizen of the state where the suit is brought against a citizen of another state, and the matter in dispute exceeds the sum of five hundred dollars, exclusive of costs, into the United States Circuit Courts; in such case the defendant is required to offer good and sufficient security for his entering in such court, on the first day of its session, copies of said process against him, and also for his then appearing and entering special bail in the cause, if special bail was originally required therein.

Vide *Courts of the United States.* §

#### 7. Of putting in Bail on bringing a Writ of Error.

By the 3 Jac. 1, c. 8, (a) it is enacted, "that no execution shall be stayed or delayed, upon or by any writ or error, or *supersedeas* thereupon, to be sued for the reversal of any judgment given, or to be given,

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

in any action or bill of debt, upon any single bond for debt, or upon any obligation with condition for the payment of money only, (b) or upon any action or bill of debt for rent, or upon any contract sued in any of the courts of Westminster, (c) counties palatine, or great sessions in Wales; unless such person or persons in whose name or names such writ shall be brought, with two sufficient sureties, such as the court (wherein such judgment is or shall be given) shall allow of, shall first, before such stay made, or *supersedeas* awarded, be bound unto the party for whom any such judgment is or shall be given, by recognisance, to be acknowledged in the same court, in double the sum adjudged to be recovered by the said former judgment, (d) to prosecute the said writ of error with effect; and also to satisfy and pay (if the said judgment be affirmed) all and singular the debts, damages, and costs adjudged, or to be adjudged upon the former judgment; and all costs and damages to be also awarded for the same delaying of execution."

(a) Made perpetual by 3 Car. 1, c. 4, § 4, and the 13 Car. 2, st. 2, c. 2, par. 9, enacts in like manner, That no execution shall be stayed after verdict and judgment in actions for not setting out tithes, actions on the case on any promise for payment of money, trover, covenant, detinue, and trespass.\* The 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, par. 3, extends to writs of error on judgments after verdict in dower and ejectment. || See 1 G. 4, c. 87, § 3. || Carth. 121; 3 Lev. 275. {The direction of this statute is that the *plaintiff in error* shall be bound, &c. But the construction has been that he need not himself enter into the recognisance, but may find sureties who will enter into it. If he enters into the recognisance himself, he cannot be examined as to his sufficiency; but if he find sureties, they may be so examined. Barnes, 75, Goodtitle v. Bennington; Ib. 78, Lushington v. Doe; Carth. 121, Barnes v. Bulwer; 8 East, 298, Keene v. Deardon. So under the st. 3 Jac. 1, it is not necessary that the plaintiff in error should join in the recognisance. The words *with sureties* have been construed to mean *by sureties*. 2 Bos. & Pul. 443, Dixon v. Dixon.} [(b) The 19 G. 3, c. 70, § 5, enacts, that no writ of error shall be brought on any judgment in any inferior court of record where the damages are under 10*l.*, unless the party bringing it shall be first bound with two sufficient sureties (such as the court wherein such judgment is given shall allow of) unto the party for whom such judgment is given, in double the sum adjudged by the former judgment, to prosecute the said writ of error with effect; and also to satisfy and pay, if the said judgment be affirmed, or writ of error be *non-pros'd*, all and singular the debt, damages, and costs adjudged, and all the costs and charges awarded for the delay of execution.] || And by 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, § 6, the provisions of this statute are extended to all actions in inferior courts for causes of action under 20*l.* exclusive of costs. The expression "causes of action," removes the doubt as to the word "*damages*" in the former statute, 2 Saund. 101, i. || [A bond given by a third person as a security for the payment of a sum of money by instalments, is a bond conditioned for the payment of money only within this act. Chauvet v. Alfray, 2 Burr. 746. So a bond conditioned for the payment of money according to the true intent and meaning of an indenture, or for the payment of money at such a day, being the same sum mentioned in a certain indenture, is a bond within this act. Littleton v. Hanson, Barnes, 98; Desbordes v. Horsey, 2 Stra. 959. But a bond conditioned for the performance of covenants in an indenture, in which there are other covenants besides that for the payment of money, is not within the act. Gerrard v. Danby, Carth. 93; Show. 14, S. C.; Comb. 105, S. C. A bottomry bond, after the contingency hath happened, is in every respect a bond for the payment of money only. Pitt v. Coney, Stra. 476. A bond to pay so much money as J S shall declare to be due on account, is within the act; for though the sum be uncertain at the time when the bond was entered into, it is ascertained at the time of bringing the action. Dean and Chapter of St. Paul v. Capell, 1 Lev. 117; 1 Keb. 613, 690, S. C. But a bond to pay for so much beer as shall be delivered to J S, not exceeding 100*l.* is not so, for here the sum is uncertain, and rests upon a *quantum meruit*. Thrale v. Vaughan, 2 Stra. 1190. Where a defendant had confessed judgment in an action upon a bond conditioned for payment of money only, and afterwards debt was brought upon that judgment, and judg-

\* This statute does not extend to judgment by *default* in any of the actions specified, nor does either of the others. || But the 6 G. 4, c. 96, *supra*, extends to all judgments. ||

## (B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

ment obtained thereon, it was ruled that, in a writ of error upon this second judgment, bail was not requisite; that this was *casus omissus* out of the act, which was to be taken literally, and not extended by construction. *Bidleson v. Whytel*, 3 Burr. 1545; 1 Black. R. 506, S. C. So it seemeth that bail is not requisite on a writ of error in parliament upon a judgment in B. R. in an action of debt on a recognisance in error. *Trinder v. Watson*, 3 Burr. 1566. See the case of *Christy v. Manucaptors of Anstruther*, 8 Mod. 237.] (c) On this statute it hath been adjudged, that judgment on an *inimul computasset* was not an action founded on such a contract as comes within it. 2 Bulst. 53; *Yelv.* 227. So of a debt due by arbitration. *Ibid. per cur.* {Debt for goods sold and delivered, or for work and labour done, or on an account stated, is not within it. It must distinctly appear that a *specific contract* has been entered into. 7 Term, 449, *Alexander v. Biss*; 1 Bos. & Pul. 249, *Ablett v. Ellis*; 2 East, 359, *Trier v. Bridgman*. Nor is debt on a promissory note. When the statute of 3 Jac. was passed, no such action of debt could be maintained on a promissory note; and if there is one count in the declaration on a cause of action for which debt would not lie at the time of the statute of James, no bail in error is required. 2 East, 359.} || See the cases on the statutes collected, *Petersdorf on Bail*, 454. But it is needless to pursue them, since the 6 G. 4, c. 96, has rendered bail in error necessary in all judgments in personal actions. || [(d) In error on a judgment upon debt on *bond*, the bail need be bound only in the sum recovered, for that is double the sum due. *Moor v. Lynch*, 1 Wils. 213. It is obvious from the nature of this recognisance, that the bail in error have not the alternative of surrendering the principal; and therefore though the principal become a bankrupt, and be discharged by his bankruptcy, yet the plaintiff may have recourse to them. *Southcote v. Braithwaite*, 1 Term R. 624.] || And so also, though the principal be taken on a *ca. sa.* and in custody, the bail may be proceeded against on their recognisance. *Perkins v. Petit*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 440. And if the plaintiff in error *non pros* his own writ of error, the recognisance will be forfeited. *Dickenson v. Heseltine*, 2 Maule & S. 210. || β See *Brisban v. Caines*, 11 Johns. Rep. 197; *Taggart v. Cooper*, 3 Binn. 34; *Smith v. Ramsay*, 6 Serg. & R. 573; *Share v. Hunt*, 9 S. & R. 404.γ

|| And now by 6 G. 4, c. 96, intituled, "An act for preventing frivolous writs of error," it is enacted, that on *any* judgment hereafter to be given in any of the said courts in *any personal* action, execution shall not be stayed or delayed by writ of error or *supersedeas* thereupon, without the special order of the court or some judge, unless a recognisance with condition, according to the statute 3 Jac. 1, c. 8, be first acknowledged in the same court.

It is settled that the statutes as to bail in error, only apply to writs of error brought by defendants below, and not to error brought by a plaintiff below on a judgment for the defendant. A person who is plaintiff both below and above need not give bail in error.||

*Baring v. Christie*, 5 East, 545; and see *Golding v. Dias*, 10 East, 2; 1 Dow. & Ry. 184.

If A becomes bail for B in an inferior court, (a) and there judgment is given for B, and thereupon the plaintiff brings a writ of error, and that judgment is reversed, and judgment given for the plaintiff against B, the bail is liable; for when the first judgment is reversed, it is as if that judgment had never been, and as if at the first the principal had been condemned in the inferior court.

*Cro. Jac. 94, per cur.* (a) A became bail for B in the Portmote Court of the city of Chester, and judgment was there given for B, and upon a writ of error before the justices of the great sessions of the county of Chester, that judgment was reversed; and after upon a writ of error in B. R. both judgments were reversed; and it was adjudged, that the plaintiff should recover 50*l.* damages, &c., and it was urged, that A was not liable; for by the reversal there is no judgment in the inferior court against B, and took a difference where the judgment of the inferior court is affirmed, and where reversed. 2 Jones, 96, *adjournatur*.

If A brings a writ of error upon a judgment obtained against him, and according to 3 Jac. 1, c. 8, B enters into a recognisance, conditioned



(B) In what Cases Special Bail or Common Bail is required.

that A shall prosecute his writ of error with effect, and if judgment shall be affirmed that he shall pay the condemnation, &c., after the judgment is affirmed, B cannot render A the principal, for this manucaption is not to render the body, but to pay the debt.

Cro. Jac. 402. Austen and Monk, adjudged without argument. Moor, 853, pl. 1165, S. C., and S. P., adjudged *per totam curiam*. It is now the known and established doctrine. *β* See Porteous v. Snipes, 1 Bay, 215, 218. *g*

{And the bail are not discharged, though, after affirmance of the judgment, the body of the principal is taken in execution for the debt, damages, and costs in error; but they may still be sued on their recognisance.

2 Bos. & Pull. 440, Perkins v. Pettit. If plaintiff in error becomes bankrupt pending the writ of error, the bail cannot be relieved. 1 Term, 624, Southcote v. Braithwaite.}

If judgment be affirmed upon a writ of error in the Exchequer chamber, (a) no execution shall go against the bail in the original action for the costs *occasione dilationis executionis*, and the party might have compelled the defendant in error to put in bail, pursuant to the statute 3 Jac. 1, c. 8.

Roll. Abr. 335; Cro. Jac. 636, S. P. adjudged; Noy, 18; Cro. Eliz. 587. (a) In a *scire facias* upon a recognisance against bail, the defendant pleaded a writ of error brought by the principal; and *per cur.*—This is no plea, for the writ of error upon the principal judgment doth not affect the recognisance. But *per* Holt, C. J.—I have known an attachment against a town clerk for proceeding in an inferior court after a writ of error here; but I never took it to be right. Comb. 295.\*

\* Where error is brought, the court, on motion, will stay proceedings against the bail, on terms, according to the nature of the case; i. e. if they are in time to surrender the principal, on engaging to pay debt and costs, or surrender within a specific time after affirmance. If too late to surrender, then on engaging to pay debt and costs within a limited time after affirmance, if the judgment shall be affirmed. ¶ And the costs of the writ of error, where there are no bail in error. Buchanan v. Alders, 3 East, 546; Copous v. Blyton, 1 New R. 67; Sprang v. Montprivatt, 11 East, 316; Kershaw v. Cartwright, 5 Burr. R. 2819.¶

In debt on a bond in C. B. and judgment for the plaintiff, error was brought in B. R., and bail put in according to the statute, and judgment affirmed thereupon, error was brought in parliament, (b) and the clerk of the errors refused to allow the writ, unless the party would give a new recognisance. It was objected, that it was not required by 3 Jac. 1, c. 8. But *per cur.*—The first recognisance does not include payment of costs to be assessed in the House of Lords, and these costs ought to be paid, and therefore a new recognisance ought to be given within the intent of the statute; and it is not the business of this court to examine whether bail was put in upon the first writ, for the want of that does not hinder the process of the writ of error, but only makes it *no supersedeas*.

Salk. 97, pl. 2, Tully and Richardson; 2 Ld. Raym. 840; 7 Mod. 120; 8 Mod. 79. {Though a recognisance must be given, the same bail may justify on the second writ of error. 8 Term, 639, Martin v. Justice.} (b) Vide 2 Bulst. 162. That one in execution is not to be bailed on bringing a writ of error in parliament, because of the uncertainty how long the parliament may continue.

If there is a judgment in B. R., and the defendant is taken in execution, and after brings error in the Exchequer chamber, and the record is removed, he cannot be bailed in B. R., (c) because there is no record

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

there; nor can he be bailed in the Exchequer chamber, for they have authority only to affirm or reverse the judgment.

Cro. Jac. 108; Cro. Eliz. 731. § In Pennsylvania the Supreme Court has authority to take bail on writs of error, concurrently with the Common Pleas. *Smith v. Ramsey*, 6 S. & R. 573. (c) By a rule of B. R. every attorney who shall sue out any writ of error on any judgment of this court, returnable in the Exchequer chamber, shall forthwith allow such writ of error with the clerk of the errors of this court for the time being; and in case where special bail shall be required, if the plaintiff upon such writ of error do not, within four days after allowance thereof, put in special bail thereon, the plaintiff in the action may proceed to take out execution, notwithstanding such writ of error; and where special bail is put in, the plaintiff or his attorney must forthwith give notice thereof to the defendant in error, or his attorney; and if the defendant in error do not except against such bail within twenty days after such notice given, such bail shall be allowed. By a rule in C. B., Mich. 6 G. 2, in all cases where bail shall be filed on writs of error, such bail shall be perfected within four days after exception taken thereto; or in default thereof the clerk of the errors of this court shall *non pro* such writ of error.\*

\* The allowance of a writ of error before execution, is of itself a *supersedeas* to execution; and I conceive the court would set aside the execution, if executed after allowance of a writ of error, though there was not any notice given. The intent of notice is, to subject the attorney for the defendant in error to an attachment, if he should dare, after notice, to levy an execution.

Upon a writ of error of a judgment in Ireland, the record being removed in B. R., the court took bail here, and sent directions to have the defendant set at liberty there.

Palm. 286. § The writ of error from the K. B. in Ireland to the K. B. in England is abolished. 23 G. 3, c. 28, § 2. §

§ The words "*with sureties*," in the 3 Jac. 1, c. 8, are construed to mean *by* sureties; and therefore the plaintiff in error need not join in the recognisance.

*Dixon v. Dixon*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 443.

A recognisance of bail in error for less than double the amount, does not operate as a *supersedeas*; and the court will not permit the bail-piece to be amended by enlarging the penalty in order to defeat an execution sued out.

*Read v. Cooper*, 5 Taunt. 320; *Phillipson v. Browne*, Chitt. R. 105; and see *Petersdorf on Bail*, 462.

In ejectment, the plaintiff in error may enter into the recognisance himself, pursuant to 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 8, § 3; or, according to a reasonable construction of the act, he may procure two responsible persons to become bail for him. And the sum is in K. B. generally double the improved rent, and the single costs of the ejectment; but in C. P. the recognisance is taken in two years' rent or profits, and double costs.

*Keene v. Deardon*, 8 East, 298; *Barnes*, 103; 7 Taunt. 427. As to putting in and justifying bail in error, see *Petersdorf on Bail*, 464, and the cases there collected.

Bail in error in ejectment are not chargeable with *mesne* profits, unless the amount has first been ascertained on a writ of inquiry pursuant to the 16 & 17 Car. 2, c. 1, § 4.

*Dee v. Reynolds*, 1 Maule & S. 247. § Bail in error is good although put in before judgment is perfected below; in such case it takes effect from the judgment. *Richardson v. Backus*, 1 Johns. 493. It may be put in within four days after signing final judgment. *Brisbon v. Caines*, 11 Johns. 197; *Stille v. Wood*, Cox, 162. Bail in error may be excepted to, *Moody v. Baker*, 5 Cowen, 413; and if not perfected within ten days after exception, the defendant in error is entitled to a *non pro*. *Taggart v. Cooper* 3 Binn. 34. §

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required,

## 8. Common Bail, in what Cases necessary.

The filing of common bail is necessary, that it may appear that the court had consensance of the cause.

But where the want of it is error, vide title *Error*, and Hob. 264.  $\beta$  The plaintiff may file common bail after forty days from the second week of the term. *Lane v. Cook*, 8 John. 359; this must be in a bailable action. *Anon.*, 2 Wend. 630. Common bail may be filed *nunc pro tunc*, when the plaintiff through inadvertence takes judgment before entering it. 4 Cowen, 61; 2 Cowen, 31. $\gamma$

[Common bail in K. B. is entered on a piece of parchment, called a bail-piece, with a triple sixpenny stamp, and filed with the clerk of the common bails; who, by a rule of Easter, 30 G. 3, 3 Term R. 660, is to mark the bail-pieces numerically as they are received.]

If a prisoner be discharged for want of being declared against within two terms, (a) or upon *nonprossing* the plaintiff, or if he surrender himself in discharge of his bail, and is not charged within two terms; in all these cases he must file common bail, that it may appear by the acts of the court that he was actually in court when discharged.

Vide Salk. 98, pl. 5, and the stat. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 21.  $\parallel$  Tidd's Prac. 372, (8th ed.)  
(a) Formerly three terms. Cro. Jac. 620.

By the rules of B. R. no attorney shall be compelled to appear or file common bail for any defendant, unless such attorney hath by a note in writing under his hand undertaken so to do, (b) and such note produced by the plaintiff's attorney; but if any attorney hath accepted a warrant to appear for the defendant, (which warrant be in no wise revoked,) or hath subscribed the same, and do not cause bail to be filed accordingly, such attorney shall be compelled to file common bail of the proper term, (c) and take a declaration and plead to the same; or, in default of pleading, judgment may be entered by default, if rules for pleading have been given; for that the default of the defendant or his attorney shall not tend to the plaintiff's prejudice.

R. M. 1654, § 10. (b) *Sed quæ*. If the court, on motion, will not compel an appearance on a *parel* undertaking, unless in particular cases?  $\parallel$  2 Chit. R. 36.  $\parallel$  And see 1 Stra. 114, *acc.* (c) By the 5 W. & M. c. 21, § 3, the defendant shall cause an appearance or common bail to be entered or filed within eight days after the return of the process, or penalty of 5*l.* to be paid to the plaintiff, for which the court shall immediately award judgment, and the plaintiff may take out execution. 3 Mod. 392; 2 Stra. 737.

[Before the statute of 12 G. 1, c. 29, common bail could only have been filed, or a common appearance entered by the defendant, or his attorney. But now, by that statute, as altered by 5 G. 2, c. 27, "if the defendant, having been served with process, shall not appear at the return thereof, or within eight days after such return, the plaintiff, upon affidavit of the service of such process, made before a judge, or commissioner of the court for taking affidavits, or before the proper officer for entering common appearances, or his deputy, (which affidavit shall be filed *gratis*,) may enter a common appearance, or file common bail for the defendant; and proceed thereon, as if such defendant had entered his appearance, or filed common bail."

But common bail thus filed is not such a general bringing the defendant into court as to warrant delivering a declaration by the bye; and therefore to prevent mistakes, these words are written on the bail-piece, "filed according to the statute." 2 Stra. 1027; *Cas. temp.* Hardw. 207. Bail filed under this act must be filed *of the term* in which the writ is returnable; if of a *subsequent term*, the cause is out of court. *Edgar v. Farmer*, *Ca. temp.* Hardw. 138; *Smith v. Painter*, 2 Term R. 719. Common bail may be filed, or a common appearance entered, by the plaintiff's attorney, without his entering or

(B) In what Cases Special or Common Bail is required.

filing of record a memorandum, or minute of his warrant, pursuant to the 25 G. 3, c. 80, § 22. But the defendant's attorney must not plead or carry on any further proceedings in the action until such *memorandum* or *minute* shall have been delivered to the proper officer to be entered or filed of record according to the directions of the 23d section of that act.] || Tidd's Prac. 243, (8th edit.)||

|| And now, by the statute 7 & 8 G. 4, c. 71, § 5, reciting that the provisions of the said acts authorizing plaintiffs in default of appearance of defendants to enter a common appearance or file common bail as therein directed, are not deemed to extend to proceedings by original and other writs, whereupon no *capias* is issued, and that it is expedient to extend the provisions of the said former acts to such proceedings, it is enacted, that in all cases where the plaintiff or plaintiffs shall proceed by original or other writ, and summons or attachment thereupon, or by *subpœna* and attachment thereupon, in any action at law against any person or persons not having privilege of parliament, no writ of *distringas* shall issue, for default of appearance, but the defendant or defendants shall be served personally with the summons or attachment, at the foot of which shall be written a notice, informing the defendant or defendants of the intent and meaning of such service, to the effect following:—

“C D, [*naming the defendant*,] you are served with this process at the suit of A B, [*naming the plaintiff or plaintiffs*,] to the intent that you may appear by your attorney in his majesty's court of \_\_\_\_\_, at Westminster, at the return hereof, being the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, in order to your defence in this action: and take notice, that in default of your appearance, the said A B will cause an appearance to be entered for you, and proceed thereon as if you had yourself appeared by your attorney.” But in case it shall be made to appear to the satisfaction of the court, or, in the vacation, of any judge of the court from which such process shall issue, or into which the same shall be returnable, that the defendant or defendants could not be personally served with such summons or attachment, and that such process had been duly executed at the dwelling-house or place of abode of such defendant or defendants, that then it shall and may be lawful for the plaintiff or plaintiffs, by leave of the court, or order of such judge as aforesaid, to sue out a writ of *distringas* to compel the appearance of such defendant or defendants, and that at the time of the execution of such writ of *distringas*, there shall be served on the defendant or defendants, by the officer executing such writ, if he, she, or they can be met with; or if he, she, or they cannot then be met with, there shall be left at his, her, or their dwelling-house, or other place where such *distringas* shall be executed, a written notice, in the following form:—

“In the court of \_\_\_\_\_, [*specifying the court in which the cause shall be depending*,] between A B, plaintiff, and C D, [*naming the parties*,] Take notice, that I have this day distrained upon your goods and chattels, for the sum of forty shillings, in consequence of your not having appeared by your attorney in the said court at the return of a writ of \_\_\_\_\_, returnable there on the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_; and that in default of your appearing to the present writ of *distringas*, at the return thereof, being the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, the said A B will cause an appearance to be entered for you, and proceed thereon as if you had yourself appeared by your attorney. E F, [*the name of the sheriff's officer*.]”

“To C D, [*the above named defendant*.]”

(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

And if such defendant or defendants shall not appear at the return of such original or other writ, or of such *distringas*, as the case may be, or within eight days after the return thereof, in such case it shall and may be lawful to and for the plaintiff or plaintiffs, upon affidavit being made and filed in the proper court, of the personal service of such summons or attachment, and notice written on the foot thereof as aforesaid, or of the due execution of such *distringas*, and of the service of such notice, as is thereby directed on the execution of such *distringas*, as the case may be, to enter a common appearance for the defendant or defendants, and to proceed thereon as if such defendant or defendants had entered his, her, or their appearance, any law or usage to the contrary notwithstanding; and that such affidavit or affidavits may be made before any judge or commissioner of the court out of or into which such writs shall issue or be returnable, authorized to take affidavits in such court, or else before the proper officer for entering common appearances in such court, or his lawful deputy; and which affidavit is thereby directed to be filed gratis.

See Tidd, 114, (9th edit.)]

In an action upon a recognisance of bail, or upon a bail or replevin bond, common bail only shall be filed.

Salk. 99, pl. 8; Carth. 519; Holt. 127, pl. 1; 12 Mod. 320, 380, R. M.; 8 Ann.

A judgment in ejectment against the casual ejector is erroneous, unless a *latitat* was sued out, and common bail filed for him. (a)

2 Show. 249, pl. 253, and such a judgment actually set aside. (a) This is not now law. If judgment goes against the casual ejector, there is not any defendant in court to bring error. If the tenant or landlord appears, he enters into the common rule to confess lease, entry, and ouster, and instantly pleads the general issue. The declaration in ejectments is in the nature of process only. [Adams on Ejectment, 221.]

[It is necessary to authorize judgments by warrant of attorney, default, or *non sum informatus*.

R. H. 1 W. & M. R. T.; 4 W. & M.]

(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly: and herein,

1. *Of the Manner of putting in, excepting to, and justifying Bail.*

By the printed rules of the courts, every attorney who shall appear for any defendant in any action in which special bail is not required, shall duly file common bail for such defendant, of the term of which he appears, (b) and give notice thereof to the plaintiff or his attorney; and where special is required and put in *de bene esse*, (c) before any judge or commissioner on a *cepi corpus*, the defendant's attorney shall forthwith give notice (d) thereof in writing to the plaintiff or his attorney, and of the names of such bail, with their additions and places of habitation; and if no exception be taken to such bail, and entered in the judge's book within twenty days after such notice, (e) then upon oath thereof made, for which no fee is to be taken, such bail shall be filed; and if special bail shall be put in before any judge *de bene esse*, on any writ of *habeas corpus* or *certiorari*, and no rule for better bail, or exception taken, or entered in the judge's book, against the bail so put in, within twenty-eight days after putting in such bail, then such bail shall be filed by the defendant's attorney after the end of the said twenty-eight days.

Salk. 98; 6 Mod. 24, 25. [(b) Vide *supra*. (c) The origin of bail *de bene esse* is thus

## (C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

related by Glynn, C. J. : "A bishop," says he, "having arrested a man for a large debt, he tendered bail to Justice Richardson, who took it in his chamber, and the bail being insufficient, the bishop represented the matter to parliament, and prayed their remedy for it; upon which it was enacted, that no bail taken before a judge in his chamber should bind the plaintiff without his assent thereto, or the confirmation of such bail taken, by all the court." 2 Sid. 91, R. M. 1654, § 7, 8. (d) The notice of bail is, either that they are put in, or, if taken before a commissioner, that the bail-piece is *filed*, with an affidavit of the due taking thereof, at a judge's chambers. Imp. 124. The notice in either case should be properly entitled. Loft. 237. The *parish*, or *town* wherein they live, without the *street*, or other certain place of their residence, is too vague a description. Ib. 72, 194. *Per cur.* M. 25 G. 3. If the bail above are the same persons who were bail to the sheriff, it is usually so expressed in the notice. Imp. 118.] ¶ As to the requisites of the notice, see Petersdorf, 294; Tidd's Prac. 265, (8th edit.) (e) At the expiration of twenty days, without any exception, the bail is filed in court: but if the defendant except and give notice thereof, the defendant's attorney must bring up the bail-piece, and the bail must justify in court; and, *note*, That in Common Pleas the bail-piece remains with the filazer till the twenty days are expired; but in the King's Bench it is left with the judge, because judges of that court determine all matters relating to their prisoners. And for the difference of the manner of taking bail, and the form of the recognisance in each court, vide Cro. Jac. 449, 645; Cro. Car. 481; 2 Bulstr. 239; Roll. Rep. 387; 2 Show. 335; 2 Salk. 564. The like time to except where the plaintiff puts in bail upon bringing a writ of error. Salk. 98. [No notice necessary in C. P. if bail put in, *in due time*; otherwise it is so. Dawkins v. Reid, 1 H. Black. R. 529.] ¶ But now by Rule E. 49 G. 3, C. P.; 1 Taunt. 616, notice is necessary. ¶ Bail in error are liable to exception in the same manner as bail to the action. Moody v. Baker, 5 Cowen, 413; Den v. Lippincott, 1 Halsted, 473, as to justification by bail in error in ejectment. *g*

[When the bail already put in do not mean to justify, others should be *added*, before a judge, on the bail-piece by bill, or in the filazer's book by *original*, within the time allowed for their justification: and if there be not time enough, the defendant's attorney may take out a summons, and obtain an order for further time; and they must actually become bail before the notice of justification is given. (a) When other bail are added, the court will order the names of those who were excepted to, and did not justify, to be struck out of the bail-piece. But until this be done, they are liable to be proceeded against, and may also surrender the principal. (b) And if it be not done till after proceedings have been had against them, they must pay the costs of such proceedings.

Tidd's Prac. 264, (8th ed.) Imp. 119; 1 H. Black. R. 291; Say. R. 58; 1 Wils. 337; S. C. Say. R. 338; 5 Term R. 633; 1 Black. R. 462; 4 Burr. 2107. β (e) When the defendant intends to add new bail, as well as to justify, a notice that he intends to perfect bail is insufficient. Brown v. Williamson, 3 Halst. 363. (b) Anon., 4 Halst. 25. *g*

The bail justify either in *person*, or by *affidavit*. If they live in London or Westminster, they must justify in *person*, and in *open court*, ¶ now in the Bail Court, pursuant to 57 G. 3, c. 11, ¶ unless the plaintiff consent to their justifying before a judge at his chambers. If they live at a greater distance, they may be justified, without their personal attendance, by affidavit duly taken before a commissioner. In both cases, they must swear that they are housekeepers, and respectively worth double the sum sworn to, after all their debts are paid.

6 Mod. 24; 2 Black. R. 1064, R. T.; 8 W. 3, Reg. 3, 5 R. E.; 5 G. 2, Reg. 1; ¶ and see, as to opposing and justifying bail, Tidd's Prac. 256, *et seq.*, (9th edit.) Petersdorf, 326. ¶ Bail may justify, at any time and place specified in the notice, before a different officer named in the notice. Sutherland v. Sheffield, 2 Wend. 293; and in vacation, may justify before a judge at his chambers. Fenn v. Smith, 6 Johns. 124. *g*

The notice of justification should set forth, that the bail already put

(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

in will, on a certain day, justify themselves in open court, or that others will be added, and justify themselves, as good bail for the defendant. (a) And if the bail were put in before a commissioner, the notice should express that they will justify themselves by *affidavit*.

Imp. 194; Ib. 119 β(a) See *Brown v. Williamson*, 3 Halsted, 363; *Moody v. Barker*, 5 Cowen, 413. γ

Notice of justification by *three* bail has been holden good: || in the K. B., but it is otherwise in C. B.; || but notice that A B and C, or *two* of them, will justify, is irregular.

Imp. Lofft. 26, Tidd, 266, (9th ed.)

Where the bail already put in intend to justify, *one* day's previous notice of justification, or notice for the next day, is deemed sufficient; unless Sunday intervene, and then notice must be given on Saturday for Monday. But where other bail are added to those already put in, there must be *two* days' previous notice of justification; one *inclusive*, and the other *exclusive*, as Monday for Wednesday, &c. And Sunday is not reckoned as a day for this purpose; therefore notice of added bail on Saturday for Monday is not sufficient.

Imp. 119; Ib. *per cur.* M. 21 G. 3; Imp. 125; Case of Overton's bail, M. 26 G. 3.

Bail may be put in on a *dies non juridicus*.

Baddeley v. Adams, 5 Term R. 170.

{Bail may be put in before the return of the writ; but not before the defendant is arrested, unless by consent.

8 Term, 456, Hyde v. Whiskard; Ib. 457, n., Huggins v. Bambridge; Barnes, 83, S. C. But the bail cannot surrender before the return of the writ. 8 Term, 457, n., De Champs v. Lewis. See Barnes, 88, and *post*, p. 346.}

One ground of opposing bail is, some defect in the *form*, or irregularity in the *service* of the notice of justification.

Vide *suprd.* [Tidd's Prac. 265, 266, (9th edit.)]

Another ground is, that they have assumed names that are either feigned, or belong to other persons. If they assume feigned names, the court will order them, and the attorney, to be set on the pillory.

1 Stra. 384. And by stat. 21 J. 1, c. 26, § 2, "If any person shall acknowledge or procure to be acknowledged, any recognisance of bail, in the name of another person not privy or consenting to the same;" or (by stat. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 4, § 4,) before a "commissioner shall represent or personate another person, whereby he may be liable to the payment of any debt or damages, he shall, on conviction, suffer death as a felon, without benefit of clergy." § 27 G. 3, c. 43, extends these provisions to taking bail in Chester. || But the court will not vacate the proceedings against the party personated until the offender be convicted. 1 Ld. Raym. 475. Nor can a conviction take place until the bail-piece be filed. 2 Sid. 90. || And the mere personating bail before a judge in chambers, which is not filed of record, appears only a misdemeanor. 1 Hale, 696. ||

A third ground is, that they are not housekeepers: but if they are, the *rent* of their houses is immaterial, though under ten pounds: nor is it necessary that they should have been assessed to the poor's rate.

Lofft. 148; Ib. 328. || See 1 Chitt. R. 6, 502; 1 B. Moo. 529; 2 Price, 8; Tidd's Prac. 268, (9th edit.) || β 1 Chitt. R. 288, 316; 1 B. & C. 178. γ

A fourth ground is, that they are not worth double the sum sworn to, after payment of all their debts. (a) Under this head may be ranked bankrupts who have not obtained their certificates; or such as have been twice bankrupts, and not paid fifteen shillings in the pound. And

(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

bail have been rejected, who did not know the defendant; or had been bail before, but did not know in how many actions, or for what sums. But it seems, that the circumstance of not knowing the defendant, being only a mark of suspicion, may be explained away. Their living within the verge of the court is an objection, but not sufficient without other suspicious circumstances. If they forswear themselves, they are liable to the punishment of wilful and corrupt perjury.

Tidd's Prac. ¶ 269, (9th ed.) Mountain v. Wilkins, M. 21 G. 3; M. 26 G. 3; Lofft. 72, 194; 3 Black. Com. 956; Cro. Car. 146. ¶ 2 Chitt. R. 80, 95; 1 Chitt. R. 373. β (a) See Cromelins v. Beldens, 1 Wend. 107, where a justification for less than double the amount was admitted, the debt sworn to being very large. §

Fifthly, Foreigners are not admitted to be bail, merely in respect of property *abroad*, which is not liable to the process of our courts. Though it has been said, that merely having no property in England, is not of itself a sufficient objection, without other auxiliary circumstances.

4 Burr. 2526; Lofft. 34, 147; 1 Black. R. 444; and see 2 Black. R. 1323. ¶ 8 Taunt. 148; 4 Maule & S. 173, 371; 1 Chitt. R. 285, n. ¶

Sixthly, No attorney, or his clerk, can be bail; neither can any sheriff's officer, (a) or person concerned in the execution of process, keeper of the Poultry Compter, or Marshalsea Court officers.

K. B. R. M. 1654; J. 1, C. B. M. 6 G. 2; Dougl. 466; 1 H. Black. R. 76; Tidd's Prac. 140, 141. ¶ Petersdorf on Bail, 271, 272. ¶ But if a person who, by the rules of the court, is not permitted to become bail, be put into the bail-piece, and not excepted to, the plaintiff cannot take an assignment of the bail-bond, and proceed upon it, as if no bail had been put in. Thomson v. Roubell, B. R., E. 22 G. 3, cited in Dougl. 466. ¶ And the exclusion is confined to attorneys who practise. Anon., 1 Chitt. R. 714; and see Petersdorf, 270. ¶ β (a) In New Hampshire a *deputy sheriff* may become bail. Plumer v. Brewster, 2 New Hamp. Rep. 473. In New York a *sheriff* cannot become bail. Bailey v. Warden, 20 Johns. Rep. 129. Nor an *attorney* of the court. Coester v. Watson, 15 Johns. Rep. 535. See Scott v. Gray, 1 Wendell, 35; Brown v. Lord, 1 Kirby, 209. §

Seventhly, Persons outlawed after judgment, or convicted of perjury, cannot be bail.

4 Term R. 440.

{An endorser of a bill of exchange may be bail for the drawer, in an action against him on the same bill.

2 Bos. & Pull. 526, Harris v. Manley.}

¶ Servants of the king, peers of the realm, members of the House of Commons, officers of the courts of justice, persons living within the verge of the palace, being respectively exempt from the ordinary process of the law, are not competent to justify as bail.

1 Dow. & Ry. 127; 2 Marsh. R. 232; 4 Taunt. 228. ¶

Lastly, The court will not permit a justification of bail, after the expiration of the rule to bring in the body.

Tidd's Prac. ¶ c. 12, (9th ed.) ¶

If special bail put in by defendant be excepted to, the defendant shall perfect his bail within four days after such exception taken, in default whereof the plaintiff may proceed upon the bail-bond. In B. R., if notice of exception is in term, bail must justify in four days, or add others that will justify. If exception and notice be in vacation, justifi-



(C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

cation to be the first day of next term. E. 5 G. 2. If notice of exception in vacation, justification to be on the first day of term, as in B. R. (a) [Of the four days allowed to perfect bail after exception, the first is reckoned exclusively, and the last inclusively. So that where the exception was on a Wednesday, an attachment against the sheriff could not regularly issue till the Tuesday following, (Sunday being no day.) But though the attachment did issue on the Monday, the court would not set it aside, because the bail were not perfected.

R. 3 & 4 G. 2, C. B., Barnes, 74, 82. ¶ Tidd, 257, (9th ed.)] 2 H. Black. R. 35. ¶ *Sed vide* 1 New R. 139, *contrd.* ¶ β (a) When the defendant is arrested in vacation and the bail is excepted to, he may justify before a judge at his chambers. Fenn v. Smith, 6 Johns. 124. g

Where the bail do not attend, or are not permitted to justify on account of a defect in the notice of bail, or justification, the court will, in general, allow them further time to justify. But where they are rejected on account of some personal insufficiency, the court will seldom allow further time to add and justify others. And if the bail do not justify at the time appointed, and no further time is given, they are out of court.

Lofft. 72, 187; *Per cur.* M, 25, G. 3; Tidd's Prac. 272, (9th ed.) *Ib. et per cur.* 24 G. 3; 1 Crompt. 66; 7 Mod. 50.] β 1 Cowen, 54, 60, 226; 2 Cowen, 514, 619. When the bail do not justify within the time allowed by the rules of court, they cease to be bail, and cannot be held, though the plaintiff gives notice that he waives the exception. *People v. Judges of Onondaga*, 1 Cowen, 54; *Waterman v. Allen*, 1 Cowen, 60; *Trotter v. Hawley*, 1 Cowen, 226; *Thorp v. Faulkner*, 2 Cowen, 514; *Cooper v. Spicer*, 2 Cowen, 619. g

If the plaintiff accepts the bail, he may take away the bail-piece from the judge's chamber, and file it for his own expedition, but after twenty days it becomes absolute, and the defendant takes it away and files it.

β The plaintiff may waive his bail at any time, and proceed to trial. *Paul v. Purcell*, 2 Browne, 20. g

### 2. To what Time it shall have Relation.

In B. R. though the bail of the defendant be taken and entered the last day of the term, and the bill be put in at any time the same term, this is well enough by the course of that court; though in strictness of law the defendant is answerable but from the time of putting in bail as *in custodia mareschalli*, and not before.

Roll. Abr. 333; Hob. 70, S. C., adjudged. Cro. Jac. 384, S. C. adjudged; because the bill, whensoever filed, hath relation to the first day of the term.

If in trover commenced in Hilary term, the conversion is alleged to be the 3d of February in the same term, and bail is filed the last day of the term, yet this is well enough, for the action shall not be said to be depending until the bill is filed. (b)

Vent. 135, adjudged. (b) But the bill should be of a particular day, subsequent to the 3d of February.

Bail was put in one term, and new bail added the next term after; and the question was, If this should be bail of the first term, or only of the term when added? About which the clerks differed; but the court was of opinion, that it was only bail of that term when the additional bail was put in, for they said it was not bail till completed and accepted, (c) and making the additional bail to be bail of the first term, might do a wrong to a third person, (d) who might be a purchaser after the first, and before the additional bail was put in.

R. E. 5 G. 2, Reg. 1, b; Salk. 100, pl. 12. (c) It seems now to be the established

## (C) Where Bail shall be said to be put in regularly.

practice, that every bail taken before or upon the continuance-day shall be a bail, and filed of the precedent term; and every bail taken after the continuance-day shall be a bail, and filed of the subsequent term, and not otherwise; but where any new bail is added to any other, but so as aforesaid taken on or before the continuance-day, the same shall be taken and filed as of that term in which the bail was first put in. [As to the continuance-day, see R. E. 11 W. 2, Reg. 2; 2 Stra. 1215.] (d) For this vide Cro. Jac. 449; 2 Salk. 564.

## 3. Where a different Action is prosecuted from that in which the Bail was given.

If there be an original and *capias* in one county, and bail thereupon filed, and the plaintiff after declares in another county, and thereupon obtains judgment, by this variation the bail are discharged, and not liable to the damages upon this declaration.

3 Lev. 235, Yates and Plaintiff adjudged, and agreed by the prothonotaries, though by the course of the court the plaintiff might declare in another account and the judgment would be good.\*

\* This relates to proceedings in C. P. or B. R. by original. ¶ In the K. B. the bail are in such case discharged, but not in C. B. nor in R. B. by *bill*. 1 B. Moo. 115; Tidd's Prac. 294, (9th edit.) ¶ But if the proceedings be in B. R. by bill of Middlesex or *latitat*, the bail will not be discharged for such variation. [Nor will they be discharged for a variance between the *capias* and count in C. P., the *ac etiam* being in *case* on promises, but the declaration in *debt*, if the sum sworn to be under 40*l*. Lockwood v. Hill, 1 H. Black. R. 310. ¶ Unless the amount for which bail must be taken exceeds 40*l*., in which case they will be discharged. Mayfield v. Davison, 10 Barn. & C. 223.] Nor for a variance between the sum in the *ac etiam* part of the *latitat* and the declaration. Turing v. Jones, 5 Term R. 403. But where the writ was in plaintiff's *own right*, and the defendant holden to bail for 120*l*. due *in that right*, but the declaration was as *executor*, a common appearance was ordered. Hally v. Tipping, 3 Wils. 61. ¶ See 8 Term R. 416; 6 B. Moo. 66; 3 Bro. & B. 4. But it is now settled not to be a ground for exonerating the bail. Ashworth v. Ryal, 1 Barn. & Adol. 19. And a variance between the *ac etiam* part of the writ and the declaration, as to the cause of action where the amount is above 40*l*., will discharge the bail, as if the writ be in *case* and the declaration in *debt*. Levett v. Kibblewhite, 6 Taunt. 483, *vice versa*, *Id.*, or the writ in *assumpsit*, and the declaration in *trover*. Fetherington v. Goulding, 7 Term R. 80; Delacour v. Read, 2 H. Black. 278. ¶ Pell v. Grigg, 4 Cowen, 426; Robeson v. Thompson, 4 Halsted, 97; Bryan v. Bradley, 1 Taylor, 77. ¶ If no sum whatever be inserted in the *ac etiam* of the writ, the proceedings will be irregular. Davison v. Frost, 2 East, 305. ¶

[Although the plaintiff declare in an inferior court in debt upon a *concessit solvere*, and the cause being removed into B. R. he declare there in case, yet by this variance he doth not lose the bail, for it is the very same cause of action; for if he declare in the superior court in the former way, the defendant may wage his law, which he cannot do in the court below.

Gann v. Mackhenry, 1 Wils. 277.]

If A arrests B in an action of 20*l*., and bail is put in thereto, and afterwards A delivers two declarations, one for 200*l*. and another for 500*l*., the bail shall be only liable for the 200*l*.

2 Show. 335, pl. 345. Resolved on motion; but how far the bail on a *latitat* have been holden liable in other actions at the suit of the same or other persons, vide Cro. Jac. 449, 451; Stile, 464; 2 Sid. 163; 2 Jones, 188; Mod. 16; Comyns, 566, pl. 235; 2 Stra. 923; 2 Bernard. K. B. 44. [It is now settled by rule of E. 5 G. 2, that "where the plaintiff declares for or recovers a greater sum than is expressed in the process upon which he declares, the bail shall not be discharged; but be liable for so much as is sworn to, and endorsed on the process, or for any less sum which the plaintiff in such action shall recover;" and also, by subsequent determinations, for the costs of the original action. Jackson v. Hassel, Dougl. 330; Peterken v. Sampson, B. R. M. 24 G. 3. Sheddou v. Curnes, B. R. E. 29 G. 3. See Tidd's Prac.] ¶ 294, (9th edit.) ¶ See N. Haven Bank v. Miles, 5 Conn. Rep. 587, where it was held that bail were not exonerated

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

by an amendment to the declaration increasing the amount of damages, but that they were liable to the extent of the penalty if the judgment were for so much. *S. P., Wright v. Bromwell*, 3 Verm. Rep. 435. If the plaintiff file new counts for a different cause of action, and judgment be rendered upon the new counts, the bail are discharged. *Willis v. Crooker*, 18 Mass. Rep. 204. See *Blan v. Parker*, 17 Mass. Rep. 591; *Hill v. Hunnewell*, 18 Mass. Rep. 199; *Miller v. Clark*, 8 Pick. 412. *g*

A brought a bill of Middlesex, with an *ac etiam* for 40*l.*, and recovered 100*l.*; and the court held, that the bail should not be liable for more than the *ac etiam*, which was the measure of his undertaking: and per Holt, C. J.—He is not liable at all; for his recognisance is to answer the condemnation, and since that cannot be, he is bound to nothing; and Clerk, secondary, affirmed, that there was a rule of court, that where the plaintiff recovers a greater sum than is laid in the action, the bail shall not be chargeable in *ista actione*.

*Salk.* 102, pl. 16, now otherwise, vide *suprd.* *β* Where the cause of action is laid in the declaration different from the *ac etiam*, the bail will be exonerated, *Pell v. Grigg*, 4 Cowen, 496; but the *ac etiam* may be amended. *Blue v. Stout*, 3 Cowen, 354. *g*

*β* The bail will be discharged if the writ be altered from debt to case, or when the plaintiff declares in a different cause of action from that in which the bail is taken.

*Bryan v. Bradley*, 1 Taylor, 77; *West v. Ralledge*, 4 Dev. 40; *Murrell v. Halbert*, 1 Bailey, 238; *Waples v. Derriekson*, 1 Haring, 134.

When the bail is given for one cause of action, and the plaintiff declares on that and another cause, the bail may take advantage of the fact that the verdict was given on the second cause of action.

*Woodfolk v. Leslie*, 2 N. & M. 585. *g*

## 4. What Defect or Irregularity may be amended.

If bail in debt is entered in this manner, viz. *sub pœnâ executionis in adjudicatione executionis*, where it ought to have been *sub pœnâ condemnationis*, (a) yet it shall stand as well for the judgment as for the execution: adjudged upon a writ of error; and it was ordered to be amended, and made *sub pœnâ executionis judicii*, as well as for the execution.

*Cro. Jac.* 272. (a) For bail cannot be taken for part, viz. the execution and not the judgment, no more than for part of the debt. *Bulstr.* 107. *β* Misnomer of the defendant in bail-piece amended. 1 B. & P. 31. *g*

If two are arrested on a *latitat*, and one puts in bail in Michaelmas term, and the other of the term subsequent, the court will allow the bail put in of the Michaelmas term to be filed as put in of the subsequent term; for otherwise it would be error to proceed in a joint action on bail put in at different terms.

*Letch.* 182. So ruled on motion. Vide *Cro. Eliz.* 459.

If a writ be taken out in the name of A, and the officer takes a bail-bond to appear at the suit of B, and after there is a *reddidit se*, by the same name; though this be *vitium scriptoris* in not making the bail-bond according to the writ, yet it cannot be amended, for the bail must be according to the bail-bond, and not according to the writ.

6 Mod. 399; per cur. *Barnardiston* and *Vic. Middlesex*, vide tit. *Amendment*.

## (D) Of the Proceedings against the Bail, and what Matters they may plead in their Discharge.

THE act of the court in delivering the defendant to bail being of record, entitles the plaintiff to a *scire facias*, when it appears that the

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

defendant has not satisfied the judgment; a *capias* (a) must therefore be returned against the principal, before the *scire facias* is to issue against the bail.

(a) Roll. Abr. 308, 333; Moor. 432; Cro. Eliz. 597; Goldsb. 174. But this is resolved and admitted in so many books, that it seems needless to cite them. Vide 1 Lev. 225. That it must issue and be returned, but may be filed at any time after;—and that it must be awarded within the year, else not till a *scire facias* against the principal.—2 Jones, 96. (Adjoined.)—And note, that every *capias ad satisfaciendum* to warrant a *scire facias* against bail, must have seven days at the least exclusive betwixt the *teste* and the return thereof; and every such *capias* is to be delivered and left with the sheriff to whom it is directed, four days exclusive at least before the return, and they must be the last four days before the return. Cock v. Brockhurst, 13 East, 588; and Sunday is not reckoned, though the last day. Howard v. Smith, 1 Barn. & Ald. 528; Furnell v. Smith, 7 Barn. & C. 693; and see 2 Chitt. R. 102; 5 Maule & S. 323. Vide 2 Salk. 602, pl. 12; 2 Ld. Raym. 1176. That there ought to be eight days between the *teste* and return. See 3 Caines' Rep. 322; 3 Johns. Rep. 246. § [A *capias* tested the term prior to that in which judgment is signed against the principal, will not warrant proceedings against the bail. 1 H. Black. R. 74. The *capias* against the principal is now considered as little more than matter of form, and chiefly intended to intimate to the bail in what species of execution the plaintiff means to proceed; and the leaving it in the sheriff's office, being a notice to the bail that the plaintiff will proceed against the person of the defendant, it is incumbent on the bail to search there for it: and the court will not enter into an examination by affidavit, whether the *ca. sa.* was actually returned, or such return actually filed, before the issuing of the *scire facias* against the bail: for though the bail plead to the *scire facias* that no *ca. sa.* was returned and filed before the *teste* of the *scire facias*, such return may be filed at any time before putting in a replication. 3 Burr. 1360.] § See 3 Johns. Rep. 514; 3 Conn. Rep. 84; 8 Conn. Rep. 381; 1 Vermont Rep. 276; 6 Johns. Rep. 97. § The sheriff may return *non est inventus*, though he knows where the defendant is; but not if he has him in actual custody at another suit, or on a criminal charge. Burks v. Main, 16 East, 2; Forsyth v. Marriot, 1 New R. 251; Ward v. Brunfit, 2 Maule & S. 238; and see Dudlow v. Watchorn, 16 East, 39. § Collins v. Cook, 4 Day's Cases, 1. If the plaintiff be guilty of fraud in procuring a *non est inventus* to be returned, the bail may plead it in bar. Stevens v. Bigelow, 12 Mass. Rep. 434; Winchell v. Stiles, 15 Mass. Rep. 230. §

§ And where a *capias ad sat.* was lodged, and returned *non est inventus*, and proceedings were had against the bail, but they surrendered in time, and the defendant was then bailed again and discharged, the court held, that a fresh *ca. sa.* was necessary, in order to proceed against the last bail.

Thackray v. Harris, 1 Barn. & Ald. 212.

§ It is not a valid defence to a *scire facias* against bail, that the court had not jurisdiction of the original action, unless perhaps the want of jurisdiction appears on the record.

Hall v. Young, 3 Picker. 80. §

As a writ of error is a stay of all further proceedings, the plaintiff below cannot afterwards sue out a *ca. sa.* in order to proceed against the bail.

Dudley v. Stokes, 2 Black. R. 1183; Miller v. Newbald, 1 East, 662.

And the bail may plead that a writ of error was sued out after the issuing and before the return of the *ca. sa.*

Sprang v. Monprivatt, 11 East, 316; Sampson v. Brown, 2 East, 439.

Where the writ of error is not allowed till after the return of the *ca. sa.*, the bail may be sued pending the writ, unless an order of the court to the contrary has been obtained.

1 Anstr. 176; Forr. 25. §

But though on the return of the *capias* the plaintiff is entitled to a

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

*scire facias*, and the recognisance in strictness is forfeited, yet if the defendant render himself at any time before, or on the day of the return of the second *scire facias* against the bail where two *nilis* are returned, or on or before the day of the return of the first *scire facias*, (a) where a *scire feci* is returned, *sedente curiâ*, and notice of such render be given to the plaintiff or his attorney, the bail shall be discharged.

Salk. 101, pl. 13. [It was anciently the course of the court not to allow a render after the return of *non est inventus* to a *capias ad satisfaciendum*. Cro. Eliz. 738. But a great mischief resulted from this practice; for the plaintiff would sue out a *capias*, returnable the next day, so that the bail had little or no time to bring in the body. 1 Ld. Raym. 157. To remedy this, the judges indulged the bail so far as to permit them to render the body, upon the return of the first *scire facias*, if the *capias* were returnable *de die in diem*. Cro. Eliz. 618, 738; but if it were returnable the next term, the bail were strictly holden to render the principal by the return of it. Ib. Popham, C. J., extended this indulgence still farther; and permitted the bail to render any time before the return of the second *scire facias*, or upon the return, *sedente curiâ*. Cro. Jac. 109. This practice, however, appears to have been disallowed by Lord Coke. Mo. 850; 3 Bulstr. 182, S. C. But it was soon after revived by Croke, J., and is now fully established. W. Jon. 139; Sty. Rep. 324; 8 Mod. 32. Before the return of the *capias ad satisfaciendum*, the render is a matter of right, and may be pleaded. 1 Ld. Raym. 156. But afterwards it is allowed by the grace and favour of the court, and not *ex debito iustitiæ*; for the condition of the recognisance is broken upon the return of *non est inventus* to the *capias*. R. T. 1 Ann. Reg.; 2 Ld. Raym. 721, and therefore a subsequent render cannot be pleaded. Kreley v. Medley, M. 24 G. 3, Barnes, 106; though, if made in time, the bail may be relieved by motion. But if the plaintiff, upon the return of *non est inventus* to the *ca. sa.*, proceed against the bail, and deliver a declaration conditionally; the court will not stay proceedings against the bail on their paying the debt and costs in the original action *only*, but will oblige them to pay the costs of the second action, although they have tendered the original damages and costs before the end of eight days from the return of the *ca. sa.*, within which time, by the practice of the court, they might have discharged themselves by surrendering the principal. Perigal v. Mellish, 5 Term R. 363.] (a) How it is to be returned, and how many days there must be between the *teste* and return, vide Cro. Eliz. 738; 2 Salk. 599, pl. 7, and tit. *Scire Facias*. {Where *scire feci* is returned, it is sufficient to fix the bail if they were summoned before the rising of the court on the return day. 1 East, 86, Clarke v. Bradshaw. See 4 East, 312.} [Petersdorf on Bail, 356; Tidd, 283, (9th edit.)]

If an action of debt be brought on the recognisance, and the defendant render himself in custody within eight days in full term after the day of the return of the process against the bail, they shall be discharged.

2 Roll. Abr. 600, 897; Jones, 29; Winch. 61, 62; Godb. 354; Raym. 14; 2 Show. 77; Salk. 101, pl. 13; 2 Salk. 600, pl. 10; Carth. 515; 6 Mod. 132; 8 Mod. 340; Ld. Raym. 721; 3 Salk. 56, pl. 8; 1 Johns. Cas. 329, 334, and the *exoneretur* may be entered after that time. Ib. The court will order it to be entered, though the bail are indemnified by their principal. 2 Johns. Rep. 101; Olcott v. Lilly, 4 Johns. Rep. 407; Rathbone v. Warren, Ib. 310. In Pennsylvania special bail has until the *quarto die post* the return of the *scire facias* to surrender the principal. And if the principal be in court within the four days, ready to be surrendered, and the court hold the matter under advisement, he may be surrendered when the rule is made absolute, though after the four days. M'Clurg v. Bowers, 9 S. & R. 24. See Boggs v. Teackle, 5 Binn. 332. In North Carolina, surrender of the principal by the bail at any time before final judgment on the *scire facias* discharges the bail. Peace v. Person, 1 Murphy, 188. In Indiana the rule is the same as in England. Lewis v. Brackenridge, 1 Blackford, 220. In Massachusetts, Chambers v. Noyes, 2 Mass. 485; and New Hampshire, Hamilton v. Dunklee, 1 N. H. Rep. 172, bail are not fixed until judgment against them on a *scire facias*, unless the principal die after a return of *non est* on a *ca. sa.* against him. § [An intervening Sunday is reckoned a day. 14 East, 557. § 9 Johns. Rep. 84. See 5 Cowen, 420; 1 Miles, 159. §]

If the defendant dies (b) before the return (c) of a *capias ad satisfaciendum* against him, his bail pleading the same may be discharged.

Roll. Abr. 336; Jones, 29; Cro. Jac. 97; Moor, 432, pl. 607, 775, pl. 1073; Poph.

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

186; Hut. 47; Stile, 324. (b) They may plead that the principal died before any judgment against him, because they cannot have a writ of error to reverse that judgment. Cro. Eliz. 199, adjudged. But 2 Leon. 101, the whole court, except Wray, inclined otherwise. And vide Godb. 377; Roll. Abr. 742; *℥* Arthur v. Antonio, 1 N. & M. 251. *g* (c) But if he dies after the return of the *capias*, this will not excuse the bail. Roll. Abr. 336; Barnes, 106; 2 Wils. 67; 5 Term R. 363; *℥* 6 Term R. 284. *℥* Hamilton v. Dunkle, Adams, N. H. Rep. 172; Goodwin v. Smith, 4 N. H. Rep. 30; Rice v. Caines, 8 Mass. Rep. 490; Walker v. Haskell, 11 Mass. Rep. 177; Harrington v. Dennie, 13 Mass. Rep. 93; Bradford v. Earl, 4 Picker. 120; Davidson v. Taylor, 12 Wheat. 604; Arthur v. Antonio, 1 Nott & M'C. 251; White v. Cummins, 1 Tennessee Rep. 224; M'Clelland v. Chambers, 1 Bibb, 366; Ib. 576; Gordon v. Leipman, 3 M'Cord, 49; Bank v. Pollock, 1 Ohio Rep. 28. And a plea that the principal on the first day of the term when judgment was rendered against him became sick and so remained until after the return day of the execution, so that he could not have been removed without manifest danger of his life, and after the return day died, was held bad. Goodwin v. Smith, 4 N. H. Rep. 29. But see Thomas v. Bulkley, 5 Cowen, 25, *contra. g* And where the defendant pleaded that the principal died before the *scire facias* brought, and without more, it was adjudged no good plea. Cro. Jac. 165; Hutt. 47.

|| As the courts will not discharge a defendant on the ground of insanity, so they will not exonerate the bail on that ground.

Ibbotson v. Lord Galway, 6 Term R. 133; *℥* Bowerbank v. Payne, 2 Wash. C. C. Rep. 464. *g*

. *℥* It is no cause for exonerating bail that the principal is imprisoned on conviction for a crime, unless it be for life, or a long term, in another state. (a) But if the principal be then imprisoned for debt, time will be extended to his bail to surrender him after he shall have been enlarged. (b)

(a) Phenix Fire Insurance Company v. Mowatt, 6 Cowen, 599. (b) People v. New York Common Pleas, 2 Wend. 263.

In Massachusetts, by the provisions of the statute of 1817, when the defendant is committed on a criminal charge, in the jail of the county where the action is pending, the bail may discharge themselves by leaving a copy of the original writ, &c., with the jailer, and giving notice to the creditor.

Bigelow v. Johnson, 16 Mass. 218.

In North Carolina, when it is unlawful for the principal to come into the state, or, when he is imprisoned abroad for a criminal offence, the court, may, in its discretion, relieve the bail; but not when he is imprisoned for debt.

Granberry v. Pool, 3 Dev. 157. *g*

If A, as bail, enters into a recognisance that B upon eight days' warning *comparebit* to any action that shall be brought by C, *necnon* that if B shall be condemned in the said action, and does not pay, &c., that then he will answer the condemnation, and C does bring an action against B, and he is condemned and does not pay, &c.; in debt upon this recognisance, it must be averred that he gave B eight days' warning to appear, &c., for A is bound only to answer the condemnation in such action upon which eight days' warning was given, for that is the foundation of the whole; and there is no reason that B, by his voluntary appearance without warning, should prejudice his bail.

Cro. Jac. 45, and Yelv. 52, S. C., by three judges against two in both books, and the plaintiff accordingly discontinued his action.

If a defendant gives judgment with a stay of execution until a certain day, the plaintiff may, notwithstanding such stay of execution, sue

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

forth a *capias ad satisfaciendum* to the sheriff of the county where the action is laid, and returnable before the day, to make out a *testatum* against the defendant; but no such *capias ad satisfaciendum* shall be sued forth to warrant a *scire facias* against the bail, (a) because it is to the prejudice of a third person.

(a) Where there was a contrivance between the plaintiff and the principal to free and discharge the principal, and to charge the bail, vide Bulstr. 43.  $\beta$  Bail cannot take advantage of the *ca. sa.* in the original action having issued after a year and day without a *scire facias*. Gillespie v. White, 16 Johns. Rep. 117. Nor that the *ca. sa.* was issued without a *fi. fa.* Ibid.  $\gamma$

If the plaintiff || in C. B. || does not declare against the principal within two terms after bail put in, the bail will be discharged, as likewise the principal on filing common bail.

Cro. Jac. 620; Salk. 98, pl. 5, 99; Comb. 295; || Sykes v. Bauwens, 2 New R. 404. In K. B. though a *non pros* may be signed if the plaintiff do not declare in two terms, yet if it is not signed, the plaintiff has a year to declare in. 2 Term R. 112; 3 Barn. & A. 272. ||  $\beta$  In Massachusetts, bail are discharged, unless a *sci. fa.* be served on them within a year after the rendition of the judgment against the principal. Rice v. Carnes, 8 Mass. 490; Champion v. Noyes, 2 Mass. 485, S. P.; Howard v. Miller, 1 Root, 428.  $\gamma$

But if after bail put in, and before the plaintiff hath declared, the defendant obtains an injunction, and this is continued for several terms, and after dissolved, and the plaintiff soon after declares and gets judgment, and brings a *scire facias* against the bail, they cannot plead that no declaration was delivered or filed against the principal within two terms after the action commenced and bail entered, for there was no default in the plaintiff that he did not declare sooner.

3 Mod. 274, adjudged between Doe and Dawson; 8 Mod. 315, 316; 3 Will. R. 36.  $\beta$  An injunction to stay proceedings against the principal, stays all proceedings against the special bail. Webster v. Chew, 3 Har. & M'H. 122.  $\gamma$

They are also discharged where the defendant is made a peer of the realm, (b) or member of the House of Commons; (c) or where he becomes bankrupt, (d) and obtains his certificate at any time pending the action, and before the bail are fixed: *secus*, if not till after they are fixed. And in any of these cases, the court, on motion, will order an *exoneretur* to be entered on the bail-piece.

(b) Trinder v. Shirley, Dougl. 45. (c) Langridge v. Flood, H. 26 G. 3. (d) Woolley v. Cobbe, 1 Burr. 244; Cockerill v. Ouston, Ib. 436; Martin v. O'Hara, Cowp. 893; || Mannin v. Partridge, 14 East, 598; Harmer v. Hagger, 1 Barn. & A. 339; Stapleton v. Macbar, 7 Taunt. 589; Johnson v. Lindsay, 1 Barn. & C. 247. It seems that the bankruptcy and certificate of the principal cannot be pleaded by the bail, but relief will be had on motion, since the bail may surrender. Donnelly v. Dunn, 1 Bos. & Pull. 448. ||  $\beta$  See 2 Mass. Rep. 481; 13 Mass. Rep. 93. An *exoneretur* will be ordered on payment of costs, though the motion is not made until after the bail are fixed. 1 Caines' Rep. 9; 4 Johns. Rep. 407. When the defendant neglected to avail himself of his discharge under the insolvent act, but allowed judgment to be perfected against him, the court refused to order an *exoneretur*. Mechanics Bank v. Hazard, 9 Johns. Rep. 392; Post v. Riley, 18 Johns. Rep. 54. See Franklin v. Thurber, 1 Cowen, 427; Campbell v. Palmer, 6 Cowen, 596.  $\gamma$

|| If a creditor having obtained judgment proves his debt under the commission, and then proceeds against the bail, they are entitled to be discharged, for he could not in such case take the bankrupt in execution.

Linging v. Comyn, 2 Taunt. 246.

And if the defendant is discharged under the insolvent act, before the

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

time when the bail are fixed, the bail are entitled to an *exoneretur*, in the same way as if their principal is bankrupt.

— *v. Bruce*, 2 Chitt. R. 106; 49 Johns. Rep. 294; 1 Blackford, 112. *g* And see 8 East, 433.

If the defendant is sent abroad under an alien act, the bail are entitled to their discharge, since it has become impossible to render him, and this without fault of the bail.

*Meyrick v. Vaucher*, 6 Term R. 50. *g* When the principal has been discharged under the bankrupt or insolvent laws, before the bail are fixed, they are entitled to an *exoneretur* without a surrender. *Seaman v. Drake*, 1 Caines, 9; *Kane v. Ingraham*, 2 Johns. Cas. 403; *Payson v. Payson*, 1 Mass. 392; *Champion v. Noyes*, 2 Mass. 481; *Saunders v. Babo*, 2 Bailey, 492; *McCauleland v. Waller*, 1 Harr. & J. 156; *Harrison v. Young*, 1 Harr. & J. 102; *McKing v. Marshal*, 1 Harr. & J. 101; *Bailey v. Seal's Bail*, 1 Harring. 367; *McGlesney v. M'Lear*, 1 Harr. 466. See *Rowland v. Stevenson*, 1 Halst. 149; *Richmond v. De Young*, 3 Gill & Johns. 64. But in the Circuit Court of the United States, the discharge of the principal under the state insolvent laws must be pleaded by the bail. *Hayton v. Wilkinson*, 1 Hall's Amer. Law Journ. 260; 4 Wash. C. C. R. 317, 424; *Pet. C. C. R.* 484. *g*

But an *exoneretur* will not be entered while the defendant continues in this country, on the ground that he is in custody, and on the eve of being sent away under the alien act.

*Folkien v. Critico*, 13 East, 457. *]*

[Where the defendant is under sentence of transportation, the court will permit an *exoneretur* to be entered on the bail-piece. An application for a *habeas corpus* to bring up a defendant under sentence of transportation who was on board a ship in the river Thames just ready to sail, in order that he might be surrendered in discharge of his bail, has indeed been rejected; but that was merely on account of the inconvenience of bringing up the defendant at that period: and where a defendant was confined under a charge of felony, the court felt no difficulty in granting a *habeas corpus* to bring him up for this purpose, though it was urged that the bail were indemnified. But the bail are not at liberty to make such an application till they have justified.

*Wood v. Mitchell*, 6 Term R. 247; *Fowler v. Dunn*, 4 Burr. 2034; *Sharp v. Sheriff*, 7 Term R. 226; *Daniel v. Thompson*, 15 East, 78. *]* *g* In Vermont it has been held that bail are entitled to a discharge if the principal be confined in the state prison of another state previous to the time of their becoming fixed. *Hall v. Stearns*, *Brayton's Rep.* 35. So in New York. *Loden v. Fowler*, 18 Johns. Rep. 335. It seems that in Massachusetts, if the principal be confined in the state prison, the bail may have a *habeas corpus* and surrender him. *Bigelow v. Johnson*, 16 Mass. Rep. 218. So in New York. *Bignell v. Forrest*, 2 Johns. Rep. 482; *Phoenix Co. v. Mowatt*, 6 Cowen, 599. And if the defendant be in confinement in another state as a debtor, the proceedings will be stayed and time given to surrender him after his liberation. 2 Wend. 263. See *Dixon v. Vanezara*, 1 McCord, 373. *g*

|| And where a seaman was arrested and gave bail, and afterwards, without collusion, was impressed into his majesty's service under the 32 G. 3, c. 33, § 22, the court held, that under the equity of that statute the bail were entitled to an *exoneretur*, on an affidavit that they were not indemnified. But if the bail in such case permit the plaintiff to proceed to judgment against them, they will not be relieved.

*Robertson v. Patterson*, 7 East, R. 405; *Bryan v. Woodward*, 4 Taunt. 557. *g* Bail are not discharged by the enlistment of the principal into the army. *Sayward v. Conant*, 11 Mass. Rep. 146. Bail for a female in an action on a contract are entitled to an *exoneretur*, since the statute exempting females from imprisonment. *Dunham v. Macomber*, 5 Wend. 113. *g*



(D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

The fact of the defendant being in custody under an extent at the suit of the crown, and therefore incapable of being rendered without consent of the crown, is not a ground for an *exoneretur* of the bail, since he may pay the crown debt and be discharged; and the court will only allow an *exoneretur* where the principal is placed irrevocably out of the reach of the bail, so that there is no possibility of their rendering him.

Hodgson v. Temple, 5 Taunt. 503; 1 Marsh. 166, S. C.¶

J S acted as attorney for the plaintiff in the original action, and after judgment in that action took out a *scire facias*, and proceeded to judgment against the bail without any new or second warrant; on a writ of error, as well of the principal judgment as upon that against the bail, the court held, that any body might have taken out the *scire facias*; but as to the further proceedings they were irregular, the attorney's authority determining with the first judgment; and therefore, they reversed the judgment.

Salk. 89, pl. 11.

¶ Where the bail has paid the debt and the principal has paid nothing, the court will not, at the instance of the principal and against the wish of the bail, order an *exoneretur* before the principal has been taken.

1 Binn. 497, Ketland v. Medford.¶

If judgment be given against the principal, and after, upon a *scire facias* against the bail, judgment be also given against them, these judgments are several, and they shall not join in a writ of error, no more than tenant for life, and he in reversion, or the tenant and vouchee may join.

Cro. Car. 300; Jones, 325; Godb. 440, S. C., adjudged between Lancaster and Key-leigh; Hob. 79; Cro. Jac. 384; Roll. Rep. 294; Cro. Car. 408, 574; Jones, 360; Bulstr. 125; Lit. Rep. 93; Lev. 137.

If the condition of a recognisance be, that the principal shall surrender himself, or pay the money; and the breach assigned be, that he hath not surrendered himself; this is naught, for he might have paid the money, (a) and then the condition is not broken.

Skin. 100, pl. 16, adjudged. (a) Where the bail may plead payment by the principal, and how such plea is to be pleaded, vide Roll. Abr. 335, 336; 2 Lev. 212; Cro. Eliz. 233; Stile, 324; 2 Leon. 213; Cro. Eliz. 132.\* Where a release to the principal discharges the bail. Roll. Abr. 336.

\* The bail pleaded in *scire facias*, upon the recognisance, payment by the principal, before the return of the second *scire facias*; and the plead held bad; for in strictness of law the recognisance was forfeited, by suing out the first *scire facias*. 1 Ld. Raym. 157. In such case, if the payment had been really made, the bail should have moved to stay proceedings, on payment of costs incurred against them before the payment. ¶ But see 4 Ann. c. 16, § 12, enacted since the above case.¶ *Mechanics' Bank v. Hazard*, 9 Johns. Rep. 392; Wattles v. Laird, Ib. 327.¶

¶ So, where in *scire facias* to have execution against J B and G K, for damages and costs recovered against J B on a recognisance conditioned, if J B and G K should be condemned, that J B and G K should pay, &c., or render, the plaintiffs alleged that J B and G K had not paid or rendered themselves according to the form and effect of the recognisance, the breach was held ill assigned on demurrer; for *non constat*, but that J B, the party condemned, had paid or rendered.

Wilkinson v. Thorley, 4 Maule & S. 38.

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

The recognisance must be set forth with certainty and precision, and if there be a material variance, it will be fatal on the plea of *nul tiel record*, and the breach must be stated according to the effect of the obligation of the recognisance.

2 Salk. 564; 1 Taunt. 221; 8 Taunt. 171; 4 Maule & S. 33.]

But if in a joint action against two, J S is bail for one of them, and there is judgment against the principals, in a *scire facias* against J S, the bail, it is sufficient to allege that the defendant for whom he was bound did not pay the money, and if the other had paid it, he should have pleaded it.

2 Show. 147. pl. 128, Cresley and Darling, adjudged *nisi*. β See Higginbotham v. Browns, 4 Munf. 516. γ

A and B are bail to an action in B. R., where judgment is given against the principal, who brings a writ of error in the Exchequer chamber, pending which the bail bring in the principal, or the principal renders himself to prison; though the recoverer cannot pray him in execution, nor can the court put him in execution, because the writ of error is a *supersedeas* to it, yet this is a good discharge of the bail, for the marshal ought to keep him in prison as a pledge until the judgment be affirmed or disaffirmed, as he does upon mesne process for want of bail.

Roll. Abr. 334, 335; Moor, 853, pl. 1165; Cro. Jac. 402, S. C.; 3 Bulstr. 192, S. C.; Roll. Rep. 392, S. C.; 7 Mod. 97, S. P.; Raym. 100; 3 Mod. 87.

If the principal surrenders himself, or the bail render him up, this will discharge the bail, and may be pleaded to the *scire facias*: (a) but such surrender or render are not sufficient, unless the plaintiff or his attorney have notice of it; (b) and this is required, that the plaintiff may, if he pleases, charge him in execution; also, that he may not be at any further trouble or charge in proceeding against the bail. (c)

Roll. Abr. 337; Moor, 888; Leon. 58; 2 Bulstr. 260. (a) Where the principal was in actual execution, and a *committitur* entered, yet after two *scire facias*'s returned, and judgment thereupon, the court would not set it aside on motion, for the bail ought to have pleaded it. Skin. 120.—So where the principal surrendered himself before the return of the *capias*, yet the plaintiff having had no notice, and there being no discharge of the bail-piece, or *exoneretur* entered, and the plaintiff having proceeded to judgment against the bail, the court would not relieve them on motion, but put them to their *audita querela*. Salk. 101, pl. 14. (b) But if through want of notice he is at further charge against the bail, that shall not vitiate the surrender; but yet the bail shall not be delivered till they pay such charges. 6 Mod. 238. [As to the notice, see Tidd's Prac. 291, (8th edit.)] [Say. R. 7; 1 Burr. 409. Where the bail-piece had been previously delivered out to be filed to the plaintiff's attorney, who neglected to file it, proceedings against the bail for want of an *exoneretur* were stayed. 8 Mod. 280; 1 Burr. 409. Upon what terms, and at what time the court will stay proceedings against the bail, pending a writ of error, see 1 Stra. 419, 443, 526; 2 Str. 717, 781, 872, 1270; 1 Burr. 340.] β (c) See Ryan v. Watson, 2 Greenl. 383; Dick v. Stoker, 1 Devereux, 91. γ 3 Str. 877, Retson v. Francis; 3 East, 546, Buchanan v. Alders; 4 Bos. & Pull. 67, Copous v. Blyton; 5 Bos. & Pull. 458, Bayley v. Tucker.}

The bail are at liberty to render the defendant before they justify, notwithstanding a rule has been obtained against the sheriff to bring in the body, at any time before the expiration of such rule; the attorney for the defendant giving notice of such render to the plaintiff's attorney without delay, and making affidavit thereof.

R. K. B. Tr. 33 G. 3, 5 Term R. 368. The like liberty after an assignment of the bail-bond. Edwin v. Allen, 5 Term R. 401; Meysey v. Carnell, Ib. 534, S. P.

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

¶ It is not necessary in either court, for the bail to justify in order to render, even after they have been excepted to. And on exception to bail, if notice be given of other bail, only one of whom justifies, and the names of the former still remain on the bail-piece, the first bail may render in the K. B. Even bail who have been rejected, have in that court been holden, so long as they are on the bail-piece, competent to surrender the defendant. And where one bail only had justified, and time had been refused by the court to justify another, the court held the render sufficient. In the Common Pleas, when bail above were excepted to, and could not justify themselves, they were formerly considered as no bail, and could not have rendered the defendant to prison; but other fresh bail might have been put in; and before any exception taken to them, they might have surrendered him in discharge of themselves; and it is now holden, that bail who have been rejected, may enter into a new recognisance, for the purpose of rendering the defendant. But bail, surreptitiously put in, are not allowed to render him.

Tidd's Prac. 281, (9th ed.) ¶ 84 Halsted. 25. g

If A sues B in three actions, and B puts in three several bails, the plaintiff recovers in all, and the defendant renders himself, on which one of the bail only enters an *exoneretur*; though the rendering is a discharge *in posse* as to all, yet it is not complete and actual as to all, till an *exoneretur* entered upon all. (a)

Salk. 98, pl. 3, *per cur.* (a) Where after a surrender at a judge's chamber the principal escaped from the tipstaff, [it was holden not to be a good render. 6 Mod. 238. And a render is not complete till the bail have paid the jailor's fees. Com. Rep. 554. In K. B. it is necessary to make an entry of the render in the marshal's book, which is kept in the King's Bench office; it being holden, that until such entry be made, the defendant is not in custody, so as to charge the marshal in an action of escape. 1 Salk. 272; 2 Stra. 1226; 2 Burr. 1049.] *β* Asturgus v. Irons, 1 Marshal, 156; Gordon v. Ryan, 1 J. J. Marsh. 57. g

If the bail plead a render of the principal they must conclude their plea *prout patet per recordum*; (b) for this is not to be tried *per pais*, but by the record.

Latch. 149; Noy, 82; Poph. 185, S. C.; Hob. 210; Moor, 888, pl. 1249; Keb. 761, 815, S. P., adjudged; Sid. 216, *dubitatur*, and said there were precedents both ways; but vide Lev. 211; 2 Keb. 189, 206. Like point adjudged. (b) So if in a *scire facias* against bail upon writ of error, according to the statute of 3 Jac. 1, c. 8, they plead the plaintiff prosecuted the writ of error with effect, and thereupon the judgment was reversed, they must conclude *prout patet per recordum*. Raym. 50.

Also in pleading a render of the principal, the bail must say *quod venit hic in curiâ* (c) *et in eadem curiâ* (d) *reddidit se et per eandem curiam commissus fuit*; but it being here laid to be done the 2d of February, (being Candlemas-day, and so *dies non juridicus*.) it judicially appears there could be no court that day, and so the render and commitment void.

3 Bulst. 192; Poph. 186; Roll. R. 392, 393, S. C. and S. P., admitted *per cur.* though it is said *quod adhuc remanet in custod.*, &c., for if in prison without render or commitment, it is not material. (c) Vide Stile, 330, 331. (d) The render must be made in that court where the record is at the time. Cro. Jac. 98; Roll. Abr. 334.

In a *scire facias* against bail, they cannot plead that the plaintiff hath arrested the principal in the Stannary Court, *per quod* they could not have his body, for they might have removed him by *habeas corpus*.

Moor, 400, pl. 524, adjudged. [A principal convicted of felony and under sentence of transportation may, in proper circumstances, be removed by *habeas corpus*, and sur-

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

rendered in discharge of his bail. Case of the bail of Peter Vergun, 3 Stra. 1317; Fowler v. Dunn, 4 Burr. 2034. How a soldier may be surrendered by his bail, see Bond v. Isaac, 1 Burr. 339.] ¶ See 5 Taunt. 516. ¶ And see *ante*, p. 568, 570. g

¶ Where the crown is concerned, the courts will not in general change the custody without the express consent of its officers.

Currie v. Kinnear, 1 Bro. & Bing. 23; 3 Mo. 259, S. C.; and see West on Extents, 90; Tidd, 287.

Though, where a defendant being charged in custody upon an extent or information, or for a contempt in not paying the king's debt, is brought up in the Court of King's Bench on a *habeas corpus*, to be surrendered in discharge of his bail, and it appears that the civil action in which he was bailed was commenced before the other proceedings, and the court are satisfied that it is for a just debt, and the application really made by the bail, they will commit him, as their prisoner, to the custody of the marshal; for, by the 25 E. 3, stat. 5, c. 19, "the king's debtors shall not be protected from the proceedings of the other creditors against them." The attorney-general may, however, have a *habeas corpus* to remand the defendant. But in the Common Pleas, where A was arrested and held to bail in a civil action, after which an extent issued against him at suit of the crown, and he was thereupon committed to the custody of the sheriffs of London, on an application to the court by the bail, it was holden; first, that the bail were not entitled to enter an *exoneretur* on the bail-piece; secondly, the crown having refused its consent to the defendant's being surrendered, unless he should be immediately remanded to the custody of the marshal, that the Common Pleas would have no authority so to remand him after he had been surrendered to the Warden of the Fleet; and thirdly, that the bail could not surrender the defendant by *habeas corpus*, as a matter of right, without the consent of the crown. But the court expressed their readiness to give the bail time for surrendering the defendant.

Boise & Setter's Ca., 1 Stra. 641; French's Ca., 1 Salk. 353; Chitty's Ca., 1 Wils. 248. See the principle of these cases much questioned by Gibbs, C. J., and the Court of Common Pleas in 5 Taunt. 516; Hodgson v. Temple, 5 Taunt. 503; 1 Marsh. 166, S. C.]

So in a *scire facias* against bail, they cannot plead that before the return of the second *scire facias* the plaintiff prosecuted a *testatum capias* against the principal, directed to the sheriff of, &c., who took the principal in execution upon the said judgment, *et adhuc habet et detinet*; for the recognisance was forfeited before. (a)

3 Jones, 75; 2 Mod. 312, S. C.; 2 Lev. 195, S. C.; Vent. 314, S. C.; Cro. Jac. 329; Roll. Abr. 897. Vide tit. *Audita Querela*, letter (B). (a) This is strictness of law, yet the court, *ex gratia*, would have permitted the bail to have surrendered the principal before the return of the *scire facias*. See *ante*. ¶ If there be judgment against two, and the plaintiff take one in execution and discharge him, the bail of both is discharged. Bryan v. Simonton, 1 Ruffen, 51. But if the plaintiff have not charged him in execution, it seems that the bail is not discharged. Higginbotham v. Brown, 4 Munf. 516. g

¶ Where the cause is referred to arbitration the bail are discharged, (b) unless a verdict is taken for the plaintiff: and therefore, in that case, an inquiry should always be made, whether there are bail or not; or a verdict should be taken, subject to the arbitrator's award as to the damages.

2 Saund. R. 72, b; and see Hayward v. Ribbens, 4 East, 309. ¶ See 6 Binn. 32; 5 Seng. & R. 419. g

Where the plaintiff, after proceeding at law and obtaining bail, filed

## (D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

a bill in equity for the same cause of action, and elected to proceed in equity, and a perpetual injunction was granted against his proceeding at law, the court still refused to discharge the recognisance of the bail; saying, the bail might apply when any step was taken against them.

*Horsley v. Walstab*, 7 Taunt. 235.4

[A *cognovit* by the principal, without notice to the bail, will not discharge them.

*Hodson v. Nugent*, 5 Term R. 277.]

|| Unless time be given to the principal beyond the time when the plaintiff might have had judgment and execution in the original action.

*Bowsfield v. Tower*, 4 Taunt. 456; *Croft v. Johnson*, 5 Taunt. 319; *Thomas v. Young*, 15 East, 617; and see 5 Barn. & C. 269.

And taking a composition from the defendant, does not discharge the bail if the plaintiff expressly reserve a right at any time to proceed against the defendant.

*Brickwood v. Anniss*, 5 Taunt. 614; *Malvill v. Glendinning*, 7 Taunt. 126; and see 8 Price, 467.

But it is otherwise if the plaintiff is tied up from proceeding.

*Willison v. Whitaker*, 7 Taunt. 53.4 § *Rathbone v. Warren*, 10 Johns. Rep. 587; *Clark v. Nible*, 6 Wend. 236.7

## (D 3) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

[If bail above be not put in and perfected in due time, the bail-bond is forfeited; and the plaintiff may either take an assignment of it, or proceed against the sheriff for not bringing in the body.

*Tidd's Prac.* 297, (8th ed.); *Gilb. C. P.* 20. {Nothing can satisfy the condition of the bail-bond but putting in good bail above. The defendant cannot, by surrendering himself before the return of the writ, discharge the bail. The sheriff may, indeed, if he please, accept the surrender, and the bail-bond may then be cancelled and considered as having never been given; but he may refuse to do so, and may rest on the security of the bond, and insist upon the bail performing the condition of it. 5 Burr. 2683, *Harrison v. Davies*; 6 Term, 753, *Jones v. Lander*; 7 Term, 122, *Stamper v. Milbourne*; 1 East, 383, *Hamilton v. Wilson*. See 1 Bos. & Pul. 325, *Maddocks v. Bullock*, *contra*.}

If he be dissatisfied with the bail below, he should not take an assignment of the bail-bond; for by so doing, he not only discharges the sheriff, but if the same bail be put in above, he cannot afterwards except against them.

1 Salk. 99; 1 Wils. 223; 1 Salk. 97; 7 Mod. 62, 117; 6 Mod. 122; *Tidd's Prac.* 134, 155, 153. § *Ex parte Metzler*, 5 Cowen, 287. When the sheriff is ruled to bring in the body of the defendant, he should pay the debt and costs, and then bring his suit on the bail-bond, which he cannot do, if he procure bail to be entered, and indemnify the bail. *Matthison v. Forbes*, 19 Johns. 292.7

Before the statute for the amendment of the law, || 4 & 5 Ann. c. 16, § 20, *ante*, p. 532,|| the sheriff was not compellable to assign the bail-bond; though if he had not assigned it, the court would have amerced him.

1 Mod. 228. Vide *supra*, 1 Sid. 23; 2 Mod. 84.]

|| By 48 G. 3, c. 58, it is declared that bail-bonds taken in actions at the suit of the king, shall be assigned to his majesty. ||

[It hath been said *arguendo*, that the bail-bond may be assigned *before* it is forfeited; though it cannot be put in suit till afterwards.

*Paradise v. Holiday*, Barnes, 77.] || Sed vide *Dent v. Weston*, 8 Term R. 4. ||

## (D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

¶ If the sheriff refuse to assign the bond, he is liable to an action on the case; but as the legislature only intended that the sheriff should be compelled to assign bonds that were valid at the time of the application for an assignment, it has been held, that an allowance of bail above, subsequent to the commencement of an action against the sheriff for not assigning, is a sufficient answer to the action, provided the bail is put in and allowed, as of the term in which the writ is returnable.

Stamper v. Milbourne, 7 Term R. 122; 2 Saund. 61, a; Pariente v. Plumbtree, 2 Bos. & Pull. 38; and see How v. Lacy, 1 Taunt. 119; Mendez v. Bridges, 5 Taunt. 325. ¶ The plaintiff cannot take an assignment of the bail-bond, after bail to the action has been put in, unless it has been regularly excepted to. Caines v. Hunt, 8 Johns. 358; Ferris v. Phelps, 1 Johns. Cas. 249. g

[Where the defendant has neglected to put in and perfect bail above, the plaintiff is not out of court by omitting to declare in the original action, within two terms after the return of the writ; but he may still take an assignment of the bail-bond; for he is not bound to declare *de bene esse*, within the time limited for the defendant's appearance; and after that time he cannot declare, until the defendant has actually appeared.

Tidd, 299, (8th edit.) Stra. 1262; see 2 Black. R. 876; ¶ 4 Taunt. 715, that he cannot take an assignment after a year from the return in K. B., or after the end of vacation after the second term in C. B. ¶

By a rule of the Court of Common Pleas, Hil. 9 Ann., no bail-bond, taken in London or Middlesex, can be put in suit till after four days, exclusive of the appearance day, of the return of the writ; and, taken anywhere else, till after eight days, exclusive of the appearance day of such return, upon pain of having all proceedings thereon set aside with costs upon motion. The like rule was in B. R. M. 8 Ann., except that in country causes, the time is limited to six days instead of eight.

Sty. Prac. Reg. 257; Bellis v. Mitford, 2 Black. R. 1009. ¶ See the Rule T. 30 G. 3, C. P.; 1 H. Black. 525. ¶

If the last of the four days happen on a Sunday, the defendant has the whole of the Monday to put in his bail.

Studley v. Sturt, 2 Stra. 782.]

¶ In the King's Bench, if the fourth day for perfecting bail be the last day of term, and bail be not perfected before the rising of the court on that day, an assignment of the bond in the evening of that day is regular.

Dent v. Weston, 8 Term R. 4.

After default made in putting in bail in time, it is not enough that bail are afterwards put in; but the plaintiff may take an assignment of the bail-bond, and proceed thereon, unless bail be also justified, though not before excepted to.

Turner v. Cary, 7 East, 607; ¶ Caines v. Hunt, 8 Johns. Rep. 358. g

If the original action is pending when the assignment of the bail-bond is taken, the proceedings cannot be set aside, because the plaintiff has proceeded after the original action is out of court; but the proceedings may be stayed, if the plaintiff has been guilty of *laches*.

Pigott v. Truste, 3 Bos. & Pull. 221; and see 4 Taunt. 715; 3 Price, 257. ¶

[The court will not order the bail-bond to be delivered up to be cancelled, on the ground of a misnomer.

3 Term R. 572; ¶ 2 Bos. & Pull. 109. *Sed vide* 4 Maule & S. 360; 1 Chitt. R. 282,

## (D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

and note *contra*; and see 2 Barn. & C. 563. ¶ A bail-bond to the sheriff of county, without naming it, is good. *Payne v. Britton*, 6 Rand. 101; and a misnomer of the plaintiff in the action, will be immaterial, provided he is otherwise sufficiently described to be known. *Colburn v. Downes*, 10 Mass. 20. *g*

¶ Nor can it be cancelled in the King's Bench on the ground of the plaintiff's attorney having neglected to take out his certificate; (a) nor in the Common Pleas, because the defendant has been arrested on a special *capias*, in which, as well as in the affidavit to hold to bail, the initials only of his Christian name were inserted; (b) though it is otherwise in the King's Bench; (c) or because the place where the affidavit to hold to bail was sworn is not mentioned in the jurat. (d) So, if a non-commissioned officer has been arrested and given bail, the Common Pleas will not, after judgment recovered against the bail, set aside the proceedings and cancel the bail-bond. (e) And in that court, if the plaintiff sue out writs into two counties, and arrest the defendant, who gives bail in both, the plaintiff may regularly proceed on the first bail-bond. (g) ¶

(a) 1 Dowl. & Ry. 215. (b) 2 Bos. & Pull. 466. (c) 4 Barn. & Ald. 536; and see 1 Bing. 424. (d) 1 Bos. & Pull. 105. (e) 4 Taunt. 557. (g) 2 Taunt. 67.

[Where the plaintiff has *not* lost a trial, the court or a judge will stay the proceedings on the bail-bond, upon putting in and perfecting bail above; paying the costs incurred by the assignment of the bail-bond, to be taxed by the proper officer; receiving a declaration in the original action; pleading issuably; and taking short notice of trial, so that the cause may be tried the same term.

R. M. 8 Ann. Reg. 1; Cowp. 71; ¶ 1 Bos. & Pull. 334. ¶ Proceedings on a bail-bond will be stayed where the plaintiff has all the advantage that he would have had if special bail had been entered at the regular time. *Priestman v. Keyser*, 4 Binn. 344; *Union Bank v. Kraft*, 2 Serg. & R. 284; *M'Farland v. Holmes*, 5 Serg. & R. 50; *Stockton v. Throckmorton*, 1 Bald. R. 148. And bail are entitled to relief on the usual terms, although the sheriff after a rule for an attachment for not bringing in the body pays the plaintiff's demand. *Curtis v. Seymour*, 1 Wendell, 105. *g*

And wherever the defendant is guilty of a neglect in not putting in bail in due time, by which the bail-bond becomes forfeited, the notice (in case the party means to put in bail, in order to stay proceedings on the bail-bond) should be, that he will put in and *perfect* bail on such a day; when the plaintiff may oppose them in court, without its being a waiver of the bail-bond.

Cowp. 769.

But if the plaintiff have *lost* a trial, the court will further require that the bail consent that judgment be entered against them on the bail-bond for the plaintiff's security; after which they are liable to immediate execution, if the defendant should fail in the action; and they cannot discharge themselves by a surrender.

R. M. 8 Ann. Reg. 1; 2 Stra. 1252; *Carmichael v. Troutbeck*, Trin. 24 G. 3, Tidd's Pr. 304.] ¶ 5 S. & R. 50; 1 Browne, 238, 250. *g*

¶ The bail-bond in such case must stand as security, even though the defendant has been surrendered by his bail.

*Whitehead v. Phillips*, 2 Barn. & A. 585.

By losing a trial is meant that the plaintiff has been prevented, by the neglect of the defendant to put in or perfect bail in due time, from trying

(D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

his cause in, and obtaining judgment of the same term in which the writ was returnable.

1 Chitt. R. 270, a, 357, a; and see 1 Dow. & Ry. 450; 8 Dow. & Ry. 140; 2 Bing. 227; 22 Yeates, 387. *g*

This of course can only happen in town causes, or where the *venue* is laid in London or Middlesex, (*a*) and depends on the state of the proceedings, as when the writ was returnable, and declaration delivered, and whether the defendant lives more than forty miles from London, for if he do, he is entitled to fourteen days' notice of trial.

1 Chitt. R. 357, a; Tidd's Prac. 304, (8th edit.) (*a*) In country causes it has not been usual on staying proceedings on the bail-bond when a trial has been lost, to require the bail to consent that the bond shall stand as a security, though there seems the same reason for it as in town causes. See Tidd's Prac. 304; 7 Price, 535.

By the rule of the Court of King's Bench, Mich. 59 Geo. 3, proceedings *regularly* commenced on the bail-bond cannot be stayed, unless the application, if by the defendant, is on an affidavit of *merits*, and if on the part of the sheriff, bail, or officer, on an affidavit showing that the application is on his part, and at his expense, and for his indemnity, and without collusion with the defendant.

2 Barn. & A. 240; Tidd, 302, (9th edit.)

The rule only applies to proceedings *regularly* commenced on the bail-bond.

The affidavit, if on the part of the defendant, must state that he has a good defence on *the merits*, not merely that he has a good defence.

5 Barn. & Ald. 703.

In the Common Pleas the bail on such an application are not required to swear to merits, whether a trial has been lost or not.

1 New R. 123.

Nor are they in the Exchequer, where a trial has not been lost.

3 Price, 52; and see 8 Price, 610; 13 Price, 114. *||*

[The sheriff's bail are liable to pay what is really due to the plaintiff, though beyond the sum sworn to, and costs, to the full extent of the penalty of the bond: and the court will not relieve them on the death of the defendant in the original action, where the plaintiff might have had judgment against him, (*b*) if bail above had been put in and perfected in time. But where the defendant dies, before the plaintiff could have had judgment, (*c*) if there has been no delay in putting in and perfecting bail, the court will stay the proceedings upon payment of costs only.

Savage v. West, 9 G. 3, cited in Cowp. 71; 1 H. Black. R. 76, S. P. *||* 8 Term R. 28; 1 East, 91, *in notis.* *||* (*b*) R. M. 8 Ann. Reg. 1. *||* 1 N. & M'Cord, 64; 1 M'Cord, 128; 4 M'Cord, 315; 1 Cowen, 601; 5 Conn. 588; 1 N. H. Rep. 172; 1 Greenl. 336; 2 Mass. 484. *g* (*c*) Gilb. K. B. 362; Cowp. 71; Barnes, 112; Barnes, 61, 70.

*||* Where several actions are brought upon the bail-bond, it is usual, in suing out execution, to apportion the debt and costs in the original action amongst the different defendants, so as to levy a part on each, together with his own costs. (*d*) But the bail it seems are not liable beyond the penalty of the bond, where they are let in upon terms to try the cause, the bail-bond standing as a security, although the debt and costs exceed the penalty after the trial.

Tidd's Pr. 305, (9th edit.) (*d*) It is not in general necessary to bring several actions,



## (D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

and if brought without sufficient reason, the Court of K. B. will only allow the costs of one action. 2 Barn. & A. 598; 1 Chitt. R. 337, S. C.]

[If after the death of the plaintiff, his attorney take an assignment of the bond, the proceedings thereon will be set aside.

Hutchinson v. Smith, 8 Mod. 240.]

|| The bail cannot avail themselves of the bankruptcy of the defendant.

Tidd, 305; Cowp. 25. || In South Carolina, nominal damages may be given on a suit on the bail-bond, under special circumstances. Bryce v. Morton, 1 N. & M. 64. g

But if the defendant or his bail become bankrupt after the bond is forfeited, the plaintiff's demand, being provable under the commission, is barred by the certificate.

4 Moor, 350; 2 Bro. & Bing. 8, S. C. || See Bosbyshell v. Oppenheimer, 4 W. C. C. R. 317. g

Bail to the sheriff are discharged by the defendants giving a *cognovit*, without knowledge of the bail, for payment of debt and costs.

4 Barn. & Ald. 91.

Where they have knowledge of the *cognovit* they remain liable, but the plaintiff must give them notice that the *cognovit* is unsatisfied before he can proceed against them.

9 Barn. & C. 422.

And in case of render in discharge of bail, the courts will stay the proceedings, if the notice of render be given before the assignment of the bail-bond, otherwise not.

Tidd's Prac. 305, (9th ed.) || See 1 Dall. 130; 3 Yeates, 389. g

[If the plaintiff take an assignment of the bond during the pendency of a rule to set aside proceedings for irregularity, and *to stay proceedings in the mean time*, such assignment will be set aside, for the rule is a suspension of proceedings to *all purposes*.

Swayne v. Crammond, 4 Term R. 176.]

|| And the proceedings will be set aside, if the plaintiff take an assignment after the defendant has given a *cognovit*, without knowledge of the bail, for payment of debt and costs.

4 Barn. & Ald. 91.]

|| Proceeding in the original suit is a waiver of the proceeding on the bail-bond. (a) And if the plaintiff proceed on the bail-bond to judgment and execution, he cannot proceed in the original suit. (b)

(a) Huggett v. Hallet, 1 Caines' Rep. 55. (b) Beeker v. Simmons, 7 Johns. Rep. 119. g

[The action upon the bail-bond must be brought in the same court where the bail is given, even though an attorney of another court happen to be one of the bail; for the statute empowers no other court to do equitable justice between the parties.

Francis v. Taylor, Barn. 92; Walton v. Bent, 3 Burr. 1923; Morris v. Reese, 2 Black. R. 838; How v. Bridgwater, Barn. 117. || And this though the action is by the sheriff in the K. B., 8 Term R. 152; *aliter* in C. P. and Exchequer. 1 H. Black. 631; 8 Price, 374, those courts holding the statute not to apply to an action by the sheriff, who may sue on the bond at common law. The bail cannot take advantage of the action being brought in a different court on *non est factum*, but should apply to the court by motion. 2 Camp. 396. Qu. Whether it could be pleaded specially? || 9 Johns. Rep. 80; 12 Johns. Rep. 459; 6 Serg. & R. 543; 4 Har. & M'Hen. 4. g

(D 2) Of the Proceedings on the Bail-bond.

The under-sheriff may assign the bond, but his clerk cannot.

Kitsen v. Fagg, Stra. 60. ¶ *Sed vide* 4 Camp. 36; 5 Barn. & A. 243; Tidd, 300, *constrd.*]

The sheriff may assign the bond out of the county; and the action upon it may be brought either in the county where the assignment was made, or in that where the bond was taken.

Gregeon v. Heather, 2 Ld. Raym. 1455; 2 Stra. 797. ¶ See Burtus v. McCarty 13 Johns. Rep. 424. *g*

There must be two witnesses to the assignment, else the bond is void. But (a) it is not necessary to set forth this or any other circumstance of the assignment in a declaration on the bond, or to make a *profert* of the assignment.

Neat v. Mills, Fortesc. 371. (a) Lease v. Box, 1 Wils. 121; Mifflin v. Morgan, 2 Ld. Raym. 1564. ¶ In Massachusetts and New Hampshire, the bail-bond is not assignable. When returned by the sheriff it is considered a matter of record. The plaintiff may issue a *scire facias* upon it in his own name against the bail. The sheriff cannot maintain an action upon it. Champion v. Noyes, 2 Mass. 484; Pierce v. Read, 2 N. H. Rep. 360. A suit does not lie on the bail-bond in North Carolina, the proceeding under the statute is by *scire facias*. Hunter v. Hill, 2 Hayw. 223. *g*

Neither is it necessary to state that the debt was sworn to, or writ marked; for these omissions do not avoid the bond; though the sheriff, or perhaps the plaintiff, may be punishable for them. Nor need it be shown that the defendant in the original action was arrested; (b) for the arrest is not traversable.

Whiskard v. Wilder, 1 Burr. 330.] ¶ But if there is an averment of an affidavit it must be produced and proved. Webb v. Herne, 1 Bos. & Pull. 231.] (b) Watkins v. Parry, 1 Stra. 444; Haley v. Fitzgerald, 1 Stra. 643.

¶ If the bail-bond be dated and made after the return of the writ, it has been held that advantage may be taken of it, on the plea of *non est factum*; for the court said, that if the matter were specially pleaded, the plea must conclude *et sic non est factum*, and that such special *non est factum* is never now necessary.

Thompson v. Rock, 4 Maule & S. 338; but see Whelpdale's case, 5 Coke, R. 242, *cont.*, and the learned note of the editor of the last edition, and the authorities cited by him, from which it appears that the conclusion of the special plea in such case would not have been *sic non est factum*, but "so the said bond is void;" and that as the defence does not impeach the *execution*, but shows the bond, though well executed, to be void by the operation of the statute, the plea should be special, as in cases of usury, gaming, &c. 3 Coke, R. 243, note (c), Fraser's edit.; and see 2 Camp. 396. ¶ See Spottswood v. Douglass, 6 Munf. 312. *g*

Final judgment may be entered in an action on a bail-bond without a writ of inquiry.

Moody v. Pheasant, 2 Bos. & P. 446.¶

## BAIL IN CRIMINAL CASES. ✓

In all criminal cases, in which it seems doubtful whether the accused be guilty of the offence or not, bail is regularly to be allowed: and it is a general rule, that *whosoever is judge of the offence, may bail the offender.*

2 Inst. 189; 2 Hawk. P. C. 148. [See post.]

By the constitution of the United States it is provided "that excessive bail shall not be required." Amend. art. 8. Several laws have been passed directing how bail shall be taken for offences against the United States, among which are the following:

The act of September 24, 1789, s. 33, directs "That for any crime or offence against the United States, the offender may, by any justice or judge of the United States, or by any justice of the peace, or other magistrate of any of the United States, where he may be found, agreeably to the usual mode of process against offenders in such state, and at the expense of the United States, be arrested, and imprisoned, or bailed, as the case may be, for trial before such court of the United States, as by this act has cognisance of the offence: And copies of the process shall be returned as speedily as may be into the clerk's office of such court, together with the recognisances of the witnesses, for their appearance to testify in the case; which recognisances the magistrate, before whom the examination shall be, may require on pain of imprisonment. And if such commitment of the offender, or the witnesses, shall be in a district other than that in which the offence is to be tried, it shall be the duty of the judge of that district where the delinquent is imprisoned, seasonably to issue, and of the marshal of the same district to execute a warrant for the removal of the offender, and the witnesses, or either of them, as the case may be, to the district in which the trial is to be had. And upon all arrests in criminal cases, bail shall be admitted, except where the punishment may be death, in which cases it shall not be admitted but by the Supreme or a Circuit Court, or by a justice of the Supreme Court, or a judge of a District Court, who shall exercise their discretion therein, regarding the nature and circumstances of the offence, and of the evidence, and the usages of law. And if a person committed by a justice of the Supreme, or a judge of a District Court, for an offence not punishable with death, shall afterwards procure bail, and there be no judge of the United States in the district to take the same, it may be taken by any judge of the Supreme, or Superior Court of law of such state."

The act of March 2, 1793, s. 4, enacts "That bail, for appearance in any court of the United States, in any criminal cause in which bail is by law allowed, may be taken by any judge of the United States, any chancellor, judge of a Supreme, or Superior Court, or chief or first judge of a Court of Common Pleas, of any state, or mayor of a city, in either of them, and by any person having authority from a Circuit Court, or the district courts of Maine or Kentucky, to take bail; which

(A) In what Cases it is grantable by a Sheriff.

authority, revocable at the discretion of such court, any Circuit Court, or either of the District Courts of Maine or Kentucky, may give to one or more discreet persons, learned in the law, in any district for which such court is holden, where, from the extent of the district, and remoteness of its parts from the usual residence of any of the before-named officers, such provision shall, in the opinion of the court, be necessary. *Provided*, That nothing herein shall be construed to extend to taking bail in any case where the punishment for the offence may be death; nor to abridge any power heretofore given by the laws of the United States, to any description of persons to take bail."§

(A) In what Cases it is grantable by a Sheriff.

(B) Where by a Justice of the Peace, || and a Constable in the Metropolis. |]

(C) Where by Justices of Jail Delivery.

(D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

(E) Where by the other Courts of Westminster.

[(E 2.) Where by the House of Lords.]

(F) What shall be said to be sufficient Bail.

(G) The Offence of taking insufficient Bail.

(H) The Offence of granting it where it ought to be denied.

(I) The Offence of denying, delaying, or obstructing it, where it ought to be granted.

(K) In what Form it is to be taken.

(L) What shall forfeit the Recognisance.

(A) In what Cases it is grantable by a Sheriff.

By the common law, according to some opinions, the sheriff without any writ might *ex officio*, as principal conservator of the peace, (a) bail any person arrested on suspicion of felony; and it is certain, that by the common law, he might bail any person who was indicted before him at his torn for felony, or any other crime that is bailable. (b)

Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 147. β In Connecticut, the sheriff may bail a prisoner committed by a justice of the peace, for not finding sureties, and release him from confinement. *Dickinson v. Kingsbury*, 2 Day, 1. § (a) That a constable had the like power, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 147. And how far this power is taken away by those statutes which empower justices of the peace to admit persons to bail on an accusation of felony, and particularly prescribe in what manner they shall do it, vide *ibid*. (b) But this power is now taken away by 1 E. 4, c. 2, by which it is enacted, that the sheriff shall not proceed on such indictment, but shall remove it to the next sessions of the peace. Hawk. P. C. 106; 2 Hawk. P. C. 148.

Also bail is grantable by a sheriff by virtue of the following writs. 1. By that of *odio et atia*, by which a person committed for the death of a man, might on an inquest taken by the sheriff, if he were found to have done the fact by misadventure, or *se defendendo*, be mainprized by twelve men, upon the writ *de ponendo in ballium*; but this writ seems obsolete at this day.

Co. *Bail and Mainprize*, c. 10; 2 Hawk. P. C. 148; Hawk. P. C. 114.

2dly, By writ of mainprize, which of late has been disused, but seems still in force, and may be brought by persons bailable, as those who are imprisoned for a slight suspicion of felony, or indicted of larceny, before the steward of a leet, or of a trespass before justices of the peace, &c.

Register, 269; Hawk. P. C. 103, 104; 2 Hawk. P. C. 148.

(A) In what Cases it is grantable by a Sheriff.

3dly, That of *homine replegiando*, whereon if he return that the plaintiff is essoigned, he may by *capias* of *withernam* imprison the defendant, whether he be a peer or commoner, till the plaintiff shall be replevied.

F. N. B. 68; C. Register, 78, 79; 3 Black. Comm. 129. Vide head of *Writs*.

By Westm. 1, cap. 15, it is enacted as followeth: "Forasmuch as sheriffs and others, (a) who have taken and kept in prison persons detected of felony, and incontinent have let out by replevin such as were not replevisable, and have kept in prison such as were replevisable, because they would gain of one party and grieve the other; and forasmuch as before this time it was not determined which persons were replevisable and which not, but only those that were taken for the death of a man, (b) or by commandment of the king, (c) or of the justices (d) for the forest; (e) it is provided, and by the king commanded, that such prisoners as before were outlawed, (g) and they which have abjured the realm, (h) provers, and such as be taken with the manner, (i) and those which have broken the king's prison, (k) thieves openly defamed and known, (l) and such as be appealed by provers, so long as the provers be living, (if they be not of good name,) and such as be taken for house-burning feloniously done, or for false money, or for counterfeiting the king's seal, (m) or persons excommunicate, (n) taken at the request of the bishop, or for manifest offences, (o) or for treason touching the king himself, shall be no wise replevisable by the common writ, nor without writ; but such as be indicted of larceny by inquests taken before sheriffs or bailiffs by their office, or of light suspicion, or of petit larceny that amounteth not above the value of twelve pence, if they were not accused of some other larceny aforetime, (p) or accused of receipt of thieves or felons, or of commandment, or force, or of aid in felony done, or accused of some other trespass, for which one ought not to lose life or member, and a man approved by a prover, after the death of the prover, (if he be no common thief nor defamed,) shall he henceforth let out by sufficient surety, whereof the sheriff will be answerable, and that without giving aught of his goods." (q)

(a) This statute beginning with inferior officers, extends not to judges of superior courts. 2 Inst. 185, 186. But though the superior courts are not strictly within the purview of the statute, yet they will always in their discretion pay a due regard to the rules prescribed by it, and not admit a person to bail who is expressly declared by it to be irreplevisable, without some particular circumstances in his favour. 2 Hawk. P. C. 175.—And by the 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 13, justices of the peace shall not bail any person for offences declared irreplevisable by this statute. Vide *infra*. (b) For this vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 95, and the statutes of Glouc. c. 9, 3 H. 7, 1. (c) This exception is not to be applied generally to every command of the king, but only to such as proceed from him in person, or from his privy council. 2 Hawk. P. C. 151.\* (d) This is not to be understood of ordinary commitments by such justices for safe custody, but of imprisonments by their absolute command, by way of punishment, as for contempts and such like matters, which lie rather in their discretion than in their ordinary power. 2 Hawk. P. C. 151; S. P. C. 73; Dalt. c. 14; F. N. B. 251; 24 E. 3, 33, pl. 25; Roll. R. 134. (e) They must be forests, strictly such, and not parks or chases; but it is not

---

\* With respect to the command of the king or his council, the power of *secretary of state* to commit, &c., the editor would refer the student to the cases of *Entick*, clerk, v. *Carrington* and others, 2 Wils. 275; 11 St. Tr. 317; and the case of *Money et al. v. Leach*, in Error, in B. R., 3 Burr. 1742, &c.; also vide the *King and Wilkes*, 2 Wils. 151, &c.; the case of *Crosby*, Esq., Mayor of London, 3 Wils. 188, &c. As to a commitment by the Commons, vide *post*.

## (B) Where by a Justice of the Peace, &amp;c.

material whether the forest be the king's or a subject's. Register, 77; 4 Inst. 314; Co. Lit. 2, a, 233, a; F. N. B. 67; Plowd. 124; vide the 1 E. 3, c. 8, and 7 R. 2, c. 4. *That no man shall be imprisoned by any officer of the forest without due indictment, or being taken with the manner, or trespassing in the forest.* For the explanation of which, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 152. And for what shall be said a taking with the manner, vide Carth. 77, 78. (g) Yet the King's Bench may in discretion bail a man upon an outlawry of felony; as where an error is alleged in the proceedings, &c. 19 H. 6, 2, a; 2 Hawk. P. C. 154; vide title *Outlawry*. (h) For this vide 2 Hawk. P. C., head of *Approver*. (i) Or rather Mainer; that is, with the thing stolen as it were in their hands. Hawk. P. C. 101; 2 Hawk. P. C. 154. (k) Also they who have broken any other prison. 2 Inst. 188; 2 Hawk. P. C. 154. (l) The judgment whereof must be left to the discretion of the person who hath power to bail them. 2 Hawk. P. C. 154. (m) Persons taken for arson, or for false money, or for falsifying the king's seal, or for treason which touches the king himself, are, in respect of the heinousness of their offence, excluded from replevin, especially if they be in actual custody; but yet such, according to the circumstances of their cases, may be bailed in the King's Bench. 2 Hawk. P. C. 156. (n) But if a person appear to be imprisoned for an excommunication, in a cause whereof the spiritual court hath no cognisance, he may be delivered either by *habeas corpus*, or by quashing or superseding the writ of *excommunicato capiendo*. 2 Hawk. P. C. 154. (o) Must be intended of inferior crimes of an enormous nature under the degree of felony; the judgment whereof seems to be left to discretion. Vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 155. (p) But how far it must appear that those excepted out of the statute are of good reputation, and innocent of the fact, vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 159. And that it must be left to the discretion of the person who has the power of bailing them. (q) This is to be understood of accessories before and after to capital offences, with these restraints, that the persons so accused are of good reputation, and under no violent presumptions of guilt. 2 Hawk. P. C. 159, and 31 Car. 2, c. 2, par. 21.

|| But by the 7 G. 4, c. 64, § 1, "An act for improving the Administration of Criminal Justice in England," the above provisions are repealed, (as well as those respecting bailing persons on criminal charges in 23 Hen. 6, c. 9; 3 Hen. 7, c. 3, § 2; 25 Hen. 8, c. 3; 32 Hen. 8, c. 3; 1 & 2 Ph. & Ma. c. 13;) and see the provisions as to bailing persons charged, made by that act, *post*, (B).||

## (B) Where by a Justice of the Peace, || and a Constable in the Metropolis. ||

It seems clear, that wherever justices of peace have power to hear and determine any offence which is bailable within the statute Westm. 1, any one of such justices seems consequently to have power to bail any person indicted at the sessions for such offence, because every such justice is a judge of the court which is to determine it.

H. P. C. 105; Coke, *Bail and Mainprize*, c. 6; Lamb. 347; 2 Hawk. P. C. 160.

Also every justice of the peace has a discretionary power of admitting persons to bail who have given a dangerous wound.

But the power of justices in admitting to bail, is chiefly regulated by acts of Parliament; to which purpose it is recited by 1 R. 3, cap. 3, "that divers persons had been daily arrested and imprisoned for suspicion of felony, sometime of malice, and sometime of a light suspicion, and so kept in prison without bail or mainprize, to their great vexation and trouble; and thereupon it is enacted, that every justice of the peace in every shire, city, and town, may, by his or their discretion, let such prisoners and persons so arrested to bail or mainprize, in like form as though the same prisoners or persons were indicted thereof of record, before the same justices at their sessions."

2 Hawk. P. C. 161; 1 R. 3, c. 3.

But this statute, so far as it gives such power to a single justice, is

(B) Where by a Justice of the Peace, &amp;c.

repealed by 3 H. 7, c. 3, which enacteth, "that justices of the peace, or two of them at the least, whereof one to be of the *quorum*, have power to bail any person mainpernable by law, to their next general sessions, or to the next general jail-delivery, as well within franchise as without; and that the same justices, or one of them, shall certify the same to such sessions or jail-delivery, on pain of 10*l*."

But these statutes having been often abused by the justices of the peace bailing persons in the name of two justices, where one only was present, and for offences not bailable;

It is enacted by 1 & 2 Ph. & Mar. c. 13, "that no justice shall bail any person for offences declared to be irreplevisable by Westm. 1, and that no person arrested for manslaughter or felony, or suspicion thereof, shall be let to bail or mainprize by any justices of the peace, if it be not in open sessions, except it be by two justices at the least, and one to be of the *quorum*, and the same justices to be present together at the time; which bailment or mainprize they shall certify in writing, subscribed or signed by them at the next general jail-delivery; and such justices, before such bailment for felony, shall take the examination of the prisoner, and, the information of them that bring him, of the fact and circumstances thereof; and shall put in writing so much thereof as shall be material, before they make the bailment; and shall certify such examination and bailment to the next general jail-delivery; and shall have authority to bind all such by recognisance or obligation, as do declare any thing material to prove the said offences, to appear at the next general jail-delivery, and to give evidence, &c., and shall certify the said evidence and bonds, &c., before the time of the trial; and if any justice of quorum shall offend against this act, he shall be fined in discretion by the justices of jail-delivery, on proof by examination before them," &c. *But it is provided*, "that justices in Middlesex, and in cities, boroughs, and towns corporate, shall have authority to bail prisoners in such manner as was before accustomed; and also shall take examinations and bonds as aforesaid, upon every bailment, and certify the bailment-bond and examination at the next general jail-delivery."

§ A justice of the peace in Massachusetts has no authority to admit to bail in case of homicide. *Commonwealth v. Leveridge*, 11 Mass. 337. No bail can be taken in cases punishable with death, when the proof is strong or presumption great. *Foley v. People*, 1 Breese, 32; *Territory v. M'Farland*, 1 M. R. 218; *State v. Ward*, 2 Hawks, 447; in New York the Supreme Court may bail a prisoner in all criminal cases whatever. *Taylor's Case*, 5 Cowen, 39; and in New Jersey and South Carolina, the court may admit to bail in capital cases. *State v. Hill*, 1 Const. R. 242; *State v. Rockafellow*, 1 Halst. 332. §

The authority given to one justice of the peace by 1 R. 3, to admit persons to bail for felony, being repealed by 3 H. 7, c. 3, and 1 & 2 Ph. & Ma. c. 13, one justice of the peace cannot admit persons to bail, unless it be for an offence directly tending to a breach of the peace, the restraint whereof is the chief end of his office; or for an offence by statute put under the cognisance of one justice; or for an offence indictable at the sessions.

2 Hawk. P. C. 163.

But though the statute of 1 & 2 Ph. & Ma. c. 13, has prescribed the statute of Westm. 1, c. 15, as a pattern for justices to follow in relation to bail, and it therefore follows, that a person under an actual arrest for

(B) Where by a Justice of the Peace, &c.

any crime declared to be irreplevisable by that act cannot be bailed by any justice, yet if a person at large be only accused of any such crime on a slight suspicion, before a justice of the peace, it seems that the justice ought not to commit him, but ought to take surety from him to appear before a proper court.

2 Hawk. P. C. 164.

Also the statute of 1 & 2 Ph. & Ma. c. 13, expressly mentioning the bailing of persons for manslaughter, as well as for other felonies, it is clear that justices of the peace may, by force thereof, safely bail any person imprisoned on a slight suspicion of a fact, appearing to be no higher an offence than manslaughter; and much more if it appear to amount to no more than homicide by misadventure, or in self-defence; but the justices ought to be cautious the offence does not amount to murder; also that there be no violent presumptions that the party did the fact; for if any such appear, the party ought not to be bailed, though the offence amount to no more than homicide by misadventure or self-defence.

2 Hawk. P. C. 164; Roll. R. 268; H. P. C. 99; Dalt. c. 114; Lamb. 346; 2 Inst. 314.

|| It is settled, after elaborate argument and research, that a justice of the peace has jurisdiction to issue a warrant for the apprehension of a person charged with publishing a libel, and, in default of his finding sureties to answer for the offence, he may be committed to prison.

Butt v. Conant, 1 Bro. & Bing. 548; 4 B. Moo. 195, S. C.

By 1 & 2 G. 4, c. 218, commonly called the Metropolis Police Act, (§ 28,) it is enacted, that within the limits to which the jurisdiction of the justices thereby recognised extends, it shall be lawful for the constable or headborough attending at any watch-house, between the hours of eight in the afternoon and six in the forenoon, to take bail by recognisances, without fee or reward, from any person brought into his custody, without warrant of a justice, charged with any petty misdemeanor, if such constable shall deem it prudent, for the appearance of the party at any of the public police offices at an hour specified; and that such recognisances shall be of equal obligation as if the same had been taken before any of his majesty's justices of the peace.

By 7 G. 4, c. 64, "An Act for improving the Administration of criminal Justice in England," all the statutes respecting bail on criminal charges are repealed; and by § 1, it is enacted as follows:—"Whereas it is expedient to define under what circumstances persons may be admitted to bail in cases of felony, and to make better provisions for taking examinations, informations, bailments, and recognisances, and returning the same to the proper tribunals: And whereas the technical strictness of criminal proceedings might, in many instances, be relaxed, so as to insure the punishment of the guilty, without depriving the accused of any just means of defence, and the administration of justice in that part of the United Kingdom called England might, in other respects, be rendered more effectual; be it therefore enacted, that where any person shall be taken on a charge of felony, or suspicion of felony, before one or more justice or justices of the peace, and the charge shall be supported by positive and credible evidence of the fact, or by such evidence as, if not explained or contradicted, shall in the opinion of the justice or jus-



## (C) Where by Justices of Jail-Delivery.

tices raise a strong presumption of the guilt of the person charged, such person shall be committed to prison by such justice or justices, in the manner herein-after mentioned; but if there shall be only one justice present, and the whole evidence given before him shall be such as neither to raise a strong presumption of guilt, nor to warrant a dismissal of the charge, such justice shall order the person charged to be detained in custody, until he or she shall be taken before two justices, at the least; and where any person so taken, or any person in the first instance taken before two justices of the peace, shall be charged with felony, or on suspicion of felony, and the evidence given in support of the charge shall, in their opinion, not be such as to raise a strong presumption of the guilt of the person charged, and to require his or her committal, or such evidence shall be adduced on behalf of the persons charged as shall, in their opinion, weaken the presumption of his or her guilt, but there shall, notwithstanding, appear to them in either of such cases to be sufficient ground for judicial inquiry into his or her guilt, the person charged shall be admitted to bail by such two justices, in the manner hereinafter mentioned: provided always, that nothing herein contained shall be construed to require any such justice or justices to hear evidence on behalf of any person so charged as aforesaid, unless it shall appear to him or them to be meet and conducive to the ends of justice to hear the same."

2. "And whereas it is expedient to amend and extend the provisions of two acts, the first passed in the first and second years of King Philip and Queen Mary, intituled *An Act appointing an order to justices of peace for the bailment of prisoners*; and the second passed in the second and third years of the same reign, intituled *An Act to take an examination of prisoners suspected of manslaughter or felony*; be it therefore enacted, that the two justices of the peace, before they shall admit to bail, and the justice or justices, before he or they shall commit to prison any person arrested for felony, or on suspicion of felony, shall take the examination of such person, and the information upon oath of those who shall know the facts and circumstances of the case, and shall put the same, or as much thereof as shall be material, into writing; and the two justices shall certify such bailment in writing; and every such justice shall have authority to bind by recognisance all such persons as shall know or declare any thing material touching any such felony or suspicion of felony, to appear at the next court of oyer and terminer, or jail-delivery, or superior criminal court of a county palatine or great sessions, or sessions of the peace, at which the trial thereof is intended to be, then and there to prosecute or give evidence against the party accused; and such justices and justice respectively shall subscribe all such examinations, informations, bailments, and recognisances, and deliver or cause the same to be delivered to the proper officer of the court in which the trial is to be, before or at the opening of the court."

## (C) Where by Justices of Jail-Delivery.

JUSTICES of jail-delivery, not being within the restraint of the statute Westm. 1, c. 15, may bail persons convicted before them of homicide by misadventure or self-defence, the better to enable them to purchase their pardon.

Compt. 154, a; H. P. C. 101; F. N. B. 246; S. P. C. 15; 2 Hawk. P. C. 165.

(D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

Also it seems, that in discretion they may bail a person convicted before them of manslaughter, upon special circumstances; as, if the evidence against him were slight; or, if he had purchased his pardon.

H. P. C. 101; Compt. 153; 2 Hawk. P. C. 165.  $\beta$  A defendant will be admitted to bail, after conviction, in cases of mere misdemeanors, as for an assault and battery, during the pendency of a motion for a new trial, or in arrest of judgment; but not after the conviction of an infamous offence. *State v. Connor*, 2 Bay, 34. See *M'Neil's case*, 1 Caines, 72. *g*

Also, if an appellee plead an excommunication in disability of the plaintiff, it seems they may bail him till the plaintiff shall be absolved; for otherwise the appellee might lie in prison forever, without having an opportunity of coming to his trial.

S. P. C. 72; 2 Hawk. P. C. 106.

And where such justices have power to admit persons to bail, it seems that they may do it after their sessions is over, as well as during their sessions.

2 Hawk. P. C. 165.

[Although the statute of 3 Hen. 7, c. 1, is express, that on an acquittal of murder within the year at the king's suit, the justices cannot discharge, but are bound *ex officio* to hold to bail, yet it has been the practice, at the Old Bailey, and in all the circuits in England, not to hold the party to bail, unless an appellant appear, and apply by motion for bail.

*Kelynge*, 25; F. N. B. 251, G.]  $\parallel$  By 59 G. 3, c. 46, appeals of murder, treason, and felony are abolished. See *anti*, tit. *Appeal*.]

(D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

THIS court, by the plenitude of its power, may in discretion admit persons to bail, though committed by other courts, for crimes not bailable by those courts, on consideration of the nature and circumstances of the case.

*Vaugh.* 157; 6 Mod. 73; 3 Salk. 91, pl. 1, 284, pl. 12; *Holt* 590; 2 Ld. Raym. 978; 12 Mod. 102, 155, 156; Raym. 381.  $\beta$  The Supreme Court of the United States has power to bail a person committed for trial on a criminal charge by a district judge. *United States v. Hamilton*, 3 Dall. 17. The Supreme Court of New York has the same power in relation to bail in criminal cases as the Court of King's Bench. *Ex parte Taylor*, 5 Cowen, 39. See *The State v. Mairs, Coxe*, 335; *State v. Rockafellow*, 1 Halsted, 322; *State v. Hill*, 1 Const. Rep. So Car. 242. *g*

But here it must be observed, that with respect to the nature of the offence, although this court is not tied down by the rules prescribed by the statute of Westminster 1, c. 13, yet it will in discretion pay a due regard to those rules, and not admit a person to bail who is expressly declared to be irreplevisable, without some particular circumstances in his favour.

2 Inst. 185, 186, 189; H. P. C. 104; Salk. 61; 3 Bulst. 113; 2 Hawk. P. C. 175; 5 Mod. 454.

And therefore, if a person be attainted of felony, or convicted thereof by verdict general or special, or be notoriously guilty of treason or manslaughter, &c., by his own confession, or otherwise, he is not to be admitted to bail, without some special motive to induce the court to grant it.

*Kelynge*, 90; *Dyer*. 79; Bulst. 87; 2 Hawk. P. C. 175;  $\beta$  *State v. Connor*, 2 Bay, 34. *g*

(D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

As where a person taken by a *capias utlagatum* on an appeal of felony, by the name of J S, gentleman, pleads that his name is J S, yeoman, and not gentleman, and so he is not the same person that was outlawed; in which case the court in discretion may bail him; for until the plea be determined, it appears not whether he were the person intended or not.

2 Hawk. P. C. 175. So for any other error in the outlawry, especially if it be an apparent one. Vide 5 H. 7, 16, pl. 7; 2 Inst. 188; H. P. C. 101; Sid. 316.

So if a man be convicted of felony upon evidence, by which it plainly appears to the court that he is not guilty of it; in which case even the justices of jail-delivery may bail him.

Cromp. Justice, 154; 2 Hawk. P. C. 175.

Or where a prosecution is unreasonably delayed; (a) or where the prisoner may be in danger of losing his life, either by famine, or dangerous distemper, &c., unless he be bailed. (b)

5 Mod. 455; Sid. 78; Bulst. 85; Palm. 558; Keb. 305; Stra. 4, 858; Andr. 64; Latch. 12; Cro. Jac. 356; Co. Lit. 289. [The indisposition, upon which the court will bail, must be a present indisposition arising from the confinement, and not from any constitutional or family distemper, or from the act of the prisoner. R. v. Wyndham, 1 Stra. 4. See too Cowp. 333.] β (a) When the defendant, charged with forgery, is not brought to trial during the second term, he is entitled to be enlarged on giving bail. State v. Baych, 2 Bay, 563; Logan v. State, 2 Const. Rep. 493. (b) See United States v. Jones, 3 Wash. C. C. R. 224; 2 Bay, 34. γ

The Court of King's Bench hath always admitted persons to bail imprisoned by the king's special command, or by order of the privy council, where the commitments expressed the crime or cause for which the party was committed, on the like circumstances on which, in discretion, it will grant bail on other commitments.

5 Mod. 78; Sid. 143; Palm. 559. Also where it hath appeared that persons have been committed by colour of an authority claimed under an illegal patent, this court hath always discharged the persons so committed without bail. Leon. 70; Andr. 297; 2 Hawk. P. C. 166. β When the defendant is in jail merely under process of a state court, the Circuit Court of the United States cannot grant a *habeas corpus* for the purpose of surrendering him on discharge of his bail. United States v. French, 1 Gallis. 1. γ

But it was formerly holden by many, (c) and at length adjudged in Sir John Corbet's case, (d) that persons committed by the special command of the king, signified by warrant from the lords of the privy council, were not bailable without the king's consent, unless there appeared some extraordinary circumstances in the case; it being to be presumed that the king would not exert his prerogative in such a manner, without some good reason for the safety of the state, not fit to be divulged; but this being thought to be a great strain of the prerogative, and to make the liberty of the subject precarious, and contrary to the purport of *magna charta*, and many other statutes, which declared that no man shall be imprisoned but by due process of law, &c., occasioned the petition of right, 13 Car. 1, and the 16 Car. 1, c. 10, by which it seems now established, that where commitments by the privy council do not with convenient certainty express the crime alleged against the party, he ought to be bailed.

(c) 33 H. 6, 28, b; Andr. 298; Roll. R. 134, 192, 219; Moor, 839; F. N. B. 66; S. P. C. 72. (d) See the arguments on the *habeas corpus*, concerning loans, and Rushworth's Collections, part 1, fol. 458. Vide Cro. Car. 507, 579, 593.

The great regard which is so justly due, and which has always been

## (D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

paid to the proceedings of either House of Parliament, who are the guardians of the liberty of the subject, makes it somewhat doubtful in what cases the Court of King's Bench will discharge or bail a person committed by either of those houses.

2 Hawk. P. C. 170.

Hence no precedent can be found, where the Court of King's Bench has bailed a prisoner, sitting the parliament, on a commitment, which, on the return of it, stands indifferent whether it be strictly legal or not.

2 Hawk. P. C. 170.

And therefore, in the Lord Shaftesbury's case, who, upon his *habeas corpus* in the King's Bench, was returned to have been committed by the House of Lords, for a high contempt committed against the house, the court would not take notice of any exceptions against the form of the commitment; as that it was too general, and did not express the nature of the contempt, or in what place it was committed, &c.; for that it shall be presumed that it was such, for which the lords might lawfully make such an order, and no other court shall prescribe to them in what form they ought to make it.

Mod. 144, 145, &c.; 3 Keb. 793; 1 Freem. 453; 2 St. Tr. 615, S. C.; 2 Show. 336. [See confirmation of this doctrine in Murray's case, 1 Wils. 299; Brass Crosby's case, 3 Wils. 188; 2 Black. R. 755; and part of Lord Camden's argument in the case of Entick v. Carrington, 11 St. Tr. 317;] ¶ and see The King v. Flower, 8 Term R. 314. [2 See *Ex parte* Kearney, 7 Wheat. 38; Clark v. People, 1 Breese, 266; State v. White, Charl. 136; Bickley v. Commonwealth, 1 J. J. Marsh. 575. g]

But a person committed for a contempt, by the order of either House of Parliament, may be discharged by the Court of King's Bench, after a dissolution or prorogation of the parliament, whether he were committed during the sessions, or afterwards; for that all the orders of parliament are determined by a dissolution or prorogation; (a) and all matters, before either house, must be commenced anew at the next parliament, except only in a few cases; and if the subject should be deprived of his liberty till the next parliament, which perhaps may not meet again in many years, no one could say when his imprisonment would end.

2 Hawk. P. C. 171; Keb. 871, 887, 889; Sid. 245; Lev. 165; Mod. 155, 157. (a) But *Qu.* For though the prorogation of the parliament was the chief reason why the Earl of Danby was bailed, yet the binding him to appear at the next sessions of parliament was an affirmance of the commitment, and a plain proof of the opinion of the court at that time, that the commitment was not avoided or discharged by the prorogation of the parliament. Carth. 132, 133; vide Skin. 56, that the Earl of Danby was not bailed.\*

\* In Skin. 169, 163, there are further arguments in his favour; but in Carth. 132, it is said he was bailed when Ch. J. Jefferies came in. See Ch. J. Holt's opinion in Salk. 503.

And though the Court of King's Bench may in their discretion bail a lord upon an impeachment of high treason, after a dissolution or prorogation of the parliament, yet may they refuse it, not as a matter out of their power, but as a thing which they are not bound to do, and improper on consideration of the whole circumstances of the affair.

Raym. 381; Lord Stafford's case. [The Court of King's Bench bailed the Earl of Castlemain, whom the Commons had committed for high treason, the attorney-general not opposing. 4 St. Tr. 398.] ¶ A person charged with treason may, for very strong reasons, be admitted to bail. U. S. v. Hamilton, 3 Dall. 18; U. S. v. Steward, 2 Dall. 345; Burr's Trial, 306. In Indiana, by statutory provisions, all persons shall be bailable by sufficient sureties, unless for capital offences, where the proof is evident, or the

## (D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

presumption great. *Foley v. People*, 1 Breeze, 32. In New Jersey, courts may admit to bail even in capital cases. *State v. Rockafellow*, 1 Halst. 332. So in South Carolina. *State v. Hill*, 1 Const. R. 242; but this power will be exercised with great caution. *g*

The Earl of Salisbury was impeached for being reconciled to the Church of Rome, by the convention that was turned into a parliament, 1 W. & M., and lay in the Tower till the next parliament, which being adjourned for two months, he moved to be discharged on the act of oblivion, wherein neither his crime nor his person were excepted, but clearly within the act of pardon, or that he might be bailed. As to the act of pardon, the court held, that it should be pleaded with proper averments, (a) which could not be done here, because there was nothing before the court upon which to ground such plea; (b) and that as to the bailing him, this being a short adjournment, the application for that purpose should be to the parliament.

Carth. 131, 132; Show. 100, S. C.; Earl of Salisbury's case. (a) For which are cited, Plow. 484; 8 Co. 68; 4 H. 7, 8; East. Ent. 665. (b) But the reporter makes a *quare*, Whether he might not plead it in discharge of the matter returned by the *habeas corpus*, and enter it on the same roll. Carth. 132.

In former days, and particularly at the time when Sir Edward Coke was chief justice, several persons committed to the Fleet by the lord chancellor, were bailed by the Court of King's Bench, upon exceptions to the generality (c) of the form of the commitments.

(c) As not showing the time of the commitment. Roll. R. 192. Or setting forth only the command of the lord chancellor as the ground of the imprisonment, without mentioning any crime at all. Moor, 839; Roll. R. 219. Or mentioning the crime in general terms; as for a contempt to the Court of Chancery, without mentioning what the contempt was. Roll. R. 192, 218. *β* The Supreme Court has no power to discharge a person committed by the Court of Chancery for a contempt. *Yates v. Lansing*, 9 Johns. 395; *Case of J. V. N. Yates*, 4 Johns. 317; *Gist v. Bowman*, 2 Bay, 182. *Sed vide* 6 Johns. 337. *y*

Also one Glanvil, who was generally committed by the command of the lord chancellor, without setting forth any cause of such command, seems to have been bailed upon examination of the merits of the decree, for disobeying whereof he was in truth committed; whereby it appeared that the decree related to a matter before adjudged at the common law; which was thought contrary to the purport of 27 E. 3, c. 1, and 4 H. 4, c. 23. But this proceeding being resented by the lord chancellor, the said Glanvil was afterwards recommitted by him for the same matter, and yet was on another *habeas corpus* bailed a second time by the Court of King's Bench.

Roll. R. 111, 219; Moor, 838; 2 Bulst. 301; Cro. Jac. 343; 3 Bulst. 115; Roll. R. 277; *vide* Dalison, 81; 3 Leon. 18. *β* It seems the chancellor may recommit a person who is in contempt of the Court of Chancery, after he has been improperly set at large. 4 Johns. 317. *y*

But as there have been no such proceedings of late days, the disuse of them has certainly lessened, if not wholly removed, the force of these resolutions, especially as it is now established, that a Court of Equity can give relief after a judgment at law; for otherwise it would have no power of moderating the rigour of the law, it being in many cases very doubtful what the law is before it be determined; the superior courts therefore will put the most favourable construction (d) on another's proceedings, and not intend that they acted beyond their jurisdiction.

2 Hawk. P. C. 173; Abr. Eq. 130. (d) A commitment from Chancery for disobedi-

## (D) Where by the Court of King's Bench.

ence to a decree is good, without showing what the decree was. 1 Mod. 155; Moor, 840, S. P.

The Court of King's Bench, having the supreme control of all inferior courts, may in discretion admit persons to bail committed by such courts, upon consideration of the whole circumstances of the case, as the length and hardship of the imprisonment, (a) the enormity or dangerous tendency, or notoriety, or small consequence of the offence, or obstinacy of the offender, (b) or the dignity of the court by which he was committed, (c) and other such like circumstances, of which the court will receive information by suggestion or affidavit, being consistent with the return of the *habeas corpus*. (d)

Vaugh. 157; 6 Mod. 73; 3 Salk. 91, pl. 1, 284, pl. 12; Holt, 590; 2 Ld. Raym. 978; 12 Mod. 102, 155, 156; 2 Hawk. P. C. 173. (a) Roll. Rep. 218, 337; 2 Bulstr. 140; Latch. 12. (b) 3 Bulstr. 48—54. (c) For this vide 2 Hawk. P. C. 173; Vaugh. 139; 2 Bulstr. 139; Cro. Jac. 219; Cro. Car. 579; Sid. 144, 286, 320; Salk. 348, pl. 2; 5 Mod. 19; March, 52. (d) That no one can in any case controvert the truth of the return to a *habeas corpus*, or plead or suggest any matter repugnant to it; yet a man may confess and avoid such return, by admitting the truth of the matters contained in it, and suggesting others not repugnant, which take off the effect of them. Sid. 287; 5 Mod. 323, 454; 2 Jones, 222; 2 Hawk. P. C. 113. [The King's Bench may bail in all cases at their discretion. Com. Dig. tit. *Bail*, (F), 4; Cowp. 333; and they will in general do so in every case not capital: in every capital case where there is any circumstance to induce a presumption of the prisoner's innocence, and in every case where the charge is not alleged with sufficient certainty. R. v. Judd, 2 Term R. 255; R. v. Remnant, 5 Term R. 169. They will, therefore, bail a person acquitted on an indictment of murder, and afterwards in custody on an appeal, unless the judge certifies a dissatisfaction with the verdict. Castell v. Bambridge, 2 Stra. 854. So a person committed for manslaughter, or even murder, if it appear to be no more than manslaughter, on the depositions before the coroner. R. v. Dalton, 2 Stra. 911; R. v. Magrath, Ib. 1243. So in murder, and *pardon pleaded and allowed*, the defendant shall not give bail to answer the appeal, though the heir is beyond sea, for this is not within the 3 H. 7. R. v. Chetwynd, 2 Stra. 1203. In rape both principal and accessory will be bailed, if it appear they do not mean to abscond. R. v. Lord Baltimore, 4 Burr. 2179; 1 Black. R. 648, S. C. The court is bound *ex debito justitiæ* to bail an accomplice entitled to the king's pardon. R. v. Rudd, Cowp. 334. But they will not bail an appellee for murder, unless circumstances of delay appear on the part of the appellant. Castle v. Bambridge, 2 Stra. 854. Nor a person charged with a highway robbery, if the prosecutor attends and swears he is the man, notwithstanding a number of affidavits are produced to show an *alibi*. R. v. Greenwood, 2 Stra. 1138. Or for assisting in the running of contraband goods, &c. R. v. Norton, Bunb. 143. Nor will they order, at the instance of the prisoner, a medical man to attend the person wounded, in order to state his situation for the purpose of bail. R. v. Sarah Salisbury, 1 Stra. 547. Nor will they bail after a bill for murder found, though the fact were plainly manslaughter. Case of Kirk, and Case for the murder of Seymour Conway. M. 12 W. 3. See too, 1 Salk. 104; Skin. 683. It is not a matter of course to bail in a case of manslaughter. Taylor's Case, 5 Cowen, 39. § They have refused to bail on a special verdict on the statute of stabbing. Sty. 467; 5 Mod. 288. It is said in some cases never to be allowed in manslaughter till clergy had. Sty. 371; Salk. 103; 5 Mod. 288. But it seems the Court of K. B. may bail in this case, though justices of *oyer and terminer* or jail-delivery cannot. Keilw. 70; 2 Inst. 188; Salk. 61.] ¶ See Rex v. Massey, 6 Maule & S. 108. ¶

¶ If there appear a *corpus delicti* on the face of the warrant of commitment, the Court of King's Bench will not bail the prisoner merely on the ground of informality in the warrant, but they will remand the prisoner.

The King v. Marks, 3 East, 157; β Comm. v. Rutherford, 5 Rand, 646; Taylor's Case, 5 Cowen, 39. §

Where the court think a prisoner ought to be bailed for felony, if he be unable to defray the expense of being brought up to Westminster for that purpose, they will grant a rule to show cause why he should not

(F) What shall be said to be sufficient Bail.

be bailed by a magistrate in the country, with a *certiorari* to return the depositions before them.

The King v. Jonas Jones, 1 Barn. & Ald. 209; The King v. Massey, 6 Maule & S. 108.]

[It is to be observed, that neither this court nor any other court can bail persons in execution, or punished under any statute with imprisonment for their offence. And this is one reason why they cannot interfere where a party is committed for a contempt.

Com. Dig. tit. *Bail*, (F), 2; 1 Mod. 158; 3 Wils. 199; 2 Term R. 190;] and see Rex v. Waddington, 1 East, 159.]

|| Where the House of Lords had voted the defendant guilty of a breach of privilege, and committed him to prison, the Court of King's Bench refused to discharge him out of custody.

Rex v. Flower, 8 Term R. 314.]

(E) Where by the other Courts of Westminster.

THE Courts of Common Pleas and Exchequer, at any time during term, and the Chancery, either in term or vacation, may by the common law award a *habeas corpus* for any person committed for a crime under the degree of felony or treason; (a) and thereupon discharge him, if it shall plainly appear by the return that the commitment was illegal, or bail him if it shall appear doubtful.

2 Inst. 53, 55, 615; 4 Inst. 290; Vaugh. 154; 2 Andr. 297; Dalison, 81; 3 Leon. 18; 2 Jones, 13, 14; 2 Mod. 198. [The court of C. P. may, by the common law, grant a *habeas corpus* in all cases of misdemeanor. Wood's case, 3 Wils. 172; 2 Black. R. 745, S. C.; Wilkes's case, 2 Wils. 151.] (a) That in some cases the chancery may by the common law bail persons for felony. 2 Hawk. P. C. 177.

And by the *habeas corpus* act, any of the said courts in term time, and any judge of the said courts, being of the degree of the coif, in the vacation, may award a *habeas corpus* for any person liable within the intent of that act, for any crime under the degree of felony.

Vide *infra*, tit. *Habeas Corpus*.

[(E 2) Where by the House of Lords.

THE House of Lords may bail a peer committed upon an indictment for murder, if the indictment be removed before them by *certiorari*.

Skin. 683, 684.

Upon impeachments by the Commons for high crimes and misdemeanors, the recognisance of bail is taken by order of the House of Peers, at their lordships' bar, the bail being previously approved by a committee, to whom it is referred to consider of their sufficiency. The condition of the recognisance in such case is, that the criminal shall appear personally before the lords in parliament, and from day to day, until the further order of the house.

Dr. Sacheverell's case, Dom. Proc. 13th Jan. 1709; case of Warren Hastings, Dom. Proc. die Lunæ, 21<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1787.]

(F) What shall be said to be sufficient Bail. ✓

No person shall be bailed for felony by less than two, and it is said not to be usual for the King's Bench to bail a man on a *habeas corpus*, on a commitment for treason or felony, without four sureties; (b) the

## (G) The Offence of taking insufficient Bail.

sum in which the sureties are to be bound, ought to be never less than 40*l.* for a capital crime; but it may be higher in discretion, on consideration of the ability and quality of the prisoner, and the nature of the offence; and the sureties may be examined on oath concerning their sufficiency, by him that takes the bail; and if a person be bailed by insufficient sureties, he may be required either by him who took the bail, or by any other who hath power to bail him, to find better sureties, and on his refusal may be committed; for insufficient sureties are as none.

2 Hawk. P. C. 141; H. P. C. 97; Dalt. c. 14. That formerly none under the degree of subsidy-men were admitted to be bail for any person. Dalt. c. 70, and 114. [And, according to Crompt. Just. 194, a, subsidy-men were such as had 40*l.* a year in the county. (b) In felony four persons are required for bail; but for any inferior offence two are sufficient. In both cases the number of the bail must be mentioned in the notice, otherwise the court will reject the whole. *Per* Lord Mansfield, *Rex v. Bolton*, M. 23 G. 3; Hawk. P. C. 141, notes, 6th edit. Sty. Pr. Reg. 110. In the case of the *King v. Judd*, though the commitment did not sufficiently charge a felony, and therefore, the defendant was entitled to bail, yet enough appearing to show an offence of great enormity, the court insisted upon four sureties. 2 Term R. 255. In an appeal of murder on the civil side, two bail only are required; but where it comes on the crown side by *certiorari*, there must be four. *Castel v. Bambridge and Corbet*, 2 Stra. 855.] || It is now the rule to require four bail in cases of felony. *Rex v. Shaw*, 6 Dow. & Ry. 154. ||

But justices must take care, that under pretence of demanding sufficient surety, they do not make so excessive a demand, as in effect amounts to a denial of bail; for this is looked upon as a great grievance, and is complained of as such by 1 W. & M. Sess. 2; by which it is declared, that excessive bail ought not to be required.

2 Hawk. P. C. 141. § The constitution of the United States directs that "excessive bail shall not be required." Amendm. art. 8. Should excessive bail be required by a magistrate, and the accused be committed for want of it, he is entitled to a *habeas corpus* to have the sum demanded reduced. *Evans v. Foster*, 1 N. H. Rep. 374. And if magistrates or the members of a court, demand excessive bail, they may be indicted or impeached. It has been holden that to demand two sureties in the sum of \$2000 each, on a charge of perjury, was not excessive. *Ib.* §

[The defendant's attorney may be bail for him; for the rule that no attorney or officer of the court shall be bail does not extend to criminal cases.

*R. v. Bowes*, Dougl. 466, notes.]

|| After a defendant has been admitted to bail, the court will not increase the bail, on affidavits disclosing facts aggravating the original offence.

*Rex v. Salter*, 2 Chitt. R. 109.]

## (G) The Offence of taking insufficient Bail.

If the party bailed by insufficient sureties do not appear according to the condition of the recognisance, the justice, &c., who bailed him is finable by the justices of assize; but if he appear, it seems that the person who bailed him is excused.

S. P. C. 333; H. P. C. 97; 2 Hawk. P. C. 142; vide *infra*, letter (H). And that if a justice admits a person to bail by insufficient sureties, whom he knows not to be bailable by law, corruptly for lucre or reward, the Court of King's Bench will grant an information against him, as in *Rex v. Brooke*, 2 Term R. 190; and see tit. *Informations*; it is an offence too for which he may be indicted, vide tit. *Indictments*.



(H) The Offence of granting it where it ought to be denied.

THE bailing a person not bailable by law, is punishable at common law, as a negligent escape, or as an offence against the several following statutes.

2 Hawk. P. C. 143; S. P. C. 33.  $\beta$  See 11 Mass. 337; 16 Mass. 198; 16 Greenl. 179; 13 Pick. 86.  $\gamma$  Vide tit. *Escape*.

By the statute of Westm. 1, cap. 15, it is enacted, "that if the sheriff or any other let any go at large by surety that is not replevisable, if he be sheriff or constable, or any other bailiff of fee, which hath keeping of prisons, and be thereof attainted, he shall lose his fee and office forever; and if the under-sheriff, constable, or bailiff of such as have fee for keeping of prisons, do it contrary to the will of his lord, or any other bailiff, being not of fee, they shall have three years' imprisonment, and make fine at the king's pleasure."

And it is enacted by 27 E. 1, commonly called the statute *de Finibus levatis*, cap. 3, "that the justices assigned to take assizes, &c., when they deliver the jails, &c., shall inquire if sheriffs, or any other, have let out by replevin, prisoners not replevisable, or have offended in any thing contrary to the form of the said statute of Westm. 1; and whom they shall find guilty they shall chasten and punish in all things according to the form of the said statute."

And it is further enacted by 4 E. 3, cap. 2, "that at the time of the assignment of keepers of the peace, mention shall be made, that such as shall be indicted or taken by them, shall not be let to mainprize by the sheriffs, nor by none other ministers, if they be not mainpernable by law, nor that none who are indicted shall be delivered but by the common law; and that the justices assigned to deliver jails shall have power to inquire of sheriffs, jailers, and others, in whose ward such persons indicted shall be, if they make deliverance, or let to mainprize any so indicted which be not mainpernable, and to punish the said sheriffs, jailers, and others, if they do any thing against the said act."

And it is enacted by 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 13, "that no justice or justices of the peace shall let to bail or mainprize any person or persons, which for any offence or offences by them or any of them committed, be declared not to be replevised or bailed, or be forbidden to be replevised or bailed by the above-mentioned statute of Westm. 1, c. 15. And that the justices of jail-delivery of the place where such justices of the peace shall be guilty of such offence, upon due proof thereof, by examination before them, shall for every such offence set such fine on every such justice, as the same justices of jail-delivery shall think meet."

A justice of Surry committed a man on suspicion of stealing a mare, and bound over the owner to prosecute; afterwards, upon examining two other persons, he admitted the party to bail. The prosecutor appeared at the assizes, and found a bill, but the party accused did not appear, and the court granted an information against the justice, declaring they should not have bailed the man themselves. 2 Stra. 1216.

Justices of the peace, before they bail a man under commitment, must at their peril inform themselves of the cause for which he was committed; for if he were in truth committed for a cause not bailable by law, it is no excuse that they did not know that he was committed for such cause.

Poph. 96; Dalt. c. 114; 2 Hawk. P. C. 143.  $\beta$  A justice of the peace cannot take bail in case of homicide. *Commonwealth v. Loveridge*, 11 Mass. 337. Nor for an

(K) In what Form it is to be taken.

offence which may be prosecuted by action or information *qui tam*, as well as by indictment. *Commonwealth v. Cheney*, 6 Mass. 347; see 16 Mass. 198; 8 Greenl. 179; 13 Pick. 86. *g*

(I) The Offence of denying, delaying, or obstructing it where it ought to be granted.

It is clearly agreed to be an offence by the common law as well as by statute, and punishable by indictment as well as by action, to deny, or delay, or obstruct bail where it ought to be granted.

14 H. 7, 7, pl. 19, H. P. C. 143; Dalt. 114.

But it seems also clear, that he who has power to bail another, is not bound to demand of him to find sureties, and to forbear committing him till he shall refuse to find them; but may well justify his commitment, unless the party himself shall offer his sureties.

2 Hawk. P. C. 143.

The principal statutes relating to this offence are the above mentioned statute of Westm. 1, c. 15; and the statute *de Finibus*, 27 Ed. 1, c. 3; and 31 Car. 2, c. 2, commonly called the *Habeas Corpus* act; by the first whereof it is enacted; "that if any withhold prisoners replevisable after that they have offered sufficient surety, he shall pay a grievous amercement to the king; and if he take any reward for the deliverance of such, he shall pay double to the prisoner, and also shall be in the great mercy of the king." And by the second of the said statutes it is enacted, "that justices of assize shall inquire if sheriffs, or any other, have offended in any thing contrary to the said statute of Westm.; and whom they shall find guilty, they shall punish in all things according to the form of the said statute."

H. P. C. 97; 2 Hawk. P. C. 143.

[The last-mentioned statute is set out at length *infra*, tit. "**HABEAS CORPUS**," (B) 4, to which part the reader is referred.]

(K) In what Form it is to be taken.

WHERE a person actually present in court is bailed for a crime punishable with loss of life or member, it seems to be in the discretion of the court to take a recognisance from each of the bail, either in a certain sum, or body for body, or both ways; however, such recognisance of body for body, (*a*) doth not make the bail liable to the same punishment with the prisoner, but only to be fined, &c.

2 Jones. 210; Lev. 106; Sid. 211; 4 Inst. 178; 2 Stra. 911, 1242; 2 H. H. P. C. 185; H. P. C. 97; Crompt. Just. 157, a; and *per* 2 Hawk. P. C. 177. (*a*) Justices of the peace may take the recognisance in such form. [But this kind of bail is now in disuse. 2 H. H. P. C. 125.]

But, for a crime of an inferior nature, it seems that the recognisance ought to be only in a certain sum of money, and not body for body.

2 Hawk. P. C. 177. Where the court on motion may dispense with the principal's joining in the recognisance. Salk. 3, pl. 7. [Where the principal is an infant or in prison, and so absent, the recognisance is taken of the bail only; and the justice or justices grant a warrant under hand and seal to discharge the prisoner out of jail. 2 H. H. P. C. 126; Burn's Just. tit. *Bail*.] It is not requisite, in Kentucky, that the recognisance to answer a charge of felony should be signed by the principal and bail. *Comm. v. Mason*, 3 Marsh. 456. And in Indiana, a recognisance entered by the sureties alone, is valid. *Minor v. State*, 1 Blackf. 236. But if it be entered for the appearance of a party indicted, on whom process has not been served, and who does not appear, it is not obligatory. *People v. Slayton*, 1 Breece, 257. See further as to the form of the

## (L) What shall forfeit the Recognisance.

recognisance. *Treasurer v. Burr*, 1 Root, 392; *Waldo v. Spencer*, 4 Conn. 71; *State v. Wellman*, 3 Ham. 14; *Tyler v. Greenlaw*, 5 Rand. 711; *Billings v. Avery*, 7 Conn. 236; *People v. Van Eps*, 4 Wend. 387; *State v. Stout*, 6 Halst. 124; *McCarty v. State*, 1 Blackf. 338; *Potter v. Kingsbury*, 4 Wend. 387. *g* Bail must be taken for a certain time, else it will be erroneous. *Rex v. Rainer*, 1 Sid. 214.]

¶ The motion to bail a party for an assault must be made before a judge at chambers.

*Rex v. —*, 2 Chitt. R. 110. ¶

## (L) What shall forfeit the Recognisance.

If the recognisance be in the usual form, *ad standum recto de felonis prædictâ et ad respondendum domino regi*, and at the trial the party stands mute, though it may be reasonably argued from the import of these words, that in strictness the recognisance is forfeited, yet the later opinions hold otherwise; for if a man's bail, who are his jailers of his own choosing, do as effectually secure his appearance, and put him as much under the power of the court as if he had been in the custody of the proper officer, they seem to have answered the end of the law, and to have done all that can be reasonably required of them.

2 Inst. 150; 4 Inst. 178; S. P. C. 178; Dalt. c. 127; 2 Hawk. P. C. 177, 178.

If A enters into a recognisance that B shall appear in the King's Bench such a term, to answer such an information, and not to depart till he shall be discharged by the court, and afterwards a *nolle prosequi* is entered on that information, and another exhibited, whereto he refuses to appear, &c., the recognisance is forfeited. [But it seemeth, that the recognisance shall not be forfeited by the party's not appearing in court the first day of every term, after he hath pleaded to the information, as it may be before he hath pleaded.]

2 Hawk. P. C. 177, 178; *Rex v. Ridpath*, Fortesc. 358.

By statute 4 G. 3, c. 10, reciting that many recognisances had been estreated into the Court of Exchequer, against persons for not appearing as parties or witnesses, or for not prosecuting indictments, or otherwise not performing the conditions of such recognisances; many of which neglects of duty had happened by the inattention of ignorant people, it is enacted, "that it shall be lawful for the barons of the Exchequer, upon affidavit and petition to be presented to them by or on the behalf of the person or persons imprisoned, or liable to be imprisoned on the forfeiture of any such recognisances, to discharge such person or persons, by order from the said barons, without any *quietus* to be sued out for that purpose; for which order no more than one pound and one shilling shall be taken by the officer appointed to give out the same: provided that no discharge shall be given on such petitions where any debt is due to the crown, other than by the recognisances so prayed to be discharged; nor in any cases of defrauding his majesty's revenue by contraband trade, or assaulting his majesty's officers of the customs or excise in the execution of their duty, or any person or persons lawfully assisting them therein."

Recognisances in cases of felony are to be certified to the general jail-delivery by 1 & 2 P. & M. c. 13. (a)

[(a) This statute is repealed by 7 G. 4, c. 64, (see *ante*.) and see § 2, as to the returning recognisances and examinations to the court where the prisoner is to be tried.]

Neither the defendant nor his bail can be called upon their recogni-

## (D) Proceedings against Bail, and how they are discharged.

sance without notice, except on the day on which the defendant is bound to appear: (a) and if the defendants do not appear on that day the court will not discharge the recognisance, although the attorney-general consent to it, but will respite it to the next term; (b) for the judges of *oyer* and *terminer* are the proper judges whether recognisances ought to be estreated or spared. (c)

(a) Ca. temp. Hardw. 237.  $\beta$  It is essential to the forfeiture of the recognisance that the accused be called before his default is entered. Dillingham v. U. S., 2 Wash. C. C. R. 422; see Adair v. State, 1 Blackf. 202; Keefhaver v. Commonwealth, 2 Penna. 240.  $\gamma$  (b) 11 Mod. 200. (c) 10 Mod. 278.

If a defendant indicted for perjury be acquitted, the bail shall be discharged from their recognisance on motion, though the acquittal be not entered on record, for it appears on the *postea*.

1 Wils. 315.]

## BAILIFF.

**BAILY** or *bailiff*, saith my Lord Coke, is an old Saxon word, which signifies a keeper or protector: and though there be several officers called bailiffs, whose offices and employments seem quite different from each other, yet doth something of keeping or protection belong to them all. Hence the sheriff is considered as bailiff to the crown; and his county, of which he hath the care, and in which he is to execute the king's writs, is called his bailiwick; also his officers, who by his precept execute writs, are called bailiffs: there are likewise bailiffs of liberties, who are officers under lords who have franchises exempt from the jurisdiction of the sheriff; there are likewise bailiffs of lords of manors, who collect their rents, and levy their fines and amercements; also he is called a bailiff who hath the administration or charge of lands, goods, or chattels to make the best benefit for the owner, against whom an action of *account* doth lie for the profits which he hath raised or made, or might by his industry and care reasonably have made, his reasonable charges and expenses deducted; there are likewise those termed bailiffs, to whom the king's castles are committed, as the Bailiff of Dover Castle, &c. The chief magistrates in divers ancient corporations are called bailiffs, as in Ipswich, Yarmouth, Colchester, &c. There are likewise officers of the forest who are termed bailiffs; but as there is but little said of some of these in our books, and as what relates to others will more properly fall under other heads, we shall in this place only consider what we find relating to

(A) Sheriffs' Bailiffs.

(B) Bailiffs of Liberties or Franchises.

(C) Bailiffs to Lords of Manors.

Co. Lit. 61, b. {There are no such officers in Pennsylvania. 1 Bin. 240, Hazard v. Israel.} [See Lambard's Exposition of Saxon words. Dr. Johnson saith, that this word is of doubtful etymology in itself, but borrowed by us from the French "*bailli*." See too, 3 Black. Com. 344: Blount's Law. Dict. tit. *Bailiff*.] By some opinions a bailiff in *Magna Charta*, c. 28, signifies any judge. Vide Co. Lit. 168, b; vide 10 H. 4; 4 Mirror, c. 5, § 2; Bracton, 409; Fleta, lib. 2, c. 63, Glanv. lib. 1, c. 9; Kitch. Return. Brev. 285; 2 Inst. 453; Co. Lit. 272; Manwood, part 1, p. 113.

## (A) Of Sheriffs' Bailiffs.

A SHERIFF's bailiff is an officer appointed in every hundred to execute all writs within the hundred, directed to the sheriff; he is likewise to collect the post-fines, (a) fee-farms of the king, &c., for the sheriff, and to attend the justices of assize and jail-delivery, and justices of peace in their courts.

6 Co. 54.  $\beta$  There are no such officers in Pennsylvania. 1 Binn. 240, Hazard v. Israel.  $\gamma$  A bailiff is to take the same oath which the under-sheriff takes, prescribed by the stat. 27 Eliz. c. 12. But a special bailiff, or one employed by the sheriff for a particular time only, as to execute one writ, &c., is not obliged to take the oath. Jones, 249; 2 Lev. 151. But what he doth is considered as done by the sheriff himself; and therefore a rescue from him shall be judged a rescue from the sheriff, and his escape the escape of the sheriff, for which the sheriff shall answer. (a) See 32 G. 2, c. 14, whereby he is not to collect them.  $\beta$  A deputy sheriff is not disqualified from serving a summons in favour of a town, by the circumstance of being an inhabitant of such town. Windsor v. Jacob, 1 Tyler, 24, and see 1 Greenleaf, 82; 14 Mass. Rep. 216. Process served by a deputy sheriff, where another deputy of the same sheriff is a party, is not for that cause void. Gafe v. Grafton, 11 Mass. Rep. 181.  $\gamma$

If an under-sheriff takes bond from a bailiff, conditioned to save him harmless in executing all processes, &c., and on action brought on this bond, the sheriff assigns for breach that the bailiff had not executed a certain warrant sent to him upon a process directed to him out of the Exchequer, to levy issues upon certain lands in D, and it is not alleged that D is within his hundred; this is no breach of the condition, for the bailiff cannot execute a precept out of the hundred where he is bailiff. (b)

Süle, 18, Stoughton and Day. [Alleyn, 10, S. C. This was adjudged upon demurrer. But after verdict the objection would not avail. Weston v. Mason, 3 Burr. 1725. And *quæ*. Whether for the purpose of executing process, the authority of these bailiffs does not extend over the whole county?] (b) Unless it be directed to him particularly, and he be made special bailiff for that purpose. Salk. 176.  $\beta$  The deputies of a sheriff are in law considered as but one officer. 5 Mass. Rep. 271; 9 Mass. Rep. 112; 13 Mass. Rep. 114; 15 Mass. Rep. 10; 17 Mass. Rep. 244.  $\gamma$

A sworn bailiff, commonly known to be an officer, acting within his own precinct, need not show his writ to the person he arrests; but when he has made his arrest, he is to inform him of the substance of his writ, at whose suit the action is, and out of what court the process issues; but a special bailiff is obliged to show his warrant; || and *quæ*, whether an ordinary bailiff must not, if required? ||

8 E. 4, 14, a; 14 H. 7, 9, b; 6 Co. 54; 9 Co. 69; Stile, 405; Cro. Jac. 485, 486. || 8 Term R. 188. ||  $\beta$  Commonwealth v. Fidd, 13 Mass. Rep. 321.  $\gamma$

A sheriff, who has a writ directed to him, may authorize others to execute it; but the person to whom he directs it must personally execute it; yet it seems that one may lawfully assist him.

8 E. 4, 14, a; Dalt. c. 117.

|| Holt, C. J., formerly doubted whether an arrest by the bailiff's follower were good, though in the bailiff's presence; but it is determined, that it is not necessary that the officer having the authority should be the person making the arrest, nor even in the presence of the person arrested, nor actually in sight, nor is any exact distance prescribed; it is sufficient if he be near, and acting in the arrest, and not on a different errand.

Mod. 211.  $\beta$  See 5 Litt. 200.  $\gamma$  Cowp. 65. See 2 New R. 211.

It is a contempt of the court to hinder a bailiff arresting, but no rescue, unless an arrest is made; and bare words will not make an arrest.

6 Mod. 210; 1 Salk. 79; 2 New R. 212. ||

## (A) Of Sheriffs' Bailiffs.

A bailiff caught one by the hand (whom he had a warrant to arrest) as he held it out of a window; and the court said that it was such a taking of him that the bailiff might justify the breaking open of the house to carry him away.

Vent. 306; 6 Mod. 173, S. P. In what cases a bailiff may justify breaking open a house. Vide Cro. Jac. 280; Palm. 53; Fost. Cr. L. 136, 320; 6 Mod. 105, and the authorities there cited; and tit. *Sheriff*.

¶ And accordingly, where the officer touched the defendant through a broken window, and told him to surrender, and then further broke the window, and entered, he was held justified.

Lloyd v. Sandilands, 8 Taunt. 250. *β* It seems that an arrest is not complete without touching the defendant. Huntingdon v. Blowdell, 2 New Hampsh. R. 318. But in Gold v. Bissell, 1 Wendell, 215, Savage, C. J., said, "We understand the law to be well settled that no manual touching of the body or actual force is necessary. It is sufficient if the party be within the power of the officer and submits to the arrest." *γ*

Where the street door is open, the bailiff may legally break open the inner door to get at the defendant, who is a lodger; and he may break open such inner door without previous demand of admittance, though otherwise as to an outer door; but he cannot break the inner doors of the house of a stranger, on suspicion that the defendant is there.

Lee v. Gansell, Cowp. 1; Ratcliffe v. Burton, 3 Bos. & Pull. 223; Johnson v. Leigh, 6 Taunt. 348; and see Hutcheson v. Birch, 4 Taunt. 619; Cooke v. Birt, 5 Taunt. 765; and see 2 Barn. & A. 592. *β* Where the front door of the defendant's house was fastened, and was not used for the purpose of entrance, and the usual access to the inner rooms was through the back door and kitchen, the court refused to set aside a *capias* which had been executed by the sheriff entering through the kitchen, the door of which was open. Hubbard v. Mack, 17 Johns. 127. How far boarders or visitors in a house are protected. See Oystead v. Shed, 13 Mass. Rep. 520. Where a person lets out part of his house, and reserves for himself and occupies an inner room, and the outer door being open, an officer enters to execute civil process, he is justified in breaking open the inner door in order to arrest the party. Williams v. Spencer, 5 Johns. 352. *γ*

The bailiff to whom a warrant is intended to be directed cannot arrest the party before he has it.

Hall v. Roche, 8 Term R. 187.

A warrant to four jointly, and not severally, clearly will not authorize an arrest by one.

Boyd v. Durand, 3 Taunt. 161. But *aliter* if the warrant be joint and several. Palm. 52; Cro. Eliz. 913. *¶*

One who is arrested by a sheriff's bailiff is in the sheriff's custody, and if rescued, the sheriff may allege that he was rescued out of his custody.

2 Jones, 197; Lev. 214; 2 Lev. 28. But where the sheriff returned *virtute brevis mihi direct, feci warrant: A and B ballivis meis, qui virtute inde ceperunt* the defendant, *et in custodia mea habuerunt quousque* such and such *recusserunt* him *ex custodia ballivorum meorum*, it was held ill; for when the bailiffs have arrested the party, he is in fact and in truth in their custody; but in law he is in the custody of the sheriff, and an answer either way is good; but to say that he was in the custody of the sheriff, and yet rescued out of the custody of the bailiffs, is repugnant. 2 Salk. 586, pl. 2.

A bailiff having a warrant against A, went to him in his yard, and being at some distance told him he had a warrant, and said he arrested him; A having a fork in his hand keeps off the bailiff from touching him, and retreats into his house; and on motion for an attachment for a contempt, the court held that bare words will not make an arrest; but if the bailiff had touched him, that had been an arrest, and the retreat a rescous, and the bailiff might have pursued and broke open the house,

## (A) Of Sheriffs' Bailiffs. (Arrest, Sunday, &amp;c.)

or might have an attachment or rescous against him: but as this case is, the bailiff has no remedy but an action for the assault; for the holding up of the fork at him, when he was within reach, is good evidence of that.

Salk. 79, pl. 2, Genner and Sparks; 6 Mod. 173, S. C. [See 2 New R. 211; 3 Camp. R. 139; 6 Barn. & C. 528.]

By the 29 Car. 2, c. 7, it is enacted, "That no person or persons upon the Lord's day shall serve or execute, or cause to be served or executed, any writ, process, warrant, order, judgment, or decree, (except in cases of treason, felony, or breach of the peace,) but that the service of every such writ, process, warrant, order, judgment, or decree, shall be void to all intents and purposes whatsoever; and the person or persons so serving or executing the same shall be as liable to the suit of the party grieved, and to answer damages to him for doing thereof, as if he or they had done the same without any writ, process, warrant, order, judgment, or decree at all."

An arrest on Sunday is void, and the party may have an action for false imprisonment. [And the arrest cannot be made good by any subsequent waiver of the defendant. 3 East, 155; 8 East, 547.] Salk. 78, pl. 1. A was taken on a Sunday without any warrant, and locked up all that day, and then on Monday morning a writ was gotten against him; the court held, that he might have an *attachment*, or an action of *false imprisonment* against those who took him on the Sunday; but they refused to discharge him. 6 Mod. 96. [But where the writ was returnable on a Sunday, and the officer arrested the defendant on the Monday morning, the court discharged him out of custody, notwithstanding the writ was renewed within two hours after the arrest. *Loveridge v. Plaistow*, 2 H. Black. R. 29.] [And where, by contrivance of plaintiff's attorney, a party was arrested on Sunday on criminal process, for the purpose of effecting his arrest on civil process, the court discharged him. *Wells v. Gurney*, 8 Barn. & C. 769.] Where an *attachment* was granted for arresting one on Christmas-day. *Hetley*, 19. But bail may take their principal on Sunday, and confine him till Monday, and then surrender him. 6 Mod. 231. [But see *Brookes v. Warren*, 2 Black. R. 1273, *contr.* in the case of bail to the sheriff. *Vide stat. 5 Ann. c. 9, § 3*, by which one may be taken on an escape warrant on a Sunday. And he may be taken on that day by the officer upon fresh pursuit; 2 *Ld. Raym.* 1028; 2 Salk. 626; 6 Mod. 95, S. C.] [But not at the suit of another party, though he had a detainer against him when he was discharged. 5 *Term R.* 25; *Tidd's Prac.* 216.] [A sheriff may proceed on Sunday to enforce by distress the penalty authorized by a revenue act of the legislature for peddling without license. *Cowles v. Brittain*, 2 *Hawks*. 204. Under the statute of Connecticut which forbids service of process on "the Lord's Day," it was held that service between midnight of Saturday and day-break of Sunday was good. *Fox v. Abel*, 2 *Conn. Rep.* 541.\* Process can neither be *issued* nor served on Sunday. *Van Vechen v. Paddock*, 12 *Johns*, 178; *Vanderpool v. Wright*, 1 *Cowen*, 209. *g* That a bailiff may arrest in the night, vide 9 *Co.* 65, b; *Cro. Jac.* 486. Where he may justify entering the house of a stranger to make an arrest, *vide Lutw.* 1432. [4 *Taunt.* 619; 5 *Taunt.* 765; 6 *Taunt.* 248.] If a sheriff make out a precept to his bailiff to arrest one before any writ directed to him, and the bailiff arrest the party accordingly, and afterwards a writ issue to the sheriff, the party arrested may have an action of *false imprisonment*. *Sand.* 298; 2 *Keb.* 173, 838.

*β* \* *Secus* under the law of New Hampshire. *Shaw v. Dodge*, 5 *N. H. Rep.* 462. *g*

A special verdict found that a *fieri facias* bore *teste* 4 June, but was really sued forth 11 June, and executed 12 June; and that the party against whom it went became a bankrupt 6 June, and a commission was taken out 17 June, and *trover* and *conversion* was brought against the bailiff who executed the writ; and the court held, that though the property was so bound that the execution should not have effect against the assignment of the commissioners, yet it was hard to punish the officer in *trover*, and make him a trespasser for doing what he was obliged

## (B) Of Bailiffs of Liberties or Franchisees.

to do, and from which he could not plead to excuse himself, and therefore gave judgment for the defendant.

Sid. 271; Lev. 173; Keb. 930, 932, S. C.; vide 1 Burr. 20; 2 Burr. 814. ¶ But that *trover*, though not trespass, lies against a sheriff or officer for seizing after an act of bankruptcy, and selling whether before the commission or after, see *Cooper v. Chitty*, Burr. 20; Black. Rep. 65; *Smith v. Milles*, 1 Term R. 475; *Potter v. Starkie*, 4 Maule & S. 260; but it seems the mere seizure without a sale, or at least a removal, would not be a conversion. *Wyatt v. Blades*, 3 Camp. R. 396.¶

The statute 23 H. 6, c. 10, enacts, "That for an arrest or attachment the sheriff shall have 20*d.*, and the bailiff who makes the arrest 4*d.*, and that the sheriff or bailiff who doth contrary shall pay treble damages to the party grieved, and forfeit the sum of 40*l.*; one moiety to the king, and the other to the party that will sue; and that the justices of assize in their sessions, justices of the one bench and of the other, and justices of peace in their county, may determine the said offences."

Vide 5 Mod. 225. An action brought against a bailiff on this statute, for taking 5*d.* 4*d.* for an arrest; ¶ and see *Dew v. Parsons*, 2 Barn. & A. 560.¶

By the 1 H. 5, c. 4, it is enacted, "That they which be bailiffs of sheriffs by one year shall be in no such office for three years next following, except bailiffs of sheriffs which be inheritable in their sheriffwicks; and that no under-sheriff, sheriff's clerk, receiver, nor sheriff's bailiff, be attorney in the king's courts during the time that he is in office with any such sheriff."

Bailiffs, being officers who are to execute the king's writs, are most commonly punished in those courts out of which such writ issues, by attachment; but it is impossible to set down all the misdemeanors and oppressive practices for which they are punishable in the discretion of the court; however, attachments have been granted against them where they have used needless force, violence, and terror in making an arrest; or where they have broken open doors where by law they could not, and there was no plausible excuse for doing it; where they have treated the persons arrested basely and inhumanly, or kept them in custody till they consented to pay money for their deliverance; or where they have extorted (*a*) money for taking bail; or made an arrest without authority, by force of a blank warrant filled up with the name of a special bailiff, by the party himself, without the privity or subsequent agreement of the sheriff; or if a bailiff levy a debt by virtue of an execution, and keep the money in his hands, and embezzle it; but even in these cases there may be such circumstances or matters of alleviation as will induce the court to excuse, if not wholly discharge them.

Hob. 62, 263, 264; 11 H. 6, 42, b, 43, a; Noy, 101; Moor, 770, pl. 1064; 2 Roll. Abr. 278; Barnard. K. B. 259, 296; 2 Barnard. K. B. 213. (*a*) 2 Burr. R. 926. Vide 2 G. 2, c. 22, and 32 G. 2, c. 29, *infra*, tit. *Jailers*, and tit. *Sheriff*. β An action will not lie against a deputy sheriff for a breach of his official duty, although the declaration lays a promise by the officer. It must be brought against the principal, though for the default of the deputy. *Owens v. Gatewood*, 4 Bibb, 494. A judgment of the general court against the principal sheriff held not to be admissible evidence against the deputy. *Johnson v. Thompson*, 4 Bibb, 294, and see 1 Bibb, 262; 3 Marshall, 172; 3 Bibb, 196; *Estes v. Williams*, Cooke, 413. γ

## (B) Of Bailiffs of Liberties or Franchises.

A BAILIFF of a liberty is one who hath the same jurisdiction with the sheriff's bailiff, granted to him by the lord of a liberty or franchise.

These liberties and franchises began by the lords purchasing the bailiwicks of the



## (B) Of Bailiffs of Liberties or Franchises.

hundreds, sometimes for years, for life, or in fee, at a certain rate, in fee-farm; and for this the lords had the court-leet, the assizes of bread and beer, and the amends, viz. the fines for the breach of any of the articles examinable in the leet; and they likewise had the return of writs.

These franchises proving very inconvenient, because the sheriff could not enter into them to execute the king's writs, but was to direct them to the bailiff of the liberty, who had the execution of all writs, the statute Westm. 2, cap. 29, enacts, that if such bailiffs give no answer to the sheriff, the court should grant special warrant with a *non omittas*, which authorizes the sheriff to enter the franchise; and it being usual to take out the *capias* and *non omittas* together, we have but little material in our books relating to this matter.

But there are some cases in which the sheriff may enter without any clause of *non omittas*; as in case of a *quo minus*. So where the sheriff is by Westm. 1, cap. 17, to make deliverance by replevin; so where he is judge, as in a writ of *redisseisin*; so in *waste*; so in executing a warrant for breach of the peace.

Dalt. Sher. 463; 11 H. 4, 694, Bro. Offic. 34; Bro. Ret. 26.

If the sheriff executes the writ of a common person without a *non omittas*, the execution is good; but the sheriff is liable to an action by the lord for entering into his bailiwick.

2 H. 4; 1 Plow. 216, 243; F. N. B. 95.

|| And if the sheriff in such case suffer the defendant to escape within the liberty, the sheriff is liable to an action for the escape, since the arrest is not wrongful as against the defendant.

Piggott v. Wilkes, 3 Barn. & A. 502.

However, it has been held by Wood, B., that the killing a bailiff making such an arrest does not amount to murder, since the judge said the bailiff was a trespasser.

Rex v. Mead, 2 Stark. R. 20.

It has been decided after full argument, that an action on the case cannot be maintained by the bailiff of a franchise for issuing a writ of *non omittas capias* in the first instance, without a previous *capias*, and return by the sheriff; since the long-established usage of the court has legalized the practice.

Carrett v. Smallpage, 9 East, R. 330.

A writ of *feri facias*, directed in the first instance to the bailiff of the Isle of Ely, out of the King's Bench, is erroneous and void, and the bailiff seizing goods under it is a trespasser.

Grant v. Bagge, 3 East, 128; and see 14 East, 289; 1 Bro. & B. 12. ||

The bailiff of a franchise cannot enter into the guildable; and if he does it is erroneous, because he has no authority out of the franchise, more than the sheriff has in another county.

If there be two liberties within a county, viz. St. Edmond de Bury and St. Ethelbed de Ely, in com. Suffolk, and a *capias* is directed to the sheriff to take the body of B., and the sheriff returns that he has made his mandate to the bailiff of Ethelbed, who has made no answer, the sheriff, on a *non omittas*, shall enter into the liberty of Bury, though the bailiff of that liberty has made no default.

Bro. Offic. 35; Dalt. Sher. 464; Offic. Brev. 135; Thes. Brev. 166.

If the bailiff of a franchise had made an insufficient return, which

## (C) Of Bailiffs to Lords of Manors.

the sheriff returned to the court, they formerly held the sheriff was answerable, and not the bailiff; for an insufficient return is no return, and the bailiff making no return, the sheriff ought to have said *nullum dedit mihi responsum*; but this is altered by the 27 H. 8, cap. 24, which says that the amercement for insufficient returns made by bailiffs of franchises shall be set on the bailiff's head, and not on the sheriff's.

3 H. 7, 11; 5 H. 7, 27; Bro. Ret. 89; 2 Term R. 11; see too 8 H. 6, c. 9, § 11.

[If the bailiff of a liberty, who hath the return and execution of writs, remove a prisoner taken in execution to the county jail, and there deliver him into the custody of the sheriff, he is liable to an action for an escape.

Boothman v. Earl of Surry, 2 Term R. 5.]

If the bailiff of a liberty dies after he has returned *cepi*, a *distringas* issues against his successor, because he takes it up under the return of his predecessor.

Bro. Ret. Brev. 99; 14 E. 4, 1.

¶ Where it appeared that King Charles II., by charter, reciting former grants of the franchise by Philip and Mary, and by Charles I., granted the execution of all writs to Viscount Dunbar, his heirs and assigns, in the liberty of Holderness; and it appeared that the officer had, since 1787, been in the habit of summoning jurors within the liberty to attend the quarter sessions; it was held that this evidence raised a presumption that there was a franchise existing at the passing of the statute 27 H. 6, c. 24, there being no evidence to the contrary, and that it was the bailiff's duty, on receiving the sheriff's mandate, to summon a sessions jury.

Rex v. Jaram, 4 Barn. & C. 692; 7 Dow. & Ry. S. C.]

## (C) Of Bailiffs to Lords of Manors.

BAILIFF of a manor may himself, or may command another to take cattle *damage-feasant* upon the land; for he hath the care of all things within the manor.

Roll. Abr. 339.

But if a distress be taken for *damage-feasant*, amends cannot be tendered to the bailiff; for he cannot deliver a distress when it is once taken, no more than he can change the avowry of his master, (a) or demand a rent upon a condition of re-entry.

5 Co. 76, Pilkington and Hastings. [If the distress be impounded, the tender is too late either to the bailiff or principal, for it is then *in custodia legis*. But whether a tender to the bailiff before impounding be good, was not the point in Pilkington's case; for there the tender was after the impounding, and to a common servant, the master himself being present. Cro. Eliz. 813.] (a) Dy. 292; vide 2 Stra. 1128.

A bailiff of a manor, though he has no interest in the land, has an authority to receive rents, take fealty, pay quit-rents, repair houses and fences, and in other things act for his master's benefit; but he cannot do any thing to his prejudice, nor can he tile a house that was before thatched, nor impale a place before mounded with a hedge.

Vide Cro. Jac. 178; Owen, 28; Hob. 154.

A bailiff may be steward of the same manor; for those are offices which are compatible.

Cro. Jac. 178.

## (C) Of Bailiffs to Lords of Manors.

A bailiff hath no permanent estate, but is removable at the lord's pleasure.

Cro. Jac. 178.

A bailiff of a manor may lease the piscary for years, but he cannot by any usage make a lease of his master's land.

Roll. Abr. 339. Diversity where he may make a lease at will, though not a lease for years. Litt. Rep. 71; for this vide Roll. Rep. 258; Cro. Jac. 377; 2 Leon. 46.

If a man takes cattle, without any command, for services due to the lord, if the lord after agree to the taking, he shall be adjudged his bailiff, although he was not his bailiff in any place before.

Roll. Abr. 685. But for this vide Godb. 110; Kelw. 177; Fitz. Bailiff, 7; Bro. Distress, 83; Comp. Incumb. 481.

A bailiff may give license to another to go over the land; for this is a trespass to the possession only, and the bailiff hath the disposal of the profits of the possession.

Roll. Abr. 339. But *quære*, If there must not be a consideration given for such license? Vide 1 Roll. E. 258; Cro. Jac. 337.

In debt for rent, upon a lease for years, the defendant pleaded that the plaintiff made J S bailiff of his manor, of which the lands in lease were part, and gave him power to receive the rents of the lessees, &c., and also power to make leases for years; and that an agreement between the said bailiff and defendant was made, that he should pay 100*l.*, and also surrender his lease to the use of the lord, and then should be discharged of the rent, which he hath done; and whether this agreement would bind the lord was doubted, and a peremptory day given to the defendant to maintain his plea, after which the reporter *nil plus inde audivit*.

Palm. 402.

A leases to B for ninety-nine years, if B, C, or D, shall so long live, reserving a heriot of 5*l.* upon the death of every of them; B dies, and the bailiff of A makes conusance as bailiff generally for a heriot, but does not show that A had made his election; and whether this was not good and incident to the place of bailiff, or at least whether this should not be intended for the benefit and advantage of the master till the contrary was shown, *dubitat*; and after the parties agreed.

Lit. R. 33, 70, 71; Hetl. 12, 16, 17, S. C., ill reported.

No bailiff can distrain for a fine or amercement without a special warrant for so doing, which must be set forth by him in an avowry or justification of such a distress.(a)

3 Mod. 138; Cro. Eliz. 698, 748; Moor, 57; Salk. 107, pl. 2, 108; Skin. 587, pl. 1; 2 Keb. 745; 2 Hawk. P. C. 96. (a) The case in Salkeld says, he should have set out some *estreal* from the court, or warrant from the steward.

## BAILMENT.

---

[BAILMENT, properly so called, is a delivery of goods in trust, on a contract, express or implied, that the trust shall be duly executed, and the goods re-delivered as soon as the time or use for which they were bailed shall have elapsed or be performed. (a) Improper bailment is, where the goods are legally in the hands of the possessor, upon such trust by *finding, or in consequence of some distinct contract*. Bailment is derived from the French verb *bailier*, to deliver; which word, as well as the others of this origin, are applied in that language (b) to one only of those species into which this contract is divisible, viz., letting to hire.

Law of Bailment, 117. β (a) Mr. Justice Story, in his valuable "Commentaries on the Law of Bailments," has remarked that the definition here given by Sir William Jones is inaccurate, since it supposes that the goods are always to be restored or re-delivered, which is not the case always, as, e.g., on a consignment for sale. He defines Bailment to be "a delivery of a thing in trust for some special object or purpose, and upon a contract express or implied to conform to the object or purpose of the trust," (page 2.) See for the various definitions of Bailment, Bouv. L. D. h. t. § (b) *Bail*, in French, is *contrat par lequel on donne une terre à ferme, ou une maison à louage*; and *bailleur* is the person *qui baille à ferme*. Dict. de l'Académ.

- (A) Of simple Bailment, || or Deposit to keep. ||
  - || (B) Of Bailment by way of Pledge; And herein of Pawnbrokers. ||
  - (C) Of borrowing, and other Bailments.
  - (D) Where the Thing bailed is destroyed or deteriorated, to whom is the Loss, and to whom is the Remedy: || And of the several Degrees of Care required from various Bailees. ||
- 

### (A) Of simple Bailment, || or Deposit to keep. ||

If a man delivers goods to another to be kept, or, which is all one, to be safely kept, (c) the bailee undertakes to keep them only from all damage that arises from his own negligence; and the undertaking being only to keep them, he ought not to use them as though he had an interest in them.

[(c) This notion, that to *keep* and to *keep safely* are one and the same thing, was denied by the whole court in the case of *Coggs v. Barnard*, 2 Ld. Raym. 911.] || See Jones on Bailment, 42. || It was formerly held, that where goods were bailed generally, if those goods, with others of the bailee's, were stolen, though without his default, the bailee should be responsible for them, there being a warranty in law annexed to all such bailments. 4 Co. 83, Southcote's case. But for this vide Co. Lit. 89, a; Cro. Eliz. 815; Kelw. 77; Sav. 74; Sid. 36; Roll. Abr. 3, pl. 2. Bro. tit. *Bailment*, 7; title *Detinue*, 35. || But that a depositary of goods without reward is only liable in case of gross neglect, such bailment being only beneficial to the bailor, see *post*, Jones on Bail. 117. || β A mere depositary or mandatory is liable only for gross negligence. *Tompkins v. Saltmarsh*, 14 S. & R. 275; *Beardslee v. Richardson*, 11 Wend. 25; *Anderson v. Foresman*, Wright, 598; *Tracy v. Wood*, 3 Mason, 132; *Sowdosky v. M'Farland*, 3 Dana, 205; *Montieth v. Bissel*, Wright, 410; *Stanton v. Bell*, 2 Hawks. 145; *Edson v. Weston*, 7 Cowen, 278; *Foster v. Essex Bank*, 17 Mass. 500. A special deposit in a bank, is

## (A) Of simple Bailment, || or Deposit to keep.||

considered as a deposit with the bank and not its officers; if the cashier fraudulently takes away such a deposit, the corporation is not liable. 17 Mass. 500. *g*

So, *a fortiori*, if a man delivers goods to another to keep as a man would keep his own; and this is called a special bailment, in which the bailee doth undertake for no more than for his diligence in the keeping of them, and has no manner of use of the thing to him committed, but the naked possession only. (a)

Co. Lit. 89, a; 4 Co. 83, b. || (a) With respect to use, Bracton, 99, lays it down that if the pawnee (and it would be the same as to a depositary) is at charge in keeping the thing bailed, as a horse, he may use it for his reasonable charge. || § A defendant hired of the plaintiff certain slaves, and refused to hire an old woman, who was connected with them, but agreed that she should live with, and cook for them, and take care of the sick; the defendant sent her to another place to nurse a sick person, where he was warned that the small-pox prevailed, and that she would be in danger; she was there attacked by the small-pox and died of that disease. Held that defendant was liable to plaintiff for her value. *Tollenere v. Fuller*, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 117. *g* || Sir William Jones thinks, that if the thing will be impaired by use, the depositary may not use it; if it cannot be hurt, as chains of gold, jewels, &c., it may be used, but at peril of the depositary in case of accident; and if it be a horse, setting dog, or other animal requiring exercise, there would be a presumed authority from the bailor for moderate use. See Law of Bailment, 81. The Roman and French law permit the pawnee or depositary to milk cows delivered in bail, but require them to account for the milk and calves, deducting reasonable charges of nourishment. *Poth. Dépôt*, n. 47; *Nantissement*, n. 35. || § Allen v. Allen, 2 Penna. Rep. 166. *g*

§ A mere naked bailee of goods is not liable to an action for them at the suit of the bailor, until after a demand and refusal.

*Brown v. Cook*, 9 Johns. 361.

If A deliver cattle to B, who promises to redeliver them in one year with the natural increase, and to pay for such as should be lost or destroyed, this is a *hiring* to him of the cattle, and not a mere naked bailment.

*Putnam v. Wiley*, 8 Johns. Rep. 432. *g*

If A leave a chest locked with B to be kept, and take away the key, without acquainting B with the particulars, the goods in the chest are in the possession of A; for since A keeps the key, the goods are locked out of the possession of B; and B (b) || not || being acquainted with the particulars, cannot be supposed to have them under his custody; so that neither the possession nor use of the goods are in B; for though the possession of the box is in B, yet is he shut out from the possession of the goods in the box; for that cannot be said to be in his possession which he cannot take hold of and remove, or order, during the continuance of such possession.

Co. Lit. 89, a, b; 4 Co. 83. [(b) B's knowledge or ignorance of the particulars would not affect the case at all under these circumstances.] || This opinion does not seem correct, though it agrees with Lord Holt's *dictum* in 2 Ld. Raym. 914. Sir William Jones, on the contrary, observes, "No man can proportion his care to the nature of the things without knowing them; and the difference may be very material as to the defence." Jones on Bailment, 38. And if a locked box contain articles of extraordinary value, it seems clear that the bailee is not bound to greater care than if the box contained articles of ordinary value, by reason of his ignorance of the contents. See *Batson v. Donovan*, 4 Barn. & A. 42; *Sleat v. Fagg*, 5 Barn. & A. 348; *Bodenham v. Bennett*, 4 Price, R. 31; and *Domat. Civ. L. lib. 1, tit. 7, § 1*, says, that the bailee of a locked casket is only obliged to restore the casket as it was delivered, without being responsible for the contents. And in 1 Stark. Ca. 237, Lord Ellenborough expressly held, that the care required from the bailee became greater on his opening the box bailed, and ascertaining that it contained coin. || § A master gratuitously took charge of,

## (B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

and took on board of his vessel, a box containing doubloons and other valuables, belonging to a passenger, who was to have worked his passage and was accidentally left behind. During the voyage, the master opened the box in the presence of the passengers, to ascertain its contents and whether there were any contraband goods in it, and he took out the contents and lodged them in a bag in his own chest in the cabin, where his own valuables were kept. After his arrival in port the bag was missing. The master was held responsible for the loss, on the ground that he had by his acts imposed on himself the duty of carefully guarding against all perils to which the property was exposed by means of the alteration of the place of custody, although as a bailee without hire, he might not otherwise have been bound to take more than a prudent care of it; and that he had been guilty of negligence in guarding the goods. 1 Stark. R. 237. Vide Story on Bailment, 54; Bouv. L. D. tit. *Negotiorum Gestor.* §

[And if B open the chest, and take the goods to a broker's, and borrow money upon them, and deposit them with the broker as a security for the money so borrowed, A may maintain trover for them (a) against the broker, without tendering him the money for which they were pledged by B.

Hartop v. Hoare, 3 Atk. 44; 2 Stra. 1187, S. C.; 1 Wils. 8, S. C. (a) The like law in the case of a remainder-man, upon the death of a mere tenant for life of goods pawned. Hoare v. Parker, 2 Term R. 376.] || 16 Vin. Abr. tit. *Pawn*, 264. And so, also, a factor could not pledge the goods of his principal, so as to entitle the pawnee to detain them against the owner for the advance. Paterson v. Taah, 2 Stra. 1178; Dabigny v. Duval, 5 Term R. 604; but see the alterations in the law by stat. 6 G. 4, c. 94, and *post.* ||

If the goods of A are bailed by B to C, C must deliver them to B, for C cannot pretend to remove or alter that possession committed to him, in order to restore it to the right owner; for the right of restitution must be demanded of him that did the injury, of which C has no pretence to judge; and therefore it would be downright treachery in him to deliver them to any other than him from whom he had it.

Roll. Abr. 607. || *Sed* vide 5 Taunt. 763, where Gibbs, C. J., says, if the property is in others, the bailee may set it up in defence; and Heath, J., says, it is peculiar to ejectment that he who is intrusted with possession of land must deliver it back to the lessor, but it applies to no other action. But see Dixon v. Hammond, 2 Barn. & Ald. 310, that an agent cannot dispute his principal's title. ||

But if A bails goods to B to which C has a right, and B dies, his executors are chargeable only to C that has right; for the executors came to the possession by the law, and therefore, must deliver it to those persons in whom the law has established the property; and the taking up of an executorship is an engagement to answer all debts of the deceased, and all undertakings that create a debt, so far as there are assets; but doth not embark the executor in the personal trusts of the deceased, any more than he is obliged to answer for his several injuries; and no man can tell how they might have been discharged or answered by the testator.

Roll. Abr. 607; vide title *Trover and Conversion*.

|| If a thing be deposited by two, or by one with the authority of the other, and received by the bailee to keep on joint account of the two, one of them cannot demand the thing unless under an authority of the other, so as to maintain *trover* on the bailee's refusal to deliver it.

May v. Harvey, 13 East, 197.

## (B) Of Bailment by way of Pledge: And herein of Pawnbrokers. ||

PLEDGING is where goods and chattels are delivered in security for money lent, and by such pledging the pawnbroker hath more than the

(B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

naked possession in the nature of a bailment, for he hath the property and interest in the thing itself; (a) and by the better opinions, shall have a reasonable use of it, so that it be without damage to the thing thus pledged.

Doct. & Stud. 130; Roll. Abr. 338, 673; Owen, 124; 2 Salk. 522, pl. 1.  $\beta$  This definition of a pledge is too limited. A pledge may be given as a security for the performance of another engagement, as well as for "security for money lent." It is more properly defined to be a bailment of personal property, as security for some debt or engagement. Story on Bailm. § 286; Domat. liv. 3, t. 1, § 1, n. 1; Bouv. L. D. h. t. A mortgage of goods is distinguishable from a mere pawn; by a grant or conveyance of goods in gage or mortgage, the whole title passes conditionally to the mortgagee; and, if not redeemed at the time stipulated, the title becomes absolute at law, though equity will interfere to compel a redemption. But in a pledge a special property only passes to the pledgee, the general property remaining in the pledger. *Cartelyou v. Lansing*, 2 Caines' C. Err. 200; *Conrad v. Atlantic Ins. Co.*; 1 Pet. 449; 1 Pick. 607; 2 Pick. 610; 8 Pick. 236; 9 Greenl. 82; 5 Pick. 60; 2 N. H. Rep. 13; 5 N. H. Rep. 545; 5 Johns. 258; 8 Johns. 97; 10 Johns. 471; 2 Hall, 63; 6 Mass. 425; 15 Mass. 480.  $\gamma$  [(a) But every bailee has a temporary *qualified* property in the things of which possession is delivered to him by the bailor, and has, therefore, a possessory action, or an appeal in his own name against any stranger who may damage or purloin them. 21 H. 7, 14, b, 15, a; see Tr. on the Law of Bailments, 81, 82.]  $\beta$  *Woodruff v. Halsey*, 8 Picker, 333; *Lyle v. Barker*, 5 Binn. 457.  $\gamma$  || And he may maintain case as well as trespass on his possession. *Rooth v. Wilson*, 1 Barn. & A. 59; *Croft v. Alison*, 4 Barn. & A. 590. A *gratuitous* permission to another to use a chattel does not divest the owner of the possession, and therefore he may maintain trespass. *Lotan v. Cross*, 2 Camp. R. 464. But if the bailee *hire* the chattel for a definite period, he has the possession during that time, and the owner cannot during the hiring support trespass, but only case. *Hall v. Pickard*, 3 Camp. 187. ||

|| It is said, that where the pawnee is at any expense to maintain the thing given in pledge, as if it be a horse or cow, he may ride the horse moderately, and milk the cow regularly, by way of compensation for the charge.

*Jones on Bail*, 81, (3d edit.) See the rule of the Roman and French law as to this point, *Poth. Dépôt*, n. 47. ||  $\beta$  And see the rules of the common and civil law fully stated by *Judge Story*, in his Commentaries, p. 220, and 2 Kent's Comm. 450; 4 Watts, 414. But a misuser of the pawn renders him responsible for all accidents. *De Tolle-mere v. Fuller*, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 121.  $\gamma$

If a man pledge goods to B, and they are stolen, (b) B shall not answer for them, because he hath a property in them; and his custody is but a consequent of that property, and therefore he doth undertake to keep them as his own; though a man that undertakes to secure what is another's is bound to keep them at all adventures, since the right owner might possibly defend them with his life; but where a man is only obliged to keep them as his own, no unavoidable accident is to be imputed to him.

*Co. Lit.* 89, a; 3 Inst. 108; 4 Co. 83; *Palm.* 551; *Owen*, 123; *Yelv.* 178; *Cro. Jac.* 244; *Bulst.* 29, 30; *Roll. R.* 181. [(b) That is, if the bailee be *robbed* of them; for if they are taken *clandestinely*, (the proper sense of the word *stolen*,) he shall be answerable. 10 H. 6, 21; *Bro. Abr. tit. Bailment*, pl. 7.] || And this is the distinction of the Roman law, "*Adversus latrones parum prodest custodia: adversus furem prodesse potest, si quis advigilet.*" *Dig.* 17, 252, 253. See also *Poth. Contrat de Louage*, n. 429, and *Poth. Contrat de Prêt à Usage*, n. 53. And Sir William Jones shows, that both Lord Coke's doctrine and the reason (*supra*) are incorrect, since a pawnee, according to Lord Holt, *Ld. Raym.* 917, and to the general principle applicable to cases where the bailment is *reciprocally* beneficial, (as in a pledge,) is bound to use *ordinary diligence* for restoring the goods; and the suffering the goods to be *stolen* is a breach of this obligation, though it is otherwise as to a *robbery*. *Jones on Bail*, 75, (3d edit.) And though the case, 29 Ass. pl. 28, seems to have decided that a pledgee was not answerable where the goods were *stolen*, Sir W. Jones shows that the word was there inaccurate.

## (B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

rately used for robbery; in which he is confirmed by Broke's statement of the case. Bro. Abr. tit. *Bailment*, pl. 7. And Lord Coke's reason, "because the pawnee has a property," would apply equally to all species of bailments, as well as that of a pledge; and the true reason is, that the law requires of a pledgee only ordinary and not extraordinary care. And Lord Coke's conclusion, "therefore, he doth undertake to keep them as his own," is not an accurate statement of the pawnee's undertaking, since he is bound to take more care of them than of his own, unless he is a *prudent* manager of his own concerns; the law requiring of him *ordinary care*. "*Aliena negotia exacto officio geruntur.*" See Jones on Bail. 82; and see 1 Esp. Ca. 315; 4 Dow. & Ry. 636.] ¶ See Story on Bailments, 22, &c., and the Remarks upon Sir Wm. Jones's opinion, p. 27, &c., 224, &c., and Chancellor Kent's opinion in his Commentaries, vol. 2, p. 452, and the following cases: M'Caw v. Kimbrel, 4 M'Cord, 320; Maxwell v. Eason, 1 Stew. 514; Pattison v. Wallace, 1 Stew. 48; Francis v. Castleman, 4 Bibb, 282. g

¶ Where A intrusted B (a chronometer maker) with a chronometer to be repaired, and B suffered his servant to sleep in the shop, in which the chronometer was deposited, and B's servant stole it, and it appeared that B at the time when the theft was committed had deposited his own watches in a more secure place, B was held liable to A for its value.

Clarke v. Earnshaw, 1 Gow. 30; and see 1 Esp. Ca. 315.]

If a man pledge goods, and tender the money to the pawnbroker, and he refuse, this determines the qualified property; and therefore, if after such tender the goods are stolen, &c., the bailor shall have satisfaction made him in an action of *trover*; for a tender and refusal must in those cases amount to a payment, because otherwise no man could again come to his own, since pawns are over the value lent.

Cro. Jac. 243; Yelv. 179; Bulst. 29; Bro. Bailment, 7; Roll. R. 129; Co. Lit. 89; Bull. Ni. Pri. 72; 2 Salk. 441. ¶ A purchaser of a pledge from the owner, while in the pawnee's hands, is entitled to it, after having tendered the amount of the debt for which it was pledged; and may maintain *trover* against the vendee, on his refusal to deliver it to him. Rutcliff v. Vance, 2 Rep. Const. Ct. 239; Bush v. Lyon, 9 Cowen, 52. The property of a note pledged vests absolutely in the pawnor, immediately on his payment of the debt for which it was pledged. Elhott v. Armstrong, 2 Blackf. 198. See 16 Mass. 389. g

And though the borrower tender the money and recover the goods in an action of *trover*, yet the pawnbroker may have an action of *debt* for his money; because though the security ceases, yet the duty remains, inasmuch as the money lent is not paid back to the party from whence it came. (a)

Cro. Jac. 243; Yelv. 179; Bulst. 29, 31. If A pawns goods to B for 25*l.*, and B delivers them over to C., and makes D. his executor, and dies, A shall tender the 25*l.* to the executor, and not to C; for C is no more than a bailee, and hath only the custody of them; but the property of them is in D as representative of B, and therefore, to him must the tender be made. Otherwise it is in the case of a mortgage, where the tender may be to the assignee, because the property of the land is in him. Cro. Jac. 244; Yelv. 178, 179. (a) But where a tender has been made, he should demand the money before he brings his action.

So if a man lend perishable goods as a pledge, and they decay, yet the person to whom they are pledged may have an action of *debt* for his money, because the duty continues.

Yelv. 179; Co. Lit. 909.

These goods thus taken to pledge cannot be forfeited by the pawnbroker for his offence, nor can they be taken in execution, nor attached for his debt, for the absolute property is in another; and therefore they are not alienable, nor by consequence forfeitable, because they cannot be forfeited without loss and danger to the absolute owner; and all



(B) Bailment by way of Pledge ; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

qualified possessors take the thing under the restriction to preserve it for the right owner.

*Bro. Attach. in Assize, 90.* § Mortgaged personal property may, after forfeiture, be levied on by virtue of an execution against the mortgagor, though it remains in the hands of the mortgagor. *Ferguson v. Lee, 9 Wend. 258.* § [But *qu.* Whether they are not liable to be distrained for rent? *3 Burr. 1498.*] ¶ The question is, whether they are within the exemption in favour of commerce? In *Gilman v. Elton, 3 Bro. & B. 75*, it was decided, that the principal's goods in the hands of the factor were not distrainable, on the ground of this exemption; and so also cloth delivered to a tailor. *4 Term R. 568.* ¶

If a man pledge goods, and after is attainted of felony, the king shall not have the goods without paying the sum for which they were pledged; for the alteration of the general property doth not alter the special property in the pawnbroker.

*2 H. 7, 1; Bulst. 29.*

¶ Where a party's goods have been obtained from him by *fraud*, and pledged with a pawnbroker without notice, it has been held, that he cannot on conviction of the offender get the goods, and detain them against the pawnbroker; for this case is distinguishable from *felony*, where the owner's right of restitution is given by express statute, *21 H. 8, c. 11.*

*Parker v. Patrick, 5 Term R. 175; and see 6 Taunt. 13, and post.*

But by the *39 & 40 G. 3, c. 99, § 13*, it is enacted, "That if the owner of goods unlawfully pawned shall make out on oath before a justice, that he hath had his goods unlawfully obtained or taken from him, and that there is reason to suspect that any person hath taken them to pawn without the privity of the owner, the justice may grant a warrant for searching the house, warehouse, &c., of such person; and in case of refusal to open the house, &c., the peace-officer may break open such house and search for the goods, and if found, and the property made out to the satisfaction of such justice, he may cause the goods to be restored to the owner." ¶

If a man pledge goods, and then be outlawed, he cannot redeem them, because then the absolute property of them is in the king; but if the outlawry be reversed, then the outlawed person is reinstated in his property as if there had been no outlawry, and therefore may redeem them.

*Bulst. 29.*

If the money be not paid at the day, the property is absolute at law, but still the right owner has his redemption in equity, as in case of a mortgage.

§ By requiring the pawnor to redeem, the pawnee acquires, on his refusal, an absolute property in the pledge. *2 Caines' C. Err. 300.* After such request and refusal, the pawnee may sell the pledge. *3 Miss. 518; see 6 Verm. 536.* When the pawnor is absent, and a demand to redeem cannot be made, judicial proceedings should be had to bar his right to redeem. *12 Johns. 146; 2 Johns. Ch. R. 69; 15 Mass. 534; 1 Browne, 176; 1 Blackf. 398.* §

One pawned jewels to A, who signed a writing that they were to be redeemed in twelve months, otherwise for the *110%* lent, they were to be as bought and sold; A within a short time after delivers over the jewels, together with some plate of his own, to B as a pledge for *200%*; afterwards A borrowed *38%* and *50%* of B on promissory notes, to be repaid on demand: B, by his answer in Chancery, insisted it was agreed

(B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

that the pledge should be a security as well for the money on the notes as for the money first lent, but could make no proof of any such promise or agreement; and though a redemption was decreed, yet it was on payment of all that was due to B, as well upon the notes as on the pawns; but the goods of A which were pawned were to be first applied as far as the value of them would extend.

2 Vern. 691, 698; Abr. Ca. in Eq. 324; Demaindray and Metcalf, Pr. Ch. 420, S. C.; Gilb. Eq. R. 104, S. C.; 1 Atk. 229, 236, S. C., cited by Lord Hardwicke.

In the old books they took the nature of a pledge to be, that it ought to be delivered at the same time that the money was lent; and if the goods were not delivered at the same time, in security of the money, they did not plead it as a pledge, but in the nature of a license, to excuse the trespass.

5 H. 7, f. 1. 2 See 6 Mass. Rep. 422; 14 Mass. Rep. 352; 15 Mass. Rep. 477; 2 Caines' Cas. in Error, 200; 6 Picker. 59. It may be delivered as well as a security for a future debt or engagement as for a past; upon condition or absolutely; for a limited or indefinite period. 3 Cranch, 73; 7 Cranch, 34; 2 Johns. Ch. R. 309; 6 Mass. Rep. 339. In Louisiana, delivery is of the very essence of the contract of pledge. Lee et al. v. Bradlee, 8 M. R. 57. g

But by later authorities it appears, that the pawnbroker hath a special property, though it be not delivered at the time of the money lent.

2 Leon. 30; Yelv. 164.

As if A be indebted to B, and delivers goods to C in satisfaction for the debt of B, the property is thereby altered, and the right to the goods is vested in B; so it is where the goods are delivered to C in security of the money of B, there B hath a special property in them; and in these cases A cannot countermand such delivery to C, or take the goods back again, because the property of these very goods is vested in B; for here there is a consideration to alter the property, and that is the debt due to B; so that it is not a bare naked donation which the party may possibly revoke before the possession be vested in B himself, for *ex nudo pacto non oritur actio*; there is no consideration to found an action on a naked donation; but here there is a consideration to alter the property; so that upon the immediate delivery of the goods the property is vested in B.

2 Leon. 30, 31; Yelv. 164.

Before these resolutions that the property was altered by the delivery of the goods by A to the use of B, the only remedy for such goods when countermanded was in equity, upon the consideration; for it was ever thought altogether inequitable that such delivery of the goods upon a valuable consideration should be countermanded at pleasure.

Dyer, 49; 1 Stra. 164; Cowp. 125.

There is great difference between a pawn and a mortgage of lands; for if goods be pawned without mention of time for redemption, they may be redeemed after the death of the pawnbroker; but if lands are mortgaged without any mention of the time for redemption, they cannot be redeemed after the death of the feoffee in mortgage; for when the feoffment is made to the mortgagee and his heirs, the limitation is absolute, and the condition only goes in derogation of that absolute feoffment: so that as far as the condition doth not extend, the absolute words in the feoffment must take place; and from hence it is that a

## (B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

condition must be taken strictly, and can never be extended, because since the condition goes in defeasance of the estate absolutely limited, it absolutely must come in to shut out all extended construction; and therefore in this case, where the feoffment is made on condition that the feoffor pay so much money to the feoffee, the money must be paid to the feoffee during his life; for money is not limited to be paid to his heirs, and therefore there the words of the absolute feoffment take place; but where goods are pawned, the pawnbroker hath but a qualified property, the absolute ownership is in the person that deposits them; and this property cannot be extended beyond the intent for which it was created; and that is only for securing the money lent; for should the property be thus extended, it would be to the injury of him that has the absolute ownership. Now, the intent of the parties in not limiting a time of redemption was plainly in ease of the pledger, and therefore the time of redemption must be during his life; (a) and he cannot be confined to the life of the pawnbroker, for that might fall more to the disadvantage of the person pledging than if a time had been limited; and there are no absolute words to induce such a rigorous construction, contrary to the design of the parties; but if the pledger doth not redeem during his own life, his executors cannot redeem, for then the words and intent both agree to make an absolute property to the pawnbroker.\*

2 Co. 79; Bulst. 29. Vide head of *Mortgages*, 1 Ves. 278. [(a) In such case, therefore, the statute of limitations will not attach. 1 Ves. 278. And if the pledger become bankrupt, his assignee may file a bill in equity for the redemption of the pledge; for, being a stranger to what is due, he cannot otherwise ascertain the precise sum he is to tender. Ib.] \* *Qu.* In these cases equity would not relieve, unless it was clearly proved, in case of death, the benefit of redemption was to be lost? *¶* When no time of redemption is fixed, the pawner has his life to redeem the pledge; but that is to be understood with this qualification, that the pawnee does not sooner call on him to redeem, which he certainly must have a right to do. Before making such call, he has no right to sell the pledge, and if he does, the pawner may recover from him the value of it at the time of applying for a return, without tendering the debt; because by the wrongful sale, the pawnee has incapacitated himself to perform his part of the contract, that is, to redeem the pledge, and it would therefore be nugatory to make the tender. And though the pawner does not redeem during his life, yet the right of redemption descends to his executors, who may redeem after his death. *Cortelyon v. Lansing*, 2 Cain. Err. 200. But see the remarks of Ch. J. Kent upon the opinion in this case, in *Barrow v. Paxton*, 5 Johns. Rep. 258. As to the manner of calling on the pawner to redeem, and of disposing of the pledge, or his default, see 2 Cain. Err. 202, 203, 205; 1 Reeve, 161, 162, 163. In *Chapman v. Turner*, 1 Call, 290, the doctrine in the text, that the executors of the pawner cannot redeem, is asserted by one of the judges. In the Commentaries on the Law of Bailments, Judge Story says, "In the case of *Ratcliffe v. Davies*, Yelv. 178, it seems to have been thought by the court, that the right expired with the pawner's life. However, there have been cases in equity, in which the right has been enforced in favour of the representatives of the pawner; and this seems, according to modern opinions, the true doctrine." *Garlick v. James*, 12 Johns. 146; *Hart v. Ten Eyck*, 2 Johns. Ch. Rep. 62; *De Lisle v. Priestman*, 1 P. A. Browne, 176. *g*

But if time be set for the redemption of a pledge, and before the time the pledger dies, his executors may redeem it, and it shall be assets in their hands; for where there is a time limited, there by the express words the party hath till the time appointed; and the time appointed is indefinite, and not during the life of the pledger; and therefore if he dies his executors shall redeem; and therefore the death of either party cannot prejudice.

Bulst. 29, 30. *¶* Vide 2 Caines' C. Err. 200; 1 Call, 290. *g*

(B) Bailment by way of Pledge; and herein of Pawnbrokers.

Some have holden, that upon a valuable consideration a pledge is assignable over, and that on such assignment the tender of the money from the pledger must be to the assignee, because the pawnbroker hath a special property, and what he hath he may transfer over.

Bulst. 31; Owen, 124. *See* 15 Mass. Rep. 389, 534; 12 Johns. 146; 7 Cowen, 670. *g* But if a thing is not in my possession, I cannot grant it as a pawn, though I have a right to it; for a naked right is not transferable over. 2 Roll. R. 439.

[A factor hath no authority to pledge the goods of his principal; (a) and if he do, (b) the latter may recover the value of them from the pawnee, on tendering to the factor what is due to him, without any tender to the pawnee.

*Patterson v. Tash*, 2 Stra. 1178; *β* (a) *Kinder v. Shaw*, 2 Mass. Rep. 398; *Odrom v. Moxey*, 13 Mass. Rep. 178; *Jarvis v. Rogers*, 15 Mass. Rep. 396, 408; *Urquhart v. M'Yer*, 4 Johns. Rep. 103; *Van Amringe v. Peabody*, 1 Mason, 440; *Laussat v. Lip-pincott*, 6 Serg. & R. 392; *Newbold v. Wright*, 4 Rawle, 195. And see *Story on Bailment*, 216, &c. In New York and Pennsylvania the law has recently been altered by acts of the legislatures conformably with the stat. 6 Geo. 4, c. 94. *g* (b) *Danbiggy v. Durval*, 5 Term R. 604; but Lord Kenyon in this case thought that the principal was bound to make tender to the pawnee to the extent of the money due from the principal to the factor, though not beyond that sum. *||* But see *cont. M'Combie v. Davies*, 7 East, R. 6. However now, by G. 4, c. 95, § 5, any person may accept a pledge of goods which a factor has of his principal, and shall acquire all the right, title, and interest which the factor himself had, and no more; and consequently the principal, to maintain trover, would now be bound to tender to the pawnee all that he owed the factor. And see *tit. Merchant and Merchandise. ||*

{An agent, to whom a power of attorney is given to sell, assign, and transfer stock, cannot pledge it for his own debt; and if he does Chancery will order the pledgee to retransfer it. It is a principle of the law of England, as well as of the civil law, that if a person is acting *ex mandato*, those dealing with him must look to his authority.

5 Ves. J. 211, *De Bouchout v. Goldsmith.* }

By stat. 1 Jac. 1, c. 21, § 5. The pawn of any goods wrongfully purloined, taken, robbed, or stolen from any person, to any broker in London, Westminster, Southwark, or within two miles of London, shall not alter the property thereof.]

If a pawnbroker refuse, upon tender of the money, to redeliver the goods pledged, he may be indicted; for, being secretly pawned, it may be impossible to prove a delivery in *trover* for want of witnesses.

2 Salk. 522, pl. 1, *per Holt*, C. J., and *Eyre*, J. *β* On his refusal to deliver the pawn, after being tendered the amount of the debt for which it was given, the pawnee puts an end to the contract so far, that the special property which he has in the pledge is determined, and he is thenceforth treated as a wrongdoer, liable for all the accidents which may happen to the pawn. *Coggs v. Bernard*, 909, 917; *Parks v. Hall*, 8 Pick. 206. *g*

A pawnbroker was indicted for refusing to deliver a silk petticoat which the wife of J S had given him in pawn for the repayment of 2s. 6d., after a tender of the money; and it being moved to quash the indictment, the court (*absente Holt*) refused, because of the great abuse by pawnbrokers.

*Carth.* 277; *King v. Gallwich*; but the reporter adds a *quære*, and says, that if the defendant had demurred to this indictment, it could not have been maintained by law, being only a breach of contract, which is actionable but not indictable. *Vide* 2 Hawk. P. C. 301, and stat. 29 G. 3, c. 57, for preventing the unlawful pawning of goods, and for the easy redemption of goods pawned. [This act does not extend to any loan above 10*l.*, or to persons lending money upon pledge at 5*l.* per cent. without further profit.]

*||* By the 39 & 40 G. 3, c. 99, intituled "An act for the better regulat-

(C) Of borrowing and other Bailments.

ing the business of pawnbrokers," it is enacted, that if any goods or chattels shall be pledged for securing any money lent thereon, not exceeding 10*l*. and the profit thereof, and if within one year the real owner of such goods shall tender unto the person lending the money borrowed and profit, according to the rates of that act, and the person lending shall, without reasonable cause, neglect or refuse to deliver back the goods, &c., so pawned, then and in such case, on oath thereof made by the pawner or other credible person, a justice is empowered to cause the person taking such pawn to come before him; and on payment by the pawner of the principal-money and profit, and in case of refusal to receive the same on tender thereof before the justice, such justice shall direct the goods to be delivered to the pawner; and if the person taking the pawn shall refuse to deliver up or make satisfaction for the goods, then the justice is authorized to commit the party to the house of correction or other public prison, there to remain until he shall deliver up the goods, or make such satisfaction as to the justice shall seem reasonable.

By the seventeenth section of this act, all goods pawned shall be deemed forfeited, and may be sold, after the expiration of one year, exclusive of the day whereon they were pawned.

It has been decided on this clause, that if the goods remain unsold in the pawnbroker's hands after the year, and a tender is made by the owner while they are so, the pawnbroker cannot afterwards sell them; and if he does, the owner may maintain trover against him.

Walter v. Smith, 5 Barn. & A. 439.

Where one employed to sell goods by commission pawned them, and the owners made a demand of the goods on the pawnbroker, who refused them, it was held, that the owners might maintain trover against the pawnbroker, although they did not produce the duplicates at the time of the demand, pursuant to the fifteenth section of the above statute; for they claimed by title paramount to the pawner of the goods.

Post v. Baxter, 1 Stark. R. 473. ¶ The owner of a chattel pawned by a mechanic, into whose possession it had been put to be repaired, may maintain trover against the pawnee, without tendering the sum for which it was pawned. 1 Browne, 43; 1 Blackf. 356. *g*

(C) Of borrowing and other Bailments.

If A puts his beasts into B's pasture, on agreement to pay B sixpence per week for the pasturage, B cannot retain the beasts of A until he hath paid him the money, unless this were at first provided by their agreement; but the only remedy that B has is upon the contract. (*a*)

Cro. Car. 271; 2 Roll. Abr. 92. (*a*) The law did not oblige B to take the cattle into pasture; consequently B gave credit to the person of the owner.

But if a horse be committed to an hostler, he shall detain him till he is paid for his meat. (*b*)

8 Co. 147; 39 H. 6, 18; 5 E. 4, 2, b; 2 Roll. Abr. 85. (*b*) He was obliged by law to take in the horse if he had room. ¶ And upon the same principle innkeepers have a lien on the goods of their guests for the entertainment furnished; and a tavern and coffee-house in London is an inn for this purpose. Thompson v. Lacy, 3 Barn. & A. 283. *l*

## (C) Of borrowing and other Bailments.

So if cloth be committed to a tailor to make up into a garment, he shall detain the cloth until he is satisfied for his labour.

22 E. 4, 49; Cro. Car. 271; 8 Co. 147. For in behalf of trade and commerce, the law doth annex the condition that the bailee shall retain in certain cases; for men that get their livelihood by commerce, and by entertainment of others, cannot annex such disobliging conditions that they shall retain the bailor's property in case of non-payment, or make such disadvantageous and impudent suppositions that they shall not be paid; and therefore the law annexes such a condition without any express agreement of the parties. Besides, goods that are put into the places of public entertainment and trade, are, for the sake of public commerce, taken into the custody of the law as well as of the party, and therefore cannot be there distrained. Now, goods that are in the custody of the law, cannot come out thence till the purposes are satisfied for which they were there placed; and the purpose for which these chattels are first committed to such public places is, that they might be there conserved, and the party to whom they were committed paid for his trouble and charge about them. Now, since the act of the law doth no man any injury, it cannot free any thing from such public custody till the party is satisfied to whom they were thus committed. Vide tit. *Inns and Innkeepers*, and *Trover*.

A tailor hath cloth delivered to him to make up into a garment, which he doth accordingly; he shall have an action for his work, without delivering the garment; and if the tailor refuse to deliver the garment upon request, it ought to be shown on the other side in excuse of the action; for the tailor's action is founded upon the promise; and if he hath done the work, and is ready to deliver the garment, he hath performed all that the law requires on his part; and on that consideration is entitled to the benefit of the defendant's promise.

Palm. 223, 224.

If a man lends another his sheep, oxen, or his cart, the borrower hath a qualified property in them, according to the purposes for which they were borrowed; and by force of this loan they may be used reasonably for these purposes and for the time agreed on; and if they perish in such occupation, it is at the peril of the lender; but if they perish in any other manner, the borrower must answer for them.

Doct. & Stud. D. 2, c. 38. || Noy's Max. 91; Jones on Bailm. 69. ||

If A borrow a horse to ride to Dover, and he ride out of his way, and the owner of the horse meet him, he cannot take the horse from him, for A has a special property in the horse till the journey is determined; and being in lawful possession of the horse, the owner cannot violently seize and take it away, for the continuance of all property is to be taken from the form of the original bargain, which in this case was limited till the appointed journey was finished.

Yelv. 172; Cro. Jac. 236, S. C. β When a gratuitous loan is for an indefinite time, the lender may terminate it whenever he pleases. Orser v. Storms, 9 Cowen, 687. g [Where a bailee may be guilty of larceny, see 1 Hawk. P. C. 134, &c.; Leach's Cases, 327, 173.]

But if A borrow a horse to go to Dover, and goes to other places, the owner may have an action on the case against him for exceeding the purposes of the loan; for so far it is a secret and fallacious abuse of his property; but no general action of trespass, because it is not an open and violent invasion of it.

Roll. R. 128.

|| The party borrowing a horse is bound to keep it, unless something is said to the contrary.

Handford v. Palmer, 2 Bro. & B. 360. ||

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

If a man lend another his sheep to stock his land, the borrower hath the bare use of them; but if he kill them the owner shall have a general action of trespass, or an action of trover, at his election; for though the use is in the borrower, yet the property is in the lender, and the killing of the sheep is an open violation of another's property, which is complained of in the general action of trespass.

Co. Lit. 57; Cro. Eliz. 784; Moo. 248; Owen, 52; Dyer, 121, pl. 17.

If I sell you a horse for 20*l.*, I shall retain him unless the money be actually paid, or conditioned to be paid at a future day; for unless there be *quid pro quo* the property is not altered.

5 E. 4, 2.

As to the borrowing of things perishable, as corn, wine, honey, or the like, a man must, from the nature of the thing, have an absolute property in them, otherwise they could not supply the uses for which they were lent, and therefore he is obliged to return something of the same sort, the same in quantity and quality with what is borrowed. ¶ And if they perish, it is at the peril of the borrower.¶

Doct. & Stud. (D) 2, c. 38. ¶ Noy's Max. 91; Bract. 99, a, b; Ld. Raym. 916.¶

(D) When the Thing bailed is destroyed or deteriorated, to whom is the Loss, and to whom is the Remedy: ¶ And of the several Degrees of Care required from various Bailees.¶

It is holden by some, that if A commits goods to B to be kept, or, which is all one, to be safely kept, (a) and they are stolen, that B must answer the value of them to A. Others have made a distinction, that if B had undertaken for a price to keep them, that then he should have been bound to answer for them if they had been stolen, because there is a consideration to found the promise; but where no reward is agreed on, there they say there can be no consideration on which the promise is built, and therefore a naked promise which affords no action: but the reasons urged against this are, that where another loses by my undertaking, I am equally bound to make good the value of my promise, as if I myself was to receive gain by the bargain; for since another man's property, and possibly the whole fruits of a long and painful industry, are lost and wasted by my undertaking to secure it, certainly I, from whom the damage arose, ought to make him satisfaction; for every man is presumed to guard his own, and not easily to part with that which cannot be acquired without great difficulty; and therefore it must be presumed that he would have safely kept his property, and not have committed it to me, unless I had undertaken to secure it; and if I fail in that undertaking, I am bound to a restitution; for I am equally obliged to a restitution where another man suffers an injury by my means, as where I myself commit an injury; and had the law any other course in these cases, it were a perfect inlet to all collusion; for agreements and contrivances might arise between the men of violence and such treacherous undertakers, as are not easy to be discovered.

4 Co. 83, Southcote's case; Doct. & Stud. (D) 2, c. 38. β(a) See Story on Bailments, § 33, 68.γ Post. 243, Cogg's and Barnard; 2 Ld. Raym. 913; 2 Stra. 1099; 12 Mod. 487.

¶ Where a depositary for hire had lodged the goods deposited in a place of security, where things of greater value were deposited, he was

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

held not answerable, though the goods were stolen by his own servants, since positive negligence must be proved, in order to charge him.

*Finneane v. Small*, 1 Esp. Ca. 315; and see *ante*, p. 508. See *Platt v. Hibbard*, 7 Cowen, 497; *M'Cae v. Kimbrel*, 4 M'Cord, 220. A slave being delivered to a person to be kept on trial, was permitted in the evening to go to a village at a short distance, and ran off; this was held not to be such a neglect as made the bailee responsible. *De Fonclear v. Shottenkirk*, 3 Johns. Rep. 170. The hirer of a slave is bound to pay all proper attention to the health of the slave, and to employ a physician if necessary; a culpable negligence in this respect will render him liable to the bailor. *Redding v. Hall*, 1 Bibb, 536; 1 Littel, 15; 3 J. J. Marsh. 708. §

If a carrier, ferryman, or hostler, be robbed, he shall answer the value of the goods, for the carrier, &c., hath his hire, (a) which implies an undertaking for the safe custody and delivery of them; for no man would give another money for securing his property, if the party that received it were not to undertake on his part to secure it.

4 Co. 84; Co. Lit. 89. || (a) The hire is not the reason, for a factor and bailiff have equally a hire; the reason is the public employment he exercises, and the policy of preventing carriers confederating with thieves. 1 Ld. Raym. 917; 1 Salk. 143; 12 Mod. 487. ||

If A delivers goods to B to be delivered over to C, C hath the property, and C hath the action against B; for B undertakes for the safe delivery to C, and hath no property or interest but for that purpose.

Roll. Abr. 606.

But if the bailment were not on valuable consideration, the delivery is countermandable; and in that case if A, the bailor, bring trover, he reduces the property again in himself, for the action amounts to a countermand of the gift; but if the delivery was on a valuable consideration, then A cannot have trover, because the property is altered; and in trover the property must be proved in the plaintiff.

Bulst. 66, compared with 2 Leon. 30; Yelv. 164.

If a man delivers goods to another, the bailee shall have a general action of trespass against a stranger, because he is answerable over to the bailor; for a man ought not to be charged with an injury to another, without being able to resort to the original cause of that injury, and in amends there to do himself right.

13 Co. 69; 21 H. 7, 14, b. || *Rooth v. Wilson*, 1 Barn. & A. 59; *Croft v. Alison*, 4 Barn. & A. 590. || § The pawnee of goods may recover their full value in trespass against a stranger who takes them away, although they were pledged to him for less, being answerable to the pawner for the excess. *Lyle v. Barker*, 5 Binn. 457. See the remarks of Judge Story upon the cases in the text, (Commentary on Bailments, p. 71, &c.) 2 Kent's Comm. 456; 5 Mass. Rep. 503; 8 Picker. 333. §

§ It seems that an action by a bailee against a trespasser is a bar to another action against him, for the same cause, by the bailor.

*Bissel v. Huntingdon*, 2 New Hampsh. Rep. 143; 7 Cowen, 328; 9 Cowen, 58; see Judge Story's remarks, (Comm. p. 238.) §

If I deliver goods to B, and C that hath right demands them of him, if B either before or pending the action deliver over the goods to me, this is a good bar to the action of C brought against B, for since B hath undertaken to deliver the goods back to me, he shall not be chargeable for the honest performance of that undertaking; for B that is trusted with my possession, shall not remove or alter my possession, and therefore shall not be put to answer for that to which the law obliges him.

F. N. B. 138; M. Roll. Abr. 607. § See the remarks of Judge Story, Comm. on Bailments, p. 81, and *Whittier v. Smith*, 11 Mass. Rep. 211. §



## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

But if I find goods and convert them, and another recover them from me, yet a stranger that has right shall have his action against me, and therefore, two persons claiming in trover shall interplead with each other; for I have by my finding the property in me till another shows a better right; now this property continues until the real owner appears; and if I by weak defences do not support that property, that shall be no injury to the right of another; for the original injury begins from me, by undertaking to intermeddle with what is another's, and which I am sure is none of my own.

Roll. Abr. 607. *β* "Whenever this question shall again arise, it may probably be thought worthy of farther consideration, especially if the finder has had no notice of the true ownership." Story on Bailments, 81, 82.*g*

|| Where an agent receiving money for his principal paid it along with his own money, into his general account at his banker's; on the banker's failing, it was held that the agent was responsible for the loss; and it is the same though he acts gratuitously; in order to protect himself he should pay it in to a separate account.

*Robinson v. Ward*, 1 Ryan & M. Ca. 274; and see *Wren v. Kerton*, 11 Ves. 377; *Massey v. Banner*, 4 Madd. 413; 1 Jac. & W. 241. These cases do not proceed on the ground that the defendant is a negligent bailee, but that by confusing the money with his own, he has made it his own, and incurred a debt to the amount to his employer. ||

If a bailee deliver the goods to another, there he shall have an action of detinue against him, because he hath his possession, and undertakes for the custody; and the original bailor may have his action against either of them, because in him is the property which both are bound to answer to him.

Roll. Abr. 607. *β* If the bailee of a chattel sell it to a third person for a valuable consideration, and without notice, yet the owner of the chattel may recover it from the vendee. *Boland v. Gundy*, 5 Ohio Rep. 202; *Kitchell v. Vanadar*, 1 Blackford, 356.*g*

If a man lend or let another his horse, and for want of safe keeping the horse die, the owner is entitled to an action on the case; so if a man lend another sheep to teth his land, and by the negligence of the borrower they are drowned, an action on the case lies; so if a man lend another a horse, and he put him into a stable that is ruinous, and the stable tumble in upon the horse and kill him, an action on the case lies; but if the stable had been strong and substantial, and had fallen by violent tempest, then is the borrower excused; so if a man lend another a horse, and he die of divers diseases, the borrower is excused.

5 Cro. 14; Cro. Eliz. 777, 784; Owen, 52; Dyer, 121; Godb. 72; Doct. & Stud. (D) 2, c. 38. The reason of these several cases is this, that when any man borrows or hires any thing, and only uses it according to the purposes of the loan, that contract bears him out from all accidents that are consequent upon such usage; for there is no reason why the borrower should not have the use of it according as the owner had licensed and empowered him; and if any unavoidable accident happen upon such a license, the lender must impute it to the folly of his own permission; but if it happen through the negligence of the borrower, then it is fit he should answer for it. || See *Jones on Bailm.* 65, (3d edit.) || *β* *Millon v. Salisbury*, 13 Johns. 211; *Redding v. Hall*, 1 Bibb, 536; 1 Littel, 15; 3 J. J. Marsh. 708. If a man hire a horse to ride to a certain place, he is authorized by the contract to put on the horse, in addition to his own weight, such reasonable baggage as it is usual for men to carry on horseback, and such as a reasonable and prudent man would carry on his own horse. If an excessive weight be put on the horse it will not amount to a conversion, but will be an abuse of the animal, for which, if injured by it, the owner may recover damages in an action on the case. But if a hiner appropriates the horse to a use entirely different from the one for which he was

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

hired, as if he ride him to a different place, or, if hired to ride, he put him in a wagon, he is thereby guilty of a conversion. *M'Neille v. Brooks*, 1 Yerger, 73; *Lockwood v. Bull*, 1 Cowen, 322. See *Penrose v. Curren*, 3 Rawle, 351; 1 South. 87; 6 Cranch, 226; 3 Pick. 492; 1 Nott & M. 197. *g*

|| When a hired horse is taken ill, if the hirer call in a farrier he is no answerable for the medicines the farrier may administer; but if he prescribes for him himself he assumes a new degree of responsibility, and if the medicine causes the horse's death, he does not exercise that degree of care which may be expected from a prudent man to his own horse, and is consequently answerable to the owner.

*Dean v. Keate*, 3 Camp. 4.

In an action for not properly taking care of a hired horse, some evidence of negligence must be given; it is not enough to show that he was let sound and returned with his knees broken.

*Cooper v. Barton*, 3 Camp. 5.

After a hired horse is exhausted, and has refused its feed, the hirer is bound not to use it, and if he afterwards pursue his journey with it, he is liable to the owner for its value.

*Bray v. Mayne*, 1 Gow. Ca. 1. ||

If A take a gelding to pasture, and the gelding be stolen, no action lies against A, unless he had made a special *assumpsit* to deliver him; (a) for the undertaking of A is to feed the gelding in the fields and in the open air, and not to keep him safely, as the hostler is obliged to do in his stable; and the law will not stretch men's promises beyond their first undertaking.

*Moor*, 543. [See 1 Roll. Abr. 4, S. C. (a) But Rolle mentions no such reason; and according to him, Popham, C. J., advanced generally, "That if a man, to whom horses are bailed for agistment, leave open the gates of his field, in consequence of which neglect they stray and are stolen, the owner has an action against him." ] || And so, also, if the bailee put the horse at dark into a field badly fenced, whereby the horse falls into the neighbour's field and is killed, although the neighbour was bound to fence. *Rooth v. Wilson*, 1 Barn. & A. 59. ||

If a man find goods and abuse them, or if he find sheep and kill them, this is a conversion: but if a man find butter, and by his negligent keeping it putrefy; or if a man find garments, and by negligent keeping they be moth-eaten, no action lies; so it is if a man find goods and lose them again; and the reason of the difference is this: where a man delivers goods to another, the bailee by acceptance of the goods undertakes for the safe custody of them, and it is to be presumed that the owner would not have parted with them but under the confidence of that security; but where a man only finds the goods of another, the owner did not part with them under the caution of any trust or engagement, nor did the finder receive them into his possession under any obligation; and therefore the law only prohibits a man in this case from making an unjust profit of what is another's; but the finder is not obliged to preserve those goods safer than the owner himself did, for there is no reason for the law to lay such a duty on the finder in behalf of the careless owner, and it seems too rigorous to extend the charity of the finder beyond the diligence of the proprietor; it is therefore a good mean to punish an injurious act, viz., the conversion of the goods to his own use, but not to

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

punish a negligence in him, when the owner is guilty of a much greater one.

Leon. 123, 223; Owen, 141; 2 Bulstr. 21.  $\beta$  Judge Story considers the doctrine laid down in the text as "very unsatisfactory." The cases cited from Leonard, Owen, and Bulstrode, seem to have turned on the question of the liability of the defendant, on the ground of a *conversion*, although an opinion similar to that in the text seems to have been expressed by two or more of the judges. "At the time when these opinions were promulgated, the law of Bailments was not as well defined as it is at present; and therefore they would be entitled to less weight than is usually given to judicial determinations, even if they stood without any contradiction. But at a later period we have an elaborate judgment of Lord Coke directly against the doctrine. In *Isaac v. Clarke*, 2 Bulstr. 306, 313; S. C., 1 Roll. Rep. 125, 130; that great judge deliberately declared that "if a man finds goods, an action on the case lies for his ill and negligent keeping of them, but not trover and conversion, because this is but a non-feasance." "And this seems the true doctrine of the law; for though a finder may not be compellable to take goods which he finds, as it is a mere deed of charity for the owner; yet when he does undertake the custody, he ought to exercise reasonable diligence in preserving the goods. And the least degree of care known to our law, that is, slight diligence, may well be required of him, being that which is applied to gratuitous acts of kindness." Story on Bailments, p. 62—65.  $\gamma$

A carrier is bound to the safe delivery of a box, though he does not know what is in the box, unless he refuses to carry it without he be instructed in the particulars, for the party is not obliged to tell him.

Allen, 93. Vide head of *Carriers*.

I shall, as applicable to this doctrine, insert the following noted case, with the argument at large of the Lord Chief Justice Holt.

In an *assumpsit* the case was this: The defendant did undertake to remove a quantity of brandy from Brook's Market to Water Lane, and by reason of his neglect one of the casks broke: and on not guilty, a verdict was found for the plaintiff; and in arrest of judgment, two exceptions were taken:

1st, Because in the declaration he was not alleged to be a common porter.

2dly, Because it was not averred that he had a reward.

Trin. Term. Anno 2 Ann. Regiæ in B. R. 1703; *Coggs v. Barnard*, 2 Ld. Raym. 909, S. C.; Salk. 26, S. C.; Com. R. 133, S. C.

But the whole court resolved, that in this case the plaintiff ought to have his judgment.

Holt, Chief Justice, his argument was to this purpose:

There be six several sorts of bailments, which lay a care and obligation upon the party to whom the goods are bailed.

1. The first is a bare and naked bailment to another, to keep for the use of the bailor, which is called *depositum*.

[Sir William Jones thinks this division of bailments a little inaccurate; that in truth the *fifth* sort is no more than a branch of the *third*, and a *seventh* might with equal reason have been added, since the *fifth* is capable of another subdivision. He acknowledges, therefore, but *five* species. 1. *Depositum*, which is a naked bailment, without reward, of goods to be kept for the bailor. 2. *Mandatum*, or *commission*; when the mandatory undertakes, without recompense, to do some act about the things bailed, or simply to carry them; and hence Sir Henry Finch divides bailment into two sorts, to keep, and to employ. Law. bk. 2, c. 18. 3. *Commodatum*, or *loan for use*; when goods are bailed without pay, to be used for a certain time by the bailee. 4. *Pignori Acceptum*: when a thing is bailed by a debtor to his creditor in *pledge*, or as a security for the debt. 5. *Locatum*, or hiring, which is always for a reward; and this bailment is either, 1. *locatio rei*, by which the hirer gains the temporary use of the thing; or, 2. *locatio operis faciendi*, when work and labour, or care and pains, are to be performed and bestowed on the thing

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

delivered; or, 3. *locatio operis mercium vehendarum*, when goods are bailed for the purpose of being carried from place to place, either to a public carrier, or to a private person. Law of Bailm. 35, 36.] ¶ In this learned and elegant essay, Sir W. Jones has, by a close analysis of the cases, shown the confusion occasioned by Lord Coke's inaccurate doctrine as to the responsibility of a mere depositary for *stealing*, without his default. (See Co. Lit. 89, a, b; Southcote's Ca. 4 Rep. 83, b.) And as to the non-responsibility of a pledgee in such case by reason as, Lord Coke says, of his property; (*Ibid.*;) he has confirmed, with slight exception, the luminous view of the responsibility of the several bailees, by Lord Holt, in *Coggs v. Barnard*, 1 Ld. Raym. 909, by reference to the text of the civil law and its commentators, from which, through the medium of Bracton, Lord Holt derived his doctrine. He has pointed out the incongruity in Lord Holt's system, in requiring the same extreme care from a hirer as from a borrower, and has traced it to its source in a peculiar expression in the Digest, copied by Bracton; and has thus, besides illustrating the subject with much apposite learning, done all that reasoning, without judicial authority, can do, to reduce the English law on the subject to a system harmonizing with the settled doctrine of Rome, with the laws of other countries, and with the rules of natural equity and good sense. His conclusions may be summed up thus; that when the bailment is beneficial merely to the bailor, (as in cases of gratuitous deposits to keep,) the bailee is only responsible for fraud, or that extreme negligence which in legal presumption is equivalent to it;\* that where the bailment is mutually beneficial, (as in cases of pledge, of letting and hiring, of performing works for pay,) the bailee is responsible for ordinary neglect, or the want of that ordinary care which a prudent man takes of his own goods; and that where the bailment is beneficial solely to the bailee, (as in loans for use without reward,) the bailee is responsible even for a slight neglect.¶

£ \*Judge Story remarks, that Sir W. Jones, "in various passages of his essay seems to put gross negligence by the side of fraud and as equivalent to it," and shows by an examination of the English cases, that "the doctrine that gross negligence is equivalent to fraud, cannot be maintained as a general result of the common law authorities. On the contrary," he adds, "gross negligence is, or, at least, may be, entirely consistent with good faith and honesty of intention." P. 151.¶

2. A delivery of goods to another which are in themselves useful to keep, and these are to be restored again in specie, which is called *accommodatum*.

3. A delivery of goods for hire, which is called *locatio* or *conductio*.

4. A delivery by way of pledge, which is called *vadium*.

5. A delivery of goods to be carried for a reward.

6. Such a delivery as here in the case at bar, where goods are delivered to do some act about them, as the carrying, and without a reward, which is called *mandatum*, by Bracton, lib. 3, 100; in English, an acting by commission.

And though I do not think all these immediately necessary to the case in question, yet the explanation of them will make the case clearer.

1. Then as to the first, if a person out of kindness keeps the goods of another, he shall not be answerable if they be stolen, without there be a particular default in him: and 2dly, such a bailee is not chargeable for a common neglect, for it must be a gross neglect for which he shall be liable. (a) I must confess I have a great authority to encounter, which is Southcott's case, 4 Rep. 83, b. However, my Lord Coke in his report goes farther than the case itself, for he there makes a difference between keeping generally, and safe keeping; which in the case itself is not mentioned, but in his note at the end of it; and I cannot think it to be justice to charge the bailee if the goods be lost without any default of his; for why should he answer for the wrongs of other people, against whom he undertook not? (b)

*Mytton v. Cock*, 2 Stra. 1099. ¶ (a) Where a gratuitous bailee turned the horse bailed after dark into a pasture-field where his own cattle grazed, and it fell into a

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

neighbour's field by reason of defect of fences, and was killed, he was considered responsible to the bailor. *Rooth v. Wilson*, 1 Barn. & A. 59. *Sed quære*, Whether this was *gross negligence*? The point decided was, that the bailee might sue the neighbour in *case* for his defect of fences and recover the value of the horse; and the objection being taken that he had no property to maintain the action, it was held, that he might maintain it on the ground of his liability over to the bailor. But *quæ*. Whether, without this reason, the action might not be supported on the ground of the bailee's *possession*? See *per* Abbot and Holroyd, Js., 1 Barn. & A. 62; and see tit. *Trespass*, (C,) and 2 Saund. R. 47, b. By special agreement the depositary may render himself liable for less than gross negligence. Jones, 47. According to the Roman law, if the bailee *volunteered* himself to undertake the charge, he became responsible for ordinary neglect, though not for casualties. Dig. l. 16, tit. 3, l. 35; since he might prevent the owner employing a person of more vigilance; and this seems the law of France. Code Civ. art. 1938.] *β(b)* See the remarks of Judge Story upon Southcott's case, in his Commentaries on Bailments, p. 22. The cases in this country are to the same effect as the text. See particularly *Foster v. The Essex Bank*, 17 Mass. Rep. 479; *Edson v. Weston*, 7 Cowen, 278; *Tompkins v. Saltmarsh*, 14 Serg. & R. 275; *Tracy v. Wood*, 3 Mason, 132, and Story on Bailments, 41, &c. If fraud be committed by the servants of the depositary acting under his authority express or implied, relative to the subject-matter of the fraud, it will be equivalent to gross negligence and render the depositary liable. *Foster v. The Essex Bank*, 17 Mass. Rep. 479. *Forwarding Merchants* with whom property has been deposited for the purpose of being transported to another place, are discharged from their liability, on showing that they used ordinary diligence in forwarding the property by responsible persons. *Brown v. Denison*, 2 Wend. 593. A bailee without reward is guilty of gross negligence if he omits that reasonable care of property committed to his charge, which persons in the like situation exercise, although he may have taken the same care of it as of his own property. *Tracy v. Wood*, 3 Mason, 132. *g*

There never was, before Southcott's case, any solemn determination of this matter; the first case of it was in 29 Ass. pl. 28; 8 Ed. 2; Fitz. Detinue, both quoted in Southcott's case; but I cannot agree to the reasons of those cases, for the neglect of the party may be as great where goods are locked up in a chest, as where not, (a) and by that reason ought to be chargeable as much in the one case as in the other; and the 4 Ed. 4, is only a debate of two counsel at the bar, for Danby was not then C. J., and what he said was only for his client, and not of authority; and 3 H. 7, is only a sudden opinion. Now, Southcott's case came long after, viz. 43 Eliz.; and there two judges in the absence of the other two gave that opinion, which cause was improved by my Lord Coke; but it has been the constant practice for as long as I knew the court, that in all the trials at Guildhall, where upon the evidence no default appeared in the bailee, to direct for the defendant; nor did ever any one venture, upon the authority of Southcott's case, to find the matter specially: I take it that this bailee is so far from being charged, that though the goods be lost by a common neglect, he shall not be answerable; as if he negligently keep his own goods, and that his own and his friend's goods are both lost; (b) now, the loss of his own is an argument of his sincerity, and therefore he shall not be chargeable; this is in Bracton, 99; and though this is an ancient author, yet it is agreeable to reason, and it is not in this point only the law of England, but of foreign countries, as may be seen in Justinian's Inst., where I believe Bracton got his notion. Now, if there be an apparent gross neglect, it is looked upon to be a fraud; but otherwise if it be not a gross neglect; and I know no reason why the bailee upon taking goods, if it were in writing, shall not be charged against the wrong of a third person, as in Hob. 34; Cro. Jac. 425; and 3 Cro. 514; and yet without writing, as in Southcott's case, to be charged; and the Doctor and Student, 128, 212, says, it is for the advantage of the bailor, and that an action does not

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

lie unless they be lost through negligent keeping; so that I do not find sufficient reason nor authority to support the opinion of Southcott's case.

(a) See Law of Bailm. 37, 38, 39. || (b) But if it be proved that his house being on fire he saved his own goods, and having time to save those deposited he suffered them to be burned, he shall restore the worth to the owner. Poth. Contrat de Dépôt, n. 29; Stiern. de Jure Sueon. l. 2, c. 5; and see 1 Gow, N. P. Ca. 30. ||

2. A lending *gratis* to use for his advantage, there the borrower is strictly bound to keep it, for if he be guilty of the least neglect he shall be answerable; as if I lend a horse to go to the north of England, and he goes to the west, and the horse is stolen, he shall in that case be chargeable; for if he had gone as I directed, the horse, perhaps, would not have been stolen; this sort of bailment is mentioned in Bracton, 99; but in this case, if this horse had been in the stable of the bailee, and stolen thence without his default, as perhaps the thieves might first have bound the bailee, and then have taken the horse, he shall not be answerable; but if he left the stable-doors open, he shall for that neglect be answerable. Bracton says, he ought to take the utmost care, but in no place says he shall be charged where no default was in him.

|| And the civil law accords with this: "*Commodatum autem plerumque solam utilitatem continet ejus cui commodatur. Et ideo verior est Q. Mucii sententia existimantis et culpam prestandam et diligentiam.*" Dig. 13, 6, 5, 2; Domat's Civ. L. p. 1, b. 1, tit. § 2; Grot. b. 2, c. 12, § 13. And so is the French law, Code, art. 1928. ¶ But see the remarks of Judge Story in his Commentaries on Bailments, p. 163. §

|| Where A lent a picture to B, who wished to show it to C; and B, without any previous communication with C, sent it to his house, where it was accidentally injured; it was held, that C was not responsible for not keeping the picture; for he could not be made a bailee without his consent.

Lethbridge v. Phillips, 2 Stark. Ca. 544. ||

¶ Where property is bailed for a particular purpose, if it be used for a different purpose, and a loss happens, the bailee is liable, though it appear that he has used due care and attention; the legal presumption being that the loss happened in consequence of the mistake.

De Tollenere v. Fuller, 1 Rep. Const. Ct. 121; and see Ulmer v. Ulmer, 2 Nott & McC. 489; Wheelock v. Wheelwright, 5 Mass. 104; Homer v. Thwing, 3 Pick. 499; Rotch v. Hawes, 12 Pick. 121; Schenck v. Strong, 1 South. 87; McNeille v. Brooks 1 Yerg. 75. §

3. As to the third bailment, where goods are hired out for a reward, Bracton, 62, says, the hirer is to take all imaginable care, (a) and to restore it at the same time; and he is bound to the utmost diligence, such as the most diligent master of a family useth; which care if he so useth, he shall not be bound. Now, the most diligent man is liable to be robbed; and therefore I collect, that if he be so careful as according to Bracton's definition, and be robbed, he shall not be liable.

|| (a) Sir Wm. Jones, Law of Bailm. 86, shows, that Bracton's doctrine, here cited by Lord Holt, requiring the same extreme care from a hirer as from a borrower, is copied from Justinian, Inst. 3, 25, 5, where the words are speaking of a hirer, "*Talis ab eo desideratur custodia qualem diligentissimus paterfamilias suis rebus adhibet;*" which doctrine was, as stated in the Proeme to the Institutes, taken from the Commentaries of Gaius. And in the Digest, l. 19, tit. 2, 25, 7, Gaius, treating of the liability of a person employed to transport a column for breakage, says, "*Culpa autem abest si omnia facta sint quæ diligentissimus quisque observaturus fuisset.*" Sir W. Jones urges that the superlative "*diligentissimus*," is used alone by Gaius on the subject of hiring, other writers using the positive, and he ascribes it to his peculiar style; and "*diligens*" is

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

the word used by Gothofred in the Gloss, Dig. *ubi supra*, and by Vinnius, Inst. lib. iii. t. xxv. 5. And the bailment of hiring (*locatio-conductio*) being mutually beneficial, it is contrary to principle to require the same extraordinary care as from a borrower who has the chattel solely for his own benefit. And this rule is consistent with the decisions in *Dean v. Keate*, 3 Camp. 4; *Cooper v. Barton*, 1b. Huber thus lays down the same distinction: "Contractus vel ineuntur in utriusque commodum vel in alterutrius utilitatem duntaxat. Qui utriusque partis utilitatem commodum *mediocri diligentia* contenti sunt, levemque culpam recipiunt; qui unius saltem commodum spectant, hi vel continent utilitatem ejus qui de damno queritur, vel in ejus gratiam initi fuere qui damnum fecit. Priori casu nil nisi *lata culpa* præstat, posteriore *levissima*." Hub. Præl. Jur. Civ. lib. iii. tit. xv. 10. §

4. If goods be pawned, the pawnee has a special property, which is in nature of a security, to compel the pawner to pay; and if the goods be the worse for using, the pawnee must not use them; (a) as clothes, &c.; but if they be not the worse for using, he may use them at his peril; as jewels pawned to a lady, and she keeps them in a box, and they are stolen, she shall not be charged; but if she goes abroad with them to a play, and there they are stolen, she shall be answerable. 2dly, If the pawnbroker be at charge in keeping them, as if it were a horse, and he gives it meat, he may use it for his reasonable charge he has been at, *Bracton*, 99. (b) If a creditor takes a pawn, he is bound to restore it upon payment; but if he, notwithstanding all his diligence, lose it, he shall howsoever recover his debt, 29 Ass. pl. 28; for the law does not lay upon him an obligation to keep against all accidents; but if the money be tendered, and he after detains, and then it is lost, he shall then be liable, for he is then a wrongdoer, and his keeping it after is the occasion of its being stolen, and he is then answerable at all events. (c)

§ (a) A pawnee may use the pawn, if it be not the worse for it; but he is answerable for damages caused by using it. *Thompson v. Patrick*, 4 Watts, 414; and when the pawn has produced any profit, the pawnee must account for it; as, in the case of a slave who was pledged to secure the payment of a sum of money borrowed, and who earned profits beyond the interest of the debt, the principal being paid, the pawnee was answerable in assumption for the profits of the slave beyond the interest of the debt. *Houston v. Holliday*, 1 Car. Law Repos. 87; see *Story*, *Bailm.* § § 89, 90, 329, 330; 2 Kent, Com. 450. § (b) As to use, see *ante*, p. 607. § (c) According to the Saxon common law, if cattle pawned perished by accident the pawnee could not recover his debt from his debtor; but this was altered by an Electoral constitution, as being contrary to equity, and the loss was made to fall on the debtor. Huber, *Præl. Jur. Civ. t. i. p. 291, nota*. §

5. Goods to be carried for a reward. 1st, If you deliver them to a public or common carrier, and they are stolen, he must be liable, for the law charges him at all events; but yet the act of God, or the enemies of the queen, may excuse; and this is a political institution by the laws of England, that people may be safe in their dealing; for otherwise, carriers, that are frequently trusted with things of great value, would be often tempted to confederate with thieves. (d) 2dly, But he who has a particular private employment, though he has a reward, yet he is not bound against all events, as a factor or a bailiff, if they do to the best of their power; and that is *Southcott's case*; and he is bound no otherwise than as his master himself should do; for it were unjust to charge him with what he cannot prevent. (e)

§ (d) This is the true reason of the carrier's extensive responsibility, and not the hire, as mentioned by Lord Coke. 1 Inst. 89; and see tit. *Carriers*. § Common carriers by land or water, are responsible for every injury happening to property intrusted to their care, unless it be caused by inevitable accident, by public enemies, or by the acts of the

## (D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

owner. *Gordon v. Little*, 8 S. & R. 533; *Colt v. M'Mechen*, 6 Johns. 160; *Kemp v. Coughtry*, 11 Johns. 107; *Moses v. Norris*, 4 N. H. Rep. 304; *Williams v. Grant*, 1 Conn. 487; *Murphey v. Staton*, 3 Munf. 239; *Campbell v. Morse*, *Harper*, 469; *Craig v. Childress*, *Peck*, 270; *Turney v. Wilson*, 7 Yerg. 340; *Harrell v. Owens*, 1 Dev. & Bat. 273; *Ewart v. Street*, 2 Bailey, 157; *Harrington v. M'Shane*, 2 Watts, 443; *Elliott v. Russell*, 10 Johns. 6; *Harrington v. Lyles*, 2 N. & M. 88; *M'Clures v. Hammon*, 1 Bay, 99; *Richards v. Gilbert*, 5 Day, 415; *Emery v. Hersey*, 4 Greenl. 411; *Jones v. Walker*, 5 Yerg. 427; *Boyle v. M'Laughlin*, 4 H. & J. 291; *Spencer v. Daggett*, 2 Verm. 92; *Jones v. Pitcher*, 3 Stew. & Port. 135; *Sprowl v. Keller*, 4 Stew. & Port. 382; *Daggett v. Shaw*, 3 Miss. 264; *Hennen v. Monroe*, 11 M. R. 579. In Louisiana, carriers and watermen are liable for ordinary neglect, or the omission of that care which every man of common prudence, and capable of governing a family, takes of his own concerns. *Hunt v. Morris*, 6 M. R. 680. *g* (c) The captain of a ship in the king's service, having received on board bullion of an individual, to be brought to this country for freight, on the arrival of the ship, the bullion was lost; and on an action being brought, it was objected that it was illegal in the defendant to take goods on freight contrary to 22 G. 2, c. 33. But the court held, whether it was illegal or not, the captain was liable for the loss of the bullion. *Hatchwell v. Cooke*, 2 Marsh. R. 293; and see *Hodgson v. Fullarton*, 4 Taunt. 787. But supposing the carrying to be illegal, *qu.* whether the action would be maintainable? See *Langton v. Hughes*, 1 Maule & S. 593; *Cannan v. Bryce*, 3 Barn. & A. 179; *Bloxsome v. Williams*, 3 Barn. & C. 232; *sed vide Hodgson v. Temple*, 5 Taunt. 181. *h* *Story on Bailments*, § 498, et seq. *g*

6. To this point, here is a man not intrusted to keep, but to carry, and not to have any thing for his pains; and he, through his own negligence, miscarries; though he be to have nothing, yet it appears there was a neglect, and for that reason he is chargeable; but if the goods had been misused by a third person in the way as he carried them, and without any neglect of his, I hold that he would not then be liable, because he had nothing for a reward. In *Bracton*, lib. 3, 100, this is called *mandatum*, and ariseth upon the *emendato*, in English, acting by commission; and if he, through his negligence, suffer his goods to be damaged, he is liable. *Vinius's Comment* upon *Just. Inst.* 684; *mandatum* is there defined to be a contract whereby any thing is committed *gratis* to be done for another; and with this agrees *Bracton*; and though this word be not used in any other book of the law, and this be an old authority, yet in this point he is supported by reason; and, upon the whole, I am of opinion that the defendant in this case is liable, for it is a deceit to the plaintiff his being negligent; for it is upon the confidence of his carefulness that the plaintiff intrusted him; and in *Godb.* 64, and in 2 H. 7, for the negligent keeping of sheep, &c., an action lay; for there is a consideration, viz. the trusting, though no money be paid; and here he becomes chargeable by the mischief he has done. 29 H. 6, 49; 33 H. 6, 34; 11 H. 4, 33. By these cases, though a man promises to build a house for another, he shall not be bound, being *nudum pactum*; yet I doubt not but if he had once gone about the building it, and he do it so ill that it falls, an action would lie; (*a*) and in *Yelv.* 4, the plaintiff declared, that in consideration that he delivered to the defendant twenty quarters of corn, the defendant assumed upon request to deliver the corn again to the plaintiff; and it was there held that the action lay; but this judgment was after reversed in the Exchequer chamber; and contrary to it is a case in *Yelv.* 128; but in the same book, 50, is the case, fol. 4, of *Biggs and Riches*, confirmed and allowed good law; and there *Gaudy* and the court held it a bad reversal; and contrary to that reversal solemnly adjudged in 2 Cro. 667. Now, if a trust be once undertaken, that is a sufficient consideration; the cases in the *Register*, 110, are full in point, for there the



(D) Remedy for Loss or Damage of the Thing bailed.

very precedent is *quod* (the defendant) *tam negligenter, &c., carriavit quod papa illa confracta fuit*, without any mention of a reward, or that he was a common carrier; though in latter days for the greater caution they insert these words, *pro quâdam mercede*;\* so that he that is intrusted by commission, if he enters upon the employment, and after any loss accrues to the owner through his neglect, he is liable though he receive no reward; but if any loss accrues to the owner, not through any neglect of his, though he receive a reward as a factor, &c., yet shall not he be liable. So that upon this whole matter, I am of opinion judgment ought to be given for the plaintiff.

\* These words should not be inserted, if not warranted by the fact, as I conceive a plaintiff would be nonsuited if he could not prove it.

|| It has been held, that the London Dock Company are liable for the negligence of their servants in unloading goods in the docks, though they derive no profit from the labour, the owners of the goods not being allowed to employ men.

Gibson v. Inglis, 4 Camp. 72.

Where a merchant gratuitously undertook to enter a parcel of goods of A B, together with some of his own at the custom-house for exportation, and made a wrong entry, whereby both parcels were seized; it was held, that having taken the same care of the goods of A B as of his own, and having no reward, and not being of a profession which implied any particular skill in what he had undertaken, he was not liable to an action for the loss occasioned to A B; but Lord Loughborough said, if a ship-broker or clerk in the custom-house had undertaken the entry, a wrong entry by him would have been gross negligence.

Shiells v. Blackburne, 1 H. Black. 158; *β* Stanton v. Bell, 2 Hawks, 145. *g*

Where a captain of a vessel undertook, though not for hire, to carry the plaintiff's box on board his vessel, and on the voyage opened the box to see that it contained nothing contraband, and put the contents (a quantity of doubloons, dollars, &c.) into a bag in the captain's chest, where his own valuables were kept, and the chest was lost; it was held, that the captain, on opening the box, should at least have restored it to its former state of security, and that he had, by intermeddling and altering the custody of the plaintiff's money, imposed on himself the duty of carefully guarding it against all perils; and a verdict was found for the plaintiff.

Nelson v. Mackintosh, 1 Stark. Ca. 237; and see *antè*, p. 608; *β* Tracy v. Wood, 3 Mason, 132, That if one undertakes to carry money for another, though without reward, he must keep it with more care than common property. *g*

And consistently with the case above cited, by Lord Holt from the Year-Books, it was held, that a declaration, alleging that the plaintiff retained the defendant, a carpenter, to repair a house before a given day, and that the defendant accepted the retainer, but did not perform the work, was bad; since there was no reward, and it was a mere non-feasance. But a count stating that the plaintiff, being possessed of old materials, retained the defendant to perform carpenters' work, and use the materials, but that the defendant, instead of using them, used new ones, increasing the expense, was good; since it appeared that the de-

## Bankrupt.

defendant entered on the work, and therefore his improper performance was a misfeasance.

*Elsee v. Gateward*, 5 Term R. 143. *2 Thorne v. Dias*, 4 Johns. Rep. 83. *g*

But in a late case, where the declaration stated, that in consideration the plaintiffs would retain the defendant to lay out a sum of money on annuity, the defendant undertook to do his duty in the premises, but that defendant laid out the money on the mere personal security of a person insolvent, whereby the plaintiffs lost the money, the declaration was held bad after verdict; since no reward was stated, and it was not stated that the defendant acted corruptly or was grossly negligent.

*Dartnall v. Howard*, 4 Barn. & C. 345. *||*

See more on this subject, titles "CARRIERS," "INNS AND INNKEEPERS," "TROVER."

## BANKRUPT.

THE granting of commissions of bankrupt seems to be derived from the civil law, which constituted a guardian to a prodigal in the same manner as to a madman; and such guardian the pretor appointed on the petition or application of relations, as well as creditors: but the feudal law, though it admitted of commissions of lunacy *ex necessitate*, would allow of none for prodigality; that not being reckoned injurious, because such prodigal could not alien his lands without the leave of his lord: and farther, the condition of a freeman was not to be altered without the crime of felony. But, as trade and commerce increased, it was found necessary, for the support of credit, to introduce such a law amongst us, and therefore our acts of parliament have confined it to traders and creditors only.

Digest, lib. 27, tit. 19. For the definition and derivation of the word, vide 4 Inst. 277; [2 Black. C. 471. "Perhaps," saith a writer upon this subject, "it can in no case be less necessary to investigate the etymology of a word, because the whole system of the bankrupt-law is founded upon positive statutes; and no light can possibly be derived to the subject but what tends to elucidate them." Co. Bankrupt Laws, 1.] 2 Black. C. 474.

[The first statute noticing the crime of bankruptcy, was made against the Lombards, who, after they had made obligations to their creditors, suddenly escaped out of the realm: it was therefore enacted, "that if any merchant of the company acknowledge himself bound in that manner, that then the company shall answer the debt; so that another merchant, who is not of the company, shall not be thereby aggrieved nor impeached." But the first statute made concerning English bankrupts was 34 H. 8, which has been much altered by 13 Eliz., and other subsequent statutes.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 3.

It is to be observed, that all the acts concerning bankrupts make but one system of law: they are, therefore, to be taken together, and to be construed favourably for the benefit of creditors, and to suppress fraud:

loyalty to the universal practice in deciding upon penal statutes; yet, at present, the laws of bankruptcy are considered as laws calculated for the benefit of trade, and founded on principles of humanity as well as justice.

1 Burr. 474; 2 Black. C. 471.]

¶ The bankrupt act of the United States, of April 4, 1800, being a consolidation of the provisions of the English statute of bankruptcy, is to be construed as those acts are.

Roosevelt v. Mark, 6 Johns. Ch. 266. *g*

We shall consider the laws of bankruptcy, as moulded by the several acts of parliament, under the following heads:

- (A) What Kind of Trade, Occupation, or Profession a Man must be of, or of what Nation, before he can be adjudged a Bankrupt, and what Acts he must do, permit, or suffer, which will make him one: ¶ and herein
  - 1. *Of the Trading.*
  - 2. *Of the Acts of Bankruptcy.*
    - 1. Of those Acts which are only such when done with intent to delay or defeat Creditors.
    - 2. Of those Acts which are Acts of Bankruptcy without reference to the Intent. ¶
- (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt; and herein of the Creditors who may obtain it, and what they are to do previous thereto.
- (C) Of the Commissioners, their Duty; and herein of the Power they may exercise over the Bankrupt, or others, in discovering of the Bankrupt's Estate.
- (D) Of the Assignees; and herein of the Manner and Time of choosing them, ¶ of their Removal, ¶ and Nature of their Trust, ¶ Rights, and Duties. ¶
- (E) Of the Creditors, who are such; and herein of proving their Debts.
- (F) Of the Bankrupt's Estate and Effects, to which the Commissioners or Assignees are entitled, when it shall be said to be vested in them; and herein of fraudulent Dispositions by the Bankrupt.
- ¶ (G) Of Property passing to the Assignee as being in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.
- (H) Of the Relation to the Act of Bankruptcy; and to what Extent it is qualified.
- (I) Of Actions and Suits by the Assignees, and Evidence therein. ¶
- (K) Of setting off, submitting to Arbitration, and compounding Debts due to the Bankrupt.
- (L) Of the Distribution to be made of the Bankrupt's Estate.
- (M) How the Bankrupt is to demean himself; and herein of the Crime in not appearing, and discovering his Estate, and the Privilege he is to enjoy during his Attendance.
- (N) Of the Surplus of the Estate, and the Allowances to be made to the Bankrupt; and herein of his Discharge and Certificate.
- ¶ [(O) Of Partners.]
- ¶ (P) Principal provisions of the statute of 1 & 2 W. 4, c. 56.
- (Q) Act of Congress of the 19th of August, 1841.
  - 1. *Who may be a Bankrupt, and proceedings against him.*
  - 2. *Of Preferences, and herein of the Rights acquired under the State Law.*
  - 3. *How Property of the Bankrupt shall be vested in his Assignees, and herein of Exceptions in favour of the Bankrupt.*
  - 4. *Proceedings against the Bankrupt.*

- (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)
5. *How Bankrupts' Property is to be distributed.*
6. *Jurisdiction of the District Court of the United States, and Proceedings therein.*
7. *Proceedings in Case of voluntary Bankruptcy.*
8. *Jurisdiction of the Circuit Court, in what Cases.*
9. *How Property and Assets of the Bankrupt to be disposed of.*
10. *Of Dividends.*
11. *Power of the Assignee to redeem Pledges or compound Debts.*
12. *Of a second Bankruptcy.*
13. *Proceedings to be Matter of Record, and Fees of Clerk and Commissioner.*
14. *Of Bankrupt Partners.*
15. *Effect of Deeds of Assignees.*
16. *Jurisdiction of the Courts in the District of Columbia, and the Territories of the United States.*
17. *When the Act is to go into Operation.*

(A) What Kind of Trade, Occupation, or Profession a Man must be of, or of what Nation, before he can be adjudged a Bankrupt, and what Acts he must do, permit, or suffer, which will make him one; ¶ and herein

#### ¶ 1. *Of the Trading.*

¶ THE new Bankrupt Act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2, by which the preceding statutes are repealed, contains the following enactment, as to the trades which subject a party to bankruptcy: "And be it enacted, that all bankers, brokers, and persons using the trade or profession of a scrivener, receiving other men's moneys or estate into their trust or custody, and *persons insuring ships or their freight, or other matters, against perils of the sea, warehousemen, wharfingers, packers, builders, carpenters, shipwrights, victuallers, keepers of inns, taverns, hotels, or coffeehouses, dyers, printers, bleachers, fullers, calenderers, cattle or sheep salesmen,* and all persons using the trade of merchandise by way of bargaining, exchange, bartering, *commission, consignment,* or otherwise in gross or by retail, and all persons who, either for themselves or as *agents, or factors for others,* seek their living by buying and selling, or (a) *by buying or letting for hire, or by the workmanship of goods or commodities,* shall be deemed traders liable to become bankrupts; provided that no farmer, grazier, (b) *common labourer or workman for hire,* receiver-general of the taxes, or member of or subscriber to any incorporated, commercial, (c) *or trading companies established by charter of act of parliament,* shall be deemed, as such, a trader liable by virtue of this act to become bankrupt."

The parts in italics are new. ¶ (a) These words are taken from the Scotch sequestration act, and will include a numerous class of persons not before subject to bankruptcy. (b) Drovers were exempted in the former act, 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 40; but they are now liable to be bankrupts. A drover is a person buying cattle in one place and driving them for sale to another. *Mills v. Hughes*, Willes, 590; *Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 274. (c) See 14 Car. 2, c. 24.¶ [The manner in which the trade to the East Indies was carried on at the time when this act passed was, by persons advancing sums of money to the then incorporated company, in consideration whereof they became partners, and the return of the cargo from the East Indies was distributed among them, either specifically, or by account, in proportion to the sum advanced. It was not a dividend on a given stock, but an actual participation, either on account, or in a specific return of goods. Sir John Wolstenholme, a man of large fortune, had advanced a sum of money on the adventure in the East India Company's trade, and he had received his return in specie, and dis-

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

posed of the goods; and thereupon a question arose, Whether he was liable to a commission of bankrupt? which the Court of King's Bench determined in the affirmative. In consequence of that judgment, this statute was passed, which is declaratory, and *annuls the judgment*, as giving an unjust construction to the statutes.]

By § 135, the act is to be construed beneficially for creditors, and nothing therein contained shall alter the present practice in bankruptcy, except where any such alteration is expressly declared, and it shall extend to aliens, denizens, and women, both to make them subject thereto, and to entitle them to all benefits given thereby, and that all powers given to, or duties directed to be performed by the Lord Chancellor shall and may be exercised or performed by a Lord Keeper or Lord Commissioner of the Great Seal, and all powers given to, or duties directed to be performed by the commissioners or assignees may be exercised, and shall be performed by the major part of the commissioners, or by one assignee, where only one shall have been chosen, and nothing therein contained shall render invalid any commission of bankruptcy now subsisting, or which shall be subsisting at the time this act shall take effect, or any proceedings which may have been had thereunder, or affect or lessen any right, claim, demand, or remedy which any person has now thereunder, or upon or against any bankrupt against whom any commission has or shall have issued, except as is therein specially enacted; and the act shall not extend either to Scotland or Ireland, except where the same are expressly mentioned.

The descriptions of persons in the above section 2, are taken from the former statutes, except the parts printed in italics, which are now for the first time enacted. The decisions of the courts as to such parts as are re-enacted still of course remain in force.]]

Upon the statutes which describe a bankrupt there have been several resolutions, especially in the common law courts, the judges being the proper expositors of all acts of parliament; and therefore the usual method, when bankruptcy is denied, is for my Lord Chancellor to order it to be tried in a common law court, on an issue, *bankrupt* or not? (a)

For though the commissioners declare him a bankrupt, he may traverse it. 8 Co. 121, n. (a) Or by action of trover, at the suit of the bankrupt, against the assignees, or the messenger.

[Every person being a trader, and capable of making binding contracts, is liable to become a bankrupt; as a nobleman, member of the House of Commons, clergyman, &c.

*Ex parte* Meymot, 1 Atk. 200; *Hankey v. Jones*, Cowp. 745.

Infants and married women cannot be bankrupts.

*Ex parte* Sydebotham, 1 Atk. 146; Bull. Ni. Pri. 38; *Rex v. Cole*, 1 Ld. Raym. 443. *Ex parte* Barwis, 6 Ves. 601. *Ex parte* Moule, 14 Ves. 603. But where an infant had traded two years, holding himself forth as an adult, the court refused to supersede the commission on his petition. *Ex parte* Watson, 16 Ves. 265; and by § 135, of the present act, women are expressly subjected to the act.]]

-As to the latter, however, there are exceptions; for a *feme covert* in London, being a sole trader according to the custom, is liable to a commission of bankrupt, and her separate effects in trade may be seized and applied to the payment of her own debts contracted in such separate trade.

*Ex parte* Carrington, 1 Atk. 206; *Lavie v. Phillips*, 3 Burr. 1776; 1 Black. R. 570, S. C.

There is also another exception of a more doubtful nature, where a *feme covert* lives apart from her husband, acting as a *feme sole*, he not

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &amp;c. (Trading.)

being liable to her debts. If a woman under these circumstances, though not the wife or daughter of a freeman of London, enters into trade, and contracts debts, it seems that she is liable to a commission of bankruptcy. The statutes contain no exception either of an infant or *feme covert*: their incapacity to be made bankrupt arises from the operations of a law, which declares them incapable of making binding contracts. The criterion, therefore, of a *feme covert* being capable of coming under the bankrupt laws, appears to be her liability to be sued to execution for the debts she has contracted during coverture. A commission of bankruptcy is considered as a statute execution. If a married woman is so circumstanced as to be subject to a common law execution, there does not appear to be any reason why she should not likewise be subject to a statute execution. And upon this principle it is presumed Lord Chancellor Apsley relied in the case of Mrs. Fitzgerald, in 1772, where it appeared that Richard Fitzgerald, husband of Anne Fitzgerald, having for some years carried on the business of a linen-draper, in St. Giles in the Fields, in the county of Middlesex, on the 14th March, 1768, agreed upon a separation, when articles were accordingly entered into for that purpose, and executed by and between them: by these articles, Fitzgerald, in order to make provision for his wife and children, and in consideration of 600*l.* then by him taken to his own use out of his estate and effects, assigned to trustees all his stock in trade, household goods, and all sums of money due to him, and then outstanding on his books, together with the said books, and the lease of his house, upon trust for the said Anne, as her own separate estate, to be disposed of as she should think fit, and to be by no means subject to the debts, control, or intermeddling of her said husband. And it was thereby further agreed, that the said Anne should have the liberty of trading without any interruption from her said husband, she paying all the debts then owing by him in trade, and maintaining their children at her own expense, and saving him harmless from the same, and from all contracts and agreements to be thereafter entered into by her, either in the way of trade or otherwise. The separation took place, and the husband received the 600*l.* to his own use; and they ever after lived separate and apart from each other, and he went to the East Indies. The said Anne was left in possession of effects to the amount of 900*l.*, to be employed, and which were employed by her, in the said trade; and, by buying and selling goods in that trade, she got her living and maintenance for herself and children, continuing in her husband's house, and there carrying on the business of a linen-draper, on her own account, and in her own name, as a sole trader, near four years. In December, 1771, a commission of bankrupt was taken out against her, when the commissioners refused to find her a bankrupt, because she was a *feme covert* residing in the county of Middlesex, and not a *feme sole merchant* trading in the city of London: but, upon petition to the Lord Chancellor, (counsel being heard on both sides,) his lordship ordered the commissioners to proceed to find Mrs. Fitzgerald a bankrupt, and the messenger to take possession of her effects: and accordingly, she was afterwards declared a bankrupt. (a)

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 30. *Ex parte* Preston, Green, 8. (a) The authority of this case hath been confirmed by subsequent decisions. Ringstead v. Lanesborough, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 32; Barwell v. Brooks, 1b. 36; Corbet v. Poelnitz, 1 Term R. 5.

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &amp;c. (Trading.)

¶ But these cases being now overruled by the subsequent decisions of *Marshall v. Rutton*, 8 Term R. 545; *Nurse v. Craig*, 2 New R. 148; *Beard v. Webb*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 93; *Marsh v. Hutchinson*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 226, which have restored the old law that a *feme covert* cannot be sued alone for debts, though contracted while living separate from her husband with a separate maintenance, it follows that a commission of bankrupt cannot be supported against her in such case, but only in cases where she would be liable to be sued as a *feme sole*; as where the husband has abjured the realm, been transported, or the like. *Cook's B. L.* 47, (8th edit.); *Whitum. B. L.* 5; *Eden's B. L.* 1.¶

But if a *feme sole* trader commits an act of bankruptcy, and afterwards marries, and lives with her husband, she cannot be made bankrupt. A commission of bankrupt issued 20th December, 1785, against Francis Mear, by the name of Frances, the wife of Henry Mear, of Moseley, in the parish of Yardley, in the county of Warwick, before her intermarriage known by the name of Frances Piper, of Birmingham, in the county of Warwick, innholder. She had before her marriage kept an inn in Birmingham, but had declined business on the 27th December, 1784, previous to the date of the commission, and on 14th February, 1785, had intermarried with Henry Mear. The act of bankruptcy was proved before the commissioners to have been committed in October, 1784. Mear and his wife petitioned to supersede the commission, alleging that neither the petitioning creditor's debt, the trading, nor the act of bankruptcy, could be proved, and also relying upon the illegality of the commission, as having been issued against a married woman. The Lord Chancellor was of opinion, that the commission was illegally issued against the said Frances Mear, upon the ground of her marriage; and therefore it was ordered to be superseded, without going into the other objections.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 44. *Ex parte Mear*, 23d July, 1787.

An executor of a trader, who merely disposes of the testator's stock, or buys things for the purpose of meliorating it, is not liable to be a bankrupt.

1 Atk. 102; Comb. 185; 1 Show. 294. Testator ordered the residue of his estate to be employed in carrying on his trade: this residue is liable for all the debts of the trade. *Hankey v. Hammond*, at the Rolls, 1785. In *Hankey v. Twogood*, Mich. 1785, Lord Thurlow expressed the same opinion; and also intimated, that the executor carrying on the trade with it *might be a bankrupt*, even though his name did not appear, and that he would be personally liable for the debts. Co. Bankrupt Laws, 84.]

¶ But if he carries on the trade with an intent of continuing it indefinitely, and to make a general profit for himself, or of those beneficially entitled to the stock, he is a trader within the bankrupt law.

Christ. B. L. 1, 75; *Eden's B. L.* 5.¶

A shoemaker is within 13 Eliz. c. 7, for he lives by his credit in buying leather, and selling it again in shoes, and not on his manual labour only, as labourers and husbandmen do; for the thing bought and sold under different forms is the leather; and though the shoemaker's labour (*a*) is employed in the alteration of the form, yet men do not contract for the labour, but for the thing itself.

Cro. Eliz. 268, pl. 6; Cro. Car. 31, pl. 1; 3 Mod. 330. [(*a*) The labour, in this case, is only in melioration of the commodity, and rendering it more fit for sale. A butcher hath been holden to be a trader within the statutes; and this, though the court expressed themselves very sensible of the inconvenience of extending the bankrupt laws to persons whose living is undoubtedly gotten by mechanical labour, with a mixture of buying and selling. *Dalley v. Smith*, 4 Barr. 2148.]

A weaver and dyer are within the statute, for they get their living

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

by buying and selling, and therefore may have an action for calling them bankrupt.

Cro. Jac. 584, pl. 6. ¶ As this case appears to have been doubted, *dyers* are expressly mentioned in new act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2. ¶

If one covenants with the king to victual the fleet at a certain rate, and thereupon buys up a great quantity of provisions, &c., though with the surplus he victuals merchants, yet being originally designed for the use of the navy, it will not make him a trader within the act; and it is one act or contract only, and not a continued trading.

Vent. 270. Sir Thomas Littleton's case, adjudged.

An innkeeper, as such, can be no bankrupt; for though he buys provisions to be spent in his house, yet he does not properly sell them, but utters them at such rates as he thinks reasonable, and the attendance of his servants, furniture of his house, &c., are to be considered; and the statutes only mention merchants that used to buy and sell in gross, or by retail, and such as get their living by buying and selling; so that their principal subsistence is by buying and selling: now, the contracts with innkeepers are not for any commodities in specie, but they are contracts for house-room, trouble, attendance, lodging, and necessities, and therefore cannot come within the design of such words, since there is no trade carried on by buying and bartering commodities; and though in this case a jury should find that the innkeeper got his living by buying and selling, it would not bring him within the statute, for the reasons aforesaid.

Cro. Car. 549; Jones, 437; Crisp and Pratt, March, 35, S. C.; 3 Lev. 309, S. P., adjudged between Newton and Trigg. Comb. 181, S. C.; 3 Mod. 327, S. C.; 1 Show. 268, S. C.; Carth. 149, S. C.; Salk. 109, S. C.; Skin. 291, S. P.; Luton v. Bigg. Upon the authority of these cases, it hath been adjudged, contrary to an *obiter* opinion of Lord Holt, in 1 Ld. Raym. 287; and 12 Mod. 159, that a *victualler* *quod* *victualler*, is not an object of the bankrupt laws, even though he may occasionally sell liquors out of the house in small retail quantities, if the sale be confined to particular friends. *Saunderson v. Rowles*, 4 Burr. 2064; *Perking v. Proctor*, 2 Wils. 382. But if an *innkeeper* or a *victualler* sell liquors out of the house to *any one* who applies, that will subject them to the laws, however small the quantities sold may happen to be. *Patman v. Vaughan*, 1 Term R. 572; *Priest v. Pidgeon*, B. R. 12 G. 3; *Willet v. Edmonds*, B. R. 13 G. 3, 1773; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 49. ¶ These distinctions are now done away by the new act 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2, which expressly enacts that all "victuallers, keepers of inns, taverns, hotels, or coffee-houses," shall be traders liable to become bankrupt. ¶

[A schoolmaster who buys books to sell to his scholars, or the owner of a mine who buys candles to sell to his workmen, cannot be bankrupts.

Comb. 181; 3 Mod. 327; *Ex parte Walker v. Harvey*, 22d November, 1788; *Ex parte Craddock*, 21st Dec., 1792; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 74. It was formerly holden, that, if the buying and selling be *in proportion* to any other way the party hath of living, he may be a bankrupt; and, upon this principle, a farmer, who bought and sold very large quantities of such things as were the produce of his farm, was adjudged a bankrupt. *Mayo v. Archer*, 1 Stra. 513; 8 Mod. 46, S. C.; *Buscall v. Hogg*, 3 Wils. 146, S. P.; but see *infra*.]

¶ Nor can a colonel of a fencible regiment who merely sells horses occasionally at Tattersall's.

6 Ves. R. 3.

Nor a person who keeps hounds, and who buys dead horses for their use, and afterwards sells off the skins and bones.

*Summersett v. Jarvis*, 3 Brod. & B. 2.



(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

Nor a person who, finding he has more than he wants of a commodity, merely sells off the residue.

*Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 276.

Nor a cowkeeper who lives by selling milk, and when any cows become unfit for use, sells them off.

*Carter v. Dean*, 1 Swanst. 64.

But a fisherman who buys fish at sea of other fishermen to fill up his cargo, and brings them for sale to London, is a trader within the bankrupt laws, though he only buy during one season.

*Heamy v. Birch*, 3 Camp. R. 233.

In all such cases it is a question for a jury whether there is evidence of an intention to deal generally.

*Gale v. Halfknight*, 3 Stark. 56; and see 14 Ves. 603; 1 Rose, 84. ||

A carpenter that sells wrought timber seems to be within the statute, for he sells the materials, though altered by his workmanship, so that he gets his living by buying in and selling out the timber; but otherwise it seems it is of a mere working carpenter. (a)

3 Mod. 155. (a) But a ship-carpenter is. *Ld. Raym*, 741. || In the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2, "carpenters" and "shipwrights" are expressly named; but the proviso excepting common "labourers or workmen for hire," prevents a mere working carpenter from being liable to bankruptcy. ||

|| It was formerly decided that a builder was not a trader within the bankrupt laws; but the new act 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2, expressly includes builders.

5 Esp. 147; 2 Camp. 300. ||

The buying part of a ship makes no trading, because it is no buying and selling within the statute; but the buying part in the ship, and the party's employing it in carrying and re-carrying goods for himself, is an evidence of trade, because the exportation and importation of goods is the business of a merchant; but if a man buys a part of a ship which he lets to freight, this is no evidence of trade, (b) for there is no exportation or importation; and if he repairs a ship, which is usual, on the credit of the bottom, and afterwards takes a share in it for his debt, and employs the ship in exportation, it has been holden by some that since this is compulsory upon him, having no other way to obtain his debt, it shall not be taken as an evidence of trading, because it is only accidental, and not the way the party hath put himself in to get his livelihood.

*Sid.* 411; *Vent.* 29; 2 *Keb.* 487; *Comb.* 181, S. P. || (b) 4 Ves. 168. This seems within the words of the late act, "buying and letting for hire." 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2. ||

A man's buying and selling brings him not within the statutes, for they intend such as gain the greatest part of their living thereby; and therefore where a farmer bought and sold cattle, (c) it was adjudged that he was not a bankrupt, for a farmer is not within the statutes, because he only sells the profits originally raised from the ground; and if he buys in commodities, and sells them again, this is only accidental.

*March*, 35; *Cro. Car.* 549; *Danv. Abr.* 687. But, in later cases, it hath been established, that the extent of the trading is not material; || see 2 *Taunt. R.* 176, || that the true criterion is whether the party means to sell (with a view to profit) to any person who applies for the commodity in which he professeth to deal. The intention of the

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &amp;c. (Trading.)

party to trade in such commodity, is a question of fact to be left to a jury. ¶ The question in such cases is, whether the buying and selling of the articles is with a view of making a profit *as a trader*, or whether it is merely ancillary to the profitable occupation of the farm. *Patten v. Browne*, 7 Taunt. 409; *Stewart v. Ball*, 2 New R. 78; *Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 274; *Hale v. Small*, 3 Moo. 58. ¶ Where a farmer bought horses not calculated for the farming business, and for the express purpose of selling again, it was holden, that he made himself an object of the bankrupt laws; whether more or fewer instances of his so buying and selling, it was said, was proper for the consideration of the jury. *Bartholomew v. Sherwood*, 1 Term R. 573. ¶ See 6 Ves. Jr., 3; 5 Bos. & Pull. 78. ¶ *Wright v. Bird*, 1 Price, 20. ¶ (c) See stat. 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 40. [A person buys cattle at a fair, keeps them three or four days, and then drives them to another fair to sell them, he is a drover within this statute of 5 G. 2, and cannot be a bankrupt. *Bul. Ni. Pri.* 39.] ¶ S. C. Willes, 588. ¶ But such person might now be a bankrupt, as drovers are not excepted in the late act 6 G. 4, c. 16.]

[If a man manufactures the produce of his own land, as a necessary or usual mode of reaping or enjoying that produce, and bringing it advantageously to market, he shall not be considered as a trader, though he buy the necessary ingredients and materials to fit it for market; as in the case of a farmer buying rennet and salt, to convert his milk into cheese; or making his apples into cider. So in the case of alum works; the rude mass of which is the rock, which is dug, burned, steeped, and boiled in lead, and then mixed with kelp, lees, and urine. Such also is the case of coal-mines, (a) where raising the coals out of the pit is as necessary to the enjoyment of that species of produce, as reaping and threshing corn is to the enjoyment of corn. But where the produce of the land is merely the raw material of a manufacture, and used as such, and not as the mode of raising such produce, where the soil is manufactured and converted into quite another thing, there in truth the party is and ought to be considered as a trader. And such seems to be the case of the brickmaking. With respect, however, to this species of manufacture, cases have arisen, wherein the question, Whether it will bring a man within the bankrupt laws? hath been much agitated: and as this question hath, from accident, not been finally settled, we shall state the facts at large. Upon a petition for a new trial, an issue having been directed to try, whether the petitioner was or was not a bankrupt, it appeared from the report to have been proved, that the petitioner, who was a farmer, renting a farm of upwards of 100l. a year, made bricks of earth taken off the waste without any license from the lord, (to whom he afterwards paid a consideration;) that he used a kiln for the purpose, not built by him himself, and had, at various times, made from 40,000 to 70,000 bricks every year, and sold different quantities, sometimes only to certain persons, and sometimes generally to all who came for them. It was farther in evidence, that the kiln was a small one, not fit for making more than 7000 bricks at a time. One of the witnesses swore he was employed by the bankrupt to make bricks at a certain price, and that he sold them at an advanced value. Mr. Justice Buller, who tried the cause, told the jury that the question was, whether the bankrupt kept a public sale kiln? if he did, it was a trading within the bankrupt laws; but if it was a mere private kiln for his own use, and that having too many, he had only sold to a neighbour, that would not be such a trading. The jury found that it was a public sale kiln, and gave a verdict for the assignees; and Lord Thurlow, C., refused to grant a new trial. "Purchasing the earth," said his lordship, "might, and he thought it would, be holden to be for the purpose of carrying on the trade of a

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

brickmaker. Here the earth was not indeed purchased, but taken by way of trespass, purged by the subsequent consideration, which would amount to obtaining a license, and that brings it within the bankrupt laws; that it was not to improve his own estate, but a purchasing of the earth by license, ancillary to carrying on the trade of a brickmaker."

Newton v. Newton, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 76. (a) Port v. Turton, 2 Wils. 169. *Ex parte Harrison*, 1 Br. Ch. R. 173.

In the case of Parker v. Wells, there was a special verdict, which stated a demise from the Archbishop of Canterbury, in the year 1767, to John Parker, the father of the plaintiff, of an extensive farm of 800 acres, in which there was a parcel of brick-ground, for 21 years. It stated similar demises to John Parker, the father, prior to that in 1767; and also a subsequent similar one to the plaintiff in 1780: it stated further, that one William Berand, for 20 years and more, before the year 1768, rented the said parcel of brick-ground from the said John Parker, the father, and made and sold bricks there. That the said W. Berand died in 1768; and upon his death the plaintiff took the said brick-ground into his own possession, and then and there bought certain materials and necessary things, which were of the said W. Berand, in his lifetime, used in making bricks there, at the valuation of 130%, and then and there made bricks and tiles of the earth there, and sold them; and that during the time the plaintiff so held the said land, he made bricks and tiles for sale of the earth or clay arising from the brick-grounds, and bought sand and fuel, which were necessary ingredients for converting the earth and clay into bricks and tiles. Upon these facts the Court of C. P. gave judgment for the plaintiff, holding that he was not a bankrupt, the business of brickmaking being carried on by him, *merely as a mode of enjoying the profits of a real estate*. This judgment, however, was reversed by the Court of K. B. Upon a writ of error from the judgment of this last court, the following questions were put to the judges, by order of the House of Lords. 1. Whether the finding on this verdict be sufficient whereupon to give final judgment? 2. If the finding be insufficient, what award ought to be made on such finding? 3. If the finding be sufficient, whether upon such finding the plaintiff in error appears to be a trader within the true intent and meaning of the statutes concerning bankrupts? The judges present were unanimously of opinion on the first question, in the negative; and upon the second, that a *venire facias de novo* ought to be awarded; whereupon the judgments both of the Court of C. P. and of K. B. were reversed; and it was adjudged, that the Court of King's Bench do award a *venire facias de novo*. The plaintiff did not proceed on the *venire facias de novo*, but another action was brought by agreement of the parties in the Court of K. B. Buller, J., previous to summing up the evidence, told the jury there were three questions for them to determine. 1st, Whether Parker carried on the trade of making and selling bricks and tiles for sale, for the purpose of drawing a profit therefrom? 2d, How long he carried on trade for that purpose, whether from the 23d of June, 1768, when Berand died, to the time of his absconding, which was on the 7th January, 1783, or from what time to what time? 3d, Whether he was a joint occupier of the farm with his father, or the father had the sole bene-

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

ficial enjoyment of the farm to his death? 1st, The jury found that the plaintiff did carry on the trade of making bricks and tiles for sale, for the purpose of drawing a profit therefrom. 2d, That he carried on the trade for that purpose, from the 23d of June, 1768, when Berand died, to Michaelmas, 1778; that he ceased to make bricks at Michaelmas, 1778, and he also ceased to sell them on the same day. 3d, That the father had the sole enjoyment of the farm to the time of his death. This finding was to have been drawn up as a special verdict; but, as it appeared that Mr. Parker had left off brick-making before the petitioning creditor's debt accrued, the defendants waived a special verdict, and a general one was entered for the plaintiff. Another commission was afterwards taken out by a creditor, prior to Parker's quitting brick-making, which commission was submitted to.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 61; 1 Term R. 34; 1 Br. Ch. R. 178; *Dom. Proc.* 15th May, 1787.]

|| The judgment of the C. B. in the above case has been supported by a subsequent case, where it was held that a devisee for life of an estate, part of which is a brick-ground, who makes bricks on it for sale generally with a view to profit, is not a trader within the bankrupt law, though he purchase the coals and some of the wood used in burning the bricks, and though he occupied the brick-ground as a brickmaker for some time before it came to him by devise; for this is only a more beneficial mode of enjoying his own estate, by carrying the soil to market in an ameliorated state, and is not a buying of any commodity to sell again, within the meaning of the bankrupt laws, nor does it fall within the principle of them, since they were levelled against those who get great substance of other men's goods into their hands upon credit: and Lord Eldon has held that any person whatever having a freehold or term in the land is not a trader for making bricks from the produce of it; but if he purchases the materials he is.

*Sutton v. Weeley*, 7 East, 442. *Ex parte Gallimore*, 2 Rose, 424; and see *Heane v. Rogers*, 9 Barn. & C. 577, acc.

So also though the landowner buys chalk to burn with the bricks, and then sells the bricks and the lime produced from the chalk, he is not a trader, if his only object in buying the chalk be the more convenient burning of the bricks, and not the profit derived from the lime.

*Paul v. Dowling*, 1 Moo. & Malk. 263.

So also a farmer making lime from a lime-pit on his farm, and selling the surplus beyond what he uses on the farm, is not a trader.

*Ex parte Ridge*, 1 Ves. & Bea. 360.

Nor the proprietor of a quarry delving or cutting stones for sale from it.

*Ex parte Gardner*, ib. 45.]

[A person who hath dealt merely in running and smuggling goods, though it is an offence, and contrary to an act of parliament, is still a trader within the meaning of the bankrupt acts, and liable to a commission.

*Ex parte Meymot*, 1 Atk. 196.]

|| And so also a person trading as an unlicensed horse-dealer.

*Cobb v. Symonds*, 5 Barn. & Ald. 516. *Wright v. Bird*, 1 Price, 90.]

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

[Lord Hardwicke was inclined to think a pawnbroker within the bankrupt acts, and especially within the 39th clause of 5 G. 2, the words of which are, "Whereas, persons dealing as bankers, brokers, and factors, are frequently intrusted with great sums of money, and with goods and effects of very great value belonging to other persons; it is hereby further enacted, that such bankers, brokers, and factors shall be, and hereby are declared to be, subject and liable to this and other the statutes made concerning bankrupts:" for, he said, though pawnbrokers are not expressly named, yet the general word *broker* is the genus, and all other kinds of brokerage the species.

Highmore v. Molloy, 1 Atk. 206.]

|| This decision was confirmed in a late case; in which it was also held that a person who had ceased to receive pledges, but continued to sell off the unredeemed pledges, was *continuing* to trade as a pawnbroker, and was therefore liable to be a bankrupt.

Rawlinson v. Pearson, 5 Barn. & Ald. 124; and see 1 Moo. & Malk. 263.

Whether an insurance-broker is or is not within the meaning of the word broker in the bankrupt law, has been discussed but not decided. It was argued that he was not, since he was not like other brokers, a person intrusted with "sums of money and effects of great value," according to the recital in 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 39. (a)

*Ex parte Stevens*, 4 Madd. 256. (a) It has been observed that this argument is removed by the late act which contains no such recital, Eden, B. L. 6, and it is of course equally taken away in the above case of a pawnbroker, though it was entirely on the effect of this recital, that pawnbrokers were held in the above cases within the bankrupt laws.

A ship-broker has been held within the late act, and the court considered that the words "receiving other men's moneys or estate into their trust or custody," applied not only to scriveners, the next immediate antecedent, but also bankers and brokers.

Pott v. Turner, 6 Bing. 704.

The new act also includes "persons insuring ships or their freights, or other matters, against perils of the sea," who were not formerly liable to be bankrupt; and under this description an underwriter might probably now be a bankrupt, though it was held he was not within the former acts.

*Ex parte Bell*, 19 Ves. 355.

[The clause in 5 G. 2, relating to dealers as bankers, took its rise from that part of 21 Jac. 1, relating to scriveners, who were more numerous than in latter days; for bankers having taken upon them to act as scriveners, have made it necessary for the legislature to add bankers; and a person acting as a banker will be considered as such, although he does not keep an open shop.

*Ex parte Wilson*, 1 Atk. 218.] || Bankers are named in the new act, § 2.]

|| Scriveners are mentioned in the late act in the same language as in 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, § 2, as "persons using the trade or profession of a scrivener, receiving other men's moneys or estates into their trust or custody;" and it is held that, in order to make a man a money-scrivener, he must carry on the business of being trusted with other people's moneys, to lay out for them as occasion offers; and if an attorney takes procuration for loans as well as his fees as an attorney, acting in the

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Trading.)

former capacity to such an extent as to afford evidence of his intention always to do so, he may be the object of a commission as a scrivener.

*Adams v. Malkin*, 3 Camp. 534. *Ex parte Malkin*, 2 Ves. & Bea. 31; *Hutchinson v. Gascoigne*, 1 Holt, N. P. C. 507; and see 2 Scho. & Lef. 414; 2 Esp. N. P. C. 555.]

[Drawing and redrawing bills of exchange may or may not be exercising trade and merchandise; it depends upon circumstances; it is a question of law upon the fact. Drawing and re-drawing for *large* sums, and for a long time, though no commission money be allowed, it was adjudged would make a man a bankrupt; *secus*, where a party drew bills upon his *own* account, at the expense of paying a quarter *per cent.* commission besides interest at 5 *per cent.*, for their being discounted, and borrowed accommodation notes in exchange for his own to the same amount.

*Richardson v. Bradshaw*, 1 Atk. 128; *Hankey v. Jones*, Cowp. 745.

Buying and selling bank stock or other government securities will not make a man a bankrupt.

*Colt v. Netterville*, 2 P. Wms. 308. || *Vide Eden's B. L.* 10.]

Lord C. J. Holt inclined to think that a share in the Stationers' Company would not make a man a bankrupt; but Lord Keeper Wright held otherwise.

*Bird v. Mayor*, 2 Ld. Raym. 851. || But now by the late act 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2, no member of or subscriber to any incorporated commercial or trading companies established by charter or act of parliament shall be deemed as such a trader liable to become bankrupt.]

A man who lives by buying only, or selling only, cannot be a bankrupt.

Com. Dig. tit. *Bankrupt*.]

|| The publisher of a newspaper who buys the whole daily impression from the proprietors, and resells it at a profit, and bears the loss of such as remain unsold, is a trader within the bankrupt laws.

*Gimingham v. Laing*, 2 Marsh. 236.

[There can be no such thing as an *equitable* bankruptcy; it must be a *legal* one.

*Small v. Oudley*, 2 P. Wms. 429.]

If a man contracts a debt while he is a trader, and after leaves off, and lives upon his estate in the country, and then absconds for this debt, he is a bankrupt, because he lived by his trade when the debt was contracted; but if a merchant leaves off his trade, and after contracts debts, and then sells off the surplusage of his goods, but hath neither factor, correspondent, nor packer, he is no bankrupt. (a)

*Palm*. 325; *Vent*. 5; *Lev*. 17; *Sid*. 411; *Sir Robert Cotton's case*, 3 Keb. 451. (a) *Tamen qu.* For in *Vent*. 166, where the same case comes on again, the court holds that he is a bankrupt; otherwise the mischief would be great, for men cannot take notice when another withdraws his trade, or when he commands his factors beyond sea to deal no farther for him; but they seeing great quantities of goods and merchandise in his hands, are apt to trust him; so that it is fit they should be relieved by the statutes.

|| It is now settled that the question, whether or not a trader has ceased his trading, does not depend upon the mere discontinuance of it, or the absence of any specific acts of trading, but upon the circum-

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

stance whether there be an intention to exercise or resume it, which is a question for a jury.

*Ex parte Patterson*, 1 Rose, 402; *Wharam v. Routledge*, 5 Esp. R. 235. *Ex parte Cundy*, 2 Rose, 357.]]

If a trader gives over his trade, and then contracts debts, and then goes into trade again upon a new stock, it seems upon the petition of such intermediate creditors he cannot be made a bankrupt, because such creditors did not trust him upon the credit of his trust.

Sid. 411; Vent. 5; Comb. 463. But see Dougl. 295. But if a person leaves goods in the hands of another to be disposed of, and is to be partner with him in loss and gain, he may be a bankrupt, for he still carries on his trade by proxy. Palm. 325. But the having of a joint stock does not make a bankrupt, without some proof of a disposal thereof; for otherwise there is no commerce driven. 2 Keb. 487.

If a trader becomes security for another, he is a bankrupt within the statute, because he is trusted upon the reputation of his stock and dealings, as well where he is security, as where he contracts for his own debts.

Palm. 325.

A man buys in England only, and sells in Ireland, he may be a bankrupt, for many merchants buy beyond sea, and sell in England only, and others buy here, and sell beyond sea; for it is trading that makes a man capable of being a bankrupt.

Raym. 375; *Dowesworth and Anderson*, 2 Jones, 141, S. C.; 2 Vern. 162; S. C. cited.

A gentleman of the Temple went from thence to Lisbon, where he turned factor, and traded to England, and broke: it was insisted upon that the statutes of bankrupt did not extend to persons out of the realm, the subject of them being cases of arrests, outlawries, and departing the realm; and that the 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, which extends to aliens, is to be understood of aliens here: but the court held him a bankrupt by reason of his trading hither and back again, which gained him a credit here.

Salk. 110, pl. 5; Bird and Sedgwick, on a trial at bar. [See the same point reluctantly ruled by Ld. Hardwicke, upon the authority of this case, in the matter of Astley, *Ex parte Smith*, cited in Cowp. 402, and *Ex parte Williamson*, 1 Atk. 82. And, conformably to these decisions, it is now settled, that if a merchant who trades to England, but who is a native of, and hath been constantly resident in, a country not subject to the English laws concerning bankrupts, comes into this country, and commits an act of bankruptcy, he becomes an object of the bankrupt laws. *Alexander v. Vaughan*, Cowp. 398; *Ingliss v. Grant*, 5 Term R. 530, S. P. || *Williams v. Nunn*, 1 Taunt. 270; *Allen v. Cannon*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 418.]] But the act of bankruptcy must be committed here: that cannot be committed abroad. Ibid.

|| A trading which ceased before the 6 G. 4, c. 16, took effect, will not support a commission issued after that time.

*Surtees v. Ellison*, 9 Barn. & C. 750; and see 1 Mont. & Mac. 287.]]

## || 2. Of the Acts of Bankruptcy: And herein

1. Of those Acts which are only such when done with intent to delay or defeat Creditors.
2. Of those Acts which are Acts of Bankruptcy, without reference to the Intent.

1. The acts of bankruptcy of the first kind are enumerated in section 3, of the new act, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3. "And be it enacted, that if any such trader shall depart this realm, *or being out of this realm shall*

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &amp;c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

*remain abroad*, or depart from his dwelling-house, or otherwise absent himself, or begin to keep his house, or suffer himself to be arrested for any debt not due, or yield himself to prison, or suffer himself to be outlawed, or procure himself to be arrested, or his goods, money or chattels to be attached, or sequestered, *or taken in execution*, or make or cause to be made, *either within this realm or elsewhere*, any fraudulent grant or conveyance of any of his lands, tenements, goods or chattels, *or make or cause to be made, any fraudulent surrender of any of his copyhold lands or tenements, or make or cause to be made any fraudulent gift, delivery or transfer of any of his goods or chattels*, every such trader doing, suffering, procuring, executing, permitting, making or causing to be made any of the acts, deeds or matters aforesaid, with intent to defeat or delay his creditors, shall be deemed thereby to have committed an act of bankruptcy."

The alterations made by the new act are printed in Italics.

§ The bankrupt laws of the United States of April 4, 1800, did not operate upon acts declared to be acts of bankruptcy, committed prior to the first day of June, 1800.

M'Menomy v. Murray; 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435. §

*Departing the Realm.* || [Departing the realm will not be an act of bankruptcy, unless done with a view of defrauding or delaying creditors: but if it appear that they are in fact delayed by such absence, it will be the same as if the original departure had been fraudulent.

*Ex parte Gulston*, 1 Atk. 193, 139; *Davis's Bankrupt Laws*, 30.

Therefore one Woodier, a mercer on Ludgate-hill, who fled beyond sea for the murder of his wife, whereby his creditors were prevented from recovering their debts, was holden to have committed an act of bankruptcy.

Bull. Nl. Pri. 39. See a confirmation of this case in *Raikes v. Poreau*, *cor. Buller*, J., London Sittings after Trin. Term, 1786; *Bo. Bankrupt Laws*, 92.] { *Contra*, 7 Term, 509, *Fowler v. Padget*; 5 Ves. J. 576, *Ex parte Mutrie*; 9 East, 492, 493. In *Fowler v. Padget*, the court decided that the word *or* in the statute must be construed *and*; and therefore that the departure must be with the intention to delay creditors, and a creditor must be actually delayed. The same construction was adopted in *Barnard v. Vaughan*, 8 Term, 149, see *Cullen*, 34. But in later cases the correctness of that construction has been denied, and it has been determined that the departure *with intent* to delay creditors is an act of bankruptcy, though no creditor is actually thereby delayed. The words of the statute "to the intent *or whereby* his creditors *shall or may* be defeated, &c.," are (it is said) to be read "to the intent his creditors *shall or whereby* they may be defeated, &c." 9 East, 487, *Robertson v. Liddell*; 5 Esp. 141, *Hammond v. Hincks*. }

|| However it had been settled before the new act, that unless the departure was with intent to delay creditors, it did not constitute an act of bankruptcy, although creditors were in fact delayed by it; and in one of these cases (7 Term R. 516,) *Lawrence, J.*, reconciled the cases of *Woodier*, and *Raikes v. Poreau*, with this doctrine, since though it was not the immediate object of the parties in those cases to delay their creditors by going abroad, yet as that must be the necessary consequence of such an act, it would be evidence of their intending to delay them.

*Fowler v. Padget*, 7 Term R. 509; *Ex parte Mutrie*, 5 Ves. 576; *Ex parte Osborne*, 1 Ves. & Bea. 177; *Warner v. Barber*, 1 Holt, 175; and see *Ramsbottom v. Lewis*, 1 Camp. 279; *Holroyd v. Whitehead*, 3 Camp. 530.



(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

And it had also been settled, that if the act was done with the intent to delay, it was not necessary that delay to a creditor should actually take place.

Robertson v. Liddell, 9 East, 497.

And accordingly, in the new act, the words, "or whereby creditors may be defeated or delayed," are omitted. ||

[But a trader going abroad, to avoid performing a duty, will not therefore be a bankrupt; as if it be to avoid an arrest upon an *excommuni-cato capiendo*, or the service of process to enforce a decree in Chancery, unless it be a decree for the payment of money: but if creditors, by such absence, are delayed and defrauded, it then becomes an act of bankruptcy, according to the principle of Woodier's case and that above referred to. || But see *suprà*. ||

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 93;] || Eden, B. L. 15; and see 3 Stark. Ca. 151. ||

|| The word realm, means nothing more than the extent of the jurisdiction of the courts of England: for if a trader leave this country and go to Ireland, with intent to delay his creditors, it will be an act of bankruptcy within this clause; and if a trader residing in Ireland, or elsewhere, come to this country upon some temporary business, and again quit it to avoid being arrested by a creditor, it is a departing this realm within the meaning of the statute, although the trader is returning to his own home.

Williams v. Nunn, 1 Taunt. 270; and see Windham v. Paterson, 4 Camp. 289; *Ex parte Osborne*, Rose, 387.

But where a trader having business both in England and Spain, goes to the latter country to look after his concerns, his departure is not an act of bankruptcy, though his creditors are delayed; but if he is actuated also by the fear of arrest, then it is otherwise.

Warner v. Barber, 1 Holt's Ca. 175.

2. *Or, being out of the realm, shall remain abroad.* || Before the late act, it had been laid down, that [though a trader depart the realm in good circumstances, yet if he run in debt, and defer his return in order to avoid arrests, this is tantamount to his departing in order to defraud his creditors.

Vin. Abr. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, 59.] ^

|| And Lord Ellenborough had held that a person remaining abroad to delay his creditors, committed an act of bankruptcy, under the words, "otherwise absent himself," in the statute 1 Jac. 1, c. 15; but this decision would seem to be inconsistent with the principle, that the act of bankruptcy must be committed in England. The above additional words were therefore introduced into the act, in order to make the remaining abroad with intent to delay the creditors, a clear act of bankruptcy, though the original departure might not be with that intent. (a)

Windham v. Paterson, 4 Camp. R. 286. (a) It will now, therefore, be unnecessary to consider how far letters written by the bankrupt abroad are evidence of his object in departing. See *Rawson v. Haigh*, 3 Bing. 99.

3. *Or depart from his dwelling-house.* This also may or may not be an act of bankruptcy, according to the motive by which the trader is influenced.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 2.

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

• If it is done with the intent to delay a creditor, it is an act of bankruptcy; and this whether he be actually delayed or not.

*Robertson v. Liddell*, 9 East, 487. *β* A debtor's concealing himself, and being denied to his creditors, if he did not thereby prevent the service of process, it is not an act of bankruptcy. *Barnes v. Billington*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 29; 4 Day, 81 note. *γ*

If not done with this intent, it is not an act of bankruptcy, though delay be actually occasioned by it.

*Fowler v. Padgett*, 7 Term R. 509; *Ex parte Osborne*, 2 Ves. & B. 177.

If the trader leaves his house without making arrangement for continuing his business, and under such circumstances that his establishment must necessarily be broken up, his intent to delay his creditors may be inferred.

*Holroyd v. Whitehead*, 3 Camp. 530.

The absence must be voluntary, and not occasioned by an arrest. It must be to avoid a debt, and not merely to avoid performing a duty: therefore, if the trader depart to avoid an attachment for non-delivery of goods according to an award, it is not an act of bankruptcy; but it is otherwise if the attachment be for non-payment of money.

Co. B. L. 99; *Lingood v. Eade*, 1 Atk. 196.

If a trader depart his house to avoid an arrest, knowing a writ to be out against him, this is an act of bankruptcy, though he have an erroneous idea that the officer has the writ with him.

*Ex parte Bamford*, 15 Ves. 449; and see 1 Maule & S. 676.

The length of absence is immaterial, the act of bankruptcy being committed the moment the trader leaves his house.

*Holroyd v. Gwynne*, 2 Taunt. 176; *Spencer v. Billing*, 3 Camp. 312; *Ex parte Gardner*, 1 Ves. & Bea. 45.

A departure from a temporary abode, where the trader carries on his business, if with intent to delay creditors, is an act of bankruptcy.

*Bigg v. Spooner*, 2 Esp. 651; *Vincent v. Prater*, 4 Taunt. 604; *Spencer v. Billing*, 1 Camp. 310; *Holroyd v. Gwynne*, 2 Taunt. 176.

The question of the trader's intention in leaving his dwelling-house is a question of fact for the jury.

*Capper v. Desanges*, 3 Moo. 4.

Where two partners left their house, avowedly for the purpose of getting two bills discounted, it was left to the jury whether this was their real object, or whether they departed with intent to delay their creditors, and the jury having found the latter, the court refused to disturb the verdict.

*Deffie v. Desanges*, 8 Taunt. 671.

Where a trader, on hearing that a creditor had called for money, left a message for him, that he could not spare, and would not let him have it, and that he should go out of the way, and not return till dinner-time, and he accordingly did so, and the creditor called and received the message, but did not call at dinner-time when the trader was at home, the jury having found that this was not an absention to delay a creditor, the court thought their determination right.

*Vincent v. Prater*, 4 Taunt. 603.

And so also in a case where the jury found a similar verdict on an alleged act of bankruptcy, in the trader's going away from his house,

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &amp;c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

on occasion of a meeting of creditors, in order to avoid irritation and harsh language.

Vincent v. Prater, 4 Taunt. 603.||

[The bankrupt's declaration of his fears of being arrested, or of his bad circumstances, is not evidence of a bankruptcy, unless where it is concomitant with facts, such as removing his goods, books, &c., or where the bankrupt himself contests the commission.

Ambrose v. Clendon, Ca. temp. Hardw. 267; Cockran v. Love, at Ni. Pri. cor. Lord Kenyon, 3d June, 1790. ||Vide *post*, as to the new act of bankruptcy by declaration of insolvency.||]

||*Or otherwise absent himself.*|| [*Absenting himself*, may become an act of bankruptcy or not, from the intention of the party: if it be done with a view of defrauding or even delaying his creditors, and the absence be but for a single day, it will be an act of bankruptcy; and his very absenting himself is sufficient *primâ facie* evidence of an intent to defraud or delay his creditors: but it must be voluntary, and not by means of an arrest.

1 Salk. 110; 1 Burr. 484; Hall's case, 2 Stra. 809. ||6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3, re-enacting the provision of 15 Eliz. c. 7, § 1; 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 2.|| Green, 53.

||Thus where the trader admitted creditors repeatedly into his house, and saw them, but on their asking for money, went out, under pretence of getting it, and never returned, and it appeared he went either to the billiard-room or the tavern, this was held an act of bankruptcy, for though the original departure might be referred to the object of getting the money, the staying away afterwards was absenting himself with intent to delay creditors.

Bigg v. Spooner, 2 Esp. 651

So where a trader having a counting-house in town, and a dwelling-house in the country, left the former on Friday, and took his books with him to his country-house, which he finally left on the Tuesday following, the Court of Common Pleas held, that having left his counting-house without the *animus revertendi*, he had committed a complete act of bankruptcy from the time of his departure.

Judine v. Da Cosser, 1 New R. 234.

So where a trader, on being arrested, escaped from the officer, and took refuge in another man's house, and remained there till dark, declaring that he did it to avoid other creditors, this was held an absenting himself within the meaning of the statute.

Bayly v. Schofield, 1 Maule & S. 338; and see Chenoweth v. Hay, Ib. 676.

But where the trader being informed by the attorney of the petitioning creditors, that he had delivered a warrant to a sheriff's officer to arrest him, and the attorney advised him to repair to his office to avoid a public arrest, which the trader did, and remained there a considerable time, this was held not to be an act of bankruptcy; since the bankrupt did not keep out of the way to avoid the arrest, but only to avoid its being done in a public manner.

Mills v. Elton, 3 Price R. 142.

This clause is not necessarily confined to an absenting from the dwelling-house, or indeed any particular place, but extends to any evasion of a creditor in any place: therefore, leaving the Royal Exchange, (which

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt, &c. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

the trader frequented) at the approach of a creditor; breaking an appointment with a creditor to meet him there; the proprietor of a theatre retiring behind the scenes, to avoid a sheriff's officer, giving orders to be denied to him; have been held acts of bankruptcy within this clause.

Gimmingham v. Laing, 2 Marsh. R. 236.

But a mere single breach of an appointment to meet a creditor is not an act of bankruptcy.

Tucker v. Jones, 2 Bing. 2.¶

¶ *Or begin to keep house.*¶ If a man keeps his house for a long time, this does not immediately make him a bankrupt; but if he conceals himself within his house but for a day, or hour, to delay or defraud his creditors he is a bankrupt.

Palm. 325; 1 Salk. 110. ¶ See Deacon, ch. 3, § 2.¶

If there be a process out against a merchant, who thereupon keeps house to save himself from an arrest, and after goes out to market, and other places, but hearing of a new process, keeps house again, and after goes at large; *per cur.*, he is no bankrupt, because, though the keeping house is an act of bankruptcy for which a commission might have issued at that time, yet by his going abroad it is purged: and though the statute makes the keeping house an act of bankruptcy, yet it must be understood of a keeping in order to conceal himself.

Cro. Eliz. 13; Godb. 25.

But if A commits a plain act of bankruptcy, as keeping house, &c., though he after goes abroad, and is a great dealer, yet that will not purge such act of bankruptcy, but he will still remain a bankrupt; but if the act was not plain, but doubtful, then going abroad, and dealing, &c., will be an evidence to explain the intent of the first act; for if it was not done to defraud creditors, and keep out of the way, it will not be an act of bankruptcy within the statute. Also, if after a plain act of bankruptcy, he pays off, or compounds with all his creditors, he is become a new man.

Hopkins v. Ellis, 1 Salk. 110, p. 6. [Colkett v. Freeman, 2 Term R. 59, S. P. A plain, unequivocal act of bankruptcy cannot be purged or explained by subsequent circumstances. Ibid.] ¶ Mucklow v. May, 1 Taunt. 479; Wood v. Thwaites, 3 Espin. 244.¶

[Although the statute of Eliz. mentions "the beginning to keep house to defraud creditors" as an act of bankruptcy, yet the construction which it hath obtained is, that there must be an actual denial to some one creditor, with intent to defraud or hinder such creditor, in order to constitute the act; that the debtor's keeping house "with that intent," or giving general orders to a servant to deny him to creditors, without an actual denial to some creditor who hath a debt at that time due, will not be sufficient.

Garret v. Moule, 5 Term R. 575; Hawkes v. Saunders, Trin. 24 G. 3, B. R. Co. Bankrupt Laws, 94; 7 Vin. Abr. 6, pl. 14. ¶ But it is now settled that the actual denial to a creditor is only evidence of the intent of the trader in beginning to keep house, and that the intent may be proved by other evidence; and that if the trader has given a general order to deny with such intent, an actual denial need not be proved. Robertson v. Liddell, 9 East, 487; 14 Ves. 86; Bayley v. Schofield, 1 Maule & S. 338; Lloyd v. Heathcote, 2 Bro. & Bing. 388; Harvey v. Ramsbottom, 1 Barn. & C. 55; *Ex parte White*, 3 Ves. & Bea. 129.¶

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

A denial to a creditor coming at an unseasonable hour, or a denial in case of sickness, or being engaged in company or business, is not an act of bankruptcy.

Bull. Ni. Pri. 39; 1 Atk. 202.]

|| So also a denial on a Sunday, or when the trader is at dinner.

*Ex parte* Preston, 1 Rose, 21; *Ex parte* Hall, 1 Atk. 201; Smith v. Currie, 3 Camp. 349; Shaw v. Thompson, 1 Holt, 159.

But where a trader gave a general order to be denied as not at home, and was so denied by his servant to a creditor, although the trader was ill and incapable of transacting business, yet a jury having found that he had committed an act of bankruptcy, the court refused to disturb the verdict; saying that the creditor ought to have been told that he was at home, but ill.

Lazarus v. Waithman, 5 Moo. 363.

It has been held that a denial to a creditor, merely demanding his debt, and not asking to see the trader, is not evidence of beginning to keep house; but this case has been doubted.

Dudley v. Vaughan, 1 Camp. 271; Eden's B. L. 22; and see 1 Deacon. 56.

A denial to a creditor, unless previously directed by the trader, is not an act of bankruptcy, although he afterwards assent to it.

*Ex parte* Forster, 17 Ves. 416; 1 Rose, 50. See 1 Moo. & Malk. 458.

It is no objection to this act of bankruptcy, that at the time of the denial the trader was seen by the creditor.

*Ex parte* Bamford, 15 Ves. 451.

A denial at a friend's house may be an act of bankruptcy.

1 Maule & S. 338; 1 Ry. & Moo. 58.]

It hath been holden, (a) that a denial to a person coming on behalf of a creditor to demand the debt, will not be within the statute. But it is certain, that, in practice, a denial to the clerk of a holder of a bill or note, is considered as such evidence of keeping house as to make it an act of bankruptcy.

(a) Barrow v. Foster, *cor.* Ld. Camden, Norwich S. A. 1765; Bromley v. Mundee, Bull. Ni. Pri. 39; Colkett v. Falch, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 99. || *Ex parte* Bamford, 15 Ves. 449.]

|| Closing the doors and shutters of a banking-house has been held a "beginning to keep house," although the banker did not reside at the banking-house.

Cumming v. Baily, 6 Bing. 363. *Sed vide* 19 Ves. 543.]

Whether a denial in consequence of a preconcerted agreement between the debtor and his creditors shall be an act of bankruptcy, was formerly doubted: but it seems now to be settled, that if the denial be to any of the creditors privy to such agreement, it is fraudulent, and not a good act of bankruptcy: *secds* if to a creditor not acquainted with the agreement.

Hooper v. Smith, 1 Black. R. 441; Bull. Ni. Pri. 39; Allen v. Hartley, M. 25 G. 3, B. R. Co. Bankrupt Laws, 7; Cawley v. Hopkins, London Sittings after Mich. Term, 1785; *cor.* Buller, J., *Ibid.* 102. || Bamford v. Baron, 2 Term R. 594; Tappenden v. Burgess, 4 East, 230.]

|| And a commission founded on a concerted act of bankruptcy, or

## BANKRUPT.

taken out  
he has  
obtained his certificate.  
*Ex parte* Moule, 14 Ves. 602. *Ex parte* Binmer, 1 Madd. 250.

A distinction has been taken between a commission founded on a concerted act of bankruptcy, and a commission issued at the desire of the bankrupt, but founded on a *bonâ fide* act of bankruptcy.

*Shaw v. Williams*, 1 Ryan & M. 19.

The former has been held invalid at law, since a concerted act of bankruptcy is in fact no act of bankruptcy, but the latter has been held to be valid at law. And in one case the Vice-Chancellor refused to supersede a commission in equity, on the ground of its issuing at the request of the bankrupt. This decision was, however, reversed on appeal, by the Lord Chancellor.

*Ex parte* Staff, Buck's B. C. 249, 431.

And in a subsequent case it was settled as an invariable rule that no commission, though good at law, should be permitted to stand which was issued at the solicitation of the bankrupt.

*Ex parte* Grant, 1 Glyn & J. B. C. 17; but see 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 7, as to the new act of bankruptcy by declaration of insolvency.

It is no objection to an act of bankruptcy, that the bankrupt was advised to commit it by a friend.

*Roberts v. Teasdale*, Peake's Ca. 27.

Although the petitioning creditor himself may not be privy to a concerted denial by the trader, on the petitioning creditor calling, yet if it has been arranged by the attorney for the petitioning creditor, who is also attorney for the bankrupt, it is fraudulent, and will not constitute an act of bankruptcy.

*Prosser v. Smith*, Holt, Ni. Pri. Ca. 442. ||

|| *Or suffer himself to be arrested for a debt not due.* This, which was constituted an act of bankruptcy by 13 Eliz. c. 7, § 1, and 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 2, is re-enacted by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3. ||

|| *Or yield himself to prison.* || *Yielding himself to prison*, is to be intended a voluntary yielding for debt; and if a person capable of paying, will, notwithstanding, from fraudulent motives, voluntarily go to prison, it is an act of bankruptcy.

*Billing*. 95; *Good*. 25. || This is re-enacted 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3. ||

B was arrested for 28*l.*, and though he had money sufficient to pay the debt, yet chose rather to go to prison, in order, as he declared, to force his creditors to come to a composition. The Lord Chancellor said, this is an act of bankruptcy within 1 Jac. 1, though without such intent, yielding himself to prison was no act of bankruptcy, unless he lay there two months; otherwise where the party procures himself to be arrested on a sham debt, for that by the statute of Elizabeth is immediately an act of bankruptcy.

*Ex parte* Burton, Vin. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, 62.

|| *Or suffer himself to be outlawed.* || If a man permit himself to be outlawed to the intent or purpose to defraud his creditors of a just debt, it is one of the causes of bankruptcy; so that on a special verdict, if a jury find that he was outlawed, and do not find that it was *in fraudem creditorum*, this is not a sufficient finding to make him a bankrupt.

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

because the intent of the statute was, that it must be such an outlawry as the debtor permits by keeping out of the way to defraud his creditors.

Bradford's case, 1 Keb. 11; [2 Sid. 69, 114, 176, S. C.;] 1 Lev. 13, S. C. ¶ See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3; [Ld. C. B. Comyns saith, that if the outlawry be reversed before the commission issues, or for default of proclamation after the commission, it shall not be an act of bankruptcy. Com. Dig. tit. *Bankrupt*, c. 4. But *qu.* of this opinion? for it rests merely on the great authority of that writer; and if the outlawry were originally fraudulent, and intended to defraud or delay creditors, it seemeth that no subsequent event would be sufficient to purge the fraud, and prevent the effect of the bankrupt acts.]

[An outlawry in Ireland doth not make one a bankrupt; but in the county palatine of Durham it doth.

Com. Dig. tit. *Bankrupt*, (C), 4; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 103.]

¶ *Or procure himself to be arrested.* This was made an act of bankruptcy by 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 2, and is re-enacted by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3. It is obvious, that under this head, it is unimportant whether the debt be a just debt or not.

¶ *Nelms v. Pugh*, 1 Murph. 149; *Clarke v. Ray*, 1 Har. & Johns. 326. ¶

*Or procure his goods, money, or chattels to be attached, sequestered, or taken in execution.* ¶

*Willingly or fraudulently procuring his goods to be attached or sequestered*, is declared to be an act of bankruptcy, for it is a plain and direct endeavour to disappoint his creditors of their security. But an attachment out of a court for default or laches is not an act of bankruptcy; nor if A has a rectory impropriate, and the tithes are sequestered for not repairing the chancel, will he thereby become a bankrupt. The attachment here meant, and which the legislature had in view, is that sort of attachment by which suits are commenced, as in London and other towns where that species of process is used; therefore a fraudulent judgment and execution sued thereupon, was held not to be procuring goods to be attached within the words of this act. (a)

2 Black. Com. 478; 1 Com. Dig. 523; *Clavey v. Haley*, Cowp. 497; *Harman v. Spottiswood*, M. 13 G. 3, B. R. Co. Bankrupt Laws, 122. ¶ (a) But the words of the late act above supply this defect. ¶

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3. ¶ "*Or make or cause to be made, either within the united realm or elsewhere, any fraudulent grant or conveyance of any of his lands, tenements, goods, or chattels; or make or cause to be made any fraudulent surrender of his copyhold lands or tenements; or make or cause to be made any fraudulent gift, delivery, or transfer of any of his goods or chattels.*"

¶ The term "conveyance," in the bankrupt laws of the United States, means an instrument under seal. *Livermore v. Bagley*, 3 Mass. 487. ¶

The words above, from the new act, are much more extensive than those of the old statute. The first clause (which was to be found in the statute of 1 Jac. 1, c. 15) is extended to deeds executed out of the realm, which had been held not to constitute an act of bankruptcy. (b) The second clause as to copyholds, which is new, is introduced in consequence of Lord Thurlow's decision, (c) that as copyholds could not be taken in execution for debt, a surrender of them could not have the effect of delaying creditors, and was therefore not within the statute 1 Jac. 1, c. 15. The last clause, which is entirely new, is intended to embrace all such fraudulent deliveries of personal property, in preference of particular creditors, to the delay or defeat of the creditors in general,

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

as were formerly void as fraudulent preferences, but which did not constitute acts of bankruptcy, not falling within the language of the statute. The facts, therefore, which formerly constituted a fraudulent preference, will now probably be held to amount in all cases to an act of bankruptcy under this clause. It has been found convenient, however, to class the modern cases on this subject with the old cases as to fraudulent preference, *post*, p. 732, 733, to which the reader is referred.

(b) *Dick*. 533; 5 Term R. 530; and see *Cowp*. 398; 1 *Rose*, 150. (c) *Ex parte Cockshott*, 3 Bro. C. C. 502; Co. B. L. 162.]

[*Making any fraudulent grant or conveyance of his lands and tenements, goods or chattels.* A fraudulent grant, to come within the meaning of this statute, || 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 2, || must be by deed; therefore a fraudulent sale of goods, not by deed, is no act of bankruptcy in itself: but being a scheme concerted at the eve of a bankruptcy, to cheat innocent persons, in order to secure particular creditors, it is such a fraud as shall render the sale void.

*Martin v. Pewtress*, 4 Burr. 2478. || But under the latter clause above from the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3, such fraudulent sale, though not by deed, is now an act of bankruptcy, and not merely a fraudulent preference. See *post*, p. 732, 733. ||

A trader, before he becomes a bankrupt, may prefer one creditor to another, and may pay him his debt; or may make him a mortgage, with possession delivered; or may assign part of his effects: but a preference of one creditor to the rest, by conveying by deed all his effects to him, or so much of his stock in trade as to disable him from being a trader, is a fraud upon the whole bankrupt law, and an act of bankruptcy.

*Worsely v. De Mattos*, 1 Burr. 467; *Wilson v. Day*, 2 Burr. 827; *Butcher v. Easto*, Dougl. 289. And it makes no difference whether the assignment be to indemnify a surety, or for a present debt. *Hassel v. Simpson*, Hil. 24 G. 3, 1784, B. R.; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 106; || *Newton v. Chantler*, 7 East, 138. ||

An assignment of all a trader's effects for the benefit of all the creditors, had been holden an act of bankruptcy, (a) unless they all assent to the deed. But in such case, (b) it is not permitted to those who execute the deed to set it up as an act of bankruptcy.

*Kettle v. Hammond*, *Sittings after Hil.* 7 G. 3; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 108;] || *Eckhardt v. Wilson*, 8 Term R. 140. (a) This doctrine rests on the ground that the trader thereby deprives himself of the means of carrying on trade, and vests his property in persons of his own choice, instead of trustees chosen by the creditors, and under the control of the great seal. It has, however, been repeatedly disapproved. 16 Ves. 148; 17 Ves. 198; *Mont. Dig.* || (b) *Bamford v. Baron*, cited in 1 Term R. 594. [See 9 Barn. & C. 310. ||

|| Nor can this be done by those who are privy to it or act under it.

*Ex parte Cawkwell*, 1 *Rose*, 313; *Back v. Gooch*, 1 Holt, R. 13; 4 Camp. 232, S. C. *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Madd. R. 598; and see *Buck's C.* 104, 426.

But this estoppel does not apply to the assignees, who are merely trustees for the creditors, but only to the petitioning creditor who originates the commission; and therefore, if the latter has never consented to the deed, it is no objection to the assignees' title to recover the bankrupt's estate, that three of them were creditors who signed the deed.

*Tappenden v. Burgess*, 4 East, 230; and see 1 Stark. R. 262.

But if the petitioning creditor has signed the deed, the assignees



(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

cannot set it up as an act of bankruptcy, although the petitioning creditor is not one of the assignees.

*Tope v. Hockin*, 7 Barn. & C. 101.

And such a deed is equally an act of bankruptcy, though it contain a proviso, that it shall be void if a certain amount of creditors shall not execute in a given time; or if the trustees should avoid it; or if a commission of bankruptcy should issue in a certain time.

4 East, 230; *Dutton v. Morrison*, 17 Ves. 193.

But where the deed was intended for execution by three persons, and was incapable of operation unless executed by all, the court held, that being executed only by one, it could not be considered as an act of bankruptcy.

4 East, 230; *Dutton v. Morrison*, 17 Ves. 193.

And a deed of assignment without stamp cannot be an act of bankruptcy, since it is invalid.

*Whitwell v. Dimsdale*, Peake's Ca. 167.

And by § 4, of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, it is enacted, that where any trader shall execute any conveyance or assignment by deed to a trustee of *all* his estate and effects, for the benefit of all his creditors, the execution of such deed shall not be deemed an act of bankruptcy, unless a commission issue against such trader within six calendar months from the execution thereof; provided that such deed shall be executed by every such trustee within fifteen days from the execution thereof by such trader; and that the execution by the trader and trustee be attested by an attorney or solicitor; and that notice be given within two months after the execution thereof by such trader, in case such trader reside in London, or within forty miles thereof, in the London Gazette, and also in two London daily newspapers, and in case such trader does not reside within forty miles of London, then in the London Gazette, and also in one London daily newspaper, and one provincial paper published near his residence; and such notice shall contain the date and execution of such deed, and the name and abode of such trustee and attorney or solicitor.||

An assignment of part of a trader's effects may, under certain circumstances, be good and valid; but an assignment of his effects, with only a colourable exception of a small part, (a) will not prevent the deed from being fraudulent; and of course it will be an act of bankruptcy.

*Jacob v. Shepherd*, 1 Burr. 478; *Unwin v. Oliver*, Ib. 481. (a) *Gaynor's case*, Ib. 477; *Law v. Skinner*, 2 Black. R. 996; *Compton v. Bedford*, 1 Black. R. 362.

|| In general, an assignment of so much of a trader's stock as would operate to produce insolvency and disable him from carrying on trade, is an act of bankruptcy.

Black. R. 442. See *Berney v. Davison*, 1 Bro. & Bing. 406; 4 Moo. 126; *Berney v. Vyner*, 1 Bro. & Bing. 482; 4 Moo. 322.

And Lord Eldon has intimated, that a mere assignment of debts might be an act of bankruptcy; of course depending upon what other effects the trader had.

14 Ves. 186.||

And an assignment by deed of only *part* of a trader's effects to a fair creditor will, if done in contemplation of a bankruptcy, be itself the very act.

*Linton v. Bartlett*, 3 Wils. 47; *Devon v. Watts*, Dougl. 86; *Round v. Hope Byde*, London Sitings after Mich. Term, 1779; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 114.

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

|| Thus, where the trader, being pressed by a particular creditor, conveyed certain estates to that creditor upon trust to sell, and pay himself, and on further trust to pay debts to relations of the trader, in order to give them a preference, in contemplation of bankruptcy, the deed was held an act of bankruptcy; for though fair as respected the provision for payment of the creditor, being executed under pressure for his debt, yet as to the relations it was fraudulent and void.

Morgan v. Horseman, 3 Taunt. 241.

And though not made in contemplation of bankruptcy, yet a *voluntary* conveyance by the bankrupt, whether of the whole or of a part of his property, in order to give a preference to particular creditors, to the prejudice of the general creditors, is an act of bankruptcy; for it is a conveyance, *whereby the creditors may be defeated or delayed*, (a) within the meaning of the statute 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 2. And although the deed remain in possession of the bankrupt, and he carry on his trade for three years subsequently, this has been decided to make no difference.

Pulling v. Tucker, 4 Barn. & A. 382. See Gibbins v. Phillips, 7 Barn. & C. 529. (a) Although these words are omitted in the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3; and the only words are, "with intent to defeat or delay his creditors," yet as a man is supposed to intend the consequences of his own acts, the construction will be the same.]

A grant or conveyance, fraudulent within the statute 13 Eliz. or 27 Eliz., is an act of bankruptcy.

Hassel v. Simpson, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 107. || For the decisions on these statutes, see tit. *Fraud*, (C).]

|| *Or make or cause to be made any fraudulent surrender of any of his copyhold lands or tenements.* This act of bankruptcy is entirely new.

See *Ex parte* Cockshott, 3 Bro. 509.

*Or make or cause to be made any fraudulent gift, delivery, or transfer of any of his goods or chattels.* This act of bankruptcy is new, as sales or transfers of goods by bankrupts, though fraudulent, were not before acts of bankruptcy, unless by deed; they were however invalid as fraudulent preferences. (See the cases on this subject, *post*, p. 734.)

1 Co. B. L. 162.]

|| 2. *Of those Acts which are Acts of Bankruptcy without Reference to the Intent.*

6 G. 4, c. 16. These acts of bankruptcy are specified in the fifth, sixth, and eighth sections of the new act. By § 5, it is enacted, "that if any trader, having been arrested or committed to prison for debt, or on any attachment for non-payment of money, shall, upon such or any other arrest or commitment for debt or non-payment of money, or upon any detention for debt, lie in prison for twenty-one days, or having been arrested or committed to prison for any other cause, shall lie in prison for twenty-one days after any detainer for debt lodged against him, and not discharged, every such trader shall be thereby deemed to have committed an act of bankruptcy; or if any such trader, having been arrested, committed, or detained for debt, shall escape out of prison or custody, every such trader shall be deemed thereby to have committed an act of bankruptcy from the time of such arrest, commitment, or detention: provided, that if any such trader

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

shall be in prison at the time of the commencement of this act, such trader shall not be deemed to have committed an act of bankruptcy by lying in prison, until he shall have lain in prison for the period of two months."

The alterations made by this clause are printed in Italics.

§ 6. "And be it enacted, that if any such trader shall file, in the office of the Lord Chancellor's secretary of bankrupts, a declaration in writing, signed by such trader, and attested by an attorney or solicitor, that he is insolvent, or unable to meet his engagements, the said secretary of bankrupts, or his deputy, shall sign a memorandum that such declaration hath been filed; which memorandum shall be authority for the printer of the London Gazette to insert an advertisement of such declaration therein; and every such declaration shall, after such advertisement inserted as aforesaid, be an act of bankruptcy committed by such trader at the time when such declaration was filed; but no commission shall issue thereupon, unless it be sued out within two calendar months next after the insertion of such advertisement, and unless such advertisement shall have been inserted in the London Gazette within eight days after such declaration was filed; and no docket shall be struck upon such act of bankruptcy before the expiration of four days next after insertion of such advertisement, in case such commission is to be executed in London, or before the expiration of eight days next after such insertion, in case such commission is to be executed in the country; and the gazette containing such advertisement shall be evidence to be received of such declaration having been filed."

§ 8. "And be it enacted, that if any *such trader, liable by virtue of this act to become bankrupt*, (a) shall, after a docket struck against him, (b) pay to the person or persons *who struck the same*, or any of them, money, or give or deliver to any such person any satisfaction or security for his debt, or any part thereof, whereby such person *may* (c) receive more in the pound in respect of his debts than the other creditors, such payment, gift, delivery, satisfaction, or security, shall be an act of bankruptcy; and *if any commission shall have issued upon the docket so struck as aforesaid, the Lord Chancellor may either declare such commission to be valid, and direct the same to be proceeded in, or may order it to be superseded, and a new commission may issue; and such commission may be supported either by proof of such last-mentioned or any other act of bankruptcy*; and every person so receiving such money, gift, delivery, satisfaction, or security as aforesaid, shall forfeit his whole debt, (d) and also repay or deliver up such money, gift, satisfaction, or security as aforesaid, or the full value thereof, to such person or persons as the commissioners acting *under such original commission*, or any new commission, shall appoint, for the benefit of the creditors of such bankrupt."

(a) Instead of any "bankrupt or bankrupts." (b) Instead of "after issuing any commission." 15 Ves. 473. (c) Instead of "shall" and the word "privately" omitted. 15 Ves. 463. (d) See 2 Glyn & Ja. 291. Whether the Chancellor has jurisdiction to enforce payment from the petitioning creditor of the forfeiture, see 2 Glyn & Ja. 261, 265; and see *post*, 656.]

[*Being arrested for debt shall, after such arrest, lie in prison two months or more, upon that or any other arrest or detention in prison for debt.*]

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

|| The alterations made by the new act respecting this act of bankruptcy, are printed (pp. 652, 653,) in Italics. The clause now is extended to commitments on attachment for non-payment of money; the time is reduced to twenty-one days; and the clause extends to persons lying in prison on a detainer for debt after a commitment for any other cause. This last alteration removes all doubt whether a trader committed on criminal process, and lying in prison on detainers for debt lodged against him during such commitment, commits an act of bankruptcy.

See *Ex parte Bowes*, 4 Ves. R. 168; *Rex v. Page*, 1 Bro. & Bing. 308; 7 Price, 616; 3 Moo. 656. ||

The arrest must be lawful, and therefore an arrest by an executor before probate is not within the act.

3 Lev. 58. || 1 Atk. 147. ||

|| An arrest upon a bond before the day of payment, in order to oblige the obligor to find sureties according to the custom of London, seems not to be sufficient.

Cooke, B. L. 97.

A penalty due to the crown is a debt within the statute; and a person lying in prison the requisite time, being unable to pay penalties for smuggling, commits an act of bankruptcy.

*Cobb v. Symonds*, 5 Barn. & A. 516. ||

The statute does not make the mere being arrested an act of bankruptcy. The most substantial trader is liable to be arrested; but the presumption of insolvency arises from his lying in prison two months, without being able to get bail; nor will this presumption be obviated by a mere formal bail put in for the purpose of changing from one custody to another. Where bail is really put in, the bankruptcy only relates to the time of the surrender; but when it is only a formal bail, it will have relation to the first arrest. Therefore, a man arrested in Kent, and brought up to London to be bailed, and immediately turned over to the King's Bench prison, where he lay two months, was held a bankrupt from the first arrest. In a case where a man was arrested on the 2d of May, and on the 4th of May was charged in custody with that and another action, and lay in prison till the 2d of July, at the suit of the first plaintiff, when he was discharged out of custody as to him, and continued in prison at the suit of the second plaintiff till the 6th of July; the court held there was plainly an act of bankruptcy on the 4th of May, whatever dispute there might be as to its being a bankruptcy on the 2d.

1 Burr. 439; *Duncomb v. Walter*, 3 Lev. 57; 1 Vent. 370; *Raym.* 479; *Rose v. Green*, 1 Burr. 439; *King v. Leith*, 2 Term R. 141; *Coppendale v. Bridgen*, 2 Burr. 818.

It has in one case been determined, that lying in prison two lunar months will make the party bankrupt from the time of the first arrest; and though the commission was taken out before the two months (*a*) expired, yet he appearing to be bankrupt by relation to a time before the suing it out, it was held sufficient.

*Hope v. Gill*, *Beawes Lex Mer.* 489. || (*a*) Now twenty-one days. ||

|| But it is decided on the construction of the words of the late act,

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

(see p. 652,) that the act of bankruptcy, by lying in prison twenty-one days, does not relate to the time of the first arrest.

*Moser v. Newman*, 6 Bing. 556; *Higgins v. M'Adam*, 3 Younge & J. 1.

The day of the arrest is included in the computation of the time, which is not completed till the expiration of the last day. If the arrest is on the 4th July, the act of bankruptcy is complete on the 24th.

*Glassington v. Rawlins*, 3 East, 407; *Higgins v. M'Adam*, 3 Younge & J. 1.¶

*Being arrested for 100l., or more, just debts, shall escape out of prison.*

¶ 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 5. The alterations made by the language of the new statute are printed above, (p. 652,) in Italics. By this statute, any amount of debt will be sufficient; whereas, under the 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, § 2, it must have been a debt of 100l., or upwards; the words "committed or detained," are introduced; and it is expressly enacted, that the act of bankruptcy shall commence "from the time of the arrest, commitment, or detention."¶

The act clearly intends such an escape as shows he means to run away, and thereby to defeat his creditors; it must be an escape against the will of the sheriff; for a man shall not be made a criminal where he has not the least criminal intention to disobey any law.

Therefore, a man who was arrested in Kent, and coming to town in custody of the sheriff's officer, was permitted by him to call at his attorney's house in the city, and from thence immediately carried to the judge's chambers in obedience to a *habeas corpus*, was held not to have escaped in the sense of this act of parliament, but to have remained substantially in custody, notwithstanding his being carried into another county.

*Rose v. Green*, 1 Burr. 440.

¶ 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 6. *Declaration of insolvency filed at the bankrupt office.*—See the sixth section of the statute above. The object of this provision, which is entirely new, is to enable the honest trader who believes himself insolvent, or who has not the present means of paying his debts, to effect an equal distribution of his property among his creditors.

*Eden*, B. L. 35.¶

5 G. 2, c. 30, § 24. *If any bankrupt, after issuing any commission against him, pay to the person who sued out the same, or otherwise give and deliver to such person, goods or any other satisfaction and security for his debt, whereby such person shall privately have and receive more in the pound in respect of his debt than the other creditors, such payment of money shall be an act of bankruptcy.*

¶ See § 8, of the new act.¶

¶ The alterations made as to this act of bankruptcy, will be found printed in Italics, and noticed in the margin above, (p. 653.)

Under the former act it was held, that giving security to a creditor who had *struck a docket* against the trader, was not within the statute if a commission had not issued; though Lord Rosslyn and Lord Eldon agreed that it was within the mischief intended to be remedied. Accordingly, the new statute substitutes striking the docket for issuing of the commission.

3 Ves. 349; 15 Ves. 464; 1 Deacon, 807.

(A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

By the new act, the Lord Chancellor is empowered either to declare any such commission issued, or docket struck to be valid, and direct it to be proceeded in, or to order it to be superseded; whereas, under the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 24, it seems that such commission must necessarily have been superseded.

While such commission remains unsuperseded by the Lord Chancellor it cannot be disputed in a court of law, on the ground of the money or security given by the trader to the creditor contrary to the statute.

Garrett v. Biddulph, 1 Esp. R. 105.

*Filing a petition to take the benefit of the Insolvent Act.*—This act of bankruptcy is not specified in the bankrupt act, but it is made one by the late insolvent act, 7 G. 4, c. 57, § 13.

*Acts of bankruptcy by traders having privilege of parliament.*—By § 9, of the new act, if any such trader having privilege of parliament, shall commit any of the aforesaid acts of bankruptcy, a commission may issue against him, and the commissioners and all persons acting under such commission, may proceed as against other bankrupts, but such person shall not be arrested or imprisoned during the time of such privilege, except in cases hereby made felony.

§ 10. And if any creditor of such trader having privilege of parliament, to such amount as is requisite to support a commission, shall file an affidavit in any court of record at Westminster, that such debt is justly due to him, and that such debtor, as he verily believes, is such trader as aforesaid, and sue out of the same court a summons, or an original bill and summons against such trader, and serve him with a copy, if such trader shall not within one calendar month after personal service of such summons, pay, secure, or compound for such debt to the satisfaction of such creditor, or enter into a bond in such sum, and with two sureties, as any of the judges of the court shall approve of, to pay such sum as shall be recovered in such action, together with costs, and within one calendar month next after personal service of such summons, cause an appearance to be entered to such action in the proper court, every such trader shall be deemed to have committed an act of bankruptcy from the time of the service of such summons, and any creditor of such trader to such amount as aforesaid, may sue out a commission against him, and proceed as against other bankrupts.

§ 11. And if any decree or order shall have been pronounced in any court of equity, or any order made in bankruptcy or lunacy against any such trader, having privilege, to pay any money, and such trader shall disobey, the same having been duly served, the person entitled to receive such sum or interested in enforcing the payment thereof, may apply to the court to fix a peremptory day for the payment, which shall accordingly be fixed; and if such trader, being personally served with such last-mentioned order eight days before the day therein appointed for payment of such money, shall neglect to pay the same, he shall be deemed to have committed an act of bankruptcy from the time of the service, and any such creditor may sue out a commission against him, and proceed as against other bankrupts.||

In an action brought against the defendants (one of whom had been a co-assignee with the plaintiff, and removed for the purpose) to recover the proceeds of a variety of articles, amounting to upwards of 6000*l*.

## (A) Who can be adjudged Bankrupt. (Act of Bankruptcy.)

which had been assigned to them by the bankrupt, after several acts of bankruptcy; Buller, J., said, there have been three points made in this case; 1st, Whether, by the leaving her house, Mrs. Tyler intended to delay her creditors. 2dly, Whether the leaving of the kingdom without such intention, but whereby in fact creditors are delayed, be an act of bankruptcy. 3dly, As to the composition with Mr. Thackery. They are all points of general consequence and importance. The first is a question of fact, and it is for you to say what you think was Mrs. Tyler's intention when she left her house; she knew that a great number of bills were soon to become due, and had not made any provision for the payment of them; besides, the affidavit of the defendant for the purpose of himself taking out a commission is very strong, and shows you what he thought at the time. I remember a case about fourteen years ago, in which Lord Mansfield held such an affidavit conclusive evidence against the defendant, and upon application to the court, though it was said not to be conclusive, the judges were all of opinion, that it was *prima facie* evidence against such person disputing the bankruptcy he had sworn to.

Vernon v. Hankey, London Sitings after Trin. Term, 27 G. 3. ¶ See *antè*, p. 642, as to these acts of bankruptcy.¶

2dly, As to the going abroad, there cannot be any doubt that Mrs. Tyler's creditors were thereby delayed; but it is said, that it is not sufficient unless the going was with an intention to delay them, and that the bankrupt went to Calais merely to avoid an impending prosecution. The law upon this subject is established by Woodier's case, which happened in 1739, and was not so strong a case as this, for he had more ground for his apprehension, having killed his wife. The point, indeed, has never been neatly before the court since that time; but that case has always been considered and acted upon as good law. And at this time, without examining into the expedience of that decision, I should be extremely averse to overrule it. For as you have often heard it observed from this seat, certainty and uniformity of decision are, in matters of this sort, of much more material consequence than the establishment of a rule one way or the other. 3dly, It appears from Mr. Ward's evidence, that Thackery had sued out a commission which was sealed on the 13th of May, and that on the 19th, in the presence of one of the defendants, he agreed upon Mrs. Tyler's paying him 200*l.*, and giving security for the remainder of his debt, that the commission should die away. This is expressly made an act of bankruptcy by the 5 G. 3, c. 30, § 24. The assignment then made to the defendants, being subsequent to those acts of bankruptcy, there cannot be any doubt of the plaintiff's title to recover. The jury found a verdict for the plaintiff.

The legislature having by positive laws declared what acts shall be considered as criterions of insolvency or fraud whereon to ground a commission, none other can be admitted by inference or analogy. Therefore, it is not an act of bankruptcy for a trader secretly to convey his goods out of his house and conceal them to prevent their being taken in execution; nor to give money for notice when a writ shall come into the sheriff's office; nor for a banker to refuse payment, if he appears, and keeps his shop open.

Cole v. Davies, 1 Ld. Raym. 725; Bull. Ni. Pri. 40; Packenham v. Blan, Select Cases in Chancery, 42.] ¶ See *Livermore v. Bagley*, 3 Mass. 487. *g*

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

|| Where a trader committed an act of bankruptcy in March, 1825, on which a commission might have issued on the statutes then in force, and on the 1st of May those statutes were repealed, and on the 2d of May the repealing act was repealed, and the former acts thereby revived, and in July a commission issued; it was held to be supported by the act of bankruptcy in March.

Phillips v. Hopwood, 10 Barn. & C. 39; and see 9 Barn. & C. 750; 4 Bing. 212.]

(B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt; and herein of the Creditors who may obtain it and what they are to do previous thereto.

THE commission of bankrupt, which arms the commissioners with all the power they are to exercise over the bankrupt and his estate, is to be granted by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners of the Great Seal, on the application of creditors only; (a) and this is a matter not discretionary, but to be granted *de jure*. (b)

(a) For if twenty swear that such a one is a bankrupt, yet a commission cannot be awarded without a petition from the creditors for that purpose, [supported by a proper affidavit of the debt, 5 G. 2, c. 30. But such affidavit need not state the particulars by which the bankrupt becomes indebted. *Ex parte Ward*, 1 Atk. 153;] 2 Chan. Ca. 190.

(b) As if the words of the act had been, *shall or ought to grant*. Vern. 152; 2 Chan. Ca. 191; || 17 Ves. 512; 1 Rose Ca. 220. ||

|| The 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 12, enacts, "that the Lord Chancellor shall have power, upon petition made to him in writing against any trader having committed any act of bankruptcy, by any creditor or creditors of such trader, by commission under the great seal, to appoint such persons as to him shall seem fit, who shall, by virtue of this act and of such commission, have full power and authority to take such order and directions, with the body of such bankrupt, as herein-after mentioned, as also with all his lands, tenements, and hereditaments, both within this realm and abroad, as well copy or customary-hold as freehold, which he shall have in his own right before he became bankrupt, as also with all such interest in any such lands, tenements, and hereditaments, as such bankrupt may lawfully depart with all, and with all his money, fees, offices, annuities, goods, chattels, wares, merchandise, and debts, wheresoever they may be found or known, and to make sale thereof in manner herein-after mentioned, or otherwise order the same for satisfaction and payment of the creditors of the said bankrupt.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 13. "And be it enacted, that the petitioning creditor shall, before any commission be granted, make an affidavit in writing before a master ordinary or extraordinary in Chancery, (which shall be filed with the proper officer,) of the truth of such his or their respective debt or debts, and shall likewise give bond to the Lord Chancellor in the penalty of two hundred pounds, to be conditioned for proving his or their debt or debts, as well before the commissioners as upon any trial at law, in case the due issuing forth of the commission be contested, and also for proving the party to have committed an act of bankruptcy at the time of taking out such commission, and to proceed on such commission; but if such debt or debts shall not be really due, or if after such commission taken out it be not proved that the party had committed an act of bankruptcy at the time of the issuing of the commission, and it shall also appear that such commission was taken out fraudulently or maliciously, the Lord Chancellor shall and may, upon petition of the



(B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

party or parties against whom the commission was so taken out, (a) examine into the same, and order satisfaction to be made to him or them for the damages by him or them sustained, and for the better recovery thereof, may assign such bond or bonds to the party or parties so petitioning, who may sue for the same in his and their name or names.

(a) Instead of "party grieved."

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 15. "And be it enacted, that no such commission shall be issued unless the single debt of such creditor, or of two or more persons being partners petitioning for the same, shall amount to one hundred pounds or upwards, or unless the debt of two creditors so petitioning shall amount to one hundred and fifty pounds or upwards, or unless the debt of three or more creditors so petitioning shall amount to two hundred pounds or upwards; and that every person who has given credit to any trader upon valuable consideration, for any sum payable at a certain time, which time shall not have arrived when such trader committed an act of bankruptcy, may so petition or join in petitioning as aforesaid, whether he shall have any security in writing or otherwise for such sum or not."

Formerly it was necessary that a joint commission should include all the ostensible members of a firm, for the commission must either be joint or several; but by the present act it is provided, that any creditor or creditors, whose debts are sufficient to entitle him to petition for a commission against all the partners of any firm, may petition for a commission against any one or more of them; and in every commission against two or more persons, it shall be lawful for the Lord Chancellor to supersede such commission as to one or more of such persons; and the validity of such commission shall not be thereby affected as to any other of such persons.

3 Term R. 123; 4 Ves. 163; 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 16; and see § 17.]

[If a creditor has his debtor in execution, he cannot petition for a commission of bankruptcy; for the body of the debtor being in execution, is a satisfaction of the debt in point of law. Therefore, where a commission had issued on the petition of a creditor, who had the bankrupt in execution, it was upon that account superseded.

Goddard v. Vanderhayden, 3 Wils. 271; Barnaby's case, 2 Stra. 653.] [See Miles v. Rawlins, 4 Esp. 194. A creditor, whose debt is omitted in an insolvent debtor's schedule, may sue out a commission on such debt against the insolvent. 2 Glyn & Ja. 68; and see 4 Barn. & A. 256.]

Nor has the petitioning creditor the ordinary election to sue the bankrupt at law, or come under the commission; for if he were to elect to proceed at law, the commission must be superseded, which would affect those creditors who had proved debts under it, and this incapacity of the petitioning creditor to sue the bankrupt extends to other cases in which common creditors are not put to their election; for if a creditor has demands on the bankrupt of distinct natures or in different rights, he is at liberty to prove one under the commission, and proceed at law for the recovery of the other. But where a petitioning creditor, having founded his petition upon a debt arising for two notes of the bankrupt, arrested the bankrupt upon a third distinct note, Lord Hardwicke allowed the bankrupt's petition for his discharge, because the petitioning creditor had determined his election by taking out the commission.

*Ex parte Lewes*, 1 Atk. 154; *Ex parte Ward*, 1 Atk. 153.]

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

¶ If an action is brought by the assignees against the petitioning creditor for a debt, and it appears on the state of accounts between the petitioning creditor and the bankrupt that the sums due from the former reduced the debt of the latter below 100%, the petitioning creditor is estopped from setting up this as a defence, for he cannot contend that the commission is invalid.

*Harmer v. Davis*, 1 Moo. 300. *See* vide 2 Camp. 412; 4 Camp. 38; 1 Stark. 40.

The petitioning creditor is pledged to the validity of the commission, and must furnish the assignees with necessary evidence, and has been required to produce on a trial a bill of exchange on which the commission issued.

2 Rose, 183; 1 Glyn & J. 86.

And if he throws out aspersions on the commission, (as by declaring the petitioning creditor's debt was invalid,) he may be ordered to pay the costs of inquiries necessary to ascertain the validity of it.

*Ex parte Glossop*, 2 Rose, 388.]

[The petitioning creditor must have a legal demand; a debt in equity will in no circumstances be a foundation for a commission; therefore, if a legal demand is not in its own nature assignable, the assignee, notwithstanding his equitable claim, cannot be a petitioning creditor.

*Forrest*, 243; 2 Chan. Ca. 191; *Freem.* 270. *Ex parte* Hylliard, 1 Atk. 147; 2 Ves. 467; *Medlicot's case*, 2 Stra. 809; 1 P. Wms. 785. *Ex parte* Lee.]

¶ Where the debt is due to several persons jointly, one of them cannot separately sue out a commission upon it, since he could not sue separately at law. And so also where three partners had jointly drawn bills on a trader which he accepted, one of them having undertaken to provide for them when due, the bills were held not to support a commission sued out by the three, since the undertaking by one partner would have been a defence to an action by the firm against the trader.

*Brickland v. Newsame*, 1 Taunt. 477; *Richmond v. Heapy*, 1 Stark. 909; but see *Ex parte Blakey*, 1 Glyn & J. 197.

But a joint debt due from several partners is a legal debt to support a separate commission by the joint creditors against any one of the partners.

1 Atk. 134; *Willes*, 467. *Ex parte* Ackerman, 14 Ves. 609. *Ex parte* Dewdney, 15 Ves. 499.]

[A debt at law, notwithstanding the statute of limitations has incurred, will support a commission; for the statute does not extinguish the debt, but the remedy, and the least hint will revive it.

*Swayne v. Wallinger*, 2 Stra. 745; *contra*, *Mosely*, 37.

Indeed, if the debtor himself applies on that ground to supersede the commission, the case may be different; but a debtor of the bankrupt's cannot avail himself of that defence to elude the payment of a just debt to the assignees.

*Quantock v. England*, 2 Black. R. 703; 5 Burr. 2628, S. C.

And accordingly Lord Mansfield, at *nisi prius*, ruled that the statute of limitations does not prevent a creditor from taking out a commission of bankruptcy: it extends only to the remedies by action mentioned in the statute; it does not extinguish the debt, or take away any other remedy.

*Fowler v. Brown*, *Sittings at Westminster after Mich. Term, 1779.*]

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

¶ But it seems to be now settled that a debt barred by the statute of limitations cannot be the foundation of a commission nor proved under it. Lord Eldon, in two profound and elaborate judgments on petitions to prove such debts, expressed his opinion that a commission of bankruptcy was nothing more than a substitution of the authority of the Lord Chancellor, enabling him to work out the payment of those creditors who could, by legal or equitable suit, have compelled payment; and he accordingly refused the proof.

*Ex parte Dewdney*, 15 Ves. 498; *Ex parte Roffey*, 19 Ves. 498; 2 Rose, 245. As to keeping alive debts by continuances, see *Limitation of Actions*.]

[If a creditor takes a bill for his debt, which is drawn by the debtor upon a drawee, who had not at that time, nor previous to the bill becoming due, any effects of the drawer in his hands, this does not extinguish the original debt, although the creditor neglects to give notice of its being dishonoured.

*Bickerdike v. Bollman*, 1 Term R. 405.

It has been determined, that a creditor by notes bought in at 10s. in the pound, was a creditor for the full sum, and might take out a commission.

*Ex parte Lee*, 1 P. Wms. 782.]

¶ And so also a creditor on a bill drawn by the bankrupt for 100*l.* before the act of bankruptcy, but not due till afterwards; for though it was objected to this debt that the whole 100*l.* was not due at the date of the act of bankruptcy, but only that sum minus the rebate of interest, the court held that the 100*l.* was a debt payable at a time not arrived within the meaning of the statute, (a) and was consequently sufficient.

*Brett v. Levett*, 13 East, 213. (a) 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 22, which is, in effect, re-enacted by § 15 of 6 G. 4, c. 16.

So also where the petitioning creditor (for 112*l.*) had received 50*l.* after notice of an act of bankruptcy, as the payment was void and not retainable, the debt was held sufficient.

*Mann v. Shepperd*, 6 Term R. 79; see *Buck. Ca.* 283.

So also where the petitioning creditor, in ignorance of a prior act of bankruptcy, had signed a composition deed with the bankrupt, and received a dividend under it, it was held, that as the deed was invalid, he might sue out a commission of bankrupt, grounded on his original debt.

*Doe v. Anderson*, 5 Maule & S. 161; 1 Stark. Ca. 262.

Interest cannot be added to the principal of a bill, so as to constitute a sufficient debt, unless payable by the terms of the bill.

*In re Burgess*, 8 Taunt. 660; *Cameron v. Smith*, 2 Barn. & A. 305; *Buck. Ca.* 412.]

[A creditor who has a security for his debt may take out a commission without delivering it up; and though it be afterwards sold, (b) and the debt thereby reduced under 100*l.*, the commission will nevertheless be good.

*Ex parte Penny*, in Cane. Trin. 33 G. 3, ruled on the authority of (b) Sir George Colebrook's case, cited by Sir J. Mitford.

A debt on account, though not liquidated, is a foundation for a commission of bankruptcy.

*Flower v. Herbert*, 2 Ves. 327; ¶ but see *Ex parte Bowes*, 4 Vesey, 168; *Marston v. Barber*, 1 Gow Ca. 17.]

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

|| If the debt arise out of a partnership transaction, the partners of a trader cannot be petitioning creditors, until an account is settled and the partnership determined; but if the debt does not arise out of the partnership transactions they may.

Windham v. Paterson, 1 Stark. 144; *Ex parte Nokes*, 2 Mont. B. L. 148; and see 1 Gow. 17. ||

[If a tradesman becomes security for another, it creates such a debt that the creditor may take out a commission.

Aylor v. Hall, Palm. 325.

So a solicitor's bill for fees will support a commission: and notwithstanding an order obtained that the bill should be taxed by a master, and all proceedings at law in the mean time stayed; if the solicitor whilst the bill is under taxation, sues out a commission of bankrupt against his client, it has in one case been determined to be no contempt, nor a sufficient cause to supersede the commission, because the order of reference extends only to the bringing of actions, and the common and ordinary proceedings.

Mosely, 27.]

|| And a debt upon an attorney's bill is sufficient to ground a commission, though the bill has not been signed and delivered according to the statute.

*Ex parte Sutton*, 11 Ves. 163.

But the bankrupt or any creditor may have the bill taxed, provided the bankrupt at the time of his bankruptcy was not concluded from doing so.

*Ex parte Steele*, 16 Ves. 166; *Ex parte Howell*, 1 Rose, 312; *Ex parte Prideaux*, 1 Glyn & Jam. 28. ||

[The executor of a bankrupt, unless the commission against his testator has been superseded, cannot take out a commission for a debt due to the testator; because the debt vested in his assignees, and consequently the executor is not entitled to be the petitioning creditor.

*Ex parte Goodwin*, 1 Atk. 100.] || *Qu.* Whether an uncertificated bankrupt can petition where his assignees make no claim. 2 Rose, 230. ||

|| An executor may sue out a commission on a debt due to him as executor, although his probate at the time of the commission had not a sufficient stamp, provided he afterwards obtain one.

*Rogers v. James*, 7 Taunt. 147; 2 Marsh. 425. The secretary of a company authorized by act of parliament to sue and be sued in the name of their secretary, cannot sue out a commission of bankrupt on a debt due to the company. *Guthrie v. Fisk*, 3 Barn. & C. 178.

And he may sue it out before he has obtained probate, if he afterwards obtains one before the adjudication of the commissioners; for the probate has relation back to the testator's death.

*Ex parte Paddy*, 3 Madd. 241.

As the husband cannot sue alone for a debt due to the wife *dum sola*, so he cannot without her sue out a commission on such a debt.

*Ex parte Staples*, 7 Vin. Abr. 67.

And this whether the debt be due to the wife as executrix or administratrix, or due to her in her own right.

*Master v. Winter*, Dav. 464; *Rumsey v. George*, 1 Maule & S. 176.

(B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

But where a woman is payee of a note or bill of exchange, payable to her order, as such note or bill vests absolutely in the husband, by the marriage, he may alone sue out a commission of bankrupt upon it; it being a chattel personal, not a mere chose in action.

*M'Neilage v. Holloway*, 1 Barn. & A. 218; *Ex parte Barber*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 1.

A factor who sells goods of his principal, in his own name, though not under a *del credere* commission, is a good petitioning creditor against the purchaser, until the principal has intervened and agreed to take the purchaser as his debtor.

*Sadler v. Leigh*, 4 Camp. 195.

If a bill is drawn on an infant, and he accept it after he is of age, the acceptance forms a good petitioning creditor's debt.

*Stevenson v. Jackson*, 4 Camp. 164, 195.

An infant cannot be a petitioning creditor, because he cannot give a valid bond to the Lord Chancellor.

*Ex parte Barrow*, 3 Ves. 554. *See* matter of *Atkinson*, 2 Moll. 451; *Sneyds, ex parte*, 1 Moll. 261. *g*

A person voluntarily residing and carrying on trade in an enemy's country, cannot be a petitioning creditor; for this is an adherence to the king's enemies, and such person cannot sue in this country.

*McConnell v. Hector*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 113.

But where a party in ignorance of a declaration of war, went to the hostile country, and it did not appear that his residence there was voluntary, and he did not trade there, the court thought that the residence, under such circumstances, did not affect his debt.

*Roberts v. Hardy*, 3 Maule & S. 533.

And a residence in an enemy's country, for the fair purposes of trade, under a license, will not invalidate the debt of the petitioning creditor.

*Ex parte Baglehole*, 1 Rose, 271; and see 1 Camp. 482.

A debt may be the foundation of a commission, though the debtor is discharged under the insolvent debtor's act, and has included the debt in his schedule; for it is not thereby extinguished.

*Jellis v. Mountford*, 4 Barn. & A. 256. *Qu.* Whether such a commission would be superseded? and see 2 Glyn & Ja. 68.

A debt payable to the creditor only on a certain contingency, cannot be the foundation of a commission, notwithstanding that a security be given for it which is absolute in its form.

*Ex parte Page*, 1 Glyn & J. 100.

If two persons exchange acceptances, and before the bills become due one commits an act of bankruptcy, there is not such a debt due from him to the other as will support a commission.

*Sarrat v. Austin*, 4 Taunt. 200. See 1 Deacon, 97.

A verdict for damages in an action of special *assumpsit* does not constitute a good petitioning creditor's debt, before judgment is actually signed; and therefore, if the act of bankruptcy occur between the verdict and judgment, such debt will not support a commission.

*Ex parte Charles*, 16 Ves. 256; 14 East, 196; overruling *Longford v. Ellis*, 1 H. Black. 29, *noted*; and see *post*.]

(B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

[A debt due from a partnership is a legal debt to support a separate commission.

*Ex parte Crisp*, 1 Atk. 134; *Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 20. *β Crisp v. Peritt*, Will., 467; *Ex parte Chandler*, 9 Ves. Jr. 35. *g*

{ If the petitioning creditors are partners, one of whom is a subject residing in England, and the others are also subjects, but domiciled and trading in an enemy's country, the commission cannot be supported.

*M. Connell v. Hector*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 113. A commission may issue on the petition and affidavit of one partner for himself and the others. *Pleasants v. Meng*, 1 Dall. 380. *h*

A sum awarded by arbitrators will support a commission notwithstanding a bill filed to set aside the award; for the arbitration bond is a debt at law, and binds the parties, until it is set aside for corruption or partiality, &c. And if a bill filed were a foundation to supersede the bond, a person by filing a bill might at once frustrate the effect of the award.

*Ex parte Lingood*, 1 Atk. 241. || A sum due for taxed costs on a judgment, as in case of a nonsuit, is not sufficient, at least if the bankrupt has been attached. 1 Mont. & Mac. 262. *i*

A creditor, before the party entered into trade, may on account of such debt sue out a commission, but a creditor for a debt contracted after leaving off trade, cannot. But when a commission is sued out those creditors who have become such since the party quitted trade may come in and share the dividend with those who were creditors before or during the trading, provided they are not barred by a prior act of bankruptcy.

*Butcher v. Easto*, Dougl. 282; *Meggott v. Mills*, 12 Mod. 159; 1 Ld. Raym. 287; *Cotton v. Daintry*, 1 Sid. 411; 1 Ventr. 29. *j*

|| A simple contract debt contracted in trade is not so far extinguished by a bond given for it by the debtor after quitting trade, as to prevent a commission being founded on it.

*Dawe v. Holdsworth*, Peake's Ca. 64; and see 2 Stra. 1042.

If a trader owing 100*l*. in trade, become indebted to the same creditor in 100*l*. more after quitting trade, and then pay 100*l*. without expressing on what account, a commission cannot be issued on the old debt; for it is to be presumed the 100*l*. was paid on that account.

*Meggott v. Mills*, Ld. Raym. 287. See, on the subject of appropriation of general payments, tit. *Obligation*, note. *k*

[A creditor by bond payable at a future day, having sued out a commission of bankruptcy before the time of payment, Lord Chancellor Parker ordered it to be superseded, because the money was not then due: but this, though good law at the time of the decision, has since been altered by the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 22, which extends to all sorts of bonds and securities given on good consideration for the payment of money, notwithstanding the preamble speaks only of bonds given for goods in trade.

*Ex parte Mackerness*, 1 P. Wms. 260. *Ex parte James*, 19th June, 1719, 1 P. Wms. 610; *Swaine v. Demattos*, 2 Stra. 1211; *Chilton v. Whiffen*, 3 Wils. 17. The statute extends to goods sold on credit. *Cockran v. Love*, at Ni. Pri. cor. Ld. Kenyon, June, 1790. *l* || But see *Price v. Nixon*, 5 Taunt. 338; *Paralee v. Dearlove*, 4 Es. 438. *m*

|| Where a trader drew a bill for valuable consideration in favour of A and afterwards committed an act of bankruptcy, before the bill was

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

due, or had been presented for acceptance, A was held to have a good petitioning creditor's debt, though it appeared that, subsequent to the commission issuing, the bill had been paid by the acceptors; for the commissioners, and those acting under them, could not know that the bill would be paid, and could not be made trespassers by an *ex post facto* payment by a third party, which they could not foresee.

*Ex parte* Douthat, 4 Barn. & Ald. 67.

Under the former statutes, a debt contracted before the act of bankruptcy but payable afterwards, was not sufficient to support a commission, unless there was a security in writing. But the present statute 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 15, enacts, "that every person who has given credit to any trader upon valuable consideration, for any sum payable at a certain time, which time shall not have arrived when such trader committed an act of bankruptcy, may so petition, or join in petitioning as aforesaid, *whether he shall have any security in writing or otherwise, for such sum or not.*"||

If the debt of the petitioning creditor appears to have been contracted subsequent to a secret act of bankruptcy committed by the trader, no commission ought to be granted upon his petition. Accordingly, where it appeared that a man was a bankrupt in January, 1724, and the debt of the petitioning creditor was a note dated in September, 1725, it was holden to be a void commission. But if a debt originally upon a simple contract were extinguished by the creditor's accepting a bond after a secret act of bankruptcy, it shall not operate as an extinguishment of the simple contract, so as to deprive the creditor of his right to petition.

*Toms v. Mytton*, 2 Stra. 744; *Ambrose v. Clendon*, 2 Stra. 1042.]

{Though the debt of the petitioning creditor was contracted before the act of bankruptcy on which the commission is founded, the commission may be avoided by a debtor of the bankrupt, in a suit by the assignees against him, by proof of an act of bankruptcy committed at a prior time, and of a good petitioning creditor's debt then subsisting, whereon a better commission may (a) be sued out; but not by proof of a prior act of bankruptcy alone. And neither a bankrupt who has submitted to the commission, nor any person claiming from him by assignment after the commission, can, in an action, dispute the validity of the commission on that ground, in order to defeat the title of his assignees.

2 Esp. Rep. 596, *Doe v. Boulcot*; 4 Bos. & Pull. 263, *Beardmore v. Shaw*. (a) If that be paid or released, the commission, it seems, may be supported, though had when issued. 4 Bos. & Pull. 266; 9 East, 21, *Donovan v. Duff*; 3 Esp. Rep. 221, *Mercier v. Wise*.}

|| Nor if the creditor, subsequent to the act of bankruptcy, obtain a judgment at law against the debtor, will such judgment extinguish the simple contract debt, so as to prevent the creditor petitioning.

*Bryant v. Withers*, 2 Maule & S. 123.]

[This necessity of the petitioning creditor having a legal debt due before any act of bankruptcy, seems also to be tacitly admitted by the reasoning of the judges in several cases, where a question has arisen, Whether an endorsee of a note given before, but endorsed after a secret act of bankruptcy, is entitled to be a petitioning creditor? Such a creditor is allowed to petition, because he stands in the place of the endorser, and the debt is not created by the endorsement, but by the making

## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

of the note which was before the bankruptcy. The authority of these cases, and the reasoning on them, has been acknowledged and confirmed by the Court of King's Bench, in *Bingley v. Maddison*. In that case a note was given by the bankrupt in January, and it became due in June. The act of bankruptcy was in October following, and the endorsement in November. The endorsee of the note was petitioning creditor, and sued out the commission. It was contended, that at the time of the bankruptcy the petitioning creditor had no debt, and therefore the commission could not be supported. The court observed, that this was a case in which the law of England allowed the assignment of a chose in action. The debt payable to B is assigned to D. The consequence is, that the assignment relates to the original debt, and the assignee stands in his place. That the endorsee always came in under the commission, because the endorsement relates to the original debt. That it stood thus upon principle, and the cases are clear, explicit, and positive, and of the highest nature. The case in the Common Pleas (a) is a solemn opinion of the whole court. They therefore held the commission valid.

*Ex parte Thomas*, 1 Atk. 73; 2 Wils. 135; *Bingley v. Maddison*, B. R. Mich. Term, 1783, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 24. (a) 2 Wils. 135; but see *De Golls v. Ward*, Ca. temp. Talb. 243.]

|| But the bill or note must be endorsed to the petitioning creditor previous to the issuing of the commission.

*Rose v. Rowcroft*, 4 Camp. 245.

The doctrine that the petitioning creditor's debt must be existing prior to the act of bankruptcy, gave rise to setting up a prior debt and act of bankruptcy to defeat a commission. Though it was not allowed to the bankrupt to resist a commission on this ground, yet a debtor to the estate might make this defence.

*Donovan v. Duff*, 9 East, 22; *Bryant v. Withers*, 2 Maule & S. 123; 2 Rose, 12; and see *Cook's B. L.* 526.

The present statute 6 G. 4, c. 16, enacts by § 19, "that no commission shall be deemed invalid, by reason of any act or acts of bankruptcy prior to the debt or debts of the petitioning creditor or creditors, or any of them, provided there be a sufficient act of bankruptcy subsequent to such debt or debts."

And by the 18th section it is enacted, that if after adjudication the debt of the petitioning creditor shall be found insufficient (b) to support the commission, the Lord Chancellor, on the application of any other creditor, having proved a debt sufficient to support the commission, may order the commission to be proceeded with, provided such debt has been incurred not anterior to the debt of the petitioning creditor.

(b) See *Muskett v. Drummond*, 10 Barn. & C. 153. The section applies not only to cases of deficiency in amount, but to any original defect in the nature of the petitioning creditor's debt. 1 Mont. & Mac. 39; and see 2 Glyn & Ja. 131.

And by section 20, the Lord Chancellor is empowered to direct an auxiliary commission to issue for proof of debts under 20*l.*, and for the examination of witnesses (c) on oath, or for either of such purposes; and the commissioners in such commission shall possess the same powers to compel the attendance of and to examine witnesses, and to enforce the production of books, papers, and writings, as are possessed by the commissioners under the original commission.

(c) See *Ex parte Kirby*, 1 Mont. & Mac. 440.]



## (B) Of the Commission of Bankrupt. (Petitioning Creditor.)

[Notwithstanding the stat. 5 G. 2, has provided a remedy (a) against maliciously suing out commissions of bankrupt, yet it is holden not to take away the common law remedy by an action for damages, but that the party may proceed at law to obtain such redress for the injury he has sustained as a jury think he is entitled to. Where a party elects to abide by the remedy afforded by the statute, he must petition the Lord Chancellor to have the bond assigned to him. It is, however, in the breast of the court, where the bankruptcy is a doubtful case, and the commission superseded, either to direct an inquiry before a master of the damages sustained by the bankrupt, or a *quantum damnificatus* upon an issue at law; and after the damages are settled, the court may, for the better recovery thereof, order the bond to be assigned. But where the case is attended with any flagrant circumstances, the bond will be immediately assigned without further inquiry.]

Brown v. Chapman, 3 Burr. 1418; Bonham's case, 8 Rep. 131. [(a) Which is re-enacted by § 13 of 6 G. 4, c. 16, *supra*.] *Ex parte Gayter*, 1 Atk. 144.]

{The bond must be given by the petitioning creditor himself; therefore, if he is an infant, the commission must be superseded.

3 Ves. J. 554, *Ex parte Barron*.}

|| The assignment of the bond by the Lord Chancellor is conclusive of the commission having been fraudulently and maliciously sued out; this fact cannot be questioned in the action on the bond.

Smith v. Broomhead, 7 Term R. 504.

Neither more nor less than the penalty can be recovered.

1 Ves. 416; 3 East, 33.

And therefore if the conduct of the petitioning creditor is not flagrant enough to justify an assignment of the bond, the Lord Chancellor will order the bond to stand as security for the damages, to be ascertained in an issue of *quantum damnificatus*.

*Ex parte Rimene*, 14 Ves. 600.

If an action on the case is brought, it is a waiver of the right of action on the bond, and though the jury give less damages than the penalty, no action lies on the bond.

Holmes v. Wainwright, 1 Swanst. R. 20; and see 1 Rose, 454.

In the action on the case malice must of course be proved; the damages are unlimited.

If an action is brought, and the circumstances justify it, the Lord Chancellor will, on petition, order the commission and proceedings to be brought by the solicitor into the office of the secretary of bankrupts, for the purpose of being evidence, and that the plaintiff may inspect and take copies, &c.

*Ex parte Warren*, 1 Rose, 276; 19 Ves. 162.

By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 14, it is enacted, that the petitioning creditor or creditors shall, at his or their own costs, sue forth and prosecute the commission, until the choice of assignees; and the commissioners shall, at the meeting for such choice, ascertain such costs, (b) and by writing under their hands shall direct the assignees (who are hereby thereto required) to reimburse such petitioning creditor or creditors, such costs out of the first moneys that shall be got in under the said commission.

## (C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Examining Bankrupt.)

(c) "And all bills of fees or disbursements of any solicitor or attorney employed under any commission, for business done after the choice of assignees, shall be settled by the commissioners, except that so much of such bills as contain any charge respecting any action at law, or suit in equity, shall be settled by the proper officer of the court in which such business shall have been transacted, and the same so settled shall be paid by the assignee to such solicitor or attorney; provided that any creditor who shall have proved to the amount of 20*l.* or upwards, if he be dissatisfied with such settlement by the commissioners, may have any such costs and bill settled by a master in chancery, who shall receive for such settlement and the certificate thereof 20*s.*, and no more."||

[(b) This direction, that the commissioners shall settle the bill, does not prevent the chancellor, upon petition, from referring it to a master in chancery to tax it, if, upon the hearing, there should appear to be reasonable objections against the allowances made by the commissioners. *Ex parte Vincent*, 24th March, 1786. *Ex parte Clarke and Coghlan*, 29th May, 1789; 22d March, 1790; 26th November, 1791; *Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 10.] (c) This clause is in lieu of the 46th sect. of 5 G. 2, c. 30.

(C) Of the Commissioners, their Duty; and herein of the Power they may exercise over the Bankrupt and others, in discovering his Estate.

|| By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 21, (re-enacting the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 43,) the commissioners, "before they proceed in the execution of any commission of bankrupt to them directed, shall each of them take the following oath. *I A B do swear, that I will faithfully, impartially, and honestly, according to the best of my skill and knowledge, execute the several powers and trusts reposed in me as a commissioner in a commission of bankrupt against —, and that without favour or affection, prejudice or malice.* Which oath any two or more of the said commissioners are empowered and required to administer to each in the same commission named and authorized, of which they are to enter a memorial, signed by them respectively, among their other proceedings."

Their commission and power is by force of the several acts of parliament which ought to be pursued, else they are subject to the action of the party grieved; for he hath no other remedy. 4 Inst. 277.¶

[If sufficient evidence is given to satisfy the commissioners (for they are not bound to believe all that is sworn) that the party is a bankrupt, they declare him a bankrupt *generally*, to prevent disputes about the time when he became such.

*Ex parte Simpson*, 1 Atk. 72; *Ex parte Groome*, Ib. 119; *De Golla v. Ward*, Ca. temp. Talb. 243.]

|| The 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 33, enacts, "that after adjudication it shall be lawful for the commissioners, by writing under their hands, to summon before them any person known or suspected to have any of the estate of the bankrupt in his possession, or who is supposed to be indebted to the bankrupt, or any person whom the commissioners believe capable of giving information concerning the person, trade, dealings, or estate of such bankrupt, or concerning any act or acts of bankruptcy committed by him, or any information material to the full disclosure of the dealings of the bankrupt, and it shall be lawful for the said commissioners to require of such person to produce any books, papers, deeds, writings, or other documents in his custody or power, which may appear to the

(C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Examining Bankrupt.)

commissioners necessary to the verification of the depositions of such persons, or to the full disclosure of any of the matters which the commissioners are authorized to inquire into; and if such person so summoned as aforesaid shall not come before the commissioners at the time appointed, having no lawful impediment, (made known to the said commissioners at the time of their meeting, and allowed by them,) it shall be lawful for the said commissioners, by warrant under their hands and seals, to authorize and direct the person or persons therein named for that purpose to apprehend and arrest such person, and bring him before them to be examined as aforesaid.

Though such persons have been examined by the commissioners, yet a bill for discovery of the same matters may be filed against them in Chancery. 2 Chan. Ca. 73. Must disclose and answer directly to the question put to him. Vent. 324.

“§ 34. And be it enacted, that upon the appearance of any person so summoned or brought before the commissioners as aforesaid, or if any person be present at any meeting of the commissioners, it shall be lawful for them to examine every such person upon oath, either by word of mouth or by interrogatories in writing, concerning the person, trade, dealings, or estate of such bankrupt, or concerning any act or acts of bankruptcy by such bankrupt committed, and to reduce into writing the answers of every such person, and such answers so reduced into writing the party examined is hereby required to sign and subscribe, and if any such person shall refuse to be sworn, or shall refuse to answer any lawful question put to him by the said commissioners touching any of the matters aforesaid, or shall not fully answer to the satisfaction of the said commissioners any such lawful question, or shall refuse to sign and subscribe his examination so reduced into writing as aforesaid, (not having any lawful objection allowed by the said commissioners,) or shall not produce any books, papers, deeds, and writings, and other documents in his custody or power relating to any of the matters aforesaid, which such person was required by the commissioners to produce, and to the production of which he shall not state any objection allowed by the said commissioners, it shall be lawful for them, by warrant under their hands and seals, to commit him to such prison as they shall think fit, there to remain without bail until he shall submit himself to them to be sworn, and full answers make to their satisfaction to all such lawful questions as shall be put to him, and sign and subscribe such examination, and produce such books, papers, deeds, writings, and other documents as aforesaid, in his custody or power, to the production of which no such objection as aforesaid has been allowed.

[The commissioners had no authority under the former act, to commit a person suspected to detain effects of the bankrupt for not attending to be examined, upon their first summons. Dyer v. Missing, 2 Black. R. 1035.] ¶ But see 8 East, 319; and § 33 of the present statute expressly gives such a power. See page 668. ¶

“§ 35. And be it further enacted, that where *any person known or suspected to have any of the estate of the bankrupt in his possession, or who is supposed to be indebted to the bankrupt,*(a) shall be summoned to attend before the said commissioners, every such person shall have every such costs and charges as the said commissioners in their discretion shall think fit, and *every witness* summoned to attend before the commissioners shall have his necessary expenses tendered to him in

## (C) Duty and power of Commissioners. (Examining Bankrupt.)

like manner as is now by law required upon service of a subpoena to a witness in an action at law."

(a) The words in *Italics* are instead of the word "witnesses" in 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 2.

And by 6 G. 4, § 120, it is enacted, "that *any person* wilfully concealing any real or personal estate of the bankrupt, and who shall not, within forty-two days after the issuing of the commission, discover such estate to one or more of the commissioners or assignees, shall forfeit the sum of 100*l.* and double the value of the estate so concealed; and any person who shall, after the time allowed to the bankrupt to surrender, voluntarily discover to one or more of the commissioners or assignees any part of such bankrupt's estate not before come to the knowledge of the assignees, shall be allowed 5*l.* per cent. thereon, and such further reward as the major part in value of the creditors present at a meeting called for that purpose shall think fit to be paid out of the estate recovered on such discovery."

And by § 38, it is enacted, "that it shall be lawful for the commissioners by writing under their hands to summon any bankrupt before them, whether such bankrupt shall have obtained his certificate or not, and in case he shall not come at the time by them appointed, (having no lawful impediment made known to them at such time and allowed by them,) it shall be lawful for the said commissioners, by warrant under their hands and seals, to authorize and direct any person or persons they shall think fit to apprehend and arrest such bankrupt and bring him before them; and upon the appearance of such bankrupt, or if such bankrupt be present at any meeting of the said commissioners, it shall be lawful for them to examine such bankrupt upon oath, either by word of mouth or on interrogatories in writing, touching all matters relating to his trade, dealings, or estate, or which may tend to disclose any secret grant, conveyance, or concealment of his lands, tenements, goods, money, or debts, and to reduce his answers into writing, which examination so reduced into writing the said bankrupt shall sign and subscribe, and if such bankrupt shall refuse to be sworn, or shall refuse to answer any question put to him by the said commissioners touching any of the matters aforesaid, or shall not fully answer to the satisfaction of the said commissioners any such questions, or shall refuse to sign and subscribe his examination so reduced into writing as aforesaid, (not having any lawful objection allowed by the said commissioners,) it shall be lawful for the said commissioners, by warrant under their hands and seals, to commit him to such prison as they shall think fit, there to remain without bail until he shall submit himself to the said commissioners to be sworn, and full answers make to their satisfaction to such questions as shall be put to him, and sign and subscribe such examination."

By § 37, the commissioners are authorized to summon and examine the bankrupt's wife for the discovery of the estate, goods, and chattels of the bankrupt, and she shall incur the same penalties as other witnesses for not coming or refusing to be sworn, &c. (a)

(a) But the wife cannot be examined as to the act of bankruptcy, for she cannot be a witness for or against her husband, and the examination under the statute is confined to *property*. *Ex parte James*, 1 P. Wms. 611.

"§ 39. And be it further enacted, that if any person be committed by the commissioners for refusing to answer or for not fully answering any

(C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Examination.)

question put to him by the said commissioners, they shall in their warrant of commitment specify every such question: provided that if any person committed by the commissioners shall bring any *habeas corpus* in order to be discharged from such commitment, and there shall appear, on the return of such *habeas corpus*, any such insufficiency in the form of the warrant whereby such person was committed by reason whereof he might be discharged, it shall be lawful for the court or judge before whom such party shall be brought by *habeas corpus*, and such court or judge is hereby required to commit such person to the same prison, there to remain until he shall conform, unless it shall be shown to such court or judge by the party committed that he has fully answered all lawful questions put to him by the commissioners; or if such person was committed for refusing to be sworn or for not signing his examination, unless it shall appear to such court or judge that he had a sufficient reason for the same. \* Provided also, that such court or judge, shall, if required thereto by the party committed, in case the whole of the examination of the party so committed shall not have been stated in the warrant of commitment, *inspect and consider the whole of the examination of such party*, whereof any such question was a part, and if it shall appear from the whole examination that the answer or answers of the party committed is or are satisfactory, such court or judge shall or may order the party so committed to be discharged.

In place of § 17, 18, of 5 G. 2, c. 30. The proviso commencing at the \* is new.

“§ 40. And be it enacted, that in every action in respect of any such commitment brought by any bankrupt or other person committed, the court or judge before which or whom such action is tried shall, if thereto required by the defendant or defendants in such action, (in case the whole of the examination of the party so committed shall not have been stated in the warrant of commitment,) inspect and consider the whole of such examination, and if upon such inspection and consideration it shall appear to such court or judge, that the party was lawfully committed, the defendant or defendants in such action shall have the same benefit therefrom as if the whole of such examination had been therein stated.”

This section is new.

By § 119, it is enacted, “that whenever any bankrupt is in prison or in custody under any *process, attachment, execution, commitment, or sentence*, the commissioners may, by warrant under their hands directed to the person in whose custody such bankrupt is confined, cause such bankrupt to be brought before them at any meeting either public or private, and if any such bankrupt is desirous to surrender, he shall be so brought up and the expense thereof shall be paid out of his estate, and such person shall be indemnified by the warrant of the commissioners for bringing up such bankrupt: provided that the assignees may appoint any persons to attend such bankrupt from time to time, and to produce to him his books, papers, and writings, in order to prepare an abstract of his accounts, and a statement to show the particulars of his estate and effects previous to his final examination and discovery thereof, a copy of which abstract and statement the said bankrupt shall deliver to them ten days at least before his last examination.”

This clause re-enacts and extends the 5 G. 2, c. 30, and 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 13. The

## BANKRUPT.

former 20  
words of  
See Spex

By 6  
commi

open any  
bankrupt

to be, and

bankrupt

appointed

of any

custody."

## Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Examination—Search.)

shall not extend to custody in execution, this was remedied by the latter. The present statute are very general as to the custody, and also as to the time. *v. Jones*, 5 Barn. & A. 705, decided on the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 13. . 4, c. 16, § 27, "it is lawful for any person appointed by the commissioners, by their warrant under their hands and seals, to break open any house, chamber, shop, warehouse, door, trunk, or chest of any bankrupt, where such bankrupt or any of his property shall be reputed to be, and seize upon the body or property of such bankrupt; and if the bankrupt be in prison or in custody, it shall be lawful for the person so appointed as aforesaid to seize any property (his necessary wearing apparel only excepted) in the custody or possession of such bankrupt or of any other person, in any prison or place where such bankrupt is in custody."

By § 28, a similar power is given of seizing property in Ireland.

By § 29, justices of the peace in England, and Ireland, are authorized and directed to grant search-warrants, where the property of the bankrupt is suspected to be concealed in any house or premises or place not belonging to the bankrupt.

By § 30, a mode of seizing the bankrupt's property in Scotland is provided similar to that given by § § 27, and 28, but it does not extend to searching or seizing in any premises not belonging to the bankrupt.

[Where goods had been sent by the bankrupt on board a ship to be conveyed to his correspondents abroad, it was holden, that the commissioners could not seize and take them away without paying the freight. *Molloy*, 253. Where the party refuses obedience to the commissioners' warrant, it seems that the chancellor will attach him as for contempt. *Ex parte Titner*, 1 Atk. 136; vide *Molloy*, 253, *contr.*] It is now settled to be a contempt. *Ex parte Page*, 17 Ves. 59; and if a party indemnify against the consequences, he is involved in the contempt. *Ex parte Dixon*, 8 Ves. 104.]

[The commissioners, if they have reason to apprehend that the bankrupt is making away with, and concealing his effects, or preparing to depart the kingdom to avoid surrendering, may summon him to appear before them to examine him immediately; and, upon his refusal to attend to the summons, may certify to a judge under this clause.

*Ex parte Lingood*, 1 Atk. 240. || See § 36, of 6 G. 4, c. 16.]

The commissioners may examine the bankrupt to all matters that are requisite to a full disclosure of his estate and effects, and the manner he has disposed of them, notwithstanding such examination should subject him to penalties, as in the case of smuggling or gambling; for that is no reason why the commission should not proceed: and if the bankrupt has any objection to the question, he must demur to the interrogatories, and the Lord Chancellor will judge of the question upon a petition; or if the bankrupt refuse to answer any question, and the commissioner commit him, and the delinquent bring a *habeas corpus*, the question must be set forth particularly in the return to the *habeas corpus*, that the judges may judge whether it was a lawful question or not.

*Ex parte Meymot*, 1 Atk. 200; *Ex parte Burr*. 1793; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 536. || Vide *infra*.]

As the commissioners in the commitment of the bankrupt and others have but a special authority, they must be careful not to exceed it; for an action will lie against them, in case of an illegal commitment.

1 Salk. 348; *Miller v. Scare*, 2 Black. 1144.]

|| But it has been solemnly decided, that the commissioners are not liable to an action of *trespass* and false imprisonment for committing a

## (C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Commitment.)

party who does not answer *to their satisfaction* when examined touching the bankrupt's estate; notwithstanding the party has been discharged on *habeas corpus* on the ground of the court thinking the answers satisfactory; for the commissioners, in so committing, are acting within their authority, the statute authorizing them to commit the bankrupt or any other person who shall not fully answer to the *satisfaction of the commissioners*, all lawful questions, &c. *Quære*. Whether an action on the case will lie in such circumstances?

*Dowell v. Impey*, 1 Barn. & C. 163. Where the witness was required by the commissioners to read entries in a ledger, and was committed for refusing, the commitment was held illegal, for this was not refusing to answer a question, and was not within the powers of the act. *Isaac v. Impey*, 10 Barn. & C. 442; see 1 Mont. & Mac. 271.

Where the party is in custody upon previous process, the issuing of the warrant of the commissioners does not amount to an imprisonment, unless the party is in consequence of it confined within narrower limits, as within the prison instead of the rules.

*Crowley v. Impey*, 2 Stark. 261.

By 6 G. 4, c. 16, sections 41 and 42 of the present statute, the commissioner is entitled to have one month's notice of the action, setting forth the cause of action. By section 43, he is empowered to tender amends and plead it. By section 44, actions against the commissioners must be commenced within three months after the fact committed; and the commissioners may plead the general issue, and give the special matter in evidence; and are entitled to double costs on nonsuit, or verdict for defendant, or discontinuance after appearance, or judgment for defendant on demurrer. ||

[The commitment must pursue the words of the act of parliament; and in this the superior courts have been very strict in their construction. A commitment of a bankrupt by commissioners to prison, there to remain *till he conformed to their authority*, was holden ill, because the statute empowers them to commit in that case, till he submit himself to be by them examined. And the court said the word *conform*, instead of the word *submit*, was well enough, because it was of the same sense; but as the commissioners had other authorities besides that of examining, and it did not appear but it might require a submission to them in other respects, and for that, all powers given in restraint of liberty must be strictly pursued, the commitment was bad.

2 Stra. 880; *Bracy's case*, 1 Salk. 348; || and see 9 Barn. & C. 234. ||

So where a bankrupt was committed for refusing to be examined, and the conclusion of the warrant was *or otherwise discharged by due course of law*, it was holden bad.

*Hollingshed's case*, 1 Salk. 351; 2 Ld. Raym. 851, S. C.

Again, a warrant reciting that the bankrupt had been examined before the commissioners, upon his oath, upon which examination he had notoriously prevaricated, and therefore that they had committed him without bail or mainprize, until he should make a full and true disclosure of his estate and effects, *or be otherwise delivered by due course of law*, was holden ill; because the commitment did not pursue the words of the statute.

*Rex v. Nathan*, 2 Stra. 880.

And upon the same principle, a commitment till the bankrupt shall

## (C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Commitment.)

*full answer make to all such questions as shall be put to him as aforesaid* was considered as clearly bad.

Miller's case, 2 Black. 882, 1144.]

¶ But where the bankrupt refused to be sworn, a commitment, until such time as he should submit to take the oath prescribed by law for that purpose, and full answer make, to the satisfaction of the commissioners, to the questions which might be put to him by virtue of the commission, was held good; for by such questions must be intended lawful questions.

Nobes v. Mountain, 3 Bro. & Bing. 233. Vide *Ex parte* Leake, 9 Barn. & C. 234.

Where the bankrupt was committed for not giving information to the assignees as to certain debtors of his estate, the commitment was held bad; for he could not be committed for not satisfactorily answering the assignees, but only the commissioners.

*Ex parte* Cassidy, 2 Rose, 217.

With respect to the satisfactoriness of the bankrupt's answers, it was formerly held, that if the bankrupt (and the same reason would apply to any other party examined) swore fully and roundly to such an answer as, if true, would be satisfactory, the commissioners must take it to be satisfactory, whatever reason they might see to disbelieve it; but this doctrine is now exploded, and it is settled, that if the commissioners disbelieve the bankrupt's story, they are bound to commit him as not answering satisfactorily. And if the answer is incredible to any other jurisdiction, before which the bankrupt may be brought on *habeas corpus*, the bankrupt will be remanded. The answer must be *full* in this sense—that it must be reasonably satisfactory to the mind that is to decide.

Pedley's case, Leach Ca. 361. *Ex parte* Nowlan, 6 Term R. 118; 2 Rose, 401; Taylor's case, 8 Ves. 328; *Ex parte* Oliver, 1 Rose, 407; 2 Ves. & Bea. 244; and see 1 Deacon, 523.]

[It has been holden, that a person examined before commissioners of bankrupt is not bound to answer any thing which tends to accuse himself; he is not to answer any thing criminal.

5 Mod. 309; Comb. 391.] ¶ See 1 Mont. & Mac. 212.]

¶ But he may be compelled to disclose the infirmity of his title to an estate.

*Ex parte* Herbert, 13 Ves. 183.

And a bankrupt is bound to disclose the particulars and disposition of his property, although he may thereby prove an act of bankruptcy against himself. Thus, he may be compelled to state whether a deed executed by him was voluntary or not.

Pratt's case, 1 Glyn & Jam. 58.

And though he may refuse to answer a question, whether he has done an act clearly criminal, yet if he refuse to discover any particulars of his estate, he is liable to the consequences of answering unsatisfactorily, although the information sought may show that he has committed a criminal act.

*Ex parte* Cossens, Buck, 531.

If a party, on his examination, unguardedly answer questions which



## (C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Commitment.)

render him liable to penalties, his examination is evidence against him in a court of justice.

*Smith v. Beadwell*, 1 Camp. 30.

And this, although the authority of the commissioners has been abused by an examination on matters unconnected with the bankrupt's estate, for the purpose of procuring evidence for an action in which the bankrupt has no interest.

*Stockfleth v. De Tastet*, 4 Camp. 10. *Sed vide*, 7 Barn. & C. 625.

It seems that the bankrupt is bound to render the commissioners, if required, an account in writing of his estate and effects.

Where he promised to produce a balance-sheet, and represented an account in writing to be necessary to make the discovery of his estate and effects, and adjournments from time to time took place, in order to enable him to make out one, and on the last adjournment he gave no satisfactory reason for not producing it; it was held, that the commissioners were justified in committing him.

*Davie v. Mitford*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 356; and see *Goddard's case*, Buck, 45.

The commissioners are authorized to examine a witness concerning the person, trade, dealings, estate, and effects of the bankrupt; and, incidentally to this power, they may examine him respecting other individuals, through whom they may be likely to obtain information on those points: therefore, a question, where the witness last saw the bankrupt's wife, was held legal and material; and the commissioners were held justified in committing the witness for unsatisfactorily answering it.

*Ex parte Vogel*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 219. See *Ex parte Baxter*, 7 Barn. & C. 673.¶

[The Lord Chancellor has power to limit the commissioners of bankrupts, to make particular inquiries.

*Sed quare?* and vide *Ex parte Bland*, 1 Atk. 204.

Thus, the Lord Chancellor, upon a petition, limited the examination of a mother to her son's trading, but would not restrain the commissioners from asking any question that might be relevant thereto.

*Ex parte Parsons*, 1 Atk. 204.]

¶ But in a recent case the Vice-Chancellor refused, on petition, to restrain the commissioners from putting questions respecting a gaming debt, for which an action had been brought against the petitioner by the assignees; since it must be presumed that the commissioners would do their duty, and that the party would be protected from answering questions subjecting him to penalties.

*Ex parte Burlington*, 1 Glyn & J. 30; and see Buck, 337.¶

[The depositions taken before commissioners of bankrupts are not of a public nature, but taken by commissioners to defend themselves; therefore the court will not order a copy of them.

*Bracy's case*, 1 Ld. Raym. 153. The court has refused persons summoned before the commissioners a copy of the interrogatories, or their former depositions. *Ex parte Bland*, 1 Atk. 205; *Bowden v. Dellow*, Ib. 289.] ¶ Buck, 290.¶

¶ Where the bankrupt is committed for not fully answering to the satisfaction of the commissioners, the courts have been strict in requiring all the questions and answers put to him, applicable to the subject of

## (C) Duty and Power of Commissioners. (Commitment.)

commitment, to be stated at length on the warrant, in order that the court, before which the bankrupt may be brought on *habeas corpus*, may be enabled to judge whether the commissioners have rightly understood the effect of such questions and answers.

Coomb's Ca. 2 Rose, 396; Brown's case, 1b. 400; but see § 39 of the new act, *infra*.

And if the commissioners commit the bankrupt on the evidence of third parties, (a) such evidence must be stated on the warrant in *hæc verba*. And if the bankrupt is re-committed after re-examination, the re-examination must be stated in a supplemental warrant.

Crowley's case, 2 Swanst. 1. (a) Whether the commissioners can receive such evidence in deciding whether the answers are satisfactory, is doubtful.

A single question, followed by a direct answer, with no further examination on the subject of it, cannot be the ground of a valid commitment, as the judge would have no means of deciding whether or not the answer was satisfactory.

Walker's case, 1 Glyn & J. 371; and see 2 Jac. & W. 467.

If the bankrupt refuse to be sworn (b) or give any account of his property, this is a refusal to answer all questions, and a warrant of commitment is good in such case, though it state no specific question put to the bankrupt.

*Ex parte* Page, 1 Barn. & Ald. 568. (b) Refusing to be sworn is now a specific ground of committal. § 34.

But by the present statute, (§ 39,) *ante*, 671, an important alteration is made, (c) and it is provided, that the court before which the bankrupt is brought may, if required, *inspect and consider the whole examination of the party*, although the whole is not stated in the warrant of commitment.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 39. (c) *Qu.* Whether since this provision the warrant will be bad for not stating all the questions and answers relative to the subject of commitment. See 9 Barn. & C. 236.

If, on the return to the *habeas corpus*, there appears any insufficiency in point of *mere form* in the warrant, the court cannot, on that ground alone, discharge the bankrupt, but are bound to recommit.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 39; 1 Barn. & Ald. 568; 2 Ib. 219.

If the bankrupt committed is desirous to conform, he must send word to the commissioners; and they will be directed by the court to appoint a meeting for a further examination; and in some cases the Court of King's Bench will grant a *mandamus* to the commissioners.

1 Term R. 651; 2 Bro. C. C. 48; 18 Ves. 294; 33 Dow. & Ry. 310.

But in a late case, the court refused a *mandamus* where the object of the application seemed to be to avoid the expense of a *habeas corpus*, saying they had no authority to throw on the estate the expense of bringing up the party.

*Ex parte* Baxter, 8 Barn. & C. 344.]

[A question was raised, whether a bankrupt, under examination, was protected from arrests at the time, *undo et redeundo*? The fact was that the bankrupt was arrested upon an extent. Lord Hardwicke held, that the king was not bound by the bankrupt acts; therefore, that it was merely a question at common law: and certainly, at common law, the

## (D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

commissioners have no authority; and that their authority is not judicial, but ministerial.

*Ex parte Dick*, 2 Black. 1142.

In a subsequent case, Lord Henley said, that the commissioners are a court of justice, sufficient for the purpose of having their witnesses protected, at least by the Court of Chancery, if not by themselves; else witnesses would be in a strange dilemma. If they do not appear, they are liable to be committed by the court for their contempt; if they do, they are liable to arrests, which would be absurd, and therefore impossible.

*Ex parte Stow*, 2 Black. 1142. And see *acc. Ex parte Kerney*, 1 Atk. 55. But see *Kinder v. Williams*, 4 Term R. 376, *contr.*]

|| The witness is privileged, whether he attend under a summons from the commissioners, or voluntarily.

*Ex parte King*, 7 Ves. 312. *Ex parte Byne*, 1 Ves. & Bea. 316.]

So also a creditor, attending to prove his own debt, is privileged.

*Ex parte Bryant*, 1 Madd. R. 49. *Ex parte List*, 2 Rose, 24.

A bankrupt attending, upon notice, a meeting of the commissioners to declare a dividend, is protected from arrest, although such meeting is several years after his last examination.

*Arding v. Flower*, 8 Term R. 534.

The proper application for discharge in such case, is by motion to the Lord Chancellor; though in some cases it has been done by petition.

1 Ves. & Bea. 316; 11 Ves. 556.

The contempt is against the commissioners; and the Court of King's Bench refused to discharge the party; since it was not the court of which the contempt was committed.

16 Ves. 413; 1 Mont. Dig. 104; *Kinder v. Williams*, *supra*; and see 1 Deacon, 160.]

(D) Of the Assignees; and herein of the Manner and Time of choosing them, || of their Removal,|| and Nature of their Trust, || Rights, and Duties.||

By the sixty-first section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, it is enacted, "that at the second meeting appointed by the commissioners as aforesaid, *or any adjournment thereof*, (a) assignees of the bankrupt's estate and effects shall be chosen; and all creditors who have proved debts under the commission, to the amount of 10*l.*, and upwards, shall be entitled to vote in such choice; and also any person authorized by letter of attorney (b) from any such creditor or creditors, upon proof of the execution thereof, either by affidavit sworn before a master in Chancery, ordinary or extraordinary, or by oath before the commissioners *viva voce*; and *in case of creditors residing out of England, by oath, before a magistrate where the party shall be residing, duly attested by a notary public, British minister, or consul*; and the choice shall be made by the major part in value of the creditors so entitled to vote; *provided that the commissioners shall have power to reject any person so chosen, who shall appear to them unfit to be such assignee as aforesaid*; (c) *and upon such rejection, a new choice of another assignee or assignees shall be made as aforesaid.*"

The words in Italics are new. (a) See *Ex parte Jarland*, 2 Rose, 361. *Ex parte Butterfield*, 1 Rose, 192. (b) This power was before confined to creditors living remote from the place of meeting. See 2 Rose, 361. One partner may execute a power on

## (D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

behalf of the firm. 14 Ves. 597. In those cases where parties are admitted to prove under a special order of the court, they cannot vote in the choice of assignees. *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Glyn & J. 163. Commissioners on the day for choosing assignees are not to examine critically into the debt, but to admit creditors for what they swear is due to them, as they are liable to an account afterwards. 1 Atk. 68.¶ [But if any obvious objection appears to the debt, it is the constant practice to suffer the creditor only to claim, till he makes out his demand to the satisfaction of the commissioners. *Ib.* 71.] ¶(c) The rejection by the commissioners is not final. There is an appeal to the chancellor. 1 Mont & Mac. 197.¶

§ 62. "And be it enacted, that in all commissions against one or more of the partners of a firm, any creditor to whom the bankrupt or bankrupts is or are indebted, jointly with the other partner or partners of the said firm, or any of them, shall be entitled to prove his debt under such commission, for the purpose only of voting in the choice of assignees under such commission, and of assenting to or dissenting from the certificate of such bankrupt or bankrupts, or of either of such purposes; but such creditor shall not receive any dividend out of the separate estate of the bankrupt or bankrupts, until all the separate creditors shall have received the full amount of their respective debts, *unless such creditor shall be a petitioning creditor in a commission against one member of a firm.*"

The words in Italics are new.

§ 63. "And be it further enacted, that the commissioners shall assign to the assignees, for the benefit of the creditors of the bankrupt, all the present and future personal estate of such bankrupt, wheresoever the same may be found or known, and all property which he may purchase, or which may revert, descend, be devised, or bequeathed, or come to him, before he shall have obtained his certificate; and the commissioners shall also assign as aforesaid all debts due or to be due to the bankrupt, wheresoever the same may be found or known; and such assignment shall vest the property, right, and interest in such debts in such assignees as fully as if the assurance whereby they are secured had been made to such assignees; and after such assignment, neither the bankrupt nor any person claiming through or under him, shall have power to recover the same, nor to make any release or discharge thereof; neither shall the same be attached as the debt of the bankrupt by any person, according to the custom of the city of London or otherwise; but such assignees shall have like remedy to recover the same in their own names, as the bankrupt himself might have had if he had not been adjudged bankrupt."

§ 64. "And be it enacted, that the commissioners shall, by deed indented and rolled in any of his majesty's courts of record, convey to the said assignees, for the benefit of the creditors as aforesaid, all lands, tenements, and hereditaments, *except copy or customaryhold in England, Scotland, Ireland, or in any of the dominions, plantations, colonies, belonging to his majesty*, to which any bankrupt is entitled, and all interest to which such bankrupt is entitled in any of such lands, tenements, hereditaments, and of which he might, according to the laws of the several countries, dominions, plantations, colonies, have disposed; and all such lands, tenements, and hereditaments as he shall purchase, or shall descend, be devised, or revert to or come to such bankrupt before he shall have obtained his certificate, and all deeds, papers, and writings respecting the same; and every such deed, shall be valid

## (D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

against the bankrupt and against all persons claiming under him; *provided that where, according to the laws of any such plantation or colony, such deed would require registration, enrolment, or recording, the same shall be so registered, enrolled, or recorded according to the laws of such plantation or colony; and no such deed shall invalidate the title of any purchaser for valuable consideration prior to such registration, enrolment, or recording, without notice that the commission has issued."*

The words in Italics are new.

§ 65. "And be it enacted, that the commissioners shall, by deed indented and enrolled as aforesaid, make sale, for the benefit of the creditors as aforesaid, of any lands, tenements, and hereditaments, situate either in England or Ireland, whereof the bankrupt is seised of any estate-tail in possession, reversion, or remainder, and whereof no reversion or remainder is in the crown, the gift or provision of the crown; and every such deed shall be good against the said bankrupt, and the issue of his body, and against all persons claiming under him after he became bankrupt; and against all persons whom the said bankrupt, by fine, common recovery, or any other means, might cut off or debar from any remainder or reversion, or other interest in or out of the said lands, tenements, and hereditaments."

§ 66. "And be it enacted, that the Lord Chancellor may, on petition, order any conveyance or assignment, either of the real or personal estate of the bankrupt, made either to assignees appointed by the commissioners or chosen by the creditors, and any enrolment thereof to be vacated, provided that no title of any purchaser under any conveyance prior to such order be thereby affected, and that no estate previously barred be thereby revived: and the Lord Chancellor may order the commissioners to execute a new assignment or assignments of the debts and effects unreceived and not disposed of by the then assignee or assignees to any other person or persons to be chosen by the creditors as aforesaid, or to execute a new conveyance of the real estate unsold or not conveyed to such person or persons, and in such manner as the Lord Chancellor shall direct; and if such new assignment shall be ordered, the debts and personal estate of the bankrupt shall be thereby vested in such new assignees; and it shall be lawful for them to sue for the same and to discharge any action or suit, or to give any acquittance for such debt, as effectually as the former assignees might have done; and the commissioners shall, in the two London Gazettes next after the removal of such assignee or assignees and such new appointment as aforesaid, cause advertisements to be inserted, giving notice of such removal and appointment, and directing persons indebted to the bankrupt's estate not to pay any debt to the assignee or assignees so removed; and if such new conveyance as aforesaid shall be ordered as aforesaid, it shall be valid without any conveyance from any former assignee or assignees, or his or their heirs or assigns, provided that the order so made for vacating any bargain and sale be enrolled; and any bargain and sale to be executed in pursuance thereof, shall be enrolled in the same court as the first bargain and sale of the same estate was enrolled."

[It is no ground for removing assignees that some of the creditors lived at a distance, and had not an opportunity of being present at their election: a want of substance or integrity is the true ground on which to make such an application. *Ex parte*

## (D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

**G**regnier, 1 Atk. 91. || See 5 Ves. 707; 12 Ves. 13. || [If the assignee becomes bankrupt he may be removed. *Ex parte* Newton, 1 Atk. 97; || but see 1 Rose, 236. || Or if the commissioners act improperly at the time of choosing him. Vin. Abr. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, (O.) pl. 3.] || The choice of assignees is not to be disturbed on the ground that creditors were prevented by accident from voting, if they were not kept back by fraud. *Ex parte* Surtees, 12 Ves. 10; nor because the commissioners have improperly excluded the proof of a debt that would have turned the scale, unless the rejection were fraudulent. *Ex parte* Durent, Buck. 201. *Ex parte* Shaw, 1 Glyn & Ja. 129. A creditor having adverse interests to the rest of the creditors, and choosing himself sole assignee, would probably be removed. *Ex parte* Martell, 1 Rose, 325; and see 1 Ves. & B. 280; 3 Ves. & B. 139. And an assignee may be removed if prematurely residing out of the jurisdiction, as the court has no hold upon him. *Ex parte* Grey, 13 Ves. 274. *Qu.* How far the interference of the bankrupt in the choice will render it void? *Ex parte* Shaw, 1 Glyn & Ja. 127. If several assignees are chosen jointly, and one is ineligible, the whole choice will be set aside. *Ib.* || [When an assignee is removed, he must join with the old assignee and the commissioners in making an assignment to the new assignee. Vin. Abr. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, (O.) pl. 3. And where an assignee is removed on account of his own bankruptcy, Lord Hardwicke was of opinion that he and his assignees must join with the commissioners in executing an assignment to the new assignee. 1 Atk. 97.] || But where the assignee has absconded, or from other cause could not execute the assignment to the new assignee, the Lord Chancellor has directed the first assignment to be vacated, and ordered an immediate assignment from the commissioners to the new assignee. *Ex parte* Bainbridge, 6 Ves. 451. *Ex parte* Leman, 13 Ves. 271. *Ex parte* Cooke, *Ib.*; and see the sixty-sixth section of the present statute, which is extended to assignments, in order to obviate doubts on the thirty-first section of 5 G. 2, c. 30. An order for removal of one assignee, unless followed up by a release or assignment from him to his co-assignees, or by a new assignment from the commissioners to the new assignee, does not divest the estate out of such assignee. *Bloxam v. Hubbard*, 5 East, 407. By the present statute, section 66, no purchaser under any conveyance prior to the order to vacate, shall be thereby affected. An assignee retiring on his own request must give security to be approved by the master against costs to be incurred in any action by reason of his retiring, and must also pay the costs of his removal and of the new choice. 3 Madd. 273; Buck. 465; 5 Madd. 76.]

§ 67. "And be it enacted, that whenever any assignee shall die, or a new assignee or assignees shall be chosen as aforesaid, no action at law or suit in equity shall be thereby abated; but the court in which any action or suit is depending, may, upon the suggestion of such death or removal, and new choice, allow the name of the surviving or new assignee or assignees to be substituted in the place of the former; and such action or suit shall be prosecuted in the name or names of the said surviving or new assignee or assignees, in the same manner as if he or they had originally commenced the same."||

Assignees are in the nature of trustees; and where they employ an agent to receive or pay money, who abuses their confidence, they must, like other trustees, answer over to the *cestui que trusts*. But when they employ an agent, (a) either from necessity, or conformably to the common usage of mankind, they have been holden not liable, provided they have used due precaution in the choice of the person employed.

*In re* Earl of Litchfield, 1 Atk. 88. (a) *Ex parte* Belchier, Amb. 218. || See *Ex parte* Wilkinson, Buck, 197.]

From their being considered as mere trustees, it follows, that each is separately answerable only for what he receives; and the negligence of one shall not hurt any of the others, (b) provided they be not at all privy to any private and personal agreement entered into by their co-assignee.

1 Atk. 89. (b) But Lord Hardwicke recommends the insertion of the words "*jointly and severally*" in the assignment, for the security of each assignee. 1 Atk. 90.

(D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

¶ If a judgment is obtained against two assignees for a joint debt, and one of them pays the whole sum, he may recover a moiety as contribution from the other, without showing that the defendant has any money of the estate in his hands.

Hart v. Biggs, Holt, Ca. 245.

And if one assignee pay the whole of a loss occasioned by the joint act of himself and the other assignee, the other cannot defend himself in an action for contribution on the ground that he acted for conformity on the advice of the plaintiff.

Lingard v. Bromley, 1 Ves. & Bea. 114.¶

Another consequence is, that payment of a debt to one assignee will not be good.

Can v. Read, 3 Atk. 695. ¶ See 1 Esp. N. P. C. 114; 4 Esp. N. P. C. 220.¶

If an assignee becomes insolvent, and has applied any of the money received by him in that capacity to his own use, the commissioners are to be considered as specialty creditors, because the commissioners executed a counterpart of the assignment to them; and the agreement, being under hand and seal, makes it in the nature of a specialty debt, and therefore they may come upon his real estate.

Primrose v. Bromley, 1 Atk. 89. ¶ But the penalty of 20 per cent. under the 104th section, is not a specialty debt. Buck. Ca. 495.¶

¶ And where an assignee becomes bankrupt with money of the estate in his hands, his own estate is held not entitled to receive any of the dividends due on the assignee's proof under the commission of which he was assignee, until they have reimbursed in full the money in the assignee's hands belonging to the estate of which he was assignee.

*Ex parte* Graham, 3 Ves. & Bea. 130; *Ex parte* Bebb, 19 Ves. 222; *Ex parte* Bignold, 2 Madd. 470.

By the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 106, the commissioners shall, at the last examination of the bankrupt, appoint a meeting, not sooner than four months from the issuing of the commission, nor later than six months after the last examination, and give twenty-one days' notice in the London Gazette to audit the accounts of the assignees, when the assignees shall deliver a true statement, in writing, of all money received by them, (a) and on what account and how employed; and the commissioners shall examine the account, and inquire whether any sum appearing to be in the hands of the assignees ought to be retained, and may examine the assignees upon oath touching the truth of such accounts; and the assignees shall be allowed to retain all such money as they have expended in suing out and prosecuting such commission, and all other just allowances.

This clause is new; and see § 101, as to assignees' accounts, and 1 Mont. & Mac. 289. (a) See Buck's Ca. 92, 304.¶

It is the duty of the assignees to sell all the bankrupt's property as soon as it can be done with advantage; and if they neglect to dispose of it, the Chancellor, upon petition of a creditor, will order a sale, notwithstanding the assignees should be desirous of keeping the estate, as conceiving it to be more beneficial for the creditors than a sale.

*Ex parte* Goreing, 12th June, 1790, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 325. ¶ See 6 Ves. 622; 17 Ves. 514; 15 Ves. 228.¶

¶ If an assignee buys in the property without the authority of the  
VOL. I.—86

## (D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

creditors, it is at his peril, and if a loss arises on a re-sale he must bear it.

*Ex parte Lewis*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 69; *Ex parte Buxton*, Ib. 55.

There is nothing in the statute to prevent assignees selling by private contract, and with consent of creditors it is unobjectionable; but if done without consent, it is a circumstance not to be disregarded on a complaint that the property, by a different mode of disposing of it, might have been rendered more productive.

*Ex parte Dunman*, 2 Rose, 66.

It is an established rule that an assignee, commissioner, or solicitor to the commission, is incapable of purchasing property of the bankrupt, or dividends under the commission, and such purchase is ground of removal of an assignee.

*Ex parte Reynolds*, 5 Ves. 707; *Ex parte Lacy*, 6 Ves. 625; *Ex parte James*, 8 Ves. 337. *Ex parte Bennett*, 10 Ves. 381; *Ex parte Wright*, 2 Rose, 244; *Ex parte Badcock*, 1 Mont. & Mac. 231.

And unless the creditors expressly assent, the Court of Chancery will not permit an assignee or solicitor to divest himself of his character of trustee, so as to be entitled to purchase; since it would lead to mischief, if a person in this situation might act up to the period of the sale, getting all the information that could be useful to him, and then discharge himself from his character, and buy the property.

8 Ves. 352; *Ex parte Hodgson*, 1 Glyn & J. 12; *Ex parte Page*, 4 Madd. 459; *Ex parte Searle*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 187.

It is now settled that assignees are in the situation of ordinary vendors, and are bound to make a good title to the bankrupt's estate sold, unless they expressly stipulate that the purchaser is to have only such a title as the bankrupt had.

5 Ves. 145; 11 Ves. 337; *Macdonald v. Hanson*, 12 Ves. 277; *Freme v. Wright*, 4 Madd. 364; See 1 Deacon, 333.

Assignees selling a leasehold estate of the bankrupt are not entitled to a covenant of indemnity from the vendee against the rent and covenants in the lease; as the assignees' liability to the lessor is at an end when they assign over the lease, such indemnity is unnecessary.

*Wilkins v. Fry*, 1 Meriv. R. 244.

By the 78th section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, (which is altered from the 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 4,) the Lord Chancellor may, on petition of the assignees, or of any purchaser, *if such bankrupt shall not try the validity of the commission, or if there shall have been a verdict at law establishing its validity*, order the bankrupt to join in a conveyance; and if he shall not execute within the time directed by the order, he and all persons claiming under him are estopped from objecting to the validity of the conveyance, and all estate in him shall be as effectually barred as if he had executed.

These words are instead of the words "at the time of the allowance of, or after he has obtained his certificate."

By the 87th section, (which is new,) no title to property sold under the commission, or under any order in bankruptcy, shall be impeached by the bankrupt, or any person claiming under him, in respect of any defect in the commission or proceedings under it, unless the bankrupt shall have commenced proceedings to supersede the commission and duly prose-



(D) Choice, Removal, Rights, and Duties of Assignees.

cuted the same, within twelve calendar months from the issuing of the commission.||

The creditors and assignees stand in the place of the bankrupt, and are subject to the same equity, and bound by all acts fairly done by him; for although the court will favour creditors as much as they can, it must be where they have a superior right to other persons.

*Brown v. Jones*, 1 Atk. 188; *Tyrell v. Hope*, 2 Atk. 562. ¶ Where there are mutual dealings between A and B, and A having the property of B in his hands, C becomes a bankrupt, A is entitled to set off his debt or demands against the funds in his possession, and can be compelled to account to the assignees only for the balance, even though the subject of the set-off would not be admissible at law. *Murray v. Riggs*, 15 Johns. 571, 591. See *Nelson v. the London Assurance Company*, 2 Sim. & Stu. 292. g

Where a mortgage is made on a lease pledged by a bankrupt, equity will supply a defect in the conveyance against the assignees.

*Russell v. Russell*, 1 Brown, Chan. R. 269; *Taylor v. Wheeler*, 2 Vern. 564.

If there is a custom in the country that half-a-year's rent should become due on the day the tenant enters upon the premises, the assignees are bound by it, notwithstanding the tenant had committed an act of bankruptcy before he took the premises, and made the agreement to pay half-a-year's rent in advance.

*Buckley v. Taylor*, 2 Term R. 600.

The statute of limitations will run against the assignees from the time of the original promise to the bankrupt.

*Ashbrooke v. Manley*, Comb. 70.

So where in an action brought against the defendant by an assignee, he pleaded the statute of limitations; the court resolved that the statutes of bankrupts transfer the right to the assignee, but it is no more than the old right which the bankrupt had before he had committed any act of bankruptcy, and therefore the assignee must take it in the same plight and condition as the bankrupt himself had it; and that the statute of limitation was a bar.

*Grey v. Bendish*, Cases in Equity, 171; 3 P. Wms. 144.

Where a creditor before bankruptcy agrees to take less than his debt, so that it be paid precisely at the day, and the debtor fails of payment, he cannot be relieved: and if the debtor becomes bankrupt, the assignees will not be entitled to bind the creditor by his composition, but he has a right to prove his whole debt.

*Ex parte Bennet*, 2 Atk. 528.

It is the duty of the assignees to make a dividend as early as possible after the time given by the statute for creditors to come in and prove their debts; and if they neglect making a dividend, and keep the money in their own hands, they will be liable to interest for it.

*Ex parte Lane*, 1 Atk. 90; *Treves v. Townshend*, in Chan. Nov. 17, 1783; *Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 344.] ¶ *Ex parte Edwards*, 6 Ves. 3. *Ex parte Townsend*, 15 Ves. 470.]

¶ By the 102d section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, it is enacted, that at the meeting for the choice of assignees, the major part in value of the creditors, may direct how, and with whom, and where money received out of the estate shall be paid in and remain until divided; and if the creditors shall not make such direction, the commissioners shall immediately after such choice, and at such meeting do so: but no money shall be

## (E) Creditors, and Proof of Debts.

directed to be paid into the hands of any commissioner, or of the solicitor, or to any banking-house or house of trade, in which any such commissioner, or the solicitor, or assignee, is interested.

The 109d section omits any express injunction on the assignees to conform to the direction of the creditors or the commissioners. The words "or assignee" are new; see *Ex parte Baker*, 18 Ves. 246.

By the 103d section the commissioners may, when expedient, direct any money, part of such estate, to be invested in exchequer bills, and may direct where such bills shall be kept, and cause them to be sold when expedient, and the proceeds to be again laid out in the purchase of exchequer bills, or applied for the benefit of the creditors, subject to the control of the Lord Chancellor.

The 103d section empowers the commissioners to invest, without any application by the assignees, or by five or more creditors, which was before necessary.

By the 104th section, if any assignee shall retain or employ for his own benefit, or knowingly permit any co-assignee so to retain or employ any sum to the amount of 100*l.*, part of the estate of the bankrupt, or shall neglect to invest any money in the purchase of exchequer bills, when so directed as aforesaid, such assignee shall be charged with interest thereon, at 20*l. per cent.*, and the commissioners shall charge every such assignee in his accounts accordingly.

The penalty extends to "*knowingly permitting any co-assignee,*" &c. &c., which was not the case under the former statute; and also to "*neglecting to invest,*" as well as "*retaining*" any sum, and the word "*wilfully*" before "*retain*" is omitted. See *Buck*, Ca. 197.

The act is imperative on the commissioners to charge 20*l. per cent.* in the cases enumerated.

*Ex parte Bray*, 1 Rose, 144.

The penalty does not apply to the case of a bankrupt assignee, having previous to his bankruptcy misemployed money, this case being provided for by the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 4, (now re-enacted by § 105, of 6 G. 4, c. 16,) which enacts that the certificate of a bankrupt assignee, who is indebted to the estate of which he is assignee, for money so retained or employed for his own benefit, shall only free his person from arrest, but his future effects shall remain liable for such debt to the estate.

*Wackerbarth v. Powell*, *Buck*, 495. *Ex parte Goldsmith*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 405.

Neither the commissioners nor the Lord Chancellor can allow travelling expenses to the assignees, however proper it may be for the creditors to make such allowance; and where an assignee happens to be an accountant, he is not allowed to charge the estate for business done in that character.

*Ex parte Bray*, 1 Rose, 145. *Ex parte Read*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 77.

## (E) Of the Creditors, who are such; and herein of proving their Debts.

|| By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 46, it is enacted, "that at the three several meetings so appointed by the commissioners as aforesaid, and at every other meeting by them appointed for proof of debts, whereof and of the purport whereof ten days' notice shall have been given in the London Gazette, every creditor of the bankrupt may prove his debt by his own oath; and all bodies politic and public companies incorporated, or

## (E) Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditors holding Security.)

*authorized to sue or bring actions either by charter or act of parliament, may prove by an agent, provided such agent shall in his deposition swear that he is such agent as aforesaid, and that he is authorized to make such proof; (a) and if any creditor shall live remote from the place of the meeting of the commissioners, he may prove by affidavit, sworn before a master in Chancery, ordinary or extraordinary; or if such creditor shall live out of England, by affidavit sworn before a magistrate where such creditor shall be residing, and attested by a notary public, British minister or consul; and no creditor shall pay any contribution on account of any such debt, provided that it shall be lawful for the said commissioners to examine upon oath, either by word of mouth, or by interrogatories in writing, every person claiming to prove a debt under the said commission, or to require such further proof, and to examine such other person in relation thereto, as they shall think fit."*

(a) This is new.

§ 47. "And be it enacted, that every person with whom any bankrupt shall have really and *bonâ fide* contracted any debt or demand, before the issuing of the commission against him, shall, notwithstanding any prior act of bankruptcy committed by such bankrupt, be admitted to prove the same, and be a creditor under such commission, as if no such act of bankruptcy had been committed; provided such person had not, at the time the same was contracted, notice of any act of bankruptcy by such bankrupt committed."

By § 48, the commissioners may order wages or salary due to any clerk or servant of the bankrupt to be paid, (not exceeding six months on salary) and the clerk or servant may prove for the amount. As to apprentices, see *post*, 694.

This is new. A traveller at an annual salary is within this section. 1 Mont. & Mac. 194; and see *Ib.* 95.

By § 108, it is enacted, "that no creditor having security for his debt, or having made any attachment in London, or any other place, by virtue of any custom there used, of the goods and chattels of the bankrupt, shall receive upon any such security or attachment, more than a rateable part of such debt, except in respect of any execution or extent served and levied by seizure upon, or any mortgage of or lien upon any part of the property of such bankrupt before the bankruptcy; *provided that no creditor, though for a valuable consideration, who shall sue out execution upon any judgment obtained by default, confession, or nil dicit, shall avail himself of such execution, to the prejudice of other fair creditors, but shall be paid rateable with such creditors.*"

The first part of this section is from the 21 Jac. c. 19, § 9. The clause in *Italics* is new; its language is very obscure; but the construction put upon the section is, that a creditor, suing out execution on judgment obtained on verdict, is entitled to retain the goods seized, provided the seizure takes place before the act of bankruptcy; but that a creditor suing execution on a judgment by default, &c., will not be entitled to retain the goods unless the sale as well as seizure are complete before the bankruptcy. Where the creditor has completed his execution by seizure and sale, he is no longer "a creditor having security for his debt," within the section; and therefore, if a creditor after the seizure buys the goods himself of the sheriff, and the assignees afterwards take possession of them, he may maintain trover against them. *Wymer v. Kemble*, 6 Barn. & C. 479; and see *Morland v. Pellatt*, 8 Barn. & C. 732. If a creditor on judgment by *nil dicit* sues out execution, and the sheriff seizes the debtor's goods, and the debtor becomes bankrupt, and the sheriff after notice of the bankruptcy and commission, sells the goods and pays the proceeds to the creditor, the sheriff is

## (E) Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditors holding Security.)

liable to the assignees for the amount in an action for money had and received. *Notley v. Buck*, 8 Barn. & C. 160. But the court will not in such case compel the sheriff by rule to pay over the proceeds of the sale to the assignees of the bankrupt. *In re Washbourn*, lb. 444. Nor will they set aside the execution, for the statute does not render the execution void, but merely enacts that the plaintiff in such execution shall share rateably with the other creditors. *Taylor v. Taylor*, 5 Barn. & C. 392. An execution on a *final* judgment following a judgment by default in *assumpsit* is within the proviso. *Cuming v. Welsford*, 6 Bing. 502. And it applies to judgments obtained before the act took effect. *Ib.*||

Creditors, upon what security soever they be, come in all equal, unless such as have obtained actual execution before the bankruptcy, or have taken pledges for their just debts; and the reason is, because, from the act of bankruptcy, all the bankrupt's estate is vested in the commissioners, who are established as courts of justice touching the bankrupt's estate, and before whom the creditors must authenticate their debts, in order to receive their dividends; and therefore, they must equally admit all persons to make proof of their debts: but such as have pawns or mortgages have a property in the thing so pledged, precedent to the translation of the property to the commissioners; in which case they have only an equity of redemption, and are in no better condition than the bankrupt himself. [When a creditor comes to prove his debt, he is obliged to swear, whether he has a security or not; and if he has, and insists upon proving, he must deliver it up for the benefit of his creditors: (a) unless it be a joint security from the bankrupt and another person; in which case he may come in for his whole debt under the commission, without being compelled to deliver up the joint-security, as he is entitled to recover what he can from the co-security, and take his dividend upon the whole of his demand upon the bankrupt's estate, provided he does not receive more than 20s. in the pound on the whole.] (b)

|| *Ex parte Stanborough*, 5 Madd. 89. || (a) 1 Atk. 105. (b) *Ex parte Bennet*, 2 Atk. 528. || *Ex parte Parr*, 1 Rose, 76. *Ex parte Goodman*, 3 Madd. 373. ||

|| If a bill is lost, the proof may be admitted on an indemnity.

*Ex parte Greenway*, 6 Ves. 812; and see *Ex parte Hossack*, Buck, 390. ||

[When a creditor has a mortgage, or other pledge, which he apprehends is not equal to the payment of his debt, he must apply to the Chancellor to have the pledge sold, and that he may be admitted a creditor for the residue; and the commissioners may direct the sale to be before them, or by public auction.

*Ex parte Coming*, 20th April, 1790; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 149.]

|| The Lord Chancellor has no authority to compel a second mortgagee, who rests on his security, to join in a sale obtained by a prior mortgagee.

*Ex parte Jackson*, 5 Ves. 357; *Ex parte Topham*, 1 Madd. 38; 2 Christ. 323.

And the commissioners cannot under the general order sell an equitable mortgage, but there must be a petition.

15 Ves. 434.

Where the mortgagee wishes to bid for the mortgaged estate, it is usual for him to apply for leave to do so, though this does not seem absolutely necessary.

*Ex parte Marsh*, 1 Madd. R.; *Ex parte Ducane*, Buck, 18; *Ex parte Hammond*, Buck, 464.

(E) Creditors, and proof of Debts. (Creditors holding Security.)

Although in general a mortgagee, with a power of sale, is a trustee for the party making the conveyance, and as such disabled from purchasing himself, yet it has been determined, in bankruptcy, that he may waive his special power of sale under the deed, and come in for a sale in his general character of mortgagee.

*Downes v. Grazebrook*, 3 Mer. 200; *Ex parte Hodgson*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 12.

By the 98th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, it is declared that *all* sales of real or personal estate of the bankrupt shall be free from auction duty.

See 2 Espin. 699; 3 Price, 178; 1 Deacon, B. L. 201.

Where a creditor holding a security is desirous of voting in the choice of assignees, the court will sometimes permit proof of the debt, deducting the value of the pledge, and imposing such terms that justice may be done to the estate.

*Ex parte Hopley*, 2 Jac. & Walk. 221; *Ex parte De Tastet*, 1 Rose, 322, 324, 325; 2 Rose, 63; 1 Ves. & Bea. 518; Buck, 323; 1 Glyn & Ja. 391.

But where the right to the security held is contested, or where it is held under a *preference* given by the bankrupt, the court will not order the security to be valued, and the creditor to prove for the difference.

*Ex parte Hopley*, 1 Jac. & Walk. 423; 2 Jac. & Walk. 220; 1 Glyn & Ja. 63, 272.

The mere selling of a pledge by a creditor, without application to the commissioners, does not, if there is no fraud in the transaction, destroy his right to prove the remainder of his debt.

*Ex parte Geller*, 2 Madd. R. 262; 2 Bos. & Pull. 191, n.]

[Bonds, bills of exchange, and other personal securities, pledged or deposited with a creditor, may be directed to be sold before the commissioners in the same manner as an estate.

*Ex parte Hillier*, 19th July, 1788; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 149.

If a debtor, by way of collateral security, deliver a bill of exchange or promissory note to his creditor, without his name appearing on the paper, it must be disposed of as a pledge, and the produce applied to reduce the debt, the residue only of the demand being provable under the commission.

*Ex parte Smith*, 19th Dec. 1784, lb.

Where, indeed, a person takes a bill without the name of the party from whom he receives it, it may be a pledge, or a purchase, according to the agreement of the parties. If it is taken as a pledge, it must be sold; but if as a purchase, it liquidates the debt to the full amount of the bill.

*Ex parte Whitter*, 6th Feb. 1790; *Ex parte Roberts*, 21st June, 1789; *Ex parte Smith*, 18th Nov., 1789, lb. 150; *Bank of England v. Newman*, 1 Ld. Raym. 442.

Where a creditor has two demands, one provable under the commission, the other not; he may apply his security, in the first place, to reduce that demand which is not provable.

*Ex parte Howard*, 14th June, 1790; *Ex parte Arkley*, 26th Nov. 1791; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 150, 153.]

|| Where a creditor elects to prove under the estate, in preference to resting on his mortgage or lien, he cannot afterwards withdraw his proof, and have the benefit of his security.

*Ex parte Downes*, 18 Ves. 290; *Ex parte Solomon*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 25; *Ex parte Hornby*, Buck, 351; *Ex parte Burn*, 2 Rose, 55.]

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditor's Election.)

If A sells lands to B, who afterwards becomes a bankrupt, and part of the purchase-money is not paid, A shall not be obliged to come in as a creditor under the statute of bankrupt, but the land shall stand charged with the money unpaid, though there be no agreement for that purpose.

Chapman v. Turner, 1 Vern. 267.

Corporations usually appoint a clerk or treasurer, who is the person to prove debts due to them; he must, however, produce his appointment, under seal, to the commissioners. (a)

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 155. ¶(a) Now unnecessary; it is sufficient if he swear that he is agent, and authorized to prove. 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 46.]

¶ Where the creditor is aged and imbecile, the commissioners will be directed to admit the proof on such evidence as is satisfactory to them.

*Ex parte Clarke*, 2 Russ. 575; and see 1 Rose, 387.]

If the bankrupt's estate is in arrear for taxes, the collector seems the proper person to prove the debts, and he ought to produce his appointment, that the commissioners may judge of the legality of it: but if the collector himself should become bankrupt, having received the taxes from the inhabitants, but not paid the money over, one of the inhabitants may prove for himself and the rest.

*Ex parte Child*, 1 Atk. 111. If there are two collectors, who divide the money received between them, and one of them becomes bankrupt, the other shall prove on behalf of the parish the whole sum remaining in their hands not paid over. *Ex parte Moggeridge and Clark*, 4th Feb., 1790; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 156. ¶ Where a navy agent was bankrupt, an admiral was allowed to prove for himself and the crew, 1 Mont. Dig. 143. For an assessment for church and highway rates the assessor must prove. *Lloyd v. Heathcote*, 2 Bro. & Bing. 388. Where a debt is due to an infant, the guardian on petition will be allowed to prove. 2 Bro. C. C. 306. And where a creditor was deranged, the court permitted a friend to prove on his behalf. *Ex parte Malby*, 1 Rose, 387; and see 2 Russ. 575.]

The privilege of creditors to come in and prove their debts, and bankrupts to be discharged therefrom, is said to be co-extensive and commensurate. However, the court will not absolutely stop a creditor from bringing an action, but put him to his election; and should he elect to proceed at law, he will still be allowed to prove his debt, for the purpose of assenting to or dissenting from the certificate, which permission is absolutely requisite to make his remedy at law of any avail; for should the bankrupt procure his certificate, he will be thereby discharged from that action, as well as from all debts contracted before the act of bankruptcy.

*Ex parte Groom*, 1 Atk. 119; *Ex parte Williamson*, 1 Atk. 83; *Ex parte Capot*, 1 Atk. 220.

Where a creditor has proceeded at law, before he applies to prove his debt under the commission, he ought not to be permitted to prove without relinquishing his proceedings at law, unless by order from the Great Seal, for the purpose of signifying his assent to, or dissent from, the certificate.

*Ex parte Williamson*, 1 Atk. 83. Some doubts have been entertained of this; but see *Ex parte Botteril*, 1 Atk. 109, where the commissioners refused.

But the circumstance of a creditor proving his debts previously to proceeding at law against the bankrupt, does not amount to a conclusive election to take under the commission; for a creditor has been suffered

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditor's Election.)

to make his election of proceeding at law against the *bankrupt himself*, after having proved his debt, and received two dividends, upon condition of refunding what he had received. But the case, perhaps, might be different, if the creditor had in view the charging a *third person*, as the security, or the bail of the bankrupt.

*Ex parte Dorvilliers*, 1 Atk. 221; *Ex parte Lindsay*, Ib. 220; *Ex parte Capot*, Ib. 219.

Therefore, where a creditor had proved his debt, and *signed an agreement to permit the bankrupt to keep his house still open for trade, and to make him an annual allowance*; and the bankrupt afterwards deserted his house and absconded; upon which the creditor proceeded to fix the bail, and served execution upon them; the court said, there were some instances, in which the Court of Chancery permits a creditor to do certain acts, such as proving his debt, and voting for assignees, without binding him to come in under the commission, and renounce his legal remedy. But the creditor here has gone much farther,—*he has made his election*, has acquiesced under the commission, and shall not, on a subsequent unforeseen event, at the distance of a twelvemonth, desert the commission, and come upon the bail by surprise.

*Aylett v. Harford*, 2 Black. R. 1317.

The being chosen *assignee* will not prevent the creditor from suing the bankrupt at law if he has not proved his debt, for in that case he can only be considered as a creditor at large; and even if he has proved his debt, and chosen himself assignee, he *may still elect to proceed at law*, and be discharged as a creditor under the commission.

*Ex parte Ward*, 1 Atk. 153; *Ex parte Dorvilliers*, Ib. 221.

¶ A petitioning creditor has always been considered as having made his election; and though the commission be not opened, the petitioning creditor cannot proceed at law, if the commission be capable of prosecution. But the petitioning creditor need not relinquish his action before presenting his petition. The statute applies only to proof or claim under the commission.

1 Atk. 152; 1 Bro. C. C. 270; 8 Term R. 344; 3 Ves. 1; 1 Ves. & Bea. 315; 1 Glyn & Ja. 92; 2 Rose, 8.¶

If a creditor, *at the time the commission issues*, has the bankrupt in execution, he may prove his debt under the commission, and elect to discharge the bankrupt. But if *after* the commission has issued, a creditor proceeds at law against the bankrupt, and takes his body in execution, it is a conclusive election, and he will not be entitled to prove so as to receive a dividend, although he should afterwards discharge the bankrupt out of custody.

*Ex parte Hinklin*, 2d Feb. 1775; *Ex parte Warder*, 22d Dec. 1790; *Ex parte Caton*, 21st Dec. 1790; *Ex parte Rattray*, 10th August, 1791; *Ex parte Bisson*, 23d March, 1792. Creditor having taken bankrupt in execution subsequent to the commission, afterwards released him, and was permitted to prove; Debt expunged. So *Ex parte Hewitt*, 21st Jan. 1789; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 160, 161, 162, 163.

¶ An attachment after the commission issued for non-payment of money *into court* under an order is not such an election. *Quære* as to an attachment for non-payment of money to the party.

*Ex parte Benjamin*, Buck, Ca. 41.

And if the bankrupt after judgment and a *ca. sa.* issued, surrender in  
VOL. I.—87

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditor's Election.)

discharge of his bail, but is never charged in execution by the creditor, this is no election by the creditor so as to preclude his proving.

*Ex parte Cundall*, 6 Ves. 446; *Ex parte Arundel*, 18 Ves. 231; see *Deacon B. L. ch. 9, § 2*.

If a creditor is proceeding at law, the bankrupt is entitled by petition to put the creditor to his election, either to abide by the commission and waive the proceedings at law, or relinquish all benefit under it; but whether the creditor can be compelled to elect *before* a dividend, seems to be somewhat unsettled: though the modern determinations, supported by some of an earlier date, have mostly put him to his election before a dividend, provided the application was not made before he had a reasonable time of examining into the bankrupt's affairs.

*Ex parte Hopkinson*, 3d June, 1790; 1 Ves. Jun. 159. Vide *Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 163, 164, 165.

If a creditor has demands upon the bankrupt of distinct natures, or in different rights, he is at liberty to prove one under the commission, and proceed at law for the recovery of the other. Therefore, where a bankrupt had borrowed 100*l.*, upon bond, of a near relation, who had arrested him upon the bond and charged him in execution; and had another demand for a year's rent, which he offered to prove under the commission, but would not waive his execution upon the bond debt; and the commissioners, therefore, refused to admit him to prove: Lord Hardwicke said, that though it was a hard case upon the bankrupt, yet, as the debts were entirely distinct, he should be allowed to prove.

*Ex parte Crinson*, 1 Bro. 270; *Ex parte Botteril*, 1 Atk. 109.

So, on a petition *Ex parte Matthews*, where it appeared that Mr. Gary had proved a debt under the commission in right of his wife amounting to 5000*l.*, being her fortune under a marriage settlement, and also brought an action at law in his own right for a debt due to him for goods sold and delivered; the Lord Chancellor observed, the court would never suffer a creditor to split a demand, and prove part under the commission, and prosecute at the same time a bankrupt for the remainder at law. But that in this case there are two remedies and different rights; and he even thought he might have done it, if the debts had been both in his own right. Suppose one debt had been due to Mr. Gary by bond, and another upon an account current, and he had brought a bill here for the account, and an action at law upon the bond: these are two distinct things, and therefore the court will let him go on both in law and equity. If, indeed, he was to bring a bill in equity for an account current, and an action at law for a particular *item* in the account, the court would, in that case, oblige the plaintiff to make an election.

*Ex parte Matthews*, 3 Atk. 817.

¶ Important alterations were made respecting the creditors' election by proving or by proceeding at law, by 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 14, which has been re-enacted with some additions by the 59th section of the present statute.

By this section it is enacted, "that no creditor who has brought an action, or instituted any suit against any bankrupt in respect of a demand prior to the bankruptcy, or which might have been proved as a debt under the commission against such bankrupt, shall prove a debt



## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditor's Election.)

under such commission, or have any claim entered upon the proceedings under such commission without relinquishing such action or suit. *And is case such bankrupt shall be in prison or custody at the suit of or detained by such creditor, he shall not prove or claim as aforesaid without giving a sufficient authority in writing for the discharge of such bankrupt; (a) and the proving or claiming a debt under a commission by any creditor shall be deemed an election by such creditor to take the benefit of such commission with respect to the debt so proved or claimed: provided that such creditor shall not be liable to the payment of such bankrupt or his assignees of the costs of such action or suit so relinquished by him, and that where any such creditor shall have brought any action or suit against such bankrupt jointly with any other person or persons, his relinquishing such action or suit against the bankrupt shall not affect such action or suit against such other person or persons: provided also, that any creditor who shall so have elected to prove or claim as aforesaid, if the commission be afterwards superseded, may proceed in the action as if he had not so elected, and in bailable actions shall be at liberty to arrest the defendant de novo if he has not put in bail below or perfected bail above, or if the defendant has put in or perfected such bail, to have recourse against such bail by requiring the bail below to put in and perfect bail above within the first eight days in term, after notice in the London Gazette of the superseding such commission, and by suing the bail upon their recognisance if the condition thereof is broken."*

The clauses in Italics are new. (a) Formerly an application to the Lord Chancellor was in general necessary.

The proof under the commission is only an election to take the benefit of the commission as to that particular debt, and such proof does not preclude the creditor from bringing an action or suit for a distinct debt: but the former part of the section, prohibiting a creditor who has brought an action or instituted a suit from "proving a debt," or "having any claim entered" under such commission, without relinquishing such action or suit, applies to prevent a creditor from proving any distinct demand whatever under the commission without relinquishing his action.

*Watson v. Medex*, 1 Barn. & A. 121; *Harley v. Greenwood*, 5 Barn. & Ald. 95; *Howell v. College*, 5 Taunt. 174; *Bridget v. Mills*,\* 4 Bing. 19. *Ex parte Dickson*, 1 Rose, 98. *Ex parte Hardenberg*, lb. 204. *Ex parte Glover*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 270. *Ex parte Edwards*, 1 Mont. and Mac. 116.

And although the proof of a debt is an election to take the benefit of the commission as to the particular debt, yet if an action is afterwards brought for that debt the proof cannot be pleaded in bar, but the bankrupt must either apply for a stay of proceedings to the court in which the action is brought, or to the Lord Chancellor to expunge the debt.

5 Barn. & Ald. 95.

A creditor proving a joint debt under a separate commission against one of the partners is not prevented from proceeding at law against the others; for the statute only relates to cases where the party having proved his debt sues the *same* person under whose commission he has proved.

*Heath v. Hall*, 4 Taunt. 336; *Young v. Glass*, 16 East, 252. *See vide* 1 Gow. 199.

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Creditor's Election.)

It has been decided by the Court of King's Bench, that where the holder of a bill proves under a commission against the acceptor, and afterwards receives the amount of the bill from the drawer, the drawer is not bound by the election of the holder to come in under the commission, but may proceed at law and arrest the bankrupt for the debt. Lord Eldon, in a prior case, had decided the contrary. But that case is perhaps distinguishable on the ground that the drawer had received a dividend on the holder's proof before he proceeded at law, and might perhaps, therefore, be considered as having personally elected to take the benefit of the commission.

*Mead v. Braham*, 3 Maule & S. 91; and see 14 East, 565. *Ex parte Lobbon*, 17 Ves. 334; and see 5 Barn. & Ald. 482.

A party who accepts an assignment of a debt proved is substantially a creditor proving, and thereby relinquishes an action brought against the bankrupt.

*Ex parte Taylor*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 399. As to what acts will amount to an election within the statute, see 1 Rose, 204. *Ib.* 181.

Proof of a debt under a second commission, or under a commission against a bankrupt who has before compounded with his creditors, is such an election to take the benefit of the commission as deprives the creditor of his remedy against the bankrupt's future effects in case of his estate not paying 15s. in the pound.

*Read v. Sowerby*, 3 Maule & S. 78; but see § 127, of the present statute, which in such case vests the future estate in the assignees under the commission with power to seize, &c., &c.

If a creditor, after judgment obtained, proves under the commission, and then proceeds against the bail of the bankrupt, the court in which the action is brought will discharge them.

*Linging v. Comyn*, 2 Taunt. 246.

A creditor on proving is not bound to produce the rule for discontinuance of the action at law, for the proof itself is a discontinuance. But by the clause in the present statute where the bankrupt is in execution, the creditor is bound to give a written authority for his discharge.

*Ex parte Woolley*, 1 Rose, 394.

And where a creditor sues the bankrupt, and then comes in under the commission, the bankrupt is entitled to have some entry or suggestion put upon the record showing the election of the plaintiff.

*Kemp v. Potter*, 6 Taunt. 549.]

If an executor becomes bankrupt, as he acts in *auter droit*, his bankruptcy does not take away the legal right of executorship, nor does the commissioners' assignment affect the testator's assets, except as to such beneficial interest as the bankrupt may himself be entitled to. But though a bankrupt executor may strictly be the proper hand to receive the assets, yet if his assignees have received any of the property, a Court of Equity will, for the benefit of creditors and legatees, appoint a receiver, with whom the assignees shall account. And the court will do so upon petition.

*Ex parte Ellis*, 1 Atk. 101; *Ex parte Llewellyn*, in the matter of William Mosley a bankrupt, Aug. 10, 1784.

As bankruptcy does not affect the right of an executor, in strictness he is himself the proper person to be admitted to prove against his own

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Executor.—Annuitant.)

estate; which is not incongruous, as he does it in *auter droit*, and the danger of embezzlement may be prevented by ordering the dividend to be paid into court: and this was done in a case where the petitioner was a creditor of the bankrupt's testator to the amount of 286*l.*: part of the effects of the deceased, to the amount of 432*l.*, were in the bankrupt's hands; and, on petition to be permitted to prove this demand against the bankrupt's estate, Lord Thurlow ordered that the bankrupt, as executor, should be admitted a creditor under the commission issued against him for the sum of 432*l.* 7*s.* 1½*d.* in the petition mentioned, and that the assignees should pay the dividends into the bank, in the name, and with the privity of the accountant-general, in trust, in the matter of A B the bankrupt, subject to further order.

*Ex parte* Leeke, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 596; *Ex parte* Brooke, 1st June, 1793, like order. If the property be considerable, Lord Thurlow said, he would not proceed without bill. 2 P. Wms. 547. ¶ See *Ex parte* Shakeshaft, 3 Bro. C. C. 198; *Ex parte* Moody, 2 Rose, 413. It is settled that a bankrupt executor cannot prove without an order. *Ex parte* Shaw, 1 Glyn & Ja. 127.¶

A creditor by an annuity, where the annuity is *merely personal*, is entitled to come in under the commission, provided the penalty of the bond be forfeited *prior* to the bankruptcy. (a) In order to prevent, on the one hand, the injustice of admitting him to prove only the arrears accrued due before the bankruptcy, and, on the other, the great inconvenience that would ensue if the annuity should be received from time to time as an accruing debt on the estate, a value is set upon the annuity, and he is admitted a creditor for the sum at which it is valued.

*Ex parte* Artis, 2 Ves. 490; *Ex parte* Le Compte, 1 Atk. 251; Perkins v. Kemp-land, 2 Black. R. 1106. (a) If a forfeiture has been incurred, no act of the annuitant shall amount to a waiver of it, for it is for the benefit of both parties that it should be so. Wyllir v. Wilkes, Dougl. 523.

If the annuity is secured by a deed of covenant, and a bond is likewise given as an additional security, which is forfeited for non-payment before the bankruptcy, the creditor in that case is not obliged to prove under the commission, but may proceed at law for the breach of covenant, notwithstanding the bankrupt has obtained his certificate.

Fletcher v. Bathurst, Vin. Abr. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, (I), pl. 4; 4 Burr. 2446; Cottrel v. Hooke, Dougl. 93.

¶ But by the 54th section of the present statute, (which re-enacts, with a slight addition, the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 17,) it is enacted, "that any annuity creditor of any bankrupt, by whatever assurance the same may be secured, and whether there were or not any arrears of such annuity due at the bankruptcy, shall be entitled to prove for the value of such annuity, which value the commissioners shall ascertain, *regard being had to the original price given for the said annuity, deducting therefrom such diminution in the value thereof as shall have been caused by the lapse of time since the grant thereof to the date of the commission.*" And by § 55, (see *post*, 714,) the certificate is made a discharge from all claims either of the annuitant or the surety in respect of the annuity; and see § 121.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 54. The clause in Italics is new. The clause has been held to apply to annuities granted before the passing of the act. Bell v. Bilton, 4 Bing. 618; and see 3 Russ. 422. See as to fixing the value, 19 Ves. 557; 1 Rose, 101; 1 Meriv. 10. In valuing the annuity the commissioners cannot consider the altered state of the annuitant's health. 2 Glyn & Ja. 102. Nor the state of the money market. Ib. 29.

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Wages.—Rent.)

A bond for the payment of half-yearly interest on a principal sum of money is not an annuity bond within the meaning of the statute, capable of being valued and proved.

*Winter v. Mauseley*, 2 Barn. & A. 802.]

An apprentice can come in as a creditor only for the sum remaining due, after deducting for the time he has lived with the bankrupt. It is usual, indeed, for the commissioners to recommend it to the creditors to allow him a gross sum out of the estate, for the purpose of binding him to another master; but this, though equitable and just, is not what he is entitled to *de jure*, nor, of course, what the court can order.

*Ex parte Sandby*, 1 Atk. 149; *Barwell v. Ward*, 1 Atk. 261.

By the 49th section of the present statute the issuing of the commission shall be a complete discharge of the indentures; and, on proof of the fee paid, the commissioners may order any sum to be paid to the use of the apprentice as they shall think reasonable; regard being had to the amount of the fee paid, and to the time during which the apprentice has resided with the bankrupt.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 49. See 2 Glyn & Ja. 122.]

A petition was preferred on the part of a daughter, to be let in as a creditor on the estate of her father, a bankrupt, for the money he had received from the managers of the theatre on her account, offering an allowance thereout for living with and being maintained by him, during her acting on the stage. It was alleged on her part, that the court is so far from giving the father all the earnings of the child, that it will not suffer the father to be eased of the maintenance of a child who has a fortune; but will let the whole interest accumulate, and the father maintain the child, unless unable to do so.

*Ex parte Macklin*, 2 Ves. 675.

Lord Chancellor said, he was under some difficulty for the sake of the precedent; for it is true that this question is the same as it would have been between the daughter and the father, if he had not been a bankrupt, and could answer to an action for himself; whether after all this transaction the daughter could in an action have recovered against the father all this money, as money had and received to her use? He said, it might be dangerous in London to lay it down as a general rule, that if a father having several children, who earn money which he receives, becomes bankrupt, every child can come in and claim his debt for that money so had and received while they lived together, and were part of his family. A father frequently sends out his son to work as journeyman, and his earnings are taken to be the father's. Here, said his lordship, the father, mother, and daughter were all actors, and lived together; the father received the whole. It is extraordinary to say, that after a length of time this shall be all called back, because of an act of bankruptcy. He referred it therefore to the commissioners to inquire, how much the father received to the child's use, unless as to so much as was a covenant with the daughter herself. But, to avoid the expense of an account, it was agreed that the petitioner should be admitted as a creditor for a particular sum; but no allowance to be made for maintenance.

Where the son lives with his father as clerk, and only receives

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Wages.—Rent.)

board and lodging, if there is no contract for wages he cannot prove, although the father swear it was his intention to give wages, and his assignees do not object.

*Ex parte Glover*, 1 Mont. Dig. 165; and see 1 Ves. & B. 48; and § 48 of the new act, *antè*, p. 685.]

A landlord having a legal right to distrain goods while they remain on the premises, the issuing of a commission of bankrupt against the enant, and the messenger's possession of the goods of the tenant, will not hinder him from distraining for the whole rent in arrear; for it is not such a *custodia legis* as an execution; and even there the law allows the landlord a year's rent. And though, by the assignment by the commissioners of the bankrupt's estate and effects, the property of the goods is changed, yet the assignees take them subject to every thing which they are subject to in the hands of the bankrupt; and while upon the premises they remain liable to be distrained.

1 Atk. 102, 103, 104.

But if the landlord neglects to distrain, and suffers the goods to be sold by the assignees, he can only come in with the rest of the creditors *pro rata*.

1 Atk. 102.

A commission issued against A, who was a tenant of B, and owed him twelve years' rent. B, the landlord, came in, and proved his debt under the commission, and the assignees sold the whole goods to Grove the petitioner, who lived in the tenant's house. The landlord, three years after proving his debt, distrained upon those goods as being still upon the premises.

*Ex parte Grove*, 1 Atk. 103.

Lord Hardwicke, upon the second hearing of the petition, determined that the vendee of the goods under the assignees was entitled to the goods; and ordered, that the proceedings of the landlord should be restrained, and confined him to his remedy under the commission.

See *Ex parte Devine* and Mary his wife, 15th Jan. 1776. Co. Bankrupt Laws, 221; *Bradyll v. Ball*, 1 Bro. Chan. R. 427, S. P.

|| A commission of bankrupt is decided not to be an execution within the meaning of the statute 8 Ann. c. 14, and therefore, a landlord is not entitled to a year's rent, in preference to the other creditors.

*Ex parte Devine*, Cooke's B. Law, 177; *Lee v. Lopez*, 15 East, 231; but see *Duck v. Braddyll*, 13 Price, 455.

The landlord was formerly entitled to distrain for any amount of rent; but, by the 74th section of the present statute, no distress for rent made and levied after an act of bankruptcy, whether before or after the issuing of the commission, shall be available for more than one year's rent accrued prior to the date of the commission; but the landlord shall come in as a creditor for the overplus.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 74.

As the landlord has a right to distrain on the bankrupt's goods, notwithstanding the bankruptcy, so it has been held that if he buy the goods of the assignee he may deduct from the price the debt due to him for rent.

*Buckley v. Taylor*, 2 Term R. 603.

So also if the bankrupt, after an act of bankruptcy, pay rent to the

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Wages.—Rent.)

landlord **under** a threat of distress, this money cannot be recovered back by the assignees; for if the landlord chooses to waive his legal lien, and take the money instead, he has a right to retain it, as if he had made an actual distress.

*Stevens v. Wood*, 5 Esp. Ca. 200; *Mavor v. Croome*, 1 Bing. R. 261.]

It is stated in 1 Atk. 103, that a mortgagee of a bankrupt's estate, although he pays the arrears of rent that is due to the bankrupt's landlord, shall not be preferred to the creditors under the commission, unless he applies to the court for an order that he may stand in the place of the landlord; but, from the cases above referred to, it rather seems that no such order could be obtained, because, unless the landlord *actually* distrains, he has himself no lien upon the goods.

*Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 225. || *Sed vide supra*.]

On a distress for rent, goods were sold, and 77l. 3s. remained in the constable's hands, who became a bankrupt. The tenant dies, and his executor prays to be paid this money by the assignees, in preference to the other creditors.

*Ex parte Dobson*, 7 Vin. Abr. 74.

It was argued, that this comes to the hands of the constable by due course of law; and the case of *Wright v. Dixon* was cited, where goods were taken in execution by Wilcox, bailiff of Westminster, who died; and the judgment and execution being afterwards set aside, the court ruled, that the widow and executrix of Wilcox should refund the money, though she alleged she had not assets to pay specialties.

But the Lord Chancellor said, that case was against an executrix; and, though the law makes a difference between one creditor and another, yet in case of bankruptcy all creditors are upon an equal footing.

If any thing remained *in specie*, it might be different; but here the money is embezzled by the constable. He therefore ordered the petitioner to come in as a creditor with the rest.

Commissioners, after a man becomes a bankrupt, compute interest upon debts no lower than the date of the commission, because it is a dead fund; and in such a shipwreck, if there is a salvage of part to each person, it is as much as can be expected. But there is no direction in the act for that purpose; and it has been used only as the best method of settling the proportion among the creditors, that they may have a rate-like satisfaction; nor does the certificate operate as a discharge of the fund before vested in the assignees, thereby to deprive the creditors of subsequent interest; but extends only to any remedy to be taken against the person of the bankrupt, or his future effects.

*Ex parte Bennet*, 2 Atk. 528; *Bromley v. Goodere*, 1 Atk. 79. *Ex parte Rooks*, 1 Atk. 244. || See 1 Rose, 173, where interest was allowed subsequent to the commission under a special act of parliament.]

If an estate mortgaged is not adequate to the payment of principal and interest, the interest is only to be calculated to the date of the commission.

*Ex parte Wardell*, 29th March, 1787, cited and confirmed. *Ex parte Hevey*, 10th Nov. 1793; *Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 227. || *Ex parte Badger*, 4 Ves. 165.]

But, if it is sufficient for that purpose, the assignees cannot redeem without paying interest to the time of redemption.

7 Vin. Abr. 110.

A special creditor cannot have interest beyond the penalty contained

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Interest.)

in his security; but a creditor by note carrying interest may receive the full amount. However, if the bearing of interest is not specified in the note, it will not of itself entitle the holder to claim any; but he may prove the whole sum specified in the note, notwithstanding he deducted the discount at the time of receiving it.

1 Atk. 75; *Ex parte Marlar*, 1 Atk. 151.

|| By the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 57, it is enacted, that in all future commissions against any person liable upon any bill of exchange or promissory note, whereupon interest is not reserved, over due at the issuing the commission, the holder of such bill or note may prove for interest on the same to the date of the commission, at such rate as is allowed by the Court of King's Bench on bills or notes.

The general principle is, that interest is only provable under the commission when it arises by contract.

*Ex parte Furneaux*, 2 Cox. Ca. 319.

If it is merely claimable as damages, it might be recovered in an action; still, as it is unliquidated, it is not a debt proveable.

*Ex parte Champion*, 2 Bro. C. C. 436.

The custom of trade is received as evidence of a contract between the parties that the debt should carry interest.

*Ex parte Hankey*, 3 Bro. C. C. 504; *Ex parte Mills*, 2 Ves. 395; *Dornford v. Dornford*, 12 Ves. 127; *Ex parte Boyd*, 1 Glyn & J. 285.

Where goods are sold upon an agreement to deduct a certain per centage for discount for prompt payment, the vendor can only prove for the reduced price, although prompt payment is not made.

*Ex parte Ainsworth*, 4 Ves. 678; *Ex parte Pigou*, 3 Madd. 136. ||

There is a difference between debts that carry interest and a special deposit of goods and stock; for in the former, the interest shall be continued down to the date of the commission, but in the latter it is otherwise, for the interest stops from the time of the deposit; and a calculation shall be made of the value of the whole entire thing deposited, both principal and interest, be it stock or goods, according to the market price at the time of the deposit.

*Bromley v. Child*, 1 Atk. 259.

Where a joint commission is taken out, and the usual order obtained, for keeping distinct accounts of the separate estates of each partner, the creditors of the separate estates are not entitled to interest upon their debts after the payment of twenty shillings in the pound, unless the joint creditors have also received twenty shillings in the pound; but the overplus of the separate estate must be applied to increase the joint fund.

Thus, upon a petition by separate creditors to be allowed interest on their debts carrying interest, before the surplus of the separate estate should be carried over to the joint account, it appeared that a joint commission had been taken out against two bankrupts, and an order obtained for keeping distinct accounts, and that there was a surplus of the separate estate of one of them, after paying his separate creditors twenty shillings in the pound; but the Lord Chancellor was of opinion, that such separate creditors were not entitled to interest, unless the joint estate had also paid twenty shillings in the pound, and therefore dismissed the petition.

*Ex parte Boardman*, 2d August, 1786.

## BANKRUPT.

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Interest.)

in actions, whether of debt, *assumpsit*, or a *tort*, the judgment, when signed, relates to the verdict; and the costs *de incremento*, when taxed, are annexed to those assessed by the jury, and become consolidated with them by a fair and equitable relation of law; and therefore they may be proved as a debt, if the verdict is prior to the bankruptcy.

Aylett v. Harford, 2 Black. R. 1317; *Ex parte* Talbot, 4 Burr. 2445; Langford v. Ellis, Easter Term, 1785, B. R.; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 232; *Ex parte* Simpson, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 46; Lewis v. Piercy, 1 H. Black. R. 29. || Blandford v. Foote, Cowp. 133. {See 11 Ves. J. 651—653; *Ex parte* Hill, 5 Bos. & Pull. 191, n. S. C.; 1 Bos. & Pull. 134, Watts v. Hart.}

{But if the verdict is obtained after the bankruptcy, in an action brought previous to it, the costs cannot be proved.

11 Ves. J. 646; *Ex parte* Hill, 5 Bos. & Pull. 191, n. S. C. See 5 Bos. & Pull. 190. Willett v. Pringle. Yet they are said to be discharged by the certificate. 11 Ves. J. 649; Cullen, 106; 5 Bos. & Pull. 190.}

|| It seems now settled, after an elaborate and profound examination of the previous authorities by Lord Eldon, that where the act of bankruptcy happens before verdict, the costs are not provable as a debt under the commission, whatever may be the nature of the action.

*Ex parte* Hill, 11 Ves. 646. *Sed vide* Scott v. Ambrose, 3 Maule & S. 326; Dinsdale v. James, 2 Brod. & B. 8.

Where the verdict is before the act of bankruptcy, and the judgment is entered up before the issuing of the commission, then, whatever may be the form of action, the costs may be proved as being a debt contracted before the issuing of the commission; provided the creditor, when judgment was obtained, had no notice of the act of bankruptcy.

Robinson v. Vale, 2 Barn. & C. 762; and see 4 Barn. & C. 880; 7 Barn. & C. 436.

Where the action is in *contract* for a debt due, and a verdict is found before the bankruptcy, although judgment is not entered up till afterwards, and after the issuing of the commission, there the costs are now settled to be incorporated with the original debt by the verdict, and to be consequently provable under the commission.

*Ex parte* Poucher, 1 Glyn & J. 385. See Deacon's Law of Bankrupt, vol. i. 277.

But in actions of *tort*, there is no *debt* until the judgment is completed; and consequently, although a verdict is obtained in such an action before the bankruptcy, if the judgment is entered after the issuing of the commission, the costs do not, by the mere verdict, become a debt, and are not provable under the commission.

Buss v. Gilbert, 2 Maule & S. 70.

And the rule appears the same (as the principle certainly is) in case of actions of contract for *unliquidated damages*.

*In re* Charles, 14 East, 197. *Sed vide* Beeston v. White, 7 Price, 209. It is to be observed that the question in 14 East, 197, was as to a petitioning creditor's debt, not as to a debt provable. The question whether costs are a debt provable, and whether they are barred by the certificate, are not identical. On the contrary, Lord Eldon, in *Ex parte* Hill, 11 Ves. 656, treats them as distinct; and the Vice-Chancellor, in 1 Glyn & James, 387, expresses the inclination of his opinion, "that the costs of proceedings in an action of contract which, for want of previous verdict, are not provable under the commission, are yet barred by the certificate with the original debt." The courts in these latter cases appear to lean in favour of a party whose whole property has been taken from him by the bankrupt laws, and are thus disposed to consider such costs as merely incidental to the debt existing before the bankruptcy; and that the bankrupt being discharged from the principal debt due, it is reasonable he should be discharged



(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Costs when provable.)

from the accessorial debt. By this distinction, the above cases of Langford v. Ellis, Lewis v. Piercy, Blandford v. Foote, Scott v. Ambrose, Dimsdale v. Eames, and Beeston v. White, which were decided on applications to give effect to the certificate by discharging the bankrupt or setting aside an execution, may be reconciled with the authorities in the text as to costs provable under the commission.

Where a plaintiff is nonsuited at *nisi prius*, and before the judgment of nonsuit is signed becomes bankrupt, it seems that the costs are a debt provable under the commission.

Hunt v. Mead, 5 Term R. 365; Watts v. Hart, 1 Bos. & Pull. 134. *See* vide *Ex parte* Todd, cited 3 Wils. 270.

This doctrine has, however, been often doubted; and the case of Watts v. Hart was decided contrary to the inclination of the court upon the subject.

And where the defendant has a verdict at *nisi prius*, and the plaintiff becomes bankrupt, and a commission issues before judgment is signed, it is decided that the costs are not a debt provable.

Walker v. Barnes, 1 Marsh, 346.

And so where a cause was referred at *nisi prius* to an arbitrator, and he found that a sum was due from the plaintiff to the defendant, and ordered it to be paid, and the plaintiff became bankrupt between the order of reference and the taxing costs and signing judgment; it was held, that the taxed costs were not provable, and were not barred by the certificate.

Haswell v. Thorogood, 7 Barn. & C. 705.

But if the judgment was signed before the commission, though after a secret act of bankruptcy, they would be provable. See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 47.

Robinson v. Vale, 2 Barn. & C. 769.

Until the late statute, costs incurred in equity could not be proved unless they had been taxed before the bankruptcy.

*Ex parte* Sneaps, Co. B. Law, 192.

But now, by the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 58, if any plaintiff in any action at law or suit in equity, or petitioner in bankruptcy or lunacy, shall have obtained any judgment, decree, or order against any person who shall thereafter become bankrupt, for any debt or demand in respect of which such plaintiff or petitioner shall prove under the commission, such plaintiff or petitioner shall also be entitled to prove for the costs incurred in obtaining the same, although not taxed at the time of the bankruptcy.

*See* Rex v. Davis, 9 East, 320.]

A bond, though it is not assignable at law, may be proved by the assignee under the commission; but the assignor must join in the deposition that he hath not received the debt, or any part thereof, or any security or satisfaction for the same.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 182.

¶ And a trustee cannot prove without the *cestui que trust* joining him in the proof: unless a special order for the purpose is obtained.

*Ex parte* Dubois, 1 Cox, R. 310; 1 Deacon, 224.

By § 53 of the present statute, (taken from 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 16,) under a commission against an underwriter, the proof may be made by the person who effected the policy, though not beneficially interested, provided the person interested is in England; and the assured in a

## BANKRUPT.

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills of Exchange.)

policy and the obligee in a bottomry bond, may make a claim before a ss, and prove after the loss.

6 G. 4, c. 16, § 53.]

If a person gives an absolute bond to another who became surety for him, or who accepted bills of exchange drawn upon him by the obligor, not having effects in his own hand to answer them, it is a good consideration for the bond, and he is entitled to prove it as a debt under the commission, although he has not himself paid the money at the time.

Toussaint v. Martinnant, 2 Term R. 100.

If a bond, given by a trader to indemnify another who has become surety for him, be forfeited before bankruptcy, the surety may prove payments made by him, subsequent as well as prior to the bankruptcy.

*Ex parte* Cockshot, in Chan. 23d March, 1792, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 187.

The holder of a bill of exchange is entitled to prove his debt under a commission against the drawer, acceptor, and endorser, and to receive a dividend from each upon his whole debt, provided he does not in the whole receive more than twenty shillings in the pound. But there is a distinction in this case, where the creditor applies to prove his debt after having received a part, and where he applies to prove previously to having received any payment or composition; for if the creditor at the time of proving has received any part of the bill, he can only prove for so much as remains; but if, after having proved for the whole, he receives a part of the bill from any of the persons liable to pay it, he is entitled to a dividend upon the whole, provided it does not exceed twenty shillings in the pound upon such part as remains due.

Cooper v. Pepys, 1 Atk. 107; *Ex parte* Wildman, 1 Atk. 109; and 2 Ves. 113, *contra*; *Ex parte* Lefebvre, 2 P. Wms. 407. {And a dividend of the estate of one of the other parties, which has been declared, but not actually received, must be deducted. 6 Ves. J. 644, *Ex parte* Leens.}

|| And where a dividend is declared under another commission, under which the holder has already proved the bill, though the dividend has not been received, the amount must be deducted from the sum proved.

*Ex parte* Leers, 6 Ves. 644.

And if the creditor, not being prepared to prove, enters a claim for his whole debt, still, if a dividend is afterwards declared under the other commission, he is only entitled to prove for the residue, deducting such dividend.

*Ex parte* Worrall, 1 Cox, R. 309; *Ex parte* Bank of Scotland, 2 Rose, 198.]

In bills of exchange and promissory notes there is a double contract; the first between the principal debtor and creditor, and also an implied contract, that the principal debtor will indemnify the surety; so that if the creditor (the endorsee) comes upon the surety, (the endorser,) the endorser or his assignees may come in against the original or principal debtor. But this, as before observed, must depend upon the time when the surety paid the debt; however, if the holder of the bill prove it under the commission against the person who ultimately ought to pay it, before the surety is called upon, the surety seems to have an equitable right to stand in the place of the holder, and receive the dividends upon his debt.

*Ex parte* Walton, 1 Atk. 123; *Ex parte* Ryswicke, 2 P. Wms. 89; *Ex parte* Marshall, 1 Atk. 129.

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills of Exchange.)

If a person discounts several bills for another who afterwards becomes a bankrupt, and the holder proves the aggregate amount of the bills, accepting them as a security, and any of the bills are afterwards paid in full, the amount of the bills paid must be deducted from the proof, and the future dividends be paid upon the residue of the debt only. In the same manner, where bills of exchange have been given as a security for a general balance, or for a debt exceeding their amount, and upon a bankruptcy the creditor has proved the whole amount of his debt, excepting such bills; if any of them are duly honoured, or by any means fully satisfied, they must be taken as a payment *pro tanto*, and the future dividends made on the residue of the debt. One Lee, a bankrupt, was indebted to Welch and Company, bankers and partners, in 159*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* for money by them advanced to him, and interest thereon, for securing which he endorsed to them two promissory notes and a bill of exchange. This debt they proved under the commission. After the proof Welch and Co. were fully paid one of the notes, amounting to 58*l.* 12*s.* by the drawer, and they delivered up the note to him; by which means the debt from the bankrupt was reduced to 101*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.* Welch and Co. insisted upon receiving their dividends upon the whole 159*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* proved by them, notwithstanding the payment of the said note; upon which the assignees presented a petition to expunge or deduct the sum of 58*l.* 12*s.*, the amount of the note, from their debt, which, after hearing counsel, was ordered; and it was directed that Welch and Co. should be paid dividends only on the sum of 101*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.*, residue of the said sum of 159*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* rateably, and in equal proportions, with the rest of the creditors of the bankrupt.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 195; *Ex parte Smith, in re Lewis and Potter*, 10th Nov. and 1st Dec. 1789; *Ex parte Wallace*, 24th Dec. 1788.

If a bill of exchange or promissory note is drawn by way of accommodation, yet the party holding it for a valuable consideration is entitled to prove to the whole extent of the bill or note, and receive the dividends, provided they do not amount to more than twenty shillings in the pound on the consideration which he gave.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 196, 197, 198. *Ex parte King*, 10th Nov. 1786. *Ex parte Crossley*, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 237. ¶ *Ex parte De Tastet*, 1 Rose, 10. *Ex parte Martin*, 2 Rose, 87. *Sed vide Ex parte Reader*, Buck, 381; Deacon, ch. 9, § 15.¶

¶ But such a bill cannot be proved by one of the parties to the accommodation against the other; nor can a person who takes it up for the honour of the drawer prove it against the estate of the acceptor, for he has only the same rights as the drawer.

*Ex parte Lambert*, 13 Ves. 179.¶

The liability to pay money is a good consideration for a bill of exchange, and will entitle the party to prove it, although the payment is to be made in future, or depends upon contingency. And this does not at all militate against the rule that contingent debts are not provable; (a) because the claim under the commission is upon an instrument creating an absolute debt at law, for which the subjecting one's self as a surety, or the delivering of counter-notes is a good consideration.

*Toussaint v. Martinant, supra. Ex parte Maydwell*, 16th April, 1785, *in Cam. Ex parte Beaufoy*, 22d Jan. 1787. *Ex parte Lord Clanricarde*, 27th July, 1787; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203. ¶ 7 Term, 565, *Cowley v. Dunlop*; 3 East, 72, *Buckler v. Buttivant*; 8 Ves. J. 531, *Ex parte Bloxham*. As to rule of proof where

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills of Exchange.)

there has been an exchange of securities, and both parties become bankrupts; see 4 Ves. J. 373. *Ex parte Walker*, 5 Ves. J. 833. *Ex parte Earl*, or a cash balance on one side, and an advance of bills on the other. 11 Ves. J. 404, *Ex parte Metcalfe*.} || *Rolfe v. Caslon*, 2 H. Black. 570; *Buckler v. Buttivant*, 3 East, R. 72. (c) Continuing debts are now proveable by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 56.]

|| But it seems now settled, that a surety, claiming to come in as a creditor on an exchange of notes or acceptances, must, before proof, take up his own bills, or exonerate the bankrupt's estate from any liability on them.

*Ex parte Bloxham*, 8 Ves. 531.

Where parties exchange acceptances, the acceptance of one party is a good consideration for the counter-acceptance of the other; and each party's remedy against the other, is on the counter-acceptance of the other. And in such cases, if one party has been compelled to pay his own acceptances, he has no remedy against the other on any implied contract of indemnity, because he does not accept in consideration of a promise of indemnity, but in consideration of an actual executed delivery of other acceptances; and consequently, in case of the bankruptcy of such other he cannot prove the sums paid on his own acceptances; but his proof can only be on the acceptances of the other.

*Cowley v. Dunlop*, 7 Term R. 565; *Buckler v. Buttivant*, 3 East, R. 72; *Chitty on Bills*, 444, (6th edit.) *Eden's B. L.* 143; *Deacon's B. L.* 258.

Whether bills are given in consideration of each other, is a question of fact depending on the particular circumstances of each case. The circumstance of a variation in the time or sums is evidence affecting this question, but not conclusive that they were not given in consideration of each other. If it is agreed that each party is to pay his own acceptance, this seems conclusive evidence that the bills were given in consideration of each other.

*Ibid.*

If the drawer of a bill accepted in consideration of his own acceptance take it up and pay it, after the bankruptcy of the acceptor, and the bill has not been proved by the holder under the commission, such drawer may prove it; but if the holder has proved and received dividends from the acceptor's estate it is otherwise. And therefore, if the assignees of such drawer (who has become bankrupt) pay dividends to the holder, who has also received dividends from the estate of the acceptor, the amount so paid by the assignees of the drawer cannot be proved against the acceptor's estate; for this would be coming upon the acceptor's estate twice for the same debt.

*Cowley v. Dunlop*, *supra*.

Where two parties, holding accommodation acceptances of each other, became bankrupt, it seems settled that the cash balance alone is to be proved by one against the estate of the other, and that the bills are not to be taken into account.

*Ex parte Walker*, 4 Ves. 373. *See vide Ex parte Rawson*, Jacob, 274.

Lord Rosslyn said, it struck him there were but two ways of taking the account between the two estates; either to consider all the bills as struck out entirely, or to consider them all as good bills; and he pronounced an order that the cash balance only should be proved.

*Ex parte Earl*, 5 Ves. 833. Lord Eldon is said to have observed that these cases

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills of Exchange.)

out the knot without untying it. Eden's B. L. 144; and see Mr. Christian's observations on this point, and his suggestion of another mode of taking the account. 2 Christ. B. L. 390.

Where one of two parties, who became bankrupt, owed the other 498*l.*, but the other had in his hands an accommodation bill for above 1000*l.*, which he had negotiated; it was held by Lord Eldon, that the cash balance alone was to be proved, and the estate of the party who had advanced the bill might retain the dividends on the proof, to reimburse his estate for the bill which was dishonoured.

*Ex parte Metcalfe*, 11 Ves. 404; and see 1 Deacon's B. L. 260. *Ex parte Read*, 4 Glyn & J. 324.

If the endorser of a bill is compelled to pay it on account of the failure of the acceptor, he may prove upon the bill under the commission against the acceptor, although he did not take it up till after the commission issued.

The house of Scott and Pearson having had frequent occasions to get their bills discounted by persons at Bristol, and continuing to require a negotiation of paper, they applied to Wilkins, the bankrupt, and to one Forsyth, to assist them by lending their names to bills, which were to be discounted by Samuel Span of Bristol, for the use of Scott and Pearson, whose names were not to appear thereon. Accordingly (amongst others) three bills were drawn by Forsyth upon Wilkins, dated 28th of May, 1787, for 800*l.* each, payable three months after date. Two to the order of Samuel Span, and the third to the order of the drawer; which last was endorsed in blank by the drawer. They were all accepted by Wilkins about the time of their being drawn. The three bills were put into the possession of Scott and Pearson, and were by them sent down to Span at Bristol, who endorsed them, and procured them to be discounted by other persons, and remitted the value to Scott and Pearson, in Bristol bank bills. Before the bills became due, both Scott and Wilkins became bankrupts; and afterwards Span, as the endorser, was obliged to take them up.

*Ex parte Brymer*, 30th May, 1788.

Under these circumstances, Span was admitted to prove the bills under Wilkins's commission. And this petition was preferred to have the proof of the debt expunged.

The Lord Chancellor considered it as a very clear point, that a bill of exchange negotiated after the bankruptcy of the acceptor might be proved under his commission, although the party was not possessed of it at the time of the bankruptcy, for the debt accrued by the acceptance; and that, as to the consideration, there was a clear consideration paid in this case, though not to Wilkins; and that Span became the holder of these bills in a fair manner; his lordship therefore dismissed the petition.

See *Ex parte Thomas*, 1 Atk. 73; *Bingley v. Maddison*, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 24.

A new petition was preferred, praying that the former petition might be reheard and the debt expunged.

18th July, 1788.

The Lord Chancellor, after hearing counsel, expressed himself to be very clearly of the same opinion.

See *Brooks v. Rogers*, 1 H. Black. R. 640; *Howis v. Wiggins*, 4 Term R. 714. [The case of *Ex parte Brymer*, *supra*, has been confirmed by the cases of *Ex parte Seddon*, cited

## (E) Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills and Notes.)

7 Term R. 570; *Ex parte* Hale, 3 Ves. 304; *Cowley v. Dunlop*, 7 Term R. 565, and Joseph v. Orme, 2 New R. 180. The above cases of *Brooks v. Rogers* and *Howis v. Wiggins* have been considered as inconsistent with these decisions; but the bill in *Brooks v. Rogers*, and the note in *Howis v. Wiggins*, were endorsed by the payee and endorser as a mere surety for the accommodation of the bankrupt, without consideration, and consequently no debt could be due from the bankrupt to such endorser until the payment of the bill, which took place after the bankruptcy. Vide *Cullen*, p. 98. In the former cases the endorser on a bill for valuable consideration was considered, on taking up the bill, to be remitted to his old right against the acceptor upon the bill. See also *Houle v. Baxter*, 3 East, 177.]]

|| But a person thus claiming to prove must have contracted a liability on the bill before the date of the commission; therefore, where a party received a bill endorsed in blank by the payee, and on negotiating it, instead of adding his own endorsement, merely wrote above the blank endorsement,—“Pay M'Cullum, or order,” (a) and passed it to M'Cullum; and after the bankruptcy of the acceptor, he took up the bill and paid the money to M'Cullum, and struck out the words above the blank endorsement of the payee, and claimed to prove, his petition was dismissed, since he never had been liable on the bill, and could not, by voluntarily taking it up after the bankruptcy, become a creditor.

*Ex parte* Isbester, 1 Rose, 21. (a) That this does not render the party liable, see *Vincent v. Horlock*, 1 Camp. 442.

A bill taken without endorsement, is not provable against the estate of the party transferring it; and this, although such party may have made a private mark upon it, and may admit that he considered himself liable on all bills transferred with such mark.

*Ex parte* Roberts, 2 Cox. R. 171; *Fenn v. Harrison*, 3 Term R. 759; *Fyds v. Clarke*, 1 Esp. Ca. 447; *Ex parte* Shuttleworth, 3 Ves. 368.

But if there was an antecedent debt, and the bill is taken without endorsement, if it turns out bad, the demand for the antecedent debt may be resorted to, unless there is an express agreement that the party taking it is to run all risks.

*Owenson v. Morse*, 7 Term R. 65; *Ex parte* Blackburne, 10 Ves. 204; *Ex parte* Rathbone, Buck, 215.

If the debtor deposit a bill with his creditor, as a security, without putting his name to it, the bill is a pledge, and must be sold; and the residue after sale is provable under the commission against the debtor.

*Ex parte* Whitter, Cooke B. L. 147; *Ex parte* Hustler, 3 Madd. R. 117.

And although the bill is endorsed, still, if the intention is a deposit and not a sale, it will be considered only a pledge; and the party receiving it can only prove for the real amount of his debt.

*Ex parte* Towgood, 19 Ves. 230; *Ex parte* Burn, 2 Rose, 55.

The endorsee of a bill, endorsed after the bankruptcy of the acceptor, can only prove such debt against the acceptor's estate as the endorser could have proved at the time of the commission.

*Ex parte* Deey, 2 Cox. R. 423.

So also, notes bought up after the bankruptcy of the maker, cannot be proved unless the persons possessing them at the date of the commission were individually entitled to prove in respect of them.

*Ex parte* Rogers, Buck, 490; but see Buck, 479.

And a party receiving a bill after it is due, takes it subject to all the infirmities affecting it when he received it.

3 Term R. 80; 7 Term R. 427.

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills and Notes.)

Where the bankrupt employs an agent to get bills discounted, and the agent, for that purpose, endorses them, the estate must relieve the agent from his liability; unless indeed the bankrupt expressly refused an authority to endorse.

*Ex parte Robinson*, Buck, 113; *Fenn v. Harrison*, 3 Term R. 757.

Where the bankrupt has delivered a bill or note for valuable consideration, and has forgotten to endorse it, he may do so after his bankruptcy; for the transferee had the equitable claim on the bill, and the bankrupt having no beneficial interest in it, it did not pass to his assignees.

*Smith v. Pickering*, Peake's Ca. 50; and see 1 Camp. R. 45; 2 Jac. & W. 243; 13 Ves. 206; 1 Jac. & W. 429; 1 Glyn & J. 407.]

Where the acceptor of a bill of exchange becomes bankrupt, the holder may prove the amount of the bill under his commission, and also maintain an action against the other parties; but if the acceptor of a bill, or maker of a note, become insolvent, or offer to compound their debts, the holder of a bill or note, according to such composition, thereby discharges the posterior parties, unless they have previously assented to his executing the composition deed.

*Ex parte Smith*, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 1; *Ex parte Smith and others*, 21st Dec. 1789; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 214.

|| Where the drawer of a bill becomes bankrupt, and *his house is kept open by an agent of the assignees*, notice must be given of the dishonour of the bill, or the holder cannot prove upon it.

*Rohde v. Proctor*, 4 Barn. & C. 517; and see 19 Ves. 216. *Qu.* Whether notice is necessary in all cases where a drawer or endorser becomes bankrupt ?]

The costs and charges of protesting bills *before* an act of bankruptcy may be proved: but such costs accrued by protesting bills *after* an act of bankruptcy cannot.

*Anon.*, 1 Atk. 150. *Ex parte Moore*, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 597. See *Francis v. Rucker*, Amb. 672.

{Proof will be allowed of a bill alleged to be lost, on a full indemnity being given.

6 Ves. J. 812, *Ex parte Greenway*.}

The 7 G. 1, c. 31, reciting, "Whereas, merchants and other traders in goods, have been very often obliged, and more especially of late years, to sell and dispose of their goods and merchandises to such persons as have occasion for the same, upon trust or credit; and to take bills, bonds, promissory notes, or other persons' securities for their moneys, payable at the end of three, four, or six months, or other future days of payment; and the buyers of such goods becoming bankrupts, and commissions of bankruptcy being taken out against them before the money upon such bonds, notes, or other securities became payable; it hath been a question, whether such persons giving such credit on such securities should be let in to prove their debts, or be admitted to have any dividend or other benefit by the commission, before such time as such securities became payable? which hath been a great discouragement to trade, and great prejudice to credit within this realm:" therefore enacts, "that every person who shall give credit on such securities as aforesaid, to any person who shall become bankrupt upon a good and valuable consideration *bonâ fide* for any sum of money or other matter or thing

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Bills and Notes.)

whatsoever, which shall not be due or payable at or before the time of such persons becoming bankrupts, shall be admitted to prove his bills, bonds, notes, or other securities, promise or agreement for the same, in like manner as if they were made payable presently, and not at a future day; and shall be entitled unto, and shall have and receive a proportionable part, share, and dividend of such bankrupt's estate, in proportion to the other creditors of such bankrupts, deducting only thereout a rebate of interest, and discounting such securities payable at future times, after the rate of five pounds *per centum per annum*, for what he shall so receive, to be computed from the actual payment thereof to the time such debt, duty, or sum of money should or would have become due and payable in and by such securities as aforesaid."

2 *Ld. Raym.* 1549; 2 *P. Wms.* 395; 2 *Stra.* 867. Notwithstanding the preamble makes mention only of "securities for the sale of goods and merchandise," yet it is holden to extend to all sorts of bonds for the payment of money; and that the words "such security," do not mean security for such a sort of debt, but security by bonds, bills, notes, &c. *Pattison v. Bankes*, *Cowp.* 540; *Brooks v. Lloyd*, 1 *Term R.* 17; 3 *Wils.* 17.

"And every person who shall become bankrupt shall be discharged of and from all and every such bond, note, or other security as aforesaid, and shall have the benefit of the several statutes now in force against bankrupts, in like manner to all intents and purposes as if such sum of money had been due and payable before the time of his becoming bankrupt."

Demands on policies of insurance, *bottomry* and *respondentia* bonds may be claimed before the loss happens, and proved when it does happen; and these debts shall in like manner be discharged by the certificate. It hath been holden, that insurances upon lives are within the 7 *G. 1*, c. 31, though not mentioned in the preamble. *Cox v. Lister*, *Dougl.* 166.

|| By the fifty-first section of the 6 *G. 4*, c. 16, (by which the above act is repealed,) it is enacted, that any person who shall have given credit to the bankrupt, upon valuable consideration, for any money or other matter or thing whatsoever, which shall not have become payable when such bankrupt committed an act of bankruptcy, and whether such credit shall have been given upon any bill, bond, note, or other negotiable security or not, shall be entitled to prove such debt, bill, bond, note, or other security as if the same was payable presently, and receive dividends equally with the other creditors, deducting only thereout a rebate of interest for what he shall so receive, at the rate of five *per cent.*, to be computed from the declaration of a dividend to the time such debt would have become payable, according to the terms upon which it was contracted.

The 7 *G. 1*, c. 31, § 1, was held only to apply to *written securities*. *Parlow v. Dearlove*, 4 *East*, 438; *Hoskins v. Duperoy*, 9 *East*, 498; *Sarratt v. Austin*, 4 *Taunt.* 300. The present law is general in its terms. ||

A bill drawn before the bankruptcy, though not protested till after, is a debt that may be proved under the commission, for the debt accrues immediately upon the drawing.

*Macarty v. Barrow*, 2 *Stra.* 949; 3 *Wils.* 16. { 7 *East*, 437, n., *S. C.*; *Ib.* 435, *Starey v. Barns*. But the last case was not decided on the ground that the debt accrued immediately on the drawing, (which was doubted by Lord Ellenborough,) but on the principle that the st. 7 *G. 1*, expressly made it provable. }

|| And where a bill of exchange is accepted, and not refused payment



(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Damages, &c.)

by the acceptor till after the bankruptcy of the drawer, it may still be proved under the commission against the drawer. The court, without deciding that such a bill constituted a *debitum in præsentia*, thought it clearly within the words of the 7 G. 1, c. 31.

*Starey v. Barnes*, 7 East, 435.

And where a promissory note, payable with interest twelve months *after notice*, was expressed to be for *value received*, and the maker became bankrupt before any notice, it was held clearly within the 7 G. 1, c. 31, and provable.

*Clayton v. Gosling*, 5 Barn. & C. 360, and see 2 Glyn & J. 241.]

A having contracted with the East India Company at one of their sales for the purchase of a parcel of goods, to be paid for at a future day, before that day became a bankrupt. Lord King held this case not within the above statute, because the goods were not delivered, nor was the contract signed by the party.

*Ex parte East India Company*, 2 P. Wms. 395.

|| *Of contingent debts.* ||—Contingent debts are said not to be included in the statute 7 G. 1: because, it being uncertain whether they will ever become due or not, it is impossible to make such abatement of 5*l.* *per cent.* as the act directs. And this doctrine is now constantly followed and admitted. Lord Chancellor King, indeed, declared, that though a debt be contingent, when the obligor becomes a bankrupt, yet if the contingency happens before the distribution made, such contingent creditor may come in for his debt; or if the contingency happen before a second dividend, the creditor may come in for his proportion thereof. But this has been since overruled, and the contrary position established; for Lord Hardwicke said, that Lord King's was barely an *obiter* opinion; and that Lord Talbot afterwards doubted of Lord King's assertion, and that he himself had differed from him entirely on a former occasion, and that he still adhered to his opinion.

*Tully v. Sparks*, 2 Ld. Raym. 1546; *Ex parte Caswell*, 2 P. Wms. 497. [See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 56, *post*, 710.] *Ex parte Groome*, 1 Atk. 118.

{For the same reason, a debt payable on a future event which must happen, but it is uncertain at what time, as a bond for the payment of money within three months after the death of the obligors, or the survivor of them, cannot be proved by virtue of this statute. The mode of settling which is pointed out by it necessarily supposes that the debt is to be paid at some certain day; if payable at an uncertain period, the medium of proof cannot be applied. And it is incapable of valuation.

9 Ves. J. 110, *Ex parte Barker*. See 1 Bro. C. C. 398, *Ex parte Mitford*.

One having only a cause of action cannot come in and prove it as a debt; because the damages that may be given are considered merely as contingent.

7 Term, 612, *Hammond v. Toulmin*; 8 Ves. J. 335, *Ex parte Mare*; see 10 Ves. J. 349, *Ex parte Granger*.

Therefore, if a lessee ploughs up meadow ground, for which he is bound to pay the lessor a certain sum of money, as a penalty, that penalty cannot be proved as a debt under the commission: nor, if a man be bound in an obligation, in a certain sum, to perform covenants,

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Damages, &amp;c.)

and the obligor, before he becomes a bankrupt, breaks those covenants, can the obligee prove this as debt under the commission.

3 Wils. 270.

So where in an ejectment a verdict was given for the plaintiff with nominal damages, but before the judgment could be entered, the defendant became a bankrupt, and in the term following the plaintiff signed judgment, and had costs *de incremento* then taxed and allowed to him; Lord Henley held these costs did not become a debt till the judgment, and were connected therewith, and that the plaintiff could not be permitted to prove the same as a debt under the commission.

*Ex parte* Todd, 3 Wils. 270. ¶ See as to costs, *antè*, p. 698.]

And where, in a case of assault and battery before bankruptcy, during the bankruptcy the plaintiff had a verdict with damages, but had not judgment till after the certificate; the court were of opinion the plaintiff could not come in under the commission, that it was not a provable debt, or a debt due at the time of the bankruptcy.

Walter v. Shirock, 3 Wils. 272. ¶ See *Ex parte* Hill, 11 Ves. 646. *Ex parte* Charles, 14 East, 197, and *antè*, p. 698.]

¶ Where the creditor's claim may either be the ground of an action of tort for damages, or of contract for a liquidated debt, he may, if he please, waive the tort and claim on the contract, and prove his debt; but if he does not do so, he may proceed on his claim *in tort* after the bankruptcy of the defendant, and the claim will not be barred.

Thus, where the plaintiff delivered to the defendant a bill to receive payment from the acceptor when due, and the defendant wrongfully discounted the bill and applied the money to his own purposes, and afterwards became bankrupt; it was held, that the bankruptcy was no bar to an action of trover for the bill; for though the plaintiff might have waived the tort, and proved for the exact sum received by the defendant, he was not bound to do so.

Parker v. Norton, 6 Term R. 695; and see Johnson v. Spiller, Dougl. 167; Foster v. Surtees, 12 East, 605. *Ex parte* Dobson, 7 Vin. Abr. 74.

A demand, arising on a breach of a covenant by the bankrupt to build certain houses in a given time, is only for unliquidated damages, and cannot be proved.

Banister v. Scott, 7 Term R. 489.

Nor can a claim on a covenant that the defendant had a good title to a frigate sold by him to the plaintiff.

Hammond v. Toulmin, 7 Term R. 614.]

Where one Sneaps was committed for a contempt in non-payment of costs, which were taxed subsequent to his bankruptcy, but the order for the taxation was made before it; upon a motion for his discharge, upon the ground of the debt being discharged by his certificate, it became a question, whether this was to be considered as a debt arising *anterior* or *posterior* to the bankruptcy? It was argued that all proceedings under an order of court were to have relation in point of time to that order; and consequently, that as the order was made before the bankruptcy, the debt was to be considered as having originated in that order, and ought to be discharged by the certificate.

*Ex parte* Sneaps, 4th March, 1782.

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Damages, &c.)

The Lord Chancellor observed, It is generally true, that, where several distinct acts are necessary for the completion of any business, the completion refers to the inchoation. But the question is, whether the making an order can be considered as such inchoation? And he said, he thought it clearly could not; that it might as well be said, the damages assessed in trespass are to have reference to the trespass, which they certainly have not, for they have their origin in the judgment. He took it to be clear, that in all instances in the Court of Chancery, the *taxation* constitutes the demand; and as the taxation was subsequent to the bankruptcy, the debt is therefore so, and consequently he could not discharge the bankrupt.

Where an annuity is secured by a deed of covenant, the growing payments are contingent; and therefore an action may be brought, notwithstanding the bankruptcy and certificate of the covenantor.

*Cottrell v. Hooke*, Dougl. 93. As to covenant to pay rent, see *Ludford v. Barber*, 1 Term R. 86, and *Hornby v. Houlditch*, there cited. ¶ But by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 54, the annuity creditor may prove for the value of the annuity by whatever assurance the annuity is secured, and whether there are or are not arrears due at the time of the bankruptcy; and see 1 Deacon, 228; and by § 55, (see *post*, 714,) the certificate is made a discharge from all claims, either of the annuitant or of the surety, in respect of the annuity; and see § 121, and *antè*, p. 693.¶

If a person lends a trader stock in the public funds, to be replaced as stock, without naming any particular time at which it is to be invested; if the trader becomes bankrupt before he has been required to replace the stock, it is a contingent debt, and cannot be proved.

*Utterson v. Vernon*, 3 Term R. 539, and 4 Term R. 570. *Ex parte Bartlett*, 19th May, 1792, S. P.; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 245. ¶ *Ex parte Day*, 7 Ves. 301. *Ex parte Alcock*, 1 Rose, 523; 1 Ves. & B. 176. *Ex parte King*, 8 Ves. 334.¶

{But where, upon a loan of stock, a bond was given to secure a re-transfer on a certain day, and the payment of dividends in the mean time, and the obligor became a bankrupt *after* the day, Lord Eldon admitted a proof for the amount of the dividends which became due before the bankruptcy, as a debt, and for the value of the stock at the date of the commission.

7 Ves. J. 301, *Ex parte Day*. Such proof cannot be admitted unless the bond is forfeited before the bankruptcy. 8 Ves. J. 334, *Ex parte King*. And see 9 Ves. J. 115, *Ex parte Coming*. 1 Johns. Rep. 375, *Clinton v. Hart*.

If an overseer of the poor receive money, and become bankrupt before the period of accounting, yet the debt may be proved.

6 Ves. J. 811, *Ex parte Exleigh*. *Contrà*, 1 Term, 369, *The King v. Eggenton*.}

¶ So also a debt payable at a future uncertain period, as within three months after the death of two obligors, or the survivor of them, was held contingent, and could not be proved.

*Ex parte Barker*, 9 Ves. R. 110.

So also a bond conditioned to pay money to the executors of the obligee, and interest on certain days, or within twenty days next after demand, when no demand was made before the bankruptcy.

*Winter v. Mousley*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 802. *Sed vide* 5 Barn. & C. 360.

So also money due on a covenant to pay money on demand, and no demand made before the commission issued, cannot be proved.

*Ex parte Campbell*, 16 Ves. 248; *Ex parte Mare*, 8 Ves. 335.

So also where a warrant of attorney was given by a debtor to confess

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Contingent Debts.)

judgment against him, but judgment not to be entered up till a contingency, which had not happened at the time of the bankruptcy; *aliter*, if the judgment had been entered immediately, subject to a defeasance on a contingency, for then the judgment would form a *debitum in presentia*.

Staines v. Planck, 8 Term R. 386. For other instances of debts not provable by reason of being contingent, see *Overseers of St. Martin v. Warren*, 1 Barn. & Ald. 491; *Miller v. Whittenbury*, 1 Camp. 428; *Bannister v. Scott*, 6 Term R. 489; *Ex parte Young*, 3 Madd. R. 124; and see *Co. Bankrupt Law*, 221, *et seq.*

But now, by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 56, it is enacted, "that if any bankrupt shall, before the issuing of the commission, have contracted any debt payable upon a contingency which shall not have happened before the issuing of such commission, the person with whom such debt has been contracted may, if he think fit, apply to the commissioners to set a value upon such debt; and the commissioners are hereby required to ascertain the value thereof, and to admit such person to prove the amount so ascertained, and to receive dividends thereon; or if such value shall not be so ascertained before the contingency shall have happened, then such person may, after such contingency shall have happened, prove in respect of such debt, and receive dividend with the other creditors, not disturbing any former dividends; provided that such person had not, when such debt was contracted, notice of any act of bankruptcy by such bankrupt committed."

*Quæ.* Upon what principle are debts merely contingent to be valued by the commissioners? The section has been held to apply to debts payable on a contingency which happened before the act took effect. 1 Mont. & Mac. 293.]]

In collateral undertakings, if the party engaging to secure the debt of another, himself becomes bankrupt before that debt is payable by the principal, the creditor cannot prove under his commission.

Also *v. Price*, Dougl. 155; *Ex parte Adney*, Cowp. 460. ¶ The 49 G. 3, c. 121, in no way affected these collateral undertakings of a bankrupt; and although it has been suggested that the 56th section of the present statute will apply to them, see *Eden's B. L.* 154, it is difficult to see how they can be considered as "debts contracted by the bankrupt payable on a contingency," within the language of that section, at least in cases where the principal debtor has not made default before the bankruptcy of the surety. It is now fully settled that such undertakings must be in writing, and express consideration on the face of them. *Wain v. Walters*, 5 East, R. 10; *Saunders v. Wakefield*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 595.]]

¶ Thus, where the bankrupt had entered into a covenant that, in case certain instalments of a debt should not be duly paid to A by a third party, he, the bankrupt, would pay them on demand, it was held that the bankruptcy and certificate were no discharge of this covenant as to any instalments growing due after the bankruptcy, since this liability could not be proved as an annuity on a valuation under the 17th section of 49 G. 3, c. 121; nor was it a credit given to the bankrupt within the ninth section of that act.—*Quære*, whether such a case would be within the fifty-sixth section, *suprà*.

*Hoffman v. Fourdrinier*, 5 Maule & S. 21; and see *Ex parte Minet*, 14 Ves. 189; *Ex parte Gurdorn*, 15 Ves. 286.

A mere claim for unliquidated damages for breach of a contract to accept and pay for goods, which contract was not broken till after the bankruptcy of the vendee, is not a contingent debt provable under this section.

*Boorman v. Nash*, 9 Barn. & C. 145; and see *Atwood v. Partridge*, 4 Bing. 209.]]

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Contingent Debts.)

*Where a man becomes bail for another*, it is considered as a contingent debt; and if the bail commit an act of bankruptcy before the judgment, it cannot be proved under the commission.

*Hockley v. Merry*, 2 Stra. 1043. || See the 52d section. || {If the bail is fixed before the bankruptcy, by the return of *non est inventus* to the ca. sa., the debt may be proved. 1 Cain. 588, *Rathbone v. Murray*.}

Accordingly, where the defendant, the 9th of May, 1734, was bail on a writ of error, and on the 25th of October, 1734, committed an act of bankruptcy, and after a commission obtained his certificate; on the 12th November, 1735, the judgment was affirmed; and, in an action of debt upon the recognisance, he pleaded his discharge, and that the cause of action arose before his bankruptcy; Lord Hardwicke, C. J., on the trial, held, that the defendant was not discharged, according to the case of *Tully v. Sparkes*, for this was but a contingent debt, for which the plaintiff could not come in under the commission.

|| Where a commission issued against bail to the sheriff, in an action by original before the *quarto die post* of the return of the writ, the bond was not forfeited at the bankruptcy, and consequently was not provable; but if it issues after the *quarto die post*, and the defendant has not appeared, it is provable, since the bond is in such case forfeited *before* the bankruptcy.

*Coulson v. Hammon*, 2 Barn. & C. 626; and see 1 Burr. 436; Cowp. 25.

A bond by a trading member of parliament, pursuant to 4 G. 3, c. 33, was held not provable when the obligor became bankrupt before judgment in the action in which the bond was obtained; for till the judgment the debt was contingent.

*Campbell v. Jameson*, 1 Bing. R. 320. *Qu.* Whether these two last cases would now fall within the fifty-sixth section? ||

Where a man undertakes to pay a sum of money for another, his undertaking alone will not create a debt that he can prove under a commission; and if an act of bankruptcy intervenes between the undertaking and the actual payment, it can never be proved, and the creditor can only resort to the bankrupt personally. But if the party engaging to pay the debt of another is taken in execution for that debt, his imprisonment is considered as a payment and satisfaction of the debt, sufficient to give him a right to prove under the commission.

*Taylor v. Mills*, Cowp. 525; *Crookshank v. Thompson*, 2 Stra. 1160; 3 Wils. 16; *Chilton v. Whiffen*, 3 Wils. 13; *Young v. Hockley*, 2 Black. R. 840; *Heskynson v. Woodbridge*, Dougl. 166; *Taylor v. Mills*, Cowp. 525; *Kettier v. Raynes*, in Canc. June 12, 1784; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 258; *Paul v. Jones*, 1 Term R. 599.

{If A give a warrant of attorney to B to confess judgment, with a defeasance that judgment shall not be entered until the happening of a certain contingency, and become bankrupt before that contingency happens, B cannot prove under the commission, though he enter up judgment after the contingency has happened, not relating to a day previous to the bankruptcy. There was no legal demand before A became bankrupt; and the principle is, that a mere contingent debt cannot be proved under a commission, but if there be a legal debt, though liable to be defeated afterwards on a contingency, it may be proved.

8 Term, 386, *Staines v. Planck*.}

This principle also extends to the case where one man is bail for another, it having been determined that he cannot prove as a creditor

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Sureties.)

**under** a commission against the principal, till he has paid the debt for which he became answerable; and that if the act of bankruptcy committed by the principal is prior to the bail's having paid the debt, he cannot prove it under the commission.

*Goddard v. Vanderheyden*, 3 Wils. 262.

**{**Money paid by one partner to another, before the bankruptcy of the latter, for the purpose of being paid over as his share of a debt to a joint creditor, may, if not so applied, be proved as a debt under the commission, though the solvent partner did not pay the debt to the joint creditor till after the bankruptcy; for when the money could not be applied as directed, it became money (a) received for his use. But he cannot prove the bankrupt's proportion of the joint debt, as he paid it after the bankruptcy, and stood, with regard to it, in the situation of a surety.

1 East, 20, *Wright v. Hunter*; 5 Ves. 792, S. C. (a) See 1 Johns. Rep. 37, *Hatter*.

*v. Speyer*.)

But the hardship of not admitting a surety to prove a debt which he pays subsequent to the commission, is in some measure relieved when the original creditor has made his proof before he calls upon the surety for payment; because the surety is holden to have an equitable right to stand in the place of the original creditor, and receive dividends upon his proof.

*Ex parte Atkinson, Baker, and Darling*, in re *Brigham*, 28th July, 1792; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 264. {And he may compel the creditor to prove for that purpose. See on this subject, 3 Ves. J. 243, *Ex parte Turner*; 6 Ves. J. 285, *Ex parte Matthews*; lb. 646, *Ex parte Leers*; lb. 734, *Wright v. Simpson*; 10 Ves. J. 409, *Ex parte Russell*; 12 Ves. J. 435, *Paley v. Field*, and *Phillips v. Smith*, cited, 10 Ves. J. 412.}

¶ And now, by the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 52, (which re-enacts the provision of 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 8,) it is enacted, "that any person who, at the issuing the commission, shall be surety or liable for any debt of the bankrupt, or bail for the bankrupt, either to the sheriff or to the action, (if he shall have paid the debt, or any part thereof, in discharge of the whole debt, (although he may have paid the same after the commission issued,) if the creditor shall have proved his debt under the commission shall be entitled to stand in the place of such creditor, as to the dividend and all other rights under the said commission which such creditor possessed or would be entitled to in respect of such proof; or if the creditor shall not have proved under the commission, such surety, or person liable, or bail, shall be entitled to prove his demand in respect of such payment, as a debt under the commission, not disturbing the former dividends, and may receive dividends with the other creditors, although he may have become surety, liable, or bail as aforesaid, after an act of bankruptcy committed by such bankrupt; provided that such person had not, when he became such surety or bail, or so liable as aforesaid, notice of any act of bankruptcy by such bankrupt committed."

(D) This is new.

It had been holden, that neither bail to the sheriff nor bail otherwise were within the operation of 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 8, and, consequently, such bail paying the debt and costs subsequent to the commission were not entitled to recover the amount from the bankrupt, notwithstanding his certificate; but they are both expressly included in the above enactment.

*Hewes v. Mott*, 6 Taunt. 329; *Newington v. Keeys*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 493.

## (E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Sureties.)

A person purchasing the debt of one entitled to prove may prove in his place under the statute.

*Ex parte* Lloyd, 1 Rose, 4.

Where two partners, on dissolving partnership with a third, assigned over to him all the effects, and took from him a covenant to pay all the debts and indemnify the two against them; and the continuing partner becoming bankrupt, the others were obliged to pay some of the partnership debts after the bankruptcy, it was held that they might prove under the commission, as "persons liable," within the 49 G. 3, c. 121; for though the partners were all jointly liable to the creditors at law, yet in equity the continuing partner was solely liable, and the others were his sureties.

Wood v. Dodgson, 2 Maule & S. 195.

Where a party accepted a bill as security for another, after which a commission issued against such other person, which was superseded, and the acceptor then accepted a second bill for the amount of the former, with the addition of interest and stamp, and a subsequent commission issued, after which the second bill was paid, it was held, that the second bill was only a continuation of the original suretiship, and consequently within the statute. Had it been a new suretiship, the debt could not have been proved, since it was contracted after a commission issued and superseded, which, by the 49 G. 3, is declared notice of the bankrupt's insolvency.—*Note.* The words in the present act are merely "notice of an *act of bankruptcy* by such bankrupt committed."

Stedman v. Martinant, 13 East, 427.

The statute only applies to cases of a payment of the *whole debt*, or of a part *in discharge of the whole*, and not to a payment of a part in discharge of the personal liability of the surety.

Soutten v. Soutten, 5 Barn. & A. 852.

A surety in a bond to the crown conditioned for the bankrupt's accounting, as a subdistributor of stamps, for all stamped vellum, &c., received by him, is within the statute; and having, after the bankrupt had obtained his certificate, paid a sum of money to the crown on the bond, may prove it under the commission.

Westcott v. Hodges, 5 Barn. & A. 12.

In order to make a case of suretiship within the statute, the debt of the bankrupt must be a debt *actually due at the time of the commission*, and not growing due afterwards: therefore where A was surety for B that he should perform certain articles of agreement, by which an annual rent was payable by B, and rent became due under the agreement *after* the bankruptcy of B, which was paid by A, it was held that this payment was not a debt provable by A within the statute, and consequently the certificate was no bar to his suing the bankrupt for the money.

M'Dougall v. Paton, 8 Taunt. 584; and see Welsh v. Welsh, 3 Barn. & A. 187; *Ex parte* Serjeant, 2 Glyn & J. 23; Tuck v. Fyson, 6 Bing. 330. *Qu.* Whether this case would now be affected by the 56th section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, which enables contingent debts to be proved on a valuation. See 1 Deacon, p. 295, *noted*.

With respect to the extent of the surety's proof, it is settled, that where the creditor has a distinct debt beyond that for which the surety is liable, the surety is entitled to the dividend on the debt for which he

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Usurious Debt.)

was surety, though this diminishes the creditor's dividends on his distinct debt.

*Ex parte* Brooke, 2 Rose, 334; *Sed vide Ex parte* Turner, 3 Ves. 343; *Ex parte* Rushworth, 10 Ves. 409; *Paley v. Field*, 12 Ves. 435.

A surety in an annuity deed was held not within the provisions of 49 G. 3, c. 121; but the 55th section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, has provided for this case.

*Welsh v. Welsh*, 4 Manle & S. 332; *Flanagan v. Watkins*, 3 Barn. & A. 186.

By § 55, "it shall not be lawful for any person entitled to any annuity granted by any bankrupt to sue any person who may be collateral surety for the same, until such annuitant shall have proved under the commission for the value of such annuity, and for the arrears thereof; and if such surety, after such proof, pay the amount proved as aforesaid, he shall be thereby discharged from all claims in respect of such annuity; and if such surety shall not (before any payment of the said annuity subsequent to the bankruptcy shall have become due) pay the sum so proved as aforesaid, he may be sued for the accruing payments, until such annuitant shall have paid or satisfied the amount so proved, with interest thereon at the rate of four per cent. per annum, from the time of notice of such proof and of the amount thereof being given to such surety; and after such payment or satisfaction such surety shall stand in the place of such annuitant, in respect of such proof as aforesaid, to the amount so paid or satisfied as aforesaid by such surety; and the certificate of the bankrupt shall be a discharge to him from all claims of such annuitant or of such surety, in respect of such annuity; provided that such surety shall be entitled to credit in account with such annuitant for any such dividends received by such annuitant under the commission, before such surety shall have fully paid or satisfied the amount so proved as aforesaid.

*See 1 D* Deacon, 232; and see *ante*, p. 693.

*Where* the contingency, upon which money is made payable to a wife, is provided for by the bankruptcy or insolvency of the husband, such debt cannot be proved under the commission, || since such debt is not only contracted but also a fraud upon the bankrupt laws.||

*Hill, Co. Bankrupt Laws*, 290. *Ex parte* Cooke, 8 Ves. 353; *Higgin-Holme*, 19 Ves. 88. *In re* Murphy, 1 Scho. & Lef. 44. But the wife's own estate may be settled on the husband until he fails, and then to her separate use. *Savage*, 2 Stra. 947. || *In re* Meagher, 1 Scho. & Lef. 179. *Ex parte* Young, 3 Madd. 124.||

Though it be established agreeably to the general rule, (a) that a wife come in as a creditor on a mere contingent provision, yet if she go into equity to enforce the performance of a trust, as they require equity, they shall be obliged to do equity, and secure the settlement. One Blanchard, a cabinet-maker, married the sister of Calliford, 500*l.* portion secured by land. Blanchard, on his marriage, gave leave his intended wife, if she survived him, 500*l.* or a third of his estate, at her election. Blanchard became a bankrupt. A bill was brought by the assignees to have the 500*l.* raised by a sale, and decreed accordingly; but with this, that the wife should come in as a creditor upon the 500*l.* bond, and what should be paid in respect thereof should be put out at interest, and received by the creditors, during the life of



(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Usurious Debt.)

the husband; and if the wife survived, then the money should be paid to her.

(a) *Ex parte Caswell*, 2 P. Wms. 497. *Ex parte Jefferies*, Vin. Abr. tit. *Creditor and Bankrupt*, pl. 7. *Ex parte King*, Dav. 254. *Ex parte Smith*, *Ex parte Brown*, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 267, 271; *Holland v. Calliford*, 9 Vern. 662.

A debt contracted subsequent to the bankruptcy, though the creditor have no notice of it, cannot be proved.

2 Vern. 94; 11 Bos. and Pull. 1.1. {And though it is contracted before the date of the commission. 2 Bos. & Pull. 1, *Bamford v. Burrell*. Ib. 8, n., *Goddard v. Vanderheyden*; 3 Wils. 262, S. C.}

|| But now, by § 47 of 6 G. 4, c. 16, (re-enacting 46 G. 3, c. 135, § 2,) every person with whom a bankrupt has *bonâ fide* contracted any debt or demand before the issuing the commission, shall, notwithstanding a prior act of bankruptcy, be admitted to prove; provided such person had no notice at the time of contracting such debt of any act of bankruptcy committed by such bankrupt.

A party whose debt is contracted before the act of bankruptcy *on which the commission issues*, may prove, notwithstanding a prior act of bankruptcy of which he has notice.

*Ex parte Bowness*, 2 Maule & S. 479.]

A debt made void by statute ought not to be permitted to be proved, as a debt on a usurious contract; and though the rule of the Court of Chancery is, upon a bill to be relieved against demands of usurious interest, not to make void the whole debt, but to make the party pay what is really due; in a commission of bankruptcy the assignees have a right to insist that the whole is void, as an usurious contract. And unless the assignees and creditors submit to pay what is really due, the Lord Chancellor has not power to order it, and applications of this nature have been frequently refused.

*Ex parte Skip*, 2 Ves. 489. || *Ex parte Scriviner*, 3 Ves. & B. 14.]

A gave a note of hand, without consideration, payable to B two months from the date, for 100l.; B endorsed it over to C, allowing a discount of a guinea and a half, being at the rate of 9l. per cent. When the note became due, C took a joint bond from the drawer and endorser for the 100l., though he paid only 98l. 8s. 6d. The commissioners had admitted him as a creditor under a commission against the drawer; but, finding out this fact afterwards, they ordered his dividend to be stopped. The Lord Chancellor, upon his petition, would not direct him to be admitted to his dividend, but ordered an issue at law to try whether the bond was usurious.

*Ex parte Thompson*, 1 Atk. 125. || As to what transactions are usurious, and what are not, see tit. *Usury*.]

But whatever were the event of the issue directed by the court in this case, it should seem, if the contract was originally usurious, the note is void, and cannot be proved even in the hands of an innocent endorsee; for, upon an action brought *on it*, the defendant's plea of usury would be a complete bar. (a)

*Lowe v. Waller*, Dougl. 716. || (a) But by the 58 G. 3, c. 93, no bill or note, though drawn for an usurious consideration, shall be void in the hands of an endorsee for valuable consideration, who has no notice of the usury.]

|| A debt founded on an illegal contract cannot be proved. || [Thus a debt on goods sold to be sent to India, contrary to the statute, cannot

(E) Of Creditors, and Proof of Debts. (Usurious Debt.)

be proved unless it appears that the vendor did not know of their destination.]

*Ex parte Moggeridge*, Co. B. L. 203; and see *Ex parte Daniels*, 14 Ves. 191.

|| If a broker act ostensibly as broker, where he is in fact a principal, this is fraudulent, and he cannot prove a debt arising out of such a transaction. But a London broker may prove for *bona fide* debts due to himself, on transactions in which he appeared as principal, notwithstanding his bond and oath not to deal on his own account; for there is no express statutory prohibition against so dealing.

*Ex parte Dyster*, 1 Meriv. R. 174; 2 Rose, 245.

Money advanced on an illegal contract cannot be proved. Thus, if one of several partners engage with A B in illegal assurances, and advance partnership moneys to A B on account of them, and the partner die, his surviving partners (though innocent of the transaction) cannot prove such money as a debt against the estate of A B who has become bankrupt.

*Ex parte Bell*, 1 Maule & S. 751. A seller abroad of contraband goods is entitled to prove unless he participated in smuggling them into this country. 2 Glyn & J. 227. And as to illegal contracts, see further, *ante*, tit. *Assumpsit*.

Where the consideration of a contract is partly legal and partly illegal, though the security is void, yet, if the transactions can be separated, so much of the debt as is legal may be proved.

*Ex parte Mather*, 3 Ves. 373. *Ex parte Bulmer*, 13 Ves. 314; *Grey v. Fowler*, 1 H. Black. 462. *Sed* vide *Scott v. Gillmore*, 3 Taunt. 226.

A debt barred by the statute of limitations cannot be proved.

*Ex parte Dewdney*, 15 Ves. 498.

Nor a debt on insufficient consideration.

*Ex parte Cator*, 1 Bro. C. C. 267.

But a voluntary bond may be proved, to be payable only out of the surplus.

2 Scho. & Lef. 228.

And a bond given for arrears of a voluntary bond, is a bond for good consideration.

*Gilham v. Lock*, 9 Ves. 612.]

[In case of debts uncertain in point of liquidation, as between two merchants in balancing accounts, the matter rests upon a claim, to ascertain the sum that was due at the time of the bankruptcy. So where a creditor cannot ascertain his debt with certainty sufficient to enable him to swear to it, or is not able in other respects satisfactorily to substantiate it; or where the agent of a creditor cannot produce his authority, and in many other cases where there appears a probable foundation of a demand, though not sufficiently made out, it is usual for the commissioner to suffer a claim to be entered; but that will not entitle the party to a dividend, which he cannot receive without completely proving his debt. If a claim is not substantiated in reasonable time, the commissioners may strike it out, and they generally do so before a dividend is declared, unless sufficient reason is offered to them for prolonging the time; but the creditor is notwithstanding afterwards at liberty to prove his debt and receive his share upon any future dividends. However, in such cases where there has not been gross laches, the Lord Chancellor will make an order that such creditor shall be paid his pro-

## (F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

portion of the dividend out of the money in the hands of the assignees, upon condition that it does not break in upon any former dividend.

3 Wils. 271; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 319.] || See Deacon, ch. 9, § 26.]

|| Before the late act, where a debt was improperly proved, it was necessary to petition the Chancellor, the commissioners having no power to expunge it. But by the sixtieth section, whenever it shall appear to the assignees, or to two or more creditors, each having proved a debt of 20*l*. or upwards, that a debt proved is not justly due in whole or in part, they may apply to the commissioners to have it expunged. The commissioners are empowered to summon the person having proved, together with any one else whose evidence is material, and may upon the evidence expunge it in whole or in part. Power is reserved to apply in the first instance to the Lord Chancellor, or by way of appeal.

By the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 99, it is enacted, "that any bankrupt or other person who shall in any examination before the commissioners, or in any affidavit or deposition authorized or directed by the present or any act hereby repealed, wilfully and corruptly swear falsely, being convicted thereof, shall suffer the pains and penalties in force against wilful and corrupt perjury, and where any oath is hereby directed or required to be taken or administered, or affidavit to be made by or to any party, such party, if a Quaker, shall or may make solemn affirmation, and such Quaker shall incur such danger or penalty for refusing to make such solemn affirmation in such matters, when thereto required, as is hereby provided against persons refusing to be sworn, and all Quakers who shall, in any such affirmation, knowingly and wilfully affirm falsely, shall suffer the same penalties as are provided against persons guilty of wilful and corrupt perjury, and all persons before whom oaths or affidavits are hereby directed to be made, are respectively empowered to administer the same, and also such solemn affirmation as aforesaid."

Where a creditor agrees to take a composition payable by instalments, and the debtor becomes bankrupt, one instalment having been paid, and one remaining due and unpaid, the creditor may retain the instalment paid, and prove for the residue of the original debt. But where there has been no default whatever before the bankruptcy, as where two instalments have been paid and before the third becomes due the bankruptcy intervenes, there the proof can only be for the outstanding instalment.

*Ex parte* Bennett, 2 Atk. R. 527; *Ex parte* Vere, 1 Rose, 281; *Ex parte* Richardson, 14 Ves. 184; *Ex parte* Peele, 1 Rose, 435; and see 1 Deacon, 298.]

## (F) Of the Bankrupt's Estate and Effects, to which the Commissioners or Assignees are entitled, when it shall be said to be vested in them; and herein of fraudulent Dispositions by the Bankrupt.

|| By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 12, (in lieu of 13 Eliz. c. 7, § 2,) the Lord Chancellor shall have power upon petition in writing against any trader having committed any act of bankruptcy, by any creditor of such trader by commission under the great seal, to appoint such persons as to him shall seem fit, who shall have full power and authority to take such order and direction with the body of such bankrupt as thereafter mentioned, as also with all his lands, tenements, and hereditaments, both within the realm and abroad, as well copy or customaryhold as freehold, which he shall have in his own right before he became bankrupt,

## BANKRUPT.

### (F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

with all such interest in any such lands, &c., as such bankrupt lawfully depart with all, and with all his money, fees, offices, and goods, chattels, wares, merchandise, and debts wheresoever may be found, and to make sale thereof, or otherwise order the for satisfaction and payment of the creditors of the said bankrupt.

And by § 63, (in place of 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 13, 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 26,) the commissioners shall assign to the assignees for the benefit of the creditors, all the present and future personal estate of such bankrupt, wheresoever found; and all property which he may purchase, or which may revert, descend, be devised or bequeathed, or come to him before he shall have obtained his certificate; and the commissioners shall also assign as aforesaid all debts due or to be due to the bankrupt, and such assignment shall vest the property in such debts in such assignees as if the assurance whereby they are secured had been made to such assignees; and after such assignment, neither the bankrupt nor any person claiming through or under him shall have power to recover or release the same, neither shall the same be attached as the debt of the bankrupt, according to the custom of London or otherwise, but such assignees shall have like remedy to recover the same as the bankrupt might have had if he had not been bankrupt.

And by the 64th section, (in lieu of 13 Eliz. c. 7, § 11; 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 26,) the commissioners shall by deed indented and enrolled in any of his majesty's courts of record convey to the assignees for the benefit of the creditors, all lands, &c.\* except copy or customaryhold in England, Scotland, Ireland, or in any of the dominions, plantations, or colonies belonging to his majesty,\* to which any bankrupt is entitled in any of such lands, &c., and of which he might, according to the laws of the several countries, dominions, plantations, or colonies, have disposed, and all such lands, &c. as he shall purchase, or shall descend, be devised, revert to, or come to him before he shall have obtained his certificate, and all deeds, papers, and writings respecting the same, and every such deed shall be valid against the bankrupt, and against all persons claiming under him: \* Provided that where according to the laws of any such plantations or colony such deed would require registration, enrolment, recording, the same shall be registered, enrolled, or recorded, according to the laws of such plantation or colony; and no such deed shall invalidate the title of any purchaser for valuable consideration prior to such registration, enrolment, or recording, without notice that the commission has issued.\*

§ The clauses between \* \* are new. As to copyholds, see *post*, p. 731. § The enrolment operates not by relation to the date so as to pass an estate *ab initio*. Perry Bowes, Vent. 360; Sir T. Jones, 196, S. C.; Carth. 178, S. C. § Nor does it operate by relation to the act of bankruptcy, so as to vest the freehold in the assignees from the time; it remains in the bankrupt till the conveyance. Doe v. Mitchell, 2 Maule & 446; and see Bainbridge v. Pinhorn, Buck, 135. § [As to future real estates the must be a new bargain and sale. *Ex parte* Proudfoot, 1 Atk. 253.] § Carlton v. Leighton, 3 Meriv. R. 667. *Aliter* of personal estate. Kitchen v. Bartsch, 7 East, 53; Nibb v. Adamson, 3 Barn. & A. 298. §

And by the 65th section, (in place of 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, § 12,) the commissioners, by deed indented and enrolled as aforesaid, shall make sale for the benefit of the creditors of any lands, &c., situate either in England or Ireland, whereof the bankrupt is seised of any estate tail in possession.

**(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.**

session, reversion, or remainder, and whereof no reversion or remainder is in the crown, the gift or provision of the crown, and every such deed shall be good against the said bankrupt, and the issue of his body, and against all persons claiming under him after he became bankrupt, and against all persons whom the said bankrupt by fine, common recovery, or any other means, might cut off or debar from any remainder, reversion, or other interest, in or out of any of the said lands, &c.

And by the 66th section, (in lieu of 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 66, and 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 5,) the Lord Chancellor may upon petition order any conveyance or assignment either of the real or personal estate of the bankrupt, made either to assignees appointed by the commissioners or chosen by the creditors, and any enrolment thereof, to be vacated; provided that no title of any purchaser under any conveyance prior to such order be thereby affected, and that no estate previously barred be thereby revived; and the Lord Chancellor may order the commissioners to execute a new assignment or assignments of the debts and effects unreceived and not disposed of by the then assignee or assignees, to any other person or persons, to be chosen by the creditors as aforesaid, or to execute a new conveyance of the real estate unsold or not conveyed to such person or persons, and in such manner, as the Lord Chancellor shall direct; and if such new assignment shall be ordered, the debts and personal estate of the bankrupt shall be thereby invested in such new assignees, and it shall be lawful for them to sue for the same, and to discharge any action or suit, or to give any acquittance for such debts as effectually as the former assignees might have done; and the commissioners shall in the two London Gazettes next after the removal of such assignee or assignees, and such new appointment as aforesaid, cause advertisements to be inserted giving notice of such removal and appointment, and directing persons indebted to the bankrupt's estate not to pay any debts to the assignee or assignees so removed; and if such new conveyance as aforesaid shall be ordered as aforesaid, it shall be valid without any conveyance from any former assignee or assignees, or his or their heir or assigns, provided that the order so made for vacating any bargain and sale be enrolled; and any bargain and sale to be executed in pursuance thereof shall be enrolled in the same court as the first bargain and sale of the same estate was enrolled.||

In the construction of the former statutes the following opinions have been holden.

If a lessor covenants with his lessee to renew his lease, and the lessee becomes a bankrupt, the commissioners cannot assign this covenant.

Chan. Ca. 71; 2 Vern. 97, S. C. cited.

The commissioners may sell an equity of redemption.

Chan. Ca. 71; 2 Vern. 91.

If a man commits an act of bankruptcy, and after continues in possession of his lands four years, and then sells, and after commits another act of bankruptcy, and two years after a commission is taken out, &c., this sale shall stand, for the act of bankruptcy by which the sale is to be avoided must be done within five years, (a) before the commission sued out.

3 Lev. 13, 14; Keb. 11, 12, 722; 2 Sid. 69, 114, 176. Vide Salk. 109. || (a) Now 12 months, 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 86.¶

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

If **A**, having committed an act of bankruptcy, keeps on his trade, and four years after binds his son apprentice with a goldsmith, and pays with him 120*l.*, being the usual sum in such cases, and two years after a commission is taken out against **A**; this money is not assignable by the commissioners, being paid so long before the commission, and without any fraud.

3 Lev. 59; Skin. 22, pl. 22.

[**A** bankrupt having an estate in right of his wife, settled to himself for life, with other intervening uses, remainder to himself in fee, with power to change the uses; it was holden, that the remainder in fee vested in the assignees, and his power of revocation was gone.

Lofft. 71.

The commissioners may assign lands in fee when the bankrupt owes a debt by statute, if the statute is not sued and executed before the bankruptcy. And the assignment shall prevail against a second mortgagee who purchases the prior mortgage, if the second mortgage was made after a commission sued out, although the mortgagee had no notice of the commission.

Newland v. —, 1 P. Wms. 92. || See Sloper v. Fish, 2 Ves. & B. 145; Sharpe v. Rhoads, 2 Rose, Ca. 192. || Hitchcox v. Sedgwick, 2 Vern. 156. *Sed quære*, if no commission had been sued, but a secret act of bankruptcy committed? Collet v. Dool, Ca. temp. Talb. 69. || This case of Hitchcox v. Sedgwick was reversed in *Dowdell v. —*, 1 P. Wms. 100. || See Sugd. Vend. & P. 723. And that a commission of bankrupt is not independent of statute, see Sowerby v. Brooks, 4 Barn. & Ald. 523. And as to when a commission shall be notice, see 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 83. ||

If there be two joint-tenants, and the one becomes bankrupt and dies, it is said, the bankrupt's part shall be sold, and that there shall be no survivorship; because the bankrupt's moiety is bound by the statutes, and also the bankrupt had power to sell the same in his lifetime, and might depart with it. And, by the 1 Jac. c. 15, the commissioners after the bankrupt's death, may proceed in execution, in and upon the commission for and concerning the offender's lands, tenements, &c., in such sort as if the offender had been living; which they cannot do if the survivorship is allowed to take place.

Billing. 111; Good. 89; 1 Com. Dig. 530. || Re-enacted 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 26. ||

ESTATES TAIL.—If a mortgage is made by a bankrupt tenant in tail without suffering a recovery, the assignees shall take advantage of this defect, and hold the land after the death of the bankrupt clear of the mortgage.

Beck v. Welsh, 1 Wils. 276. || See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 65. ||

But if the deed contains a covenant for further assurance, the mortgagee will be entitled to retain his security against the creditors under the commission.

Edwards v. Applebee, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 652; Pye Daubuz, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 595. || As a legal mortgage always contains such a covenant, the distinction is not material. See Evans's Stat. v. 4, 370, note (11). ||

|| Where a remainderman in tail becomes bankrupt, the commissioners can only convey a base remainder in fee, and even under a joint commission against the tenant for life and the remainderman in tail, the assignees only take an estate during the life of the tenant for life, and a base remainder in fee, determinable on the death of the tenant in tail and failure of his issue.

Jervis v. Tayleur, 3 Barn. & Ald. 557. ||

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

**COPYHOLDS.**—The lord is to be compounded with for the admission, by the express provision of the statute; but if the commissioners sell a copyhold, and the vendee tenders to the lord a competent fine, which the lord refuses, and will not admit the vendee, he may enter.

¶ Vide 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 69. ¶ Stone, 127.

Where the commissioners sell the copyhold lands, the bargain and sale binds the copyholder, and bars his estate, and he is no copyholder after the bargain and sale is enrolled; for the bargainee, by the statute, is only barred to take the profits until admittance, which is for the lord's benefit in respect of the fine due to him; and, when the bargainee is admitted by the lord, the estate shall vest in him, and have reference to the bargain and sale, and shall divest the claim of any intermediate estate. As if the bankrupt dies between the bargain and sale and the admittance of the bargainee, his wife (where the custom of the manor is, that the wife of a copyholder dying *tenant* shall be endowed) shall not be endowed. And if the commissioners assign the bankrupt's copyhold estates to the general assignees, they are to be considered as vendees; for if not, the assignee might continue in possession for years before he made a sale; and yet, by an express provision in the act, he is restrained from receiving the profits till he has compounded with the lord; and therefore, the assignee must, upon his admittance, pay a fine to the lord, and upon sale of the estate, another fine must be paid: however, this inconvenience may be avoided by excepting copyholds out of the deed of assignment of the bankrupt's estate, for the commissioners may convey to a purchaser in the first instance; and, by leaving out the copyhold estate of a bankrupt in a temporary assignment, the creditors will run no risk with regard to the crown, for an extent will not effect it.

Parker v. Bleake, Cro. Car. 568. ¶ Sir W. Jones, 451. ¶ Drury v. Man, 1 Atk. 96.

¶ But copyhold and customary lands are now, by the 64th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, expressly excepted out of the bargain and sale by the commissioners to the assignees; and by § 68, it is enacted, that the commissioners shall have power, by indenture enrolled, to make sale of such copyhold, &c., lands, and to authorize any person, on their behalf, to surrender the same, for the purpose of any purchaser being admitted thereto; and by § 69, such purchaser of the commissioners shall, before he enter or take any profit of the copyhold, compound with the lord for the fines, dues, and services; and the lord, at the next or some subsequent court, shall grant unto the vendee, on request, the copyhold for the estate sold to him, reserving the ancient rents and services, and shall admit him tenant.

Copyholds, though mentioned expressly only in the 13 Eliz. c. 7, were decided in an early case to be within the purview of all the bankrupt acts; and, in accordance with this case, it was lately decided that copyholds were within the provision of the 1 Jac. c. 15, § 17, that if the bankrupt died after the commission sued forth and dealt in, the commissioners might proceed in execution concerning the bankrupt's goods, *lands*, &c.; and the court held, consequently, that a bargain and sale executed by the commissioners after the death of the bankrupt, of copyhold lands in which the bankrupt had a fee-simple conditional, was valid, and passed the estate to the purchaser.—*Note.* By the 6 G. 4, 16, § 26, it is provided, that if the bankrupt die *after adjudication* the

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

commissioners may proceed in the commission as they might have done if he were living.

**Crisp v. Pratt**, Cro. Car. 549; **Doe dem. Spencer v. Clarke**, 5 Barn. & A. 458.]

**ADVOWSONS.**—In case of a patron becoming a bankrupt, the commissioners may sell the advowson of the living; but if the church be void at the time of the sale, the vendee shall not present to the void turn, but the bankrupt himself, because the void turn of a church is not valuable.

**1 Burn's Eccl. Law**, (4th ed.) p. 125. [The 77th sect. of 6 G. 4, c. 16, which enables assignees to execute all powers legally vested in the bankrupt, expressly excepts the right of nominating to a benefice.]

**OFFICES.**—The commissioners may sell offices of inheritance, and for terms of years; but an office concerning the execution of justice (and therefore, within 5 & 6 Edw. 6, c. 16) cannot be sold.

**1 Atk. 213. Ex parte Lyons**, Ambl. 89. Place of Jew-broker not saleable. [See as to sale of offices, tit. *Offices and Officers*, (F); and see Sir W. Evans's note in his *Statutes relating to Bankruptcy*, 15.]

On the other hand, a place that does not concern the execution of justice, but only the police, may be sold.

**Ex parte Butler**, 1 Atk. 210, 215; Ambl. 73, S. C.; 3 Term R. 681. The pay of an officer is not assignable. 4 Term R. 248; 1 H. Black. R. 627; [Cathcart v. Blackwood, Co. B. L. 299. *Qu.* Whether he can assign arrears already accrued. 3 Term R. 681. By the last insolvent debtor's act a portion of his pay may be assigned for the benefit of his creditors, 7 G. 4, c. 57, § 29.]

**RIGHTS, POSSIBILITIES, AND POWERS.**—The commissioners may assign a possibility of a right belonging to the bankrupt, but it must be such as can be assigned or released, (a) and disclosed upon the last examination.

**Higden v. Williamson**, 3 P. Wms. 132; 2 Atk. 420. (a) **Moth v. Fromie**, Ambl. 394.

[The expectancy of an heir at law during the life of his ancestor not such an interest or possibility as passes to the assignees under commission of bankrupt against him. But if the estate descends to the bankrupt before his certificate, it will pass to the assignees under the sixty-fourth section.]

**Carleton v. Leighton**, 3 Meriv. R. 671.

A policy of insurance effected by the bankrupt on his own life is possibility of benefit to which his assignees are entitled. (b)

**Schondler v. Wace**, 1 Camp. 487. (b) This case appears to have been decided on the words "possibility of profit," &c., in the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 1, as to the bankrupt's disclosure of his effects. These words are not in the present act, but the decision would probably be the same.

It had been decided that a bankrupt, having an absolute power of appointment, was not compellable to execute it in favour of his assignees.

**Thorpe v. Goodall**, 17 Ves. 270. *Sed vide* 2 Barn. & A. 93.

Accordingly it is now enacted by the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 77, (following the 3 G. 4, c. 31, § 3,) that all powers vested in the bankrupt which he might legally execute for his own benefit (except the right of nominating to a benefice) may be executed by the assignees for the benefit of the creditors, in such manner as the bankrupt might have executed the same.]



(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

A commission of bankrupt vests all rights and all possibilities of the bankrupt in the assignees; in which respect it differs from an execution, which passes only what the sheriff seizes. Hence, two commissions of bankrupt for the same purpose cannot subsist together: for the second will be superseded, unless there be some special circumstances, as consent, fraud, or laches in the creditors under the first. Indeed, if the assignees under the second will pay the creditors under the first twenty shillings in the pound, and all the costs, in that case, the first will be instantly superseded.

*Ex parte Brown*, 2 Ves. jun. 67.

[The right to bring a real action passeth to the assignees by the usual words of the assignment. The assignees are entitled to recover from the winner money lost at play by the bankrupt before his bankruptcy, in an action of debt upon the statute of 9 Ann. c. 14; for the money is part of the bankrupt's estate; the statute gives an action to the party grieved, and therefore vests an interest in him.

*Smith v. Coffin*, 2 H. Black. 463; *Brandon v. Pate*, 2 Black. R. 308; *Brandon v. Sands*, 2 Ves. jun. 514;] [and see *Carter v. Abbott*, 1 Barn. & C. 444.]

|| A right of entry vested in the husband and wife in right of the wife, passes to the assignees of the husband, on his becoming bankrupt.

*Mitchell v. Hughes*, 6 Bing. 689.]

The commissioners may assign an *obligation* taken in another's name to the bankrupt's use.

*Gerrard v. Aylmer*, Palm. 505.

They may sell an *heriot, relief, &c., due to the bankrupt*, and a legacy given to the bankrupt before his bankruptcy. So where the certificate has been signed by the creditors and commissioners, a legacy left to the bankrupt before the certificate allowed by the Chancellor may be assigned. Many years may intervene between the signing and the allowance of the certificate; and large effects may, in the mean time, come to the bankrupt. And it is not like the relation of a bargain and sale, or the surrender of a copyhold.

Com. Dig. tit. *Bankrupt*, (D), 16; *Toulson v. Grout*, 2 Vern. 532; *Tudway v. Bourne*, 2 Burr. 718; [see 19 Ves. 206; *Price*, 219.]

|| The interest of the bankrupt in a patent passes to his assignees. So also the right to publish a newspaper. *Quære*. Whether the good-will of a trade passes under the assignment. (a)

*Hesse v. Stevenson*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 565; and see *Bloxam v. Elsee*, 6 Barn. & C. 169; *Longman v. Tripp*, 2 New R. 67. (a) *Crutwell v. Lye*, 17 Ves. 335; 1 Rose, 123; and see *Evans's Bankrupt Statutes*, p. 19, note (10).

A claim for compensation, under an act of parliament, as proprietor of an ancient quay, has been decided by Lord Eldon to be an interest in the bankrupt which passed to his assignees.

*Chandler v. Gardner*, cited 17 Ves. 338.

Where a trader had agreed to take persons into partnership in consideration of money, payable by instalments, and he became bankrupt five years after the partnership commenced, and when only one instalment had become due; it was held, that the assignees were entitled to receive the remaining instalments.

*Akhurst v. Jackson*, 1 Swanst. R. 85; *Wilson*, C. R. 47.

## (F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

No action lies by the assignees for a mere personal tort to the bankrupt, as assault, slander, &c., and in one old case it was held, that the assignees were not entitled to money for which judgment had been given in an action of slander brought by the bankrupt before the bankruptcy, and which had been levied by the sheriff; but it seems clear that by the judgment the damages had become a debt, which must pass to the assignees; and it would seem that the assignees might recover it from the sheriff as money had and received. *Qu.* Whether the assignees can sue for a tort injuring or deteriorating the bankrupt's property?

Cro. Car. 166; see 1 Deacon, 387, and cases there; Evan's Stat. 4, 328, n.

**PROPERTY VOLUNTARILY CONVEYED BY BANKRUPT.**—By § 73, of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, (which is in place of the 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 5,) it is enacted, that if any bankrupt, being at the time insolvent, (a) shall (except on the marriage of any of his children, or for some valuable consideration) have conveyed, assigned, or transferred to any of his children, or any other person, any hereditaments, offices, fees, annuities, leases, goods or chattels, or have delivered or made over to any such person any bills, bonds, notes, or other securities, or have transferred his debts to any other person or persons, or into any other person's name, the commissioners shall have power to sell and dispose of the same as aforesaid, and every such sale shall be valid against the bankrupt and such children and persons as aforesaid, and against all persons claiming under him.

These words are new. This section is not retrospective. 2 Sim. 360.]

(c) These words are new. This section is not retrospective. 2 Sim. 360.]  
[A being about to renew a lease of an estate, at the expense of a fine borrowed of B 80%, (of which B himself borrowed 50%,) and promissory note to repay the money, unless she should bequeath to some or one of his children; she afterwards devised the B's daughter; but, before the decease of A, B had become bankrupt. His assignees claimed the 80%, or half of the estate, as purchased by the bankrupt for the advancement of a child under 15, c. 15, § 5; and, upon a hearing at the Rolls, obtained a decree upon an appeal to the Chancellor, was affirmed.

Brown, 1 Bro. Chan. R. 160.]

A purchases a copyhold to himself and wife for life, remainder and his heirs, and two years after he becomes a trader, and after a debtor and bankrupt; there being no fraud in this any intent to deceive creditors, the interest of the wife and the bankrupt cannot be defeated by this act of bankruptcy.

550; Crisp and Pratt, Jones, 438, S. C.; Marsh. 37, S. C.; Lilly v. Osma. 298, S. P. If the father conveys to his children, to secure them money for grandfather, if it can be proved the father had effects of the grandfather's at the time of the execution of the deed, it shall not be avoided. Mod. 76. be no consideration, settlement on his wife and children shall be competent on himself; and such an interest vest in the assignees. Stile, 289. 9 Ves. 12.]

Before the Court of Chancery, it appeared that the plaintiffs were assignees under a commission of bankruptcy against the father of the defendant, who, in 1739, conveyed all his shop, goods, &c., by bill of sale to the defendant his son, and in 1740 became bankrupt. In the

[(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

year 1718, he, *after marriage*, conveyed to trustees his real estate in consideration of five shillings, and other valuable considerations, in trust for himself for life, to his wife for life, then to his eldest son, if he survived his father and mother, and so to the next son, &c.

Walker v. Barrows, 1 Atk. 93. || By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 73, the trader must be insolvent at the time of the conveyance in order to defeat it.||

Lord Hardwicke said, as to the first part of the case, there was not a foundation to set aside the assignment of the household goods as fraudulent, because it was made many months before the bankruptcy, and the consideration of the assignment was proved, and also followed by the possession of the son. And as to the second, the trustees under the deed must convey to the assignees under the commission; for it falls directly within the clause 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 5.]

|| A mere gift of money has been decided not to fall within the stat. 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 5, which was held to be confined to things the subject of conveyance.

*Ex parte* Shortland, 7 Ves. 88; Kensington v. Chantler, 2 Maule & S. 36. Nor is it within the seventy-third section of the new act. Abel v. Daniell, 1 Moo. & Malk. 370.

Nor is a transfer of a sum to the credit of the trader's son at the father's bank. (a)

*Ex parte* Skerratt, 2 Rose, 384. (a) The 73d section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, which is in place of the 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 5, extends to a delivery of "bills, bonds, notes, or other securities."

But stock purchased by a father in the name of his son and a trustee, has been held goods and chattels within the statute.

Brown v. Bellaris, 5 Madd. R. 53.

WIFE'S PROPERTY.||—[The commissioners may assign a debt or *chase* in action due to the wife of a bankrupt, and so it is of a mortgage made to her *dum sola*; for the right to the debt is plainly vested in the assignees, though the legal estate of the inheritance of the lands in mortgage continue in the wife.

Miles v. Williams, 1 P. Wms. 249; Bosvil v. Brander, 1 P. Wms. 460; Saddington v. Kinsman, 1 Bro. Chan. R. 44.]

But if A devises 800*l.* to be invested in land for the benefit of the wife of J S, for her life, and afterwards for her children, and the interest of the money in the mean time to go to such persons as ought to receive the profits, and J S becomes a bankrupt, the interest of this 800*l.* shall not be liable to the bankruptcy, this not being any trust created by the bankrupt, but a maintenance intended the wife, and given to her by her relation.

2 Vern. 96, Vandenaer and Desbrough. If a father agrees to pay his son 15*l.* during his life, and the son becomes a bankrupt, equity will not enforce this agreement in favour of the creditors under the commission of bankruptcy. 2 Vern. 194. But if a father devises a legacy of 600*l.* payable to his son at twenty-one, and the son obtains a decree for it, and a certain sum is reported due for principal and interest, the commissioner may assign this legacy and benefit of the decree. 2 Vern. 432.

[J S made his will, and devised his estate to his daughter for her separate use, exclusive of her husband, to hold the same to her and her heirs, and that her husband should not be tenant by the courtesy, nor have these lands for his life, in case he survived his wife, but that they should, upon his wife's death, go to her heirs. Soon after the testator died, and the husband became a bankrupt. The commissioners assigned

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

the lands devised, upon which the wife brought her bill against the assignees, in order to compel them to assign over the estate to her separate use. The Master of the Rolls held it to be clear, that it was a trust in the husband, and that there was no difference where the trust was created by the act of the party, and where by the act of law. And decreed a conveyance for the separate use of the wife.

*Bennet v. Davies*, 2 P. Wms. 316.

If the wife is entitled to a legacy which the husband has not reduced into possession during his life, it seems it will not pass by the commissioners' assignment.

*Gayer v. Wilkinson*, cited in 1 Bro. Chan. R. 50.]

|| So also, where the wife of a bankrupt was entitled to a legacy of stock left by a relation in trust for her, and the husband died without having reduced the legacy into possession, it was held by Sir William Grant, after a luminous examination of the cases, that the assignment under the bankruptcy was distinguishable from an assignment for valuable consideration to a particular assignee, which might, perhaps, prevail over the wife's right; but that, at all events, the assignment, by operation of the bankrupt law, vested the chose in action in the assignees, in the same plight and condition in which the husband had an interest in it; and consequently, that nothing having been done to reduce it to possession during the bankrupt's life, the wife became entitled by survivorship as if there had been no bankruptcy.

*Mitford v. Mitford*, 9 Ves. 87; and see *Hornsby v. Lee*, 2 Madd. R. 16; and *Purdev v. Jackson*, 1 Russell, R. 1, where Sir Thomas Plumer, M. R., held, after much examination, that at the wife's right by survivorship prevails also over the right of a particular assignee of the husband for valuable consideration. As to what acts amount to a reduction by the husband, see tit. *Baron and Feme*, (C), post.

And so stock, standing in the wife's name, and which the husband has done no act to reduce into possession, survives to the wife on the husband's death.

*Wildman v. Wildman*, 9 Ves. 174.

A legacy given to the bankrupt's wife is, at law, a legacy to the bankrupt; though, in equity, subject to the claim of the wife for a provision for herself and children. But if she dies without asserting this claim, the legacy becomes the absolute property of the husband, and passes to his assignees.

*Ranking v. Bernard*, 5 Madd. R. 32.

If a sum is due on bond to the wife of a trader, and is settled in trust by a settlement after marriage upon the wife, the settlement is void against the assignees of the husband.

*Wombwell v. Lator*, 2 Sim. 360.

A legacy to a married woman, to and for her own use and benefit does not give her a separate estate.

*Roberts v. Spicer*, 5 Madd. R. 491. As to what words will give a separate estate to a married woman, see tit. *Baron and Feme*, post; and see 1 Deacon, 377.]

A man devises his lands which were in mortgage to be sold, and the surplus of the money to be paid his daughter; the daughter married a man who soon after became a bankrupt, and the commissioners assigned this interest of the wife's; the husband died, and the assignees brought their bill against the wife and trustees, to have the land sold and the

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

surplus of the money paid them : but the court would not assist in stripping the wife (who was wholly unprovided for) of this interest, and dismissed the bill.

*Abr. Eq. 54, pl. 6.*

A puts out 1000*l.* at interest to the East India Company, and takes bond for it in the name of J S, his wife's relation : A becomes bankrupt : J S is summoned before the commissioners, but before examination he tells the East India Company that the money was not his, but that they should pay it to the person that brought the bond : A's wife brings the bond, and hath the money paid her : equity would not relieve against it.

*Pr. Ch. 18. Qu. of this case?*

A legacy of 1000*l.* was given to one after the death of her mother, when she should attain the age of twenty-one years, and the defendant was appointed trustee for the raising and paying thereof out of certain lands : the legatee was drawn into an improvident match with one who soon afterwards became a bankrupt, and the commissioners assigned all his effects, and gave him a certificate of his conformity : the assignees brought a bill for this 1000*l.* against the trustee, who insisted that the assignees could be in no better condition than the husband ; and that if he were plaintiff he could not prevail without making a suitable provision for the wife ; and that this legacy being liable to a double contingency, viz. the death of the mother, and the legatee's arriving at the age of twenty-one years, was not, at the time of the bankruptcy, such an interest as could be assigned : and the court held, that though both contingencies have since happened, yet those being since the assignment of the bankrupt's estate, and since a certificate of his having conformed himself in every thing to the acts, he was now discharged as a bankrupt ; and this portion could not pass without a new assignment, which the commissioners could not make, their commission being determined ; and so dismissed the bill.

*Jacobson v. Williams, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 54; 1 P. Wms. 382, S. C.; Gilb. Eq. R. 140, S. C.*

If a settlement is made before marriage, though without a portion, it will be good against the assignees ; for marriage itself is a consideration, and it is equally good if made after marriage, provided it be upon payment of money as a portion, or a new additional sum of money, or even an agreement to pay money, if the money be afterwards paid pursuant to the agreement.

*Row v. Dawson, 1 Ves. 331; Pope v. Onslow, 2 Vern. 286; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 326.*

So if a person give a bond for a sum of money as a marriage-portion, and the marriage take effect, it is a good consideration for the bond, and the assignees cannot be relieved against it.

*Ex parte Cottrell, Cowp. 742.*

Where the bankrupt himself, from the circumstances of the case, would be considered as trustee for another, his assignees will be looked upon in the same light.

*Tyrell v. Hope, 2 Atk. 558. Ex parte Byas, 1 Atk. 124.*

If the wife of a bankrupt prior to her marriage was entitled to a trust

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

the assignees of the husband are not entitled to the property without making a settlement on the wife.

*Ex parte* Coysegame, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 330; 1 Atk. 193, S. C.; Grey v. Kentish, 1 Atk. 280; Worrall v. Marlar, Bushnan v. Pell, 1 Cox's P. Wms. 458. Burdon v. Dean, 2 Ves. 607; Oswell v. Probert, Ib. 680; Brown v. Clark, 3 Ves. 166; Freeman v. Parsley, Ib. 421; Lumb v. Milnes, 5 Ves. 507; Carr v. Taylor, 10 Ves. 574; and see 1 Deacon, 372, et seq.]]

|| The children are entitled to the provision of the wife upon her death; but they have no original title of their own to a provision; therefore, if the wife waive her equity, or die before it has attached, their claim is barred. And she may, at any time before the execution of the settlement, appear in court, and waive the settlement, and bar the children. And it has been held, that the equity of the wife attaches on the property at the filing of the bill, (and not merely on a decree or reference to the master as to a settlement,) whether filed by the wife or by other persons; and that if the wife die after the bill filed, the children will be entitled to the provision.

*Scriven v. Tapley*, 2 Eden, 337; *Ambler*, 509; *Lloyd v. Williams*, 1 Madd. 453; *Murray v. Lord Elibank*, 10 Ves. 88, 91; *Rowe v. Jackson*, 2 Dick. 604; *Steinmetz v. Halthin*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 64.

Most frequently the property is equally divided between the wife and assignees; but the proportion depends on the circumstances. The practice is to refer it to the master.

*Green v. Otte*, 1 Sim. & Stu. 250. *Ex parte Newham*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 40.]]

But if the husband, or his general assignees, (who stand exactly in the same situation,) can get possession of the wife's property without the aid of equity, it seems doubtful whether the court will interfere to assist the wife.

*Milner v. Colmer*, 2 P. Wms. 639; *Adams v. Pierce*, 3 P. Wms. 11; *Willats v. Cay*, 2 Atk. 67; *Jewson v. Moulson*, 2 Atk. 420.

[LEASEHOLD ESTATES.—The commissioners may assign a lease granted to the bankrupt, notwithstanding there be a proviso in it that the lessor, his executors or administrators, shall not assign without the lessor's consent in writing.

*Seers v. Hind*, 1 Ves. jun. 294; 2 Eq. Cas. Abr. 100; *Philpot v. Hoare*, Amb. 490; *Doe dem. Goodbehere v. Bevan*, 3 Maule & S. 353; and see *Doe v. Powell*, 5 Barn. & C. 308.]]

|| But where a lease is granted for a term of years, if the tenant shall so long occupy the lands, and the tenant becomes bankrupt, and the assignees take possession and sell the lease, the term is at an end by the tenant's ceasing to occupy, and the landlord may recover in ejectment. *Doe dem. Lockwood v. Clarke*, 8 East, 185.

And if the lease provide that the landlord shall enter on the tenant's committing an act of bankruptcy, such proviso is valid, and the landlord may enter.

*Roe v. Galliera*, 2 Term R. 133; and see 15 Ves. 268; 1 Swanst. 481; 3 Maule & S. 357.

A term of years in the bankrupt passes under the bargain and sale to the assignees; but as the commissioners' assignment is to be construed according to the spirit and intent of the bankrupt laws, viz. that of providing for the payment of the creditors, the assignees are not bound to accept a term which may be a charge instead of a benefit to the estate;

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

and therefore the operation of the assignment, in vesting the term in the assignees, is held to be suspended till they do some act signifying *their acceptance* of the bankrupt's interest.

*Bourdillon v. Dalton*, 1 Esp. Ca. 233; *Peake's Ca.* 238; *Copeland v. Stephens*, 1 Barn. & A. 593.

The mere advertising and putting the bankrupt's lease up to sale by the assignees, (not stating themselves to be the owners or possessors,) where no bidder offers, does not amount to an acceptance of the term by the assignees; for it is their duty to ascertain if the lease is beneficial, and this is only an experiment for that purpose.

*Turner v. Richardson*, 7 East, 335; and see *Wheeler v. Bramah*, 4 Camp. R. 368.

But if there is a purchaser, and a deposit paid, although the contract go off, it has been held an acceptance.

*Hastings v. Watson*, 1 Holt, Ca. 290.

And where the assignees had placed a board on the premises, with a view of disposing of them, this was held an acceptance.

*Gibson v. Courthope*, 1 Dow. & Ry. 205.

The mere giving of a re-lease by the assignees to an under-tenant, does not amount to an acceptance of the original lease.

*Hill v. Dobie*, 8 Taunt. 325.

But intermeddling with and managing the bankrupt's farm amounts to such acceptance.

*Thomas v. Pemberton*, 7 Taunt. 206.

And so also the assignees suffering the bankrupt's cows to remain on the farm, though only for two days, and ordering them to be milked there, is an acceptance by the assignees.

*Welsh v. Myers*, 4 Camp. 368; and see *Clark v. Hume*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 207.

And any taking of *actual possession* by the assignees is an acceptance, though they deliver up possession as soon as the bankrupt's goods on the premises are sold; for having once accepted the lease, they cannot afterwards renounce it.

*Hancock v. Welsh*, 1 Stark. 347; *Hanson v. Stevenson*, 1 Barn. & A. 303.

So where the bankrupt had a lease, and also a reversionary interest in the premises, the sale by the assignees of "all his estate and reversionary interest," was held an acceptance of the term.

*Page v. Godden*, 2 Stark. 309.

Prior to the passing of the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 19, the bankrupt remained liable to the landlord on the covenants in the lease, notwithstanding the assignees had accepted the lease. By that statute the bankrupt was discharged from liability in respect of the rents and covenants where the assignees had accepted the lease; but unless they accepted, the bankrupt still remained liable. By the present statute, 6 G. 4, c. 16, the bankrupt may discharge himself from the rent and covenants, whether they accept or decline the lease.

*Auriol v. Mills*, 1 H. Black. 433; 4 Term R. 94; *Copeland v. Stephens*, 1 Barn. & A. 593. But debt did not lie against the bankrupt for rent accrued after the commissioners' assignment, the privity of estate being destroyed. *Wadham v. Marlowe*, 8 East, 314.

By the seventy-fifth section, it is enacted, that any bankrupt entitled to any lease or agreement for lease, if the assignees accept the same,  
 VOL. I.—92

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

shall not be *liable* for rent after the commission, or to be sued in respect of any subsequent non-observance of the covenants; *and if the assignees decline the same, shall not be liable as aforesaid, in case he deliver up such lease or agreement to the lessor or such person agreeing to grant a lease, within fourteen days after he shall have had notice that the assignees shall have declined as aforesaid;* and if the assignees shall not (when required) elect whether they will accept or decline, the lessor or person agreeing, or any person entitled under them, may apply by petition to the Lord Chancellor, who may order them to elect and to deliver up such lease or agreement in case they shall decline the same, and the possession of the premises; or may make such other order as he shall think fit.

The clause in *Italics* is new.

A parol agreement, though there has been part performance, is not within the intent of the statute.

*Ex parte Sutton*, 2 Rose, 86. As to the order to elect and its effects, see *Buck*, 62, 87; 1 Rose, 57, 445; 1 Madd. 76.

The Lord Chancellor's jurisdiction under the statute is only when the assignees refuse or neglect either to accept or decline; and where they elect he cannot make an order; and he cannot decide whether they have elected or not; he can only send that question to be tried by a jury.

*Ex parte Warwick*, Buck, 326; *Ex parte Clunes*, 1 Madd. 76; and see 1 Mont. & Mac. 115, and see *post*, p. 776, as to the discharge from rents and covenants under the certificate.

The act only applies to cases between the lessor and lessee or assignee, and not to cases between the lessee and the assignee of the lease.

*Ex parte Quantock*, Buck, 189; *Taylor v. Young*, 3 Barn. & A. 591.

**ANNUITIES, &c., VESTED IN BANKRUPT WITH PROVISIO AGAINST ALIENATION.**—If an annuity is given by will for life, payable to the annuitant only, and with a proviso to cease in case of its being alienated, it ceases on the bankruptcy of the annuitant, and the execution of the bargain and sale.

*Dommatt v. Bedford*, 6 Term R. 684; 3 Ves. 149; *Cooper v. Wyatt*, 5 Madd. R. 482; and see *Shee v. Halle*, 13 Ves. 404.

But where dividends of stock were bequeathed to trustees to be paid to A, into his own proper hands, and on his own receipt, to the intent that they should not be assignable by way of anticipation, it was decided by Lord Eldon, that on the bankruptcy of A his assignees were entitled to them, *there being no limitation over* in the event of A's bankruptcy.

*Brand on v. Robinson*, 18 Ves. 429; 1 Rose, 199.

**SO** also where a testator by will gave the rents and profits of an estate to his son for life, with a proviso, that if he should assign or encumber the life estate, so as not to be entitled to the personal receipt and payment thereof, it should from thenceforth cease, determine, and be void to all intents, and should devolve on the person next entitled under the limitations of his will; the son having become bankrupt, Sir W. Grant held, that the bankruptcy being an assignment by operation of



## (F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

law, was not within the provision against alienation according to the decided cases in courts of law. (a)

*Wilkinson v. Wilkinson*, Cooper R. 259; and see *Holyland v. De Mendez*, 3 Meriv. 184. (a) In this case there is a disposition over on alienation, and the words are even stronger than in the case of *Cooper v. Wyatt*, *supra*, with which case and with that of *Dommatt v. Bedford*, *supra*, it is irreconcilable. *Cooper v. Wyatt* was decided on the ground of the testator's manifest intention, which would appear equally clear in this case. The words in *Brandon v. Robinson* are less strong, and seem to point to a particular assignment by the son in advance, rather than to any means whatever by which he might be deprived of the personal receipt of the dividends.]

**PROPERTY ABROAD.**—The commissioners here may sell the bankrupt's goods in Ireland, and the courts in Ireland will take notice of our laws, so as to prevent a creditor attaching property after the commission from gaining a preference over the assignees of the bankrupt.

*Neale v. Cottingham*, *in Case*. in Ireland, 16th Nov. 1764; 1 H. Black. R. 132. As to the operation of the bankrupt laws abroad, see the case of *Cleve v. Mills*, at the Cockpit, 27th July, 1764; and the judgment of the court in the cases of *Sill v. Worswick*, and *Hunter v. Potts*, *infra*. β The same general law which governs the marriage contract, the testamentary dispositions, and the succession of intestates' personal estates, applies with equal force and convenience to the disposition of bankrupts' effects. *Holmes v. Remsen*, 4 Johns. Ch. R. 460, 470. γ

So where the laws of Holland have, in like manner as a commission of bankrupt here, taken the administration of the property, and vested it in persons who are called curators of desolate estates, the Court of Chancery held, that they have, immediately upon their appointment, a title to recover the debts due to the insolvent in this country, in preference to the particular creditor seeking to attach those debts. The principle upon which these decisions proceed is, that personal property is governed by that law which governs the person of the owner.

*Solomons v. Ross*, 1 H. Black. 131; *Jollet v. Deponthien*, 1 H. Bl. 132. {1 East, 11, *Smith v. Buchanan*; 3 Mass. T. Rep. 517, *Goodwin v. Jones*; 1 Johns. Rep. 118, *Bird and others v. Pierpoint*; 2 Johns. Rep. 342, *Bird and others v. Caretat*. In the last case it was decided that the action at law must be in the name of the bankrupt; for though the title of the assignees to the debts is acknowledged, the form of proceeding to recover them must be according to the rule of the country and the forum in which the action is instituted. The assignment under the bankrupt law is equivalent to a voluntary conveyance. But a chose in action is not assignable at common law.—If two partners are bankrupts abroad, and the third a bankrupt here, the action should be in the names of the two foreign partners and the assignees of the other. 2 Johns. Rep. 342. The principle is that the creditors shall, in some way or other, have the benefit of whatever the bankrupt may depart with, and that is adopted as to *real estates* in Scotland and the plantations. 9 Ves. J. 81, 85, *Benfield v. Solomons*; see *Cullen*, 185.} β A British subject, being indebted, left England, and while on his voyage to the United States, and before he arrived there, was, under the laws of Great Britain, declared a bankrupt, and provisional assignees were appointed; it was held that the assignment to such assignees divested the title of the bankrupt to the personal property brought with him to the United States. *Plestoro v. Abraham*, 1 Paige, 236. γ

If after an act of bankruptcy, but before the assignment, a creditor, resident in this country at the time of the bankruptcy, and knowing of it, attach money of the bankrupt abroad, he is compellable to refund it to the assignees. But a debtor of the bankrupt before the bankruptcy, whose debt is afterwards *bonâ fide*, and by regular process, attached by a creditor resident abroad at the time of the bankruptcy, is not liable to pay it over again to the assignees.

*Sill v. Worswick*, 1 H. Black. 694; *Hunter v. Potts*, 4 Term R. 182. In the case of *Sill v. Worswick*, the process abroad was founded on an act done in England, and under the aid of the law of England; a circumstance on which that case immediately

**(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.**

turned. The case of *Hunter v. Potts* was without that circumstance; and it was proposed to argue it on a writ of error before the twelve judges; but no such argument hath taken place. {The case of *Philips v. Hunter*, 2 H. Bl. 402, was also without that circumstance; but was decided in favour of the assignees in B. R., and on error in the Exchequer Chamber, Eyre, C. J., dissenting. 9 Ves. J. 80. See 2 Dall. 51, 231, *Rapelle v. Emory*. But if property attached is vested in the attaching creditor according to the laws of the place where the attachment is laid, before the act of bankruptcy, the assignees will not be entitled to it; but the creditor will retain it, and be allowed to prove the residue of his debt under the commission. 8 Ves. J. 82, *Ex parte D'Obree*; 4 Term, 193, n., *McIntosh v. Ogilvie*.}

|| So also, where one of several partners, creditors in England, of a bankrupt in England, went to America, and after an act of bankruptcy and commission issued against the bankrupt in England, and with knowledge of such bankruptcy, attached for himself and partners a debt due to the bankrupt in the hands of the debtor in America, and obtained the money by judgment in the American court; it was held, by the Court of K. B., that the partnership could not retain the money thus obtained in satisfaction of the bankrupt's debt, but were liable to refund it in an action for money had and received at the suit of the assignees. And this judgment was affirmed in the Court of Exchequer Chamber; Eyre, C. J., delivering his opinion to the contrary in a profound and learned judgment.

*Philips v. Hunter*, 2 H. Black. 402; and see *Mackintosh v. Ogilvie*, 4 Term R. 193, n.

And where one of several partners becomes bankrupt, Lord Eldon has held, that his share in the joint effects is divested, and becomes vested in the assignees from the act of bankruptcy; and consequently, the joint creditors cannot proceed, after such act of bankruptcy, to attach a joint debt in the hands of the debtor of the partnership, by attachment in the Lord Mayor's Court; but they will be restrained by a Court of Equity.

*Barker v. Goodair*, 11 Ves. 78; *Dutton v. Morrison*, 17 Ves. 193. *Sed vide Bristow v. Potts*, 11 Ves. 81, n.; and see *post* as to partners.

But in a subsequent case, where there were two firms originally formed in the West Indies, and the bankrupt was a member of both, and three years before his bankruptcy established himself in London, for the purpose of managing the English branch of the business of the firms, and a creditor of the firms attached their property in the West Indies for his debt, on a bill filed by the assignees of the bankrupt partner against such creditor, for an account of what he had received on the attachments, Sir William Grant held, that he was entitled to retain to the extent of what was due to him from the two firms, distinguishing this from the cases of *Barker v. Goodair*, and *Dutton v. Morrison*, since there the commercial establishment was in this country alone, and the attachments were laid in London; but here the partnerships were at least as much West Indian as English establishments, and it was in the West Indies the attachments were laid. And his honour added, that even in the less difficult case of the attachment abroad of the property of a sole debtor residing and becoming a bankrupt in this country, he doubted whether all the reasoning of Lord Chief Justice Eyre in *Hunter v. Potts*, (a) had ever received a completely satisfactory answer.

*Brickwood v. Miller*, 3 Meriv. R. 279. By sections 13 & 64 of 6 G. 4, c. 16, the bankrupt's property in the colonies passes to the assignees. (a) Meaning *Philips v. Hunter*.

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

But if the attachment is complete before the act of bankruptcy takes place, the attaching creditor may retain the property against the assignees; and this although the act of bankruptcy occur on the same day, provided it is subsequent to the time when, by the law of the place, the property attached vests in the party attaching.

*Ex parte Dobree; Ex parte Le Mesurier*, 8 Ves. 83.

The assignment under an English commission of bankrupt vests in the assignees all the bankrupt's personal estate in Scotland, and indeed in all other countries, so as to do away the effect of any subsequent diligence by any Scotch or other creditor.

*Bank of Scotland v. Cuthbert*, 1 Rose, 462.

Thus, where a commission issued against a bankrupt, part of whose property consisted of shares of Carron stock, and a creditor in Scotland subsequently arrested those shares; it was held by the Court of Session, and afterwards, on appeal, by the House of Lords, that the title of the assignees was preferable.

*Selkirk v. Davies*, 2 Dow. R. 230. And the courts of Scotland recognise the effect of an English commission on the bankrupt's property in Scotland, and they will not grant a sequestration against a person declared bankrupt under a valid English commission, since such commission attaches on the property in Scotland as well as in England. See decision of Court of Sessions, *Bank of Scotland v. Cuthbert*, 1 Rose, 462.

And although no authority is given by the bankrupt statutes to compel the bankrupt to convey his Scotch real or heritable property to the assignees, yet it has been sometimes made available by the creditors assigning their debts to an individual, who proceeded against the heritage according to Scotch law, or by refusing to sign the bankrupt's certificate till he consented to convey.

*Per Lord Eldon*, Ib.

But by the twelfth section 6 G. 4, c. 16, the commissioners are to take order of the bankrupt's property, both within the realm and *abroad*. And by the sixty-fourth section they are directed to convey to the assignees "all lands, tenements, and hereditaments of the bankrupt in England, Scotland, Ireland, or any of the dominions, plantations, or colonies belonging to his majesty."

*Quære*, What effect this provision will have on the bankrupt's real estate in Scotland. It is not by virtue of any statute, but by the universal principle of law that moveables follow the person, that the *personal* property in a foreign country vests in the assignees. ||

**PROPERTY DELIVERED VOLUNTARILY TO PREFER A PARTICULAR CREDITOR.**—The delivery of property to a creditor in contemplation of immediate bankruptcy is considered as fraudulent, notwithstanding the delivery is made in satisfaction of a *bonâ fide* debt, for it disappoints the equality which the bankrupt laws aim at.

*Hinton's case*, Freem. 270; *Rust v. Cooper*, Cowp. 629; *Alderson v. Temple*, 4 Burr. 2235; 1 Black. R. 441; *Harman v. Fisher*, Cowp. 117. || *Singleton v. Butler*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 283; *Wilson v. Balfout*, 2 Camp. 579. ||

|| The delivery must be made in contemplation of bankruptcy, and not of mere insolvency, or at least under such circumstances as render bankruptcy probable though not inevitable.

*Hartshorn v. Slodden*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 582; *Fidgeon v. Sharpe*, 5 Taunt. 539; 1 Marsh. R. 196; *Poland v. Glyn*, 2 Dow. & Ry. 310.

And therefore a delivery of bills to a creditor in contemplation of a deed of composition, and to induce him to accede to it, was held not a

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

preference in fraud of the bankrupt laws, so as to entitle the assignees to the bills on the composition going off and a commission issuing.

*Wheelwright v. Jackson*, 5 Taunt. 109; and see *Moore v. Barthrup*, 1 Barn. & C. 5.

And a reservation by the bankrupt, though at the time of bankruptcy of bills fraudulently obtained by him on a false representation from a creditor, has been held not a fraudulent preference.

*Christians v. Hildrew*, 1 Maule & S. 517.

A bill of exchange is decided to come within the words "goods and chattels" in the third section, (see *ante*, p. 642,) so that the fraudulent delivery of it will constitute an act of bankruptcy.

*Cunning v. Baily*, 6 Bing. 363.

A gift of money has been held not within the seventy-third section.

*And v. Daniell*, 1 Moo. & Mal. 370.]

And if a trader, under an apprehension of legal process, deliver property to his creditor, or give him a power to receive it, such act is valid, notwithstanding the bankrupt knows himself to be insolvent.

*Thompson v. Freeman*, 1 Term R. 155. [De Tastet v. Carrol, 1 Stark. Ca. 88.]

So if a debtor, upon being pressed by his creditor, who knows him to be insolvent, gives an order upon a person, having his property to pay out of the proceeds, it hath been determined not to affect the payment.

*Yates v. Grove*, 1 Ves. jun. 280.

And where the delivery is obtained by the importunity of the creditor, though the bankrupt is not under terror of legal process, and though he is not in bankruptcy, the delivery in general is valid, since the circumstances show it not to be voluntary. And as terror of process is not necessary, it matters not that the debt to secure which the creditor demands the goods &c., is not due at the time. The circumstance of the creditor's making the delivery coming from the creditor, and not the bankrupt, is also held to rebut the inference of voluntariness; and if the goods are delivered on the creditor's *bonâ fide* importunity, secrecy of the bankrupt is immaterial. Where the bankrupt unsolicited sent goods to a creditor, but before his clerk delivered them the creditor demanded his debt, it was held that this intervening demand prevented the delivery of the goods being a voluntary preference.

*Smith v. Payne*, 6 Term R. 152; *Arbousin v. Hanbury*, 1 Holt, Ca. 575; and see the *note* on *Arbousin v. Hanbury*, 3 Camp. 165; 11 East, 256. *Ex parte* *Arbousin*, 3 Ves. 56; *Barley v. Ballard*, 1 Camp. 416; and see *Churchill v. Crease*, 1 Camp. 177; *Hunt v. Mortimer*, 10 Barn. & C. 44; and see 1 Barn. & Adol. 145.

But where the trader under pressure of a creditor gave him a bill of exchange for apparently the whole of his stock, and immediately left business, and became a bankrupt, the court held, that as this transfer did not relieve the bankrupt from any present difficulty, it must be considered as a voluntary preference to prefer the creditor.

*Arbousin v. Hargreaves*, 7 East, 544; and see *Morgan v. Horseman*, 3 Taunt. 241; *v. Rogers*, 7 Bing. R. 438. Most, or all of the above cases of fraudulent preference would now be held acts of bankruptcy under the words "make any fraudulent gift, or transfer of any of his goods or chattels with intent to defeat or delay his creditors." 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 3; and see *ante*, p. 642, 724.

**GOODS IN TRANSITU.**—If A, being beyond sea, consigns goods to B in good circumstances in London, and before the goods arrive B becomes a bankrupt, whereupon A consigns them to another, and the

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

assignees under the commission pray relief and a discovery, and a trial at law is directed, whether such consignment vested a property in B, and a verdict is found for the assignees; (a) yet equity will not oblige B to come in as creditor, it being allowable by any means, short of actual violence, to prevent the goods from coming into the hands of the bankrupt or the assignees. (b)

Wiseman v. Vandeput, 2 Vern. 203. [Vide Snee v. Prescott, 2 Atk. 245; and *Ex parte* Walker and Woodbridge, after Trin. Term, 1755; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 483. (a) This right of the consignor to stop *in transitu* in case of bankruptcy, when the question is merely between the consignor and consignee, is now established at law. Biskett v. Jenkins, cited in Cowp. 296; Solomons v. Nissen, 2 Term R. 674; Lickbarrow v. Mason, 2 Term R. 63. But whether such right exist, as between the consignor and the assignee of the consignee, under an endorsement of the bill of lading for a valuable consideration, is a point as yet unsettled. The Court of King's Bench have negatived any such right. Lickbarrow v. Mason, 2 Term R. 63. Their judgment was reversed in the Exchequer chamber. H. Black. 357; but the House of Lords not thinking the evidence on the record (for the question was brought forward on a demurrer to evidence) sufficient to maintain the plaintiff's action, awarded a *venire facias de novo*. Dom. Proc. 14th June, 1793.] [Although the assignee of the bill of lading take it knowing that the goods are not paid for by the consignee, still if there is no fraud the assignment prevents the vendor from stopping *in transitu*. Cuming v. Brown, 9 East, R. 506. But it is otherwise if the assignee knows that the consignee is insolvent. Vertue v. Jewell, 4 Camp. Ca. 31. And if the consignor take a receipt expressing that the goods are received for and on his account, then no one is entitled to them who has not this receipt, and the vendor may stop them *in transitu* against any one not possessing it. Craven v. Ryder, 1 Holt, N. P. C. 100; and see further as to the right of stoppage *in transitu*, Abbott on Shipping, (5th ed.,) part iii. c. ix; Eden's B. Law, 300; Cook's B. Law, (8th ed.,) 398; 1 Deacon, 449. The right existing in cases of mere insolvency of the vendee as well as of bankruptcy, the law upon it is only incidentally connected with the title of "*Bankruptcy*." Where the right exists, the assignment by the commissioners cannot affect the property.] [(b) But if they once get into the hands of either, the right is gone. Ellis v. Hunt, 3 Term R. 464.]

|| GOODS SENT BUT NOT ACCEPTED BY THE BANKRUPT, &c.—[Goods that have been delivered on a precedent consideration cannot be assigned, though the acceptance be after the bankruptcy.]

Atkin v. Barwick, 1 Stra. 165; 10 Mod. 432, S. C.; 4 Burr. 2239.] [See observations of Lord Mansfield on this case, 4 Burr. 2239, and of Lord Kenyon in Neat v. Ball, 2 East, 117.]

|| So goods returned by a trader before an act of bankruptcy to a creditor from whom he purchased them, though not received by the creditor, or agreed to be accepted by him, till after the act of bankruptcy, will not pass under the assignment to the assignees.

Fidgeon v. Sharpe, 1 Marsh. R. 196.

But where a trader, on the receipt of goods, did not immediately exercise his option of returning them, but kept them for above a fortnight, though without opening them or entering them in his books, and then returned them when in a state of insolvency and on the eve of bankruptcy, though without fraudulent concealment, it was held that he ought to have exercised his power of restoring them immediately, and that they passed to his assignees.

Neate v. Ball, 2 East, R. 117; and see Salte v. Field, 5 Term R. 211; Graffe v. Greffuhle, 1 Camp. 89; Moor v. Barthrop, 1 Barn. & C. 5; Barnes v. Freeland, 6 Term R. 80; Dixon v. Baldwin, 5 East, 175.

Goods bought by the bankrupt but not delivered, and in which he has only a right of *property* but not of *possession*, do not pass to the assignees—as, e. g., goods contracted for by the bankrupt, but not paid

(F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

for by him according to the custom of the trade, and remaining in the vendor's warehouse at the time of the bankruptcy.

**Bloxam v. Sanders**, 4 Barn. & C. 911; and see **Bloxam v. Morley**, Ib. 951.

And goods ordered by a bankrupt to be made or manufactured for him, do not vest in him so as to pass to his assignees till they are finished and delivered, or till the maker has done some act assenting to the property vesting in the bankrupt: and this although the bankrupt may have paid money on account equal to the value of the work and materials.

**Mucklow v. Mangles**, 1 Taunt. 318; and see **Woods v. Russell**, 5 Barn. & A. 949; **Bishop v. Crawshaw**, 3 Barn. & C. 415.

|| **GOODS SUBJECT TO LIEN.** ||—The assignment doth not divest an equitable lien. By an equitable lien, however, we are not to understand a right attaching upon the property in whatsoever hands it may be; for there can be no lien distinct from possession.

**Cowp.** 125. As to what persons are entitled to such lien, see **Ambl.** 252; **Cowp.** 251; 1 **Burr.** 493; 2 **Burr.** 931; **Pr. Ch.** 580; 4 **Burr.** 2214; 1 **Black. R.** 654; 4 **Term. R.** 123; 1 **Atk.** 236; 2 **Cox's P. Wms.** 367; **Dougl.** 97; *Ex parte Andrews*, Co. Bankrupt **Laws**, 515. || See the cases as to *liens* collected, **Cook's B. Law**, (8th edit.,) 398; **Eden's B. Law**, 279; 1 **Deacon's B. Law**, 476. ||

|| **EXECUTORY CONTRACTS.** ||—The defendant on the marriage of his son settled lands on himself for life, remainder to his son for life, &c. and covenanted during his own life to pay his son 15*l.* per annum; the son became a bankrupt: the plaintiff as assignee brought a bill against the father, to have the benefit of this agreement, and to compel payment of the 15*l.* per annum. *Per Cur.*—An assignee, under a statute of bankruptcy, is not entitled to have the performance of an agreement made with the bankrupt; and it was so adjudged in the case of **Drake v. The Mayor of Exeter**, where the court held, that if a lessor covenants with his lessee and his assigns to renew his lease, and the lessee becomes a bankrupt, and the commissioners assign this covenant, the assignee cannot have any relief against the lessor.

**Moyes v. Little**, 2 Vern. 194; *Sed quare*, **Vandenanker v. Desbrough**, 2 Vern. 96; **Drake v. The Mayor of Exeter**, 1 Chan. Ca. 71. || *Sed vide* **Freem.** 183, **S. C. cont.** ||

|| **This** last case has been questioned, (a) and the report of it in **Freem.** p. 183, is the other way; and the general question whether assignees can compel a specific performance of an agreement to grant a lease to the bankrupt has only very lately been decided. (b) Lord Rosslyn refused to determine the point on demurrer in a case of complex circumstances, but did not say that the assignees' claim would be improper on a hearing, though he admitted that there was much force in the distinction between such a case and that of enforcing an agreement for a purchase, where the assignees must first do equity by paying the purchase-money, but here the consideration was the covenants of the bankrupt.

(a) **Smith v. Coffin**, 2 H. B. 444; **Brooke v. Hewitt**, 3 Ves. 253. (b) With respect to contracts by bankrupt to purchase lands, there is no doubt assignees can enforce performance of them; see section 76 of the new act, and so also as to contracts by bankrupt to sell lands, see **Sharpe v. Rhoads**, 2 Rose, 192; **Goodwin v. Lightbody**, 1 Daniel, 153.

|| **Where** a person who took the benefit of an insolvent act had previously obtained an agreement for a lease, with a proviso against

## (F) Bankrupt's Estate vesting in Commissioners and Assignees.

assignments, on a bill filed by a party to whom the insolvent had assigned his interest against his assignees for a specific performance, Sir Will. Grant dismissed the bill principally on the ground of the proviso against assignments, saying that it was very disputable whether the assignee of the insolvent himself could enforce a performance, but not deciding the general question.

*Weatherall v. Geering*, 12 Ves. 504; and see *Flood v. Finlay*, 2 Ball & Beatty, 9; and see 4 Evans's Stat. 328, note; 1 Christ. B. L. 256, n.; 1 Deacon, B. L. 368.

The Court of Exchequer have, however, lately held that the assignees are entitled to specific performance of an agreement for a lease, they *personally* entering into those covenants which the bankrupt, if solvent, would have been bound to enter into: and the court said, that if injustice would be done by it, the court would, in their discretion, refuse a decree.

*Powell v. Lloyd*, 2 Younge & J. 372.

PROPERTY ACQUIRED AFTER BANKRUPTCY. ||—[*Chippendale* brought an action of *assumpsit* for work and labour as an attorney. The defendant pleaded, that the plaintiff was a bankrupt, and averred, that the commission was still in force. The plaintiff replied, that the work and labour was done after the commissioners' assignment, and for the necessary support and maintenance of himself and his family. Rejoinder, that the plaintiff had not obtained his certificate; and thereupon a demurrer. Lord Mansfield said, The only question is, Whether the assignees of a bankrupt are entitled to the profits arising from his personal labour? The assignees cannot let out the bankrupt; they cannot contract for his labour. And Mr. Justice Buller observed, that when Lord Hardwicke said, that "all the bankrupt's future personal estate is affected by the assignment," he evidently meant, that if the assignees claim it, the bankrupt must deliver it up; and so far the assignment affects it: but no other person can have the same plea.]

*Chippendale v. Tomlinson*, Trin. 25 G. 3, B. R.; 1 Atk. 253. See *acc.*, *Ashley v. Kell*, 2 Stra. 1207.

|| It is fully established that an uncertificated bankrupt has a right to property acquired subsequent to his bankruptcy against all the world except his assignees, and may maintain actions in respect of such property, unless the assignees interpose.

*Webb v. Fox*, 7 Term R. 391; *Fowler v. Down*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 44; *Cumming v. Roebuck*, 1 Holt, Ca. 173; *Clark v. Calvert*, 3 Moo. 96; *Drayton v. Dale*, 2 Barn. & C. 293.

But the bankrupt cannot retain any such property against the assignees. And accordingly, to an action by a bankrupt on a promissory note, it was holden a good plea that the assignees had required the defendant to pay the money to them.

*Kitchen v. Barsch*, 7 East, 53.

And so also where the assignees had, for a valuable consideration paid by a third party, left the bankrupt's furniture, &c., in his possession, and afterwards, notwithstanding such agreement, they seized it, it was held that the bankrupt could not maintain trespass for such seizure, since he could not retain any property against his assignees.

*Nias v. Adamson*, 3 Barn. & A. 225.

And where the seizure of an uncertificated bankrupt's effects was made by the creditors without authority from the assignees, a subsequent

(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

surrender of the assignees' interest to them was held a sufficient ratification to justify the seizure.

*Hull v. Pickersgill*, 1 Bro. & B. 282. See *Coles v. Barrow*, 4 Taunt. 754, where it was held, (Mansfield, C. J., *dis.*.) that a bankrupt might recover a reasonable compensation from his assignees for work and labour done in carrying on business for the benefit of the estate under the employment of the assignees.

[(G) Of Property passing to the Assignees as being in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.]

THE enacting part of 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, § 11, has been held not restrained by the preamble, but to extend to other persons' goods, as well as those which were originally the bankrupt's property.

Cowp. 233.

|| The preamble is altogether omitted in the late statute, which enacts that "if any bankrupt shall by consent and permission of the true owner have in his possession, order, or disposition, any goods or chattels whereof he was reputed owner, *or whereof he had taken* upon him the sale, alteration, or disposition as owner, the commissioners shall have power to sell and dispose of the same for the benefit of the creditors under the commission. \*Provided that nothing herein contained shall invalidate or affect any transfer or assignment of any ship or vessel, or any share thereof made as a security for any debt or debts, either by way of mortgage or assignment, duly registered according to the provisions of an act of parliament made in the 4 Geo. 4, (a) intituled *An Act for registering of vessels.*"

6 G. 14, c. 16, § 72. The word *or* is in place of *and* in the former statute, and the words *or whereof he had taken* instead of *and take*. See 3 Taunt. 490. The clause after the \* is new. (a) The 6 G. 4, c. 110, is the registry act now in force.

One Mace kept a public house, had a license, and said she was married to Penrice. It was proved she went to the Excise-office, had his name entered in the books, with a note in the margin, "married." Penrice had the license, and continued in possession of the house and goods from that time till he absconded and went to Pimlico, which was an act of bankruptcy. Mace, the plaintiff, first claimed the goods in question under a bill of sale from Penrice, but afterwards as her own original property, and denied that Penrice and she were married. Upon a question, Whether this was within the statute? the court held that it was.

*Mace v. Cadell*, Cowp. 232.

*Mace v. Cadell*, Cowp. 232. In another case, Bryson being possessed of a dyer's plant, sold it to Simpson for 16*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.*; and Simpson gave Bryson two promissory notes, dated the 19th day of January, 1780, one for the sum of 82*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, payable on the 6th of January, 1781, and the other for the sum of 82*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, payable on the 6th January, 1782. When the first note became due, Simpson could not take it up, and Bryson offered to take back the plant at the rent of 5*l.* a year, upon the valuation amounting to 82*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* per ann., for the term of three years. To this proposal Simpson readily agreed, and a deed was accordingly executed; by which it was agreed that Bryson should let the plant to Simpson, and that if he should make default in any of the quarterly payments, or in the performance of any of the covenants, then the term granted should cease, and Simp-



(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

son should deliver up the plant, &c., and it should be lawful for Bryson to take immediate possession of the same. There was a memorandum at the foot of the deed, that Simpson had put Bryson in full possession of the plant, by delivering to him one winch in the name of the whole. On the 5th of July, 1783, a commission of bankruptcy issued against Simpson, and the messenger took possession of the plant.

Bryson v. Wylie, Hil. 24 G. 3, B. R. ¶ Reported rather more fully, 1 Bos. & Pull. 83. ¶

The question was, Whether this was within the stat. 21 Jac. 1? The court held clearly that it was.

The bare leaving goods in possession of the bankrupt without power to dispose, will not be within the statute. West v. Skip, 1 Ves. 243. *Ex parte* Flynn, 1 Atk. 185. The sort of possession, disposition, &c., are, in general, facts for the determination of a jury. Walker v. Burnell, Dougl. 303; Copeman v. Gallant, 1 P. Wms. 314; Collins v. Forbes, 3 Term R. 316.

¶ So where a distillery with coppers, vats, stills, &c., was let on lease to traders who became bankrupt, it was holden that the stills, &c., which were fixed to the freehold, did not pass to the assignees, but that the vats and other things which were movable did pass as being in the reputed ownership of the bankrupts.

Horn v. Baker, 9 East, R. 215.

But where a colliery was demised to the bankrupt, with engines, machinery, and implements, to be rendered up to the lessor at the expiration or other sooner determination of the term; it was held, that the tenant never had, under this demise, the possession, order, or disposition of the engines, &c., within the meaning of the statute, but only a qualified right to use them.

Storer v. Hunter, 3 Barn. & C. 368.

If goods taken in execution are let by the execution creditor to the debtor, and he is suffered to remain in possession of them till he becomes bankrupt, he must be considered as reputed owner, and they pass to his assignees, and the marking the creditor's initials on the goods will not prevent the effect of the statute.

Lingham v. Biggs, 1 Bos. & Pull. 82; Lingard v. Messiter, 1 Barn. & C. 308.

Where the goods have once been in the ostensible ownership of the bankrupt, his possession of them at his bankruptcy is *prima facie* evidence of his being still the reputed owner; but this evidence may be rebutted by circumstances. Where the bankrupt was not the original owner, the mere possession of the goods will not be evidence of his being reputed owner. Evidence of reputation of ownership is receivable in such case, and also evidence of contrary reputation.

1 Barn. & C. 312; Oliver v. Bartlett, 1 Bro. & B. 269; Gurr v. Rutton, 1 Holt, 327.

Furniture in a ready-furnished house will not, it seems, pass to the assignees of the occupier unless there are circumstances to show a reputed ownership.

*Per* Eyre, C. J., 1 Bos. & Pull. 88.

So also goods let to hire, and which by custom are so let out, as a stocking-frame let to a working hosier in a manufacturing district, will not, it seems, pass to the assignees.

*Per* Laurence, J., 3 Taunt. 490. And so perhaps as to job-horses. *Ib.*

Where an officer in the East India Company's service, having the

(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

**Privilege** of shipping a certain quantity of goods from the East Indies to England, assigned it for a valuable consideration to A B; but the goods were shipped and brought to England and sold in the name of the officer, who became bankrupt before A B could receive the proceeds of the goods; it was held that the officer being the reputed owner, the proceeds passed to the assignees.

**Gordon v. East India Company**, 7 Term R. 228; and see **Collins v. Forbes**, 3 Term R. 316.]

In mortgages of land or chattels real, the non-delivery of possession does not amount to that species of fraud intended to be checked by the statute, the title-deeds, and not the possession, being the evidence of such species of property. Creditors, therefore, cannot be deceived and deluded by the possession of property of that nature. But, where goods are pawned or mortgaged, it is very different; for possession and a power of disposal of such property are the only evidences of ownership to which the creditor can look: an assignment therefore of such property, unaccompanied by possession, is fraudulent and void.

**Stephens v. Sole**, 1 Ves. 352; **Bourne v. Dodson**, 1 Atk. 154; **Ryal v. Rowles**, 1 Atk. 165; 1 Ves. 348; **Bamford v. Baron**, 2 Term R. 594; **Edwards v. Haben**, 2 Term R. 587.

|| And accordingly where the printer and publisher of a newspaper assigned over all his interest to a creditor as a security, but continued to print and publish as before, and no affidavit of the change of interest was delivered to the stamp-office, and the printer became bankrupt; the interest in the paper was held to pass to his assignees.

**Longman v. Tripp**, 2 New R. 67; and see 2 Sim. & Stu. 292.]

But, if the property cannot be delivered at the time of the contract, it will be sufficient if the mortgagee has the documents and muniments delivered to him, in order to reduce it into possession. A mortgage, therefore, of a ship, or goods at sea, if the mortgagee has taken all methods in his power to get possession, such as the bill of sale, bills of lading, &c., will be valid, for otherwise no security could be made of such things at sea. But if the creditor were to suffer the ship to come back and go upon another voyage, the case would be very different. For the delivery of the grand bill of sale will not be sufficient, if there is an opportunity of taking actual possession.

**Brown v. Heathcote**, 1 Atk. 160; *Ex parte Mathews*, 2 Ves. 272; **Hall v. Gurney**, Hil. 24 G. 3, B. R.; **Co. Bankrupt Laws**, 401; **Atkinson v. Maling**, 2 Term R. 462; **Mair v. Glennie**, 4 Maule & S. 240.] By the 26 G. 3, c. 60, § 17, the bill of sale must recite the certificate of the registry of the ship, notwithstanding it be intended only as a security for money lent, else it is void; and being void, the vendee, though he take possession of the ship immediately upon her return, cannot retain it against the assignees of the vendor. **Rolleston v. Hibbert**, 3 Term R. 406.

|| Before the late registry act it was settled that where the owner of a ship assigned over his interest, and the transfer was complete according to the registry acts, so that the assignee became the registered owner, if the original owner continued to have the ship in his possession, and disposition, by the permission of the assignee, the property passed to the assignees of the owner on his becoming bankrupt.

**Robinson v. Macdonnell**, 5 Maule & S. 228; **Hay v. Fairburn**, 2 Barn. & A. 193; **Monkhouse v. Hay**, 2 Bro. & B. 114; 8 Price, 256; **Kirkley v. Hodgson**, 1 Barn. & C. 588.

**(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.**

But now, by the registry act, 6 G. 4, c. 110, § 46, it is provided, that when any transfer of any ship or vessel, or of any share thereof, shall have been made as a security for payment of any debt, either by way of mortgage or of any assignment to a trustee for the purpose of selling for the payment of any debt, if such transfer shall have been duly registered according to the provisions of the act, the interest of the mortgagee shall not be affected by the bankruptcy of the mortgagor, notwithstanding the ship was at the time in the possession, order, and disposition of the bankrupt, and that he was the reputed owner. And see 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 72, (p. 738.)

Before this statute it had been decided that ships registered in the name of one partner, but in the order and disposition of the whole partnership, passed to the assignees of the joint estate: and this decision is not affected by the above clause, which applies only to cases of transfers by way of security or mortgage.

*Ex parte Burn*, 1 Jac. & W. 378; and see 4 Barn. & C. 120.

Where a party contracted with a builder for a barge, and agreed to pay him the value in advance, and the builder became bankrupt before the barge was *completed*, it was holden that the purchaser had acquired no property in the barge, and that it passed to the assignees of the builder.

*Mucklow v. Mangles*, 1 Taunt. 318. See this authority doubted, 5 Bing. 276, 277.

But where the price of the ship to be built was payable by instalments, and the builder, after payment of some only of the instalments, signed a certificate, according to the registry act, to enable the purchaser to have the ship duly registered in his name, and the builder afterwards became bankrupt; it was held, that the payment of the instalments vested the specific property in the buyer, and that at all events the signing the certificate by the builder was a consent that the property should pass to the buyer.

*Woods v. Russell*, 5 Barn. & A. 942; and see *Carruthers v. Payne*, 5 Bing. 270. ||

If a ship is in a foreign port, where the mortgagee might take possession of her, and this be known to him, yet he is not obliged to take possession until her arrival in Great Britain.

*Ex parte Batson*, 8th Aug. 1791, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 406.

Where a share of a ship is mortgaged or pledged, the delivering of the bill of sale of that share is sufficient, for the mortgagee cannot in such case take actual possession of the ship.

*Gillespy v. Coutts*, Ambl. 652; *Ex parte Standgroom*, 2d Aug. 1790, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 410; 1 Ves. jun. 163.

*Choses in action* are holden within the statute, for although they are only assignable in equity, equity will follow the law in such case.

*Falkener v. Case*, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 412; 1 Bro. Chan. R. 125, S. C.; 2 Term R. 491, S. C.; *Rowe v. Dawson*, 1 Ves. 331.

|| So government stock (a) is also within the statute, and bills of exchange, (b) policies of insurance, (c) a share in a newspaper, (d) share in a public company. (e)

(a) *Brown v. Bellaris*, 5 Madd. 53; *Ex parte Richardson*, Buck, 480; and see 80th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16. (b) *Hornblower v. Proud*, 2 Barn. & Ald. 327; *Ex parte Burton*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 207. (c) *Ex parte North*, Buck, 149; 3 Madd. 63. (d) *Longman v. Tripp*, 2 New R. 67. (e) *Nelson v. London Association Company*, 2 Sim. & Stu. 292.

(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

But stock of a company seized of real estate is not a chattel within the statute.

*Ex parte Vauxhall Bridge Company*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 101.

Nor are chattels fixed to the freehold.

1 Atk. 161; *Horn v. Baker*, 9 East, 215. ||

If a bond is assigned, the bond must be delivered and notice must be given to the debtor; but in assignment of book-debts notice alone is sufficient, because there can be no delivery, and such acts are equal to a delivery of goods, which are capable of being delivered.

*Ryall v. Rowles*, 1 Ves. 372; 1 Atk. 171, 177. A chose in action may be assigned without deed. *Howell v. M'ivers*, 4 Term R. 690.

|| The assignment of a bond and delivery of it to the assignee, are not sufficient to take the bond out of the operation of the bankruptcy, unless notice is also given to the debtor.

*Ex parte Monro*, Buck, 300.

And so also where, on the dissolution of a partnership, debts due to it are assigned to the continuing partner, unless notice is given to the debtors, the debts still remain in the order and disposition of the partnership.

*Ex parte Burton*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 207.

And so also as to assignment of a policy, unless notice is given to the insurers.

*Williams v. Thorp*, 2 Sim. 257.

And notice in the Gazette is not sufficient unless the debtors have seen it.

*Ex parte Usborne*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 358. ||

Where a trader makes a settlement of personal property upon his marriage, for the separate use of his wife, and to be by her employed in a trade, his living with the wife, if he do not intermeddle in the business, will not be a possession of the property within the statute of 21 Jac. 1; for he hath not the *order and disposition with the consent of the real owner*.

*Haselinton v. Gill*, 3 Term R. 620, n.; *Jarman v. Woolton*, lb.

|| But goods, the property of the wife, assigned on the marriage to trustees on trust to permit her husband to enjoy them, on condition of his paying a sum of money by instalments to the trustees for the use of the wife's children by a former husband, were held to fall within the statute, the trustees having permitted them to remain in the husband's hands after default made in the instalments, and until the day before his bankruptcy.

*Darby v. Smith*, 8 Term R. 82.

In the above case, the possession taken by the trustees on the night before the bankruptcy, was considered by the court as no alteration of the bankrupt's possession, so that he was still in possession "at the time." This case is not to be considered as carrying the words of the statute, "at such time as they shall become bankrupt," beyond their ordinary import.

Therefore, in a subsequent case, where the purchaser of goods received from the seller an order on the wharfinger for delivery, but suffered the goods to remain some months in the seller's name, and the

(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

seller disposed of part, and on notice of the seller's insolvency, and *nine days before* his bankruptcy, the purchaser procured the goods to be transferred to his name, it was held that there was a complete transfer to the buyer before the bankruptcy, and consequently the assignees of the seller were not entitled to the goods.

*Jones v. Dwyer*, 15 East, 21; and see *acc. Arbouin v. Williams*, 1 Ry. & Moo. N. P. C. 72; where the transfer was only the day before the bankruptcy. *Ex parte Smith*, Buck, 149; 3 Mad. 63; *Robinson v. Macdonnell*, 2 Barn. & A. 134.

In order to bring the case within the statute, the bankrupt must have the possession, order, and disposition of the goods. The bankrupt was an engineer employed by a canal company to build locks, &c., on the canal, and on his purchasing materials for that purpose, they were laid on the company's premises, and the company advanced money to the engineer, taking a bill of sale of the goods, and a symbolical delivery from the engineer by a halfpenny. The engineer afterwards becoming bankrupt, the assignees were held not entitled to the goods, the sheriff having previously seized them under an execution against the engineer at the suit of the company; for the best delivery of the goods was made that the nature of the case admitted, the goods being on the company's premises; and the goods appearing to be the goods of the company, no false credit could be obtained by the bankrupt.

*Manton v. Moore*, 7 Term R. 67.

But if a trader sell goods lying on his wharf, and the buyer neglect to have them transferred into his name in the wharfinger's books, they will pass to the trader's assignees under his bankruptcy.

*Jones v. Dwyer*, *supra*.

But the transfer in the wharfinger's books passes the possession to the vendee. And so also the delivery by the bankrupt of warrants for delivery of goods in dock warehouses, duly endorsed, is such a transference of the possession to the party receiving the warrants, that the goods do not remain in the possession, order, and disposition of the bankrupt. In this case, an assent on the part of the dock company to the transfer was proved; but it seems that possession is changed without such assent.

*Lucas v. Dorrien*, 1 Moo. R. 29; 7 Taunt. 278, S. C.; *Harman v. Anderson*, 2 Camp. 245; *Spear v. Travers*, 4 Camp. 251; and see *Greening v. Clark*, 4 Barn. & C. 316; *Winks v. Hassall*, 9 Barn. & C. 376.

But where there is no warrant or order for delivery, the mere marking the goods with the initials of the vendee will not alter the possession so as to prevent the goods passing under the statute to the vendor's assignees; and this, notwithstanding the sale may be notorious in the *particular trade* of the parties. But if notice is given to the warehouse-keeper of the sale, it seems the possession will be passed to the vendee.

*Knowles v. Horsfall*, 5 Barn. & A. 134.

Goods sold and remaining undistinguished in the vendor's warehouse for resale by the vendee, under a rent to the vendor, will pass to the vendor's assignees under his bankruptcy, notwithstanding a custom in the particular trade that goods shall so remain after sale without any mark.

*Thwackthwaite v. Cock*, 3 Taunt. 486; but see *Flinn v. Mathews*, 1 Atk. 185.

**(G)** Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

But wine purchased of a wine-merchant, and remaining in the merchant's cellars, set apart in a particular bin, and marked with the purchaser's seal, and entered as his in the merchant's books, is not in the order and disposition of the merchant so as to pass to his assignees.

*Ex parte Marrable*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 402.

Where a trader's shopman and another were the special bailiffs in a warrant under an execution against the trader, and they seized the goods and remained in possession till his bankruptcy; it was held, that the possession of the servant was the possession of the master, and that the assignees were consequently entitled to the goods.

*Jackson v. Irvin*, 2 Camp. R. 48.

And so also where the warrant was directed to a regular bailiff, but the creditor ordered him not to sell, and the bailiff left a man in possession, and the trader was suffered to carry on business and to have the visible ownership of the goods till his bankruptcy.

*Toussaint v. Hartop*, 1 Holt, R. 335.

So also, where the goods seized were left in possession of the bankrupt, after the execution under a demise, at a rent from the creditor, and though the creditor's initials were marked on them, they were held to pass to the assignees.

*Lingard v. Messiter*, 1 Barn. & C. 308; and see 4 B. & C. 652.

It has been decided by the Court of Exchequer, that the share of a dormant partner, in the stock in trade being in the possession of the acting partner does not pass to the assignees under the bankruptcy of such acting partner; but this decision has been much questioned by Lord Eldon.

*Coldwell v. Gregory*, 1 Price, R. 119. *Ex parte Dyster*, 2 Rose, Ca. 256.

And in a late case, where a dissolution of partnership took place some time prior to the bankruptcy of one of the partners, and the trade was carried on after the dissolution (as it had been before) by such partner only, and the whole stock and effects remained in his hands until and at the time of the bankruptcy, by agreement with his former partner; it was decided that the share of the other partner passed to the assignees under the bankruptcy, as being in the possession, order, and control of the bankrupt.

*Ex parte Enderby*, 2 Barn. & C. 389.

As the possession must be with consent of the true owner, the property of infants, who are incapable of consenting, is not within the statute.

*Viner v. Cadell*, 3 Esp. Ca. 88.

Where stock was mortgaged and was afterwards transferred by the accountant-general to the mortgagor without privity of the mortgagee, it was held not to pass to the assignees of the mortgagor on his bankruptcy.

*Ex parte Richardson*, Buck, 480.

But where a trustee contracted to sell and let the purchaser into possession, the property was held to pass under the purchaser's bankruptcy, the trustee being the "true owner" within the meaning of the statute.

*Ex parte Dale*, Buck, 365.]

(G) Property in the reputed Ownership of the Bankrupt.

The assignment will not pass goods which the bankrupt hath possession of as factor, though he act upon a *del credere* commission.

Garret v. Cullum, Bull. Ni. Pri. 42, (5th edit.) Godfrey v. Furzo, 1 P. Wms. 185; *Ex parte Damas*, 2 Ves. 586; 1 Atk. 23; Scrimshire v. Alderton, 2 Stra. 1189; Escott v. Milward, Sitings after Mich. 1783; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 456, 457. ¶ Delaunay v. Barker, 2 Stark. R. 539; Taylor v. Plumer, 3 Maule & S. 562.¶

¶ But goods which the bankrupt has upon sale or return are not in his possession as factor, and pass under the assignment. But where the trader received a parcel of goods on sale or return the evening before his bankruptcy, and in fact never unpacked them, and his shop was shut next morning and never re-opened, it was held that they did not pass to the assignees.

Livesay v. Hood, 2 Camp. R. 83; Gibson v. Bray, 8 Taunt. R. 76; 1 Moo. 519, S. C.¶

And upon the same principle, the assignment will not pass bills or goods sent to a trader to be applied to a particular purpose.

*Ex parte Dumas*, 2 Ves. 586; 1 Atk. 232. *Ex parte Emery*, 2 Ves. 674; Godfrey v. Furzo, 3 P. Wms. 185; D'Aquila v. Lambert, Amb. 399. *Ex parte Clare*, and *Ex parte King*, cited in Snee v. Prescott, 1 Atk. 250; Zink v. Waller, 2 Black. R. 1154; Tooke v. Hollingworth, 5 Term R. 215. ¶ Bent v. Puller, 5 Term R. 494; Bolton v. Puller, 1 Bos. & Pull. 539.¶

¶ And if bills not due, though endorsed, are paid by a customer to a banker, the property remains in the customer and the bills do not fall within the statute, since the banker is considered as a factor to receive payment of the bills, unless, indeed, the banker can show an authority, either express or implied, from the customer to treat them as cash.

Giles v. Perkins, 9 East, R. 12; Thompson v. Giles, 2 Barn. & C. 422. *Ex parte Wakefield Bank*, 1 Rose, 238, 243; 19 Ves. 25.

But *endorsement* is considered *prima facie* evidence of the bills being *discounted* by the banker; and if discounted, the property is changed, and they pass with the rest to the assignees.

2 Barn. & C. 229; Bolland v. Bygrave, 1 Ry. & Moo. 271; 1 Rose, 243.

Bills not due, and *entered short*, remain the property of the customer: *aliter* if paid in and treated as *cash*.

*Ex parte Sargeant*, 1 Rose, 153; Ib. 253; 18 Ves. 229.

And if they are entered *as bills*, they remain the property of the customer, although he may have permission to draw on the bankers to the amount of them, if the cash-balance is in favour of the customer at the bankruptcy.

Thompson v. Giles, *suprà*; and see 1 Deacon, 432, *et seq.*¶

The assignment will not pass goods which the bankrupt may be possessed of as executor or administrator.

Howard v. Jemmett, 3 Burr. 1369. *Ex parte Ellis*, 1 Atk. 101. *Ex parte Marsh*, 1 Atk. 158. But if a trader is made executor and residuary legatee, and before his bankruptcy collects in enough of the testator's effects to pay debts and particular legacies, and the remainder of the assets is uncollected; though the *assignees in law* would not be entitled to get it in, because the bankrupt has it in *auter droit* as executor, yet the *assignees under the commission*, notwithstanding the legal interest is not vested in them, may, by the aid of the Court of Chancery, get in the assets in the name of the executor. *Per* Lord Harcourt, in *Ex parte Butler*, 1 Atk. 213; Amb. 74, S. C. As courts of law now take notice of a trust, the *assignee in law* would be entitled. Winch v. Keeley, 1 Term R. 619. ¶ *Ld. Hardwicke's words*, 1 Atk. 213, are, "the assignees would not in law be entitled, &c., and not the assignees in law would not be entitled, which makes the above passage clear. Winch v. Keeley, decided that the assignor of

## (H) Of the Relation to the Act of Bankruptcy, &amp;c.

a bond might sue in his own name for the benefit of the assignee, notwithstanding his bankruptcy, since the court would take notice that he was a trustee for the assignee. See *Joy v. Campbell*, 1 Scho. & C. 328.]

|| But where the party entitled to take out administration neglects to do so, and remains in possession of the goods for a number of years, and then becomes bankrupt, the goods will pass to the assignees.

*Fox v. Fisher*, 3 Barn. & A. 135.]

[The assignment will not pass a debt which the bankrupt hath previously assigned to another person; for in such case he is a mere trustee, and the debts which are assignable by the statute are those which are for *the benefit* of the bankrupt.

*Winch v. Keeley*, 1 Term R. 619.] || *Scott v. Surman*, Willes, R. 402; *Carpenter v. Marnell*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 40; *Gladstone v. Hadwin*, 1 Maule & S. 526; and see 79th sect. of 6 G. 4, c. 16.]

## || (H) Of the Relation to the Act of Bankruptcy, and how far it is qualified. ||

THE assignees have an interest in the bankrupt's estate from the very act of bankruptcy, so as to avoid all mesne acts done by the bankrupt during that time, and the issuing out of the commission; and the privity of contract between the bankrupt and his creditors being from that time transferred to the assignees, they have the same right as an administrator, who has a property from the death of the intestate, and may declare generally *ut de bonis suis propriis*.

*Sand. 239*; *Sid. 327*; *Salk. 111*, pl. 8. But it has been holden, that before an actual assignment, the bankrupt has such a property for which he may maintain an action. *Salk. 108*. If upon a *capias ad satisfaciendum* the money is levied, and after the plaintiff becomes a bankrupt, and the money is assigned before the return of the writ, this assignment is void; for being in the hands of the sheriff it is *quasi in custodia legis*, and not the bankrupt's money before it is paid him. *Cro. Car. 166, 176*. If the consor, after the *extent*, and before the *liberate*, becomes a bankrupt, and the goods are delivered upon the *liberate*, and a commission is after taken out, &c., they cannot be sold; for by the *extent* they were in *custodia legis*; and it was not in the power of the consor, by any subsequent act, to destroy the effect of the *extent*. *Cro. Car. 148*. *Sir W. Jones, 202, S. C.* If between the act of bankruptcy and before assignment, the goods of the bankrupt are seized and in the officer's hands for the debt of the king, it seems that these goods cannot be assigned; for the king's title and that of a subject's commencing at the same time, the king shall be preferred; besides, the king cannot come in as a creditor under the statute. *Salk. 102*, pl. 2, 108. [2 *Stra. 978*. But he is bound by an actual assignment. 2 *Show. 481*.]

The crown is not bound by the acts relating to bankrupts, not being named in them; therefore an extent served upon the property of the bankrupt will bind from the *teste* of the writ, and till actual assignment by the commissioners; but the king is bound by an *actual assignment*, because the property is then absolutely transferred to a third person.

*Co. Bankrupt Laws, 446*; *Audley v. Halsey*, *Sir W. Jones, R. 202*; *Rex v. Pixley*, *Bumb. 202*; *Rex v. Bewdley*, in the Exchequer, July, 1784; 2 *Show. 480*; *Lechmere v. Thoroughgood*, 3 *Mod. 236*; *Comb. 123*; *Rorke v. Dayrell*, 4 *Term R. 406*.

One became indebted to the crown, and a commission of bankrupt was sued out against him, and an assignment made of his effects; and an extent issued from the crown, tested the day of the date of the assignment, and the crown was preferred.

*Park. R. 126*; 2 *Show. 40*. || *Qu.* Whether the courts would not now inquire which was first, the execution of the assignment or the issuing the extent? See as to fraction of a day, 2 *Barn. & A. 586*; and see 3 *Stark. 73*. When an extent is apprehended the commission should be sealed with all despatch, in order that a provisional assignment



(H) Of the Relation to the Act of Bankruptcy, &c.

may be executed to bar the crown process. Lord Eldon did not complain of being called up in the middle of the night for this purpose. *Wydown's case*, 14 Ves. 88. As to extents in aid and the restrictions now put upon them, see 57 G. 3, c. 117; 9 Price, 525, 647; and see 7 G. 4, c. 30, § 1; 1 Deacon, 492. ||

The land-tax money in the hands of collectors is a debt to the king, but the warrant of the commissioners of the land-tax is not equal to an extent, so as to bind the goods from the date, but until assignment the property is in the bankrupt, and the land-tax commissioners' warrant executed before the assignment will create a lien upon such a seizure, therefore all the assignees' right is to redeem the goods which are in the hands of the commissioners of the land-tax for that purpose.

*Brassey v. Dawson*, 2 Stra. 978.

A candlemaker, in arrear for the single duties, becoming bankrupt, and convicted for non-payment after the assignment of his effects, the double duties are a lien upon the candles, utensils, and materials in the hands of his assignees, and they may be distrained.

*Stacy v. Hulse*, Dougl. 395; *Attorney-General v. Senior*, Rex v. Fowler, Dougl. 400. || See *Austen v. Whitehead*, 6 Term R. 436. *In re Day*, 1 M'Clel. 384. ||

[Where a trader commits an act of bankruptcy by lying in prison for two months, it relates to the first day of his surrender, so as to overreach all intermediate transactions.

*Barwell v. Ward*, 1 Atk. 260; *King v. Leith*, 2 Term R. 141.] || But under the new act 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 5, the act of bankruptcy does not relate to the first day of the imprisonment. *Moser v. Newman*, 6 Bing. 556; *Higgins v. M'Adam*, 3 Young & J. 1. ||

Where the act of bankruptcy was committed by the bankrupt's lying in jail two months, and in the interval, before it was completed, the sheriff paid money which he had levied under an execution against the bankrupt to the plaintiff in the action, the court would not assist the assignees upon motion.

*Clarke v. Ryal*, 1 Black. R. 642.

|| Where a payment is made by a debtor to a trader in prison, if the party has notice of that fact, and if the requisite imprisonment is afterwards completed, the payment is not protected, but it is protected if the debtor had no notice of the imprisonment.

*Coles v. Robins*, 3 Camp. 183. And now by the new act such payment would be good, as being made *before* the act of bankruptcy; see *Moser v. Newman*, *supra*.

A payment by a bankrupt in prison is protected where the party receiving it gives up to the bankrupt papers on which he had a lien.

*Thompson v. Beatson*, 1 Bing. R. 145.

The courts will notice a fraction of a day, and therefore, where an execution is levied on a trader's goods, and on the same day at a subsequent hour he goes to prison and remains in prison two months, the act of bankruptcy does not overreach the execution.

*Thomas v. Desanges*, 2 Barn. & A. 586; and see 3 Stark. Ca. 73.

The relation to the act of bankruptcy cannot be carried back beyond the accruing of the petitioning creditor's debt, as the assignees cannot avail themselves of an act of bankruptcy precedent to it without destroying their title as assignees.

*Ex parte Birkett*, 2 Rose, Ca. 71. See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 18. ||

[As this relation to the act of bankruptcy occasionally induceth very

great hardship upon parties, it meeteth with  
from the courts. The legislature, too, hath  
that it shall not extend to the prejudice of  
rupt, (a) who pays his debt to the bankrupt  
he shall understand or know that he is become  
chasers for valuable consideration, (b) unless  
sued out within five years after the act of bankruptcy  
for goods or bills of exchange *bonâ fide* in the  
course of trade, (c) without the creditor's knowledge  
bankrupt, or in insolvent circumstances.

(a) 1 Jac. 1, c. 15, § 14. (b) 21 Jac. 1, c. 19, § 14.  
no difference between an actual payment of money in a  
ing bills of exchange, provided there be no notice, and  
before the commission of bankruptcy issues. Hawkins  
giving of goods, or a bill of exchange in payment for  
though the bill is paid after notice of an act of bankrupt-  
R. 711. So also a *bond fide* payment for goods purchas-  
ruptcy, Cash v. Young, 2 Barn. & C. 413; but an ac-  
security of goods, is not a payment protected, Copeland  
where goods are taken of a trader on sale and returned  
can they be retained on the ground of a set-off of a pri-  
the party taking them. Hurst v. Gwennap, 2 Stark.  
party not actually indebted at the time to the bankrupt  
ticipation of goods previously ordered of the bankrupt,  
C. 415; but *quære* whether this would not be good un-  
to payments by partners, see post. A payment to a car-  
of goods, was held not protected by the 19 G. 2, c. 32,  
R. 197. And so also a bill of exchange given by a bank-  
in payment of damages recovered against him before the  
act, 2 H. Black. 334. But these two last payments  
*more general* words of the 82d section of 6 G. 4, c. 16,  
*fide* payment, not for instance a payment for goods be-  
ley, J., 3 Barn. & C. 416; nor, perhaps, a payment li-  
previously delivered to the bankrupt. Bolton v. Jager,  
by the acceptor of a bill, after time given him by the ho-  
teler, is not a payment in the course of trade, and  
secret act of bankruptcy. Vernon v. Hall, 2 Term R.  
notice equally with other persons; and if in such case  
keeping cash with him, he is liable to pay it over again.  
Hankey, 2 Term R. 113; 3 Bro. Ch. R. 313. But the  
money from the banker, cannot compel the creditor to re-  
fund. Vernon v. Hanson, 2 Term R. 287. If a person  
after a secret act of bankruptcy, this, though not a pay-  
yet be allowed; for the loan being repaid, it will be con-  
ported Congalton, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 47. ¶ So where a per-  
imprisonment repayment was protected. Toovey v. Miln-  
repaid, was deposited by a bankrupt in the hands of another  
dispute it belonged, and he, before the commission, ar-  
whom it was paid it to the person whom he thought entitl-  
bankruptcy could not recover it from the arbitrator. Tope  
signes 4 Taunt. 198. ¶

the 16 G. 2, c. 135, s. 1, and the 10

By all payments to, and all contracts by and with the bankrupt, and transactions two months before a commission, were made by the party had no notice of an act of bankruptcy or effects without notice of an act of bankruptcy; and by the 56 G.

## (H) Of the Relation to the Act of Bankruptcy, &amp;c.

The 6 G. 4, c. 16, which has repealed the former statutes, has re-enacted, altered, and extended their provisions. By the 81st section, (which re-enacts the 46 G. 3, c. 135, § 1, and 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 2,) all conveyances by, and all contracts, dealings, and transactions by and with any bankrupt *bonâ fide* entered into more than two calendar months before the commission, (a) and all executions and attachments *bonâ fide* executed and levied more than two months before the commission, shall be valid notwithstanding any prior act of bankruptcy, provided the person dealing, &c., had no notice of any prior act of bankruptcy: (b) provided that where a commission is superseded and another commission issued, no such conveyance, contract, &c., shall be valid unless made, entered into, &c., more than two months before the first commission.

(a) See 1 Moo. & Malk. 137, 140, 141, 251. (b) This provision is new.

By § 82, it is enacted, all payments really and *bonâ fide* made by any bankrupt to any creditor, (c) (not being a fraudulent preference,) and all payments *bonâ fide* made to any bankrupt before the date and issuing of the commission shall be valid, notwithstanding any prior act of bankruptcy, provided the person so dealing had not notice of any act of bankruptcy.

(c) The words "in the course of trade," in 19 G. 2, c. 19, § 14, are here omitted; and the notice under the 6 G. 4, c. 16, is in all cases notice of an act of bankruptcy, so that it is now unnecessary to consider the cases as to notice of insolvent circumstances, or of stopping payment. Where A purchased a library of B, after an act of bankruptcy by B, of which A was ignorant, it was held the assignees could not recover the value of the books without at least tendering the price, since the payment by A was valid under the 82d section. *Hill v. Farnell*, 9 Barn. & C. 45. See vide *Carter v. Breton*, 6 Bing. 617. The clause extends to payments *bonâ fide* made before the act took effect. *Churchill v. Cresser*, 5 Bing. 177; *Terrington v. Hargreaves*, Ib. 489. A payment made by a partner who has committed an act of bankruptcy of a partnership debt due from the firm before the act of bankruptcy, is not good, if the creditor receiving it has notice of the partner's act of bankruptcy. *Craven v. Edmonson*, 5 Bing. 734. Where the bankrupt, after a secret act of bankruptcy, bought on credit and sold for ready money, at unduly low prices, the purchasers were held not protected under the 82d section, unless the purchase was in the usual course of business. *Ward v. Clarke*, 1 Moo. & Mal. 497.

By § 83, the issuing of a commission, if the adjudication be notified in the London Gazette, and the person to be affected may reasonably be presumed to have seen the same, shall be deemed notice of an act of bankruptcy.

By § 84, no person or body, &c., having money, goods, wares, &c., belonging to any bankrupt, shall be endangered by payment or delivery to the bankrupt without notice of an act of bankruptcy.

By § 85, notice to the agent of a corporate body shall be notice to the body.

By § 86, no purchase for valuable consideration, where the purchaser had notice of an act of bankruptcy, shall be impeached by reason thereof, unless the commission be sued out within twelve calendar months after such act of bankruptcy.

By § 87, no title to any real or personal estate sold under any commission, shall be impeached by the bankrupt or any claiming under him, in respect of any defect in the proceedings, unless the bankrupt has commenced proceedings to supersede such commission, within twelve months from the issuing thereof. ||

[The relation operates only on voluntary payments with notice; and



## (I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and Evidence therein.

may tend to deprive him of a legal title; but every advantage shall be left him to defend himself. Indeed, where a commission is actually taken out, the case is very different, because that is a public act, which all are bound to notice; (a) but an act of bankruptcy may be so secret as to be impossible to be known.

*Akerry v. Williams*, 2 Vern. 27; *Collet v. De Golls*, Ca. temp. Talb. 65; *Wilker v. Bodington*, 2 Vern. 599.] || *Fisher v. Touchett*, 1 Eden, 158. And as to a mortgagee's right to tack further advances made after a secret act of bankruptcy, see *Ex parte Herbert*, 13 Ves. 183; *Hitchcock v. Sedgwick*, 2 Vern. 156; *Eden's B. L.* 254; *Sagden, V. & P.* 721. (a) By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 83, the issuing a commission is only notice if an act of bankruptcy has been actually committed; and if the adjudication is published in the *London Gazette*, and the party to be affected may reasonably be presumed to have seen the same. And it was decided in *Sowerby v. Brook*, 4 Barn. & Ald. 523, that the issuing a commission is not notice independent of statutory enactment.]

## [(I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and Evidence therein.]

THOUGH the bankrupt's estate is transferred to the assignees, yet must they pursue the same remedies for the recovery of it as the bankrupt himself; therefore, if a debt upon a simple contract due to the bankrupt is assigned, an action of debt will not lie against the executor of the debtor, but the assignee must bring his action on the case.

*Cro. Car.* 187; *Jones*, 223. Where wager of law lay against the bankrupt, it lies against the assignee. *Cro. Jac.* 105.

The plaintiff declares upon an *assumpsit* for 43*l.* 1*s.*, and sets forth an assignment of the debts of the bankrupt, *mentionat. in quadam schedula continen. prædict. summam* 43*l.* 1*s.*, and the jury find he was indebted only 41*l.* 1*s.*, which he promised, &c., and that the commissioners assigned *debita præd. in quadam schedula continen. præd. summam* 43*l.* 1*s.*, and if this be the same promise, concludes for the plaintiff; and because the issue and verdict were concluded to the promise, and the assignment not in question, and the statute giving the like remedy to the assignee as the bankrupt had, it was adjudged for the plaintiff. (b)

*Allen*, 28, 29; *Stile*, 62, S. C.; *Raym. S. C.* cited. (b) This case is not worth attending to—assignees now declare *generally* as such, without mentioning any assignment; they state the cause of action accruing to the bankrupt before he became such, the promise in like manner; and in the breach allege the defendant has not paid to the bankrupt before he became such, nor to the assignees since; and conclude to the damage of the assignees.

If there be a joint bond to A and B, and A become a bankrupt, &c., the assignee cannot bring an action alone; but if assigned to B, he alone may bring an action, being entitled to one moiety in his own right, and to the other for the benefit of creditors, by virtue of the assignment. (a)

*Lev.* 17; *Raym.* 6, 7; *Keb.* 167. (a) But the facts must appear on the record.

In *assumpsit* the plaintiff declared as assignee under a commission of bankruptcy awarded against J S, who became a bankrupt, &c., and that the defendant was indebted to the said J S, &c.; and on demurrer to the declaration it was objected, that it was uncertain, it not being shown how J S became a bankrupt, viz. either by keeping close within his house, by suffering himself to be arrested, &c.; and that in pleading simony, the particular act must be set forth: but it was held well enough in this case, for the statutes mentioned the word *bankrupt*,

## (I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and

but **in** the statute against simony no men-  
besides, in this case the plaintiff is a stran-  
cannot be presumed that it lies in his knowl-  
became a bankrupt.

Carth. 29; Pepsy and Low, Comb. 108, S. C. [P.; 2 Ld. Raym. 1548, S. P. The assignee must la-  
bankrupt, if the contract be prior to the bankruptcy.  
if subsequent; and therefore, in such case, they need  
Evans v. Mann, Cowp. 569.] || Thomas v. Riding  
covenant for rent accrued since the bankruptcy, it is  
that the title is not set out. Parker v. Manning, 7 T.  
sons are assignees of A and B, who were partners, b-  
they cannot in one action sue for debts due to A and  
to each individually. Hancock v. Hayward, 3 Term  
lb. 779.] || But after verdict the defect is cured, since  
many commissions the assignees claimed. lb. Vide  
469. The assignees under a joint commission may  
bankrupts, describing themselves as assignees of  
Stonehouse v. De Silva, 3 Camp. 399; Harvey v. M-  
are separate commissions and different assignees under  
they must describe themselves as assignees of each  
Moo. 3; and see Hogg v. Bridges, lb. 122; 2 Saund-  
section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, joint commissions may issue  
The non-joinder of a joint assignee as plaintiff is a ground  
pleaded in abatement. Snelgrove v. Hunt, 2 Stark.  
sional assignee the assignment by him to the general  
declaration, is no ground of nonsuit on the general  
Page v. Bauer, 4 Barn. & A. 345. In an action by a  
tained by a former assignee, it is sufficient to state that  
signee was duly appointed. De Cosson v. Vaughan.  
lent and money paid by plaintiff as assignee, may be  
and received to his use as assignee; for it may be int-  
bankrupt's money which, under the 5 G. 2, c. 30, §  
16,) the assignee might be authorized to lend. Ric-  
294. ||

[The assignees may bring either *trover*  
ceived subsequent to the bankruptcy; but the  
having brought one, and proceeded to judgment  
other.

Hitchin v. Campbell, 2 Black. R. 779, 827; 3 Wils.  
allowed to maintain *assumpsit* in such case. 1 Ves.

|| They cannot bring *trover* unless the mort-  
version of valuable property; in such case  
the full value of the property, whereas in  
recover the sum actually received on the sale  
defendant may set off any debt due to him

King v. Leith, 2 Term R. 141; Smith v. Hodson,

The assignees by bringing *assumpsit* affirm-  
and must stand in his situation in all respects  
the elect to disaffirm the bankrupt's contract  
rights as assignees.

Reed v. James, 1 Stark. 134; Butler v. Carver, 2

By bringing *assumpsit*, however, they obtain  
a valid sale on the part of the bankrupt, and

off a debt founded in a fraud on the bank-  
of defendant could not have set off against the bank-

fen v. Clarke, 3 Camp. 355; Fair v. M'Iver, 16

Reum

## (I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and Evidence therein.

If the assignees once affirm the acts of a person wrongfully selling the bankrupt's property, they cannot afterwards treat him as a wrongdoer and maintain *trover*.

*Brewer v. Sparrow*, 7 Barn. & C. 310.

Where a bankrupt, after his bankruptcy, drew a check on his bankers in favour of a creditor, to whom the money was paid, it was holden that the assignees could not recover the amount in *trover* for the check against the creditor, since the action proceeded on the ground that the check was drawn without authority, and worth nothing, and, therefore, at all events, the value of the paper only could be recovered; and, it seems, the plaintiff must be nonsuited in such an action.

*Mathew v. Sherwell*, 2 Taunt. 439; and see *Walker v. Laing*, 7 Taunt. 568; 1 Moo. 281; *Wills v. Wells*, 8 Taunt. 264; 2 B. Moo. 247.

Assignees, like other persons, are under the necessity of suing in a Court of Requests for a debt under 40s., however inconvenient it may be that questions of bankruptcy should be tried there.

*Keay v. Rigg*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 11; *Ward v. Abrahams*, 1 Barn. & A. 367.

Where the bankrupt on being taken on a *ca. sa.* subsequent to an act of bankruptcy, delivered goods to the officer, which were pawned by the officer, and the produce was five weeks afterwards paid over by the officer to the defendant, the plaintiff in the execution, but not in the specific money raised by the officer, it was held that the assignees might recover this, as money had and received, from the defendant.—*Quære*, Whether such a payment, being before a commission, would now be protected by the eighty-second section of 6 G. 4, c. 16.

*Allanson v. Atkinson*, 1 Maule & S. 583.]

[It is in one case said, that if a bond was made to A in trust for B, who becomes a bankrupt, the assignees may bring the action in their own name, though B must have brought it in the name of his trustee; but this opinion has been denied to be law by Lord Hardwicke, who thought clearly by the manner of wording the clause, relating to the commissioners' power of assignment of a bankrupt's effects, 1 Jac. 1, that assignees can only have the like remedy to recover a debt as the bankrupt himself might have had, the words, "as the party himself might have had," in the conclusion of that clause, appearing to him to be meant of the bankrupt.

*Miles v. Williams*, 1 P. Wms. 249; 1 Atk. 193.

The assignees cannot maintain an action to recover the payment of an annuity, which the bankrupt, prior to an act of bankruptcy, had agreed should be applied to satisfy a debt due from the bankrupt to the grantor of the annuity.

*Sturdy v. Arnaud*, 3 Term R. 599.]

¶ By the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 88, (following the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 38,) it is enacted, "that no *suit in equity* shall be commenced by any assignee or assignees, without the consent of the major part in value of the creditors of such bankrupt, who shall be present at a meeting of the creditors, pursuant to notice to be given in the London Gazette for that purpose."

[Creditors cannot give a general power to assignees to prosecute suits at their own discretion, but there must be a meeting of creditors upon notice in the Gazette, to consider of each particular suit. Atk. R. 92, pl. 39. And a solicitor who carries on suits

(I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and Evidence therein.

where the assignees claim either as plaintiffs or defendants, in respect of their rights *as assignees originating solely under the bankruptcy*, and where the bankrupt himself, had there been no bankruptcy, would have had no claim. But in cases where the assignees are merely suing for a debt or demand *for which the bankrupt might himself have sued*, here the other party is excluded from disputing the commission, a certain time being allowed for the bankrupt himself to do so. The former provision is contained in the ninetieth section, (following § 10 of 49 G. 3, c. 121,) whereby it is enacted, that in any action by or against any assignee, (a) or any commissioner or person acting under the warrant of such commissioner, for any thing done as such commissioner, or under such warrant, (b) *no proof shall be required* of the petitioning creditor's debt, trading, or act of bankruptcy, unless the other party, if defendant before plea, and if plaintiff before issue, shall give notice of disputing some and which of such matters; and if the same are proved or admitted after notice given, the judge may certify such proof or admission, and such assignee, commissioner, &c., shall be entitled to the costs occasioned by such notice. (c)

(a) *Qu.* Whether the following or similar words are not here wanted, "for any debt or demand for which the bankrupt himself could not sue." (b) In the 49 G. 3, c. 121, the words were, "the commission of bankrupt and proceedings shall be evidence." (c) Assignees are not entitled to costs when they are nonsuited. *Atkins v. Seward*, 1 Bro. & B. 275.

And by § 91, (following § 11 of 49 G. 3, c. 121,) similar proof is dispensed with on hearing of suits by assignees in equity, unless notice is given within ten days after rejoinder.

The latter of the provisions above mentioned is contained in the ninety-second section, whereby it is enacted, that if the bankrupt shall not (if within the kingdom at the issuing of the commission) within two calendar months after the adjudication, or (if without the kingdom) within twelve calendar months, give notice to dispute the commission, and proceed therein with due diligence, the depositions taken before the commissioners of the petitioning creditor's debt, trading, and act of bankruptcy shall be *conclusive evidence* (d) of the matters therein contained, in all actions at law or suits in equity brought by the assignees *for any debt or demand for which the bankrupt might have sustained any action or suit*.

(d) Under the 49 G. 3, c. 121, the depositions were decided to be only *prima facie* evidence, and might be contradicted. 3 Camp. 424; 2 Maule & S. 556. The depositions are only evidence of the facts appearing on the face of them; and, therefore, unless these facts as set forth are sufficient to establish a debt, trading, and act of bankruptcy, the evidence of the depositions is insufficient, notwithstanding the adjudication. *Cooper v. Machin*, 1 Bing. R. 426; *Lawson v. Robinson*, 1 Stark. Ca. 456; *Marsh v. Meager*, 1 Stark. Ca. 353; *Skaife v. Howard*, 2 Barn. & C. 560; *Kay v. Stead*, 2 Stark. 200; *Rawson v. Haigh*, 1 Carring. 80. The deposition of the petitioning creditor is evidence of his debt, though he himself is not competent to support the commission. *Bisse v. Randall*, 2 Camp. 493; *Green v. Jones*, 1b. 411. The 92d section applies to cases where an action is brought by the assignees before the two months allowed the bankrupt to dispute his commission have expired, if the trial takes place *after* that period. *Earlth v. Schroder*, 1 Moo. & Malk. 24. The section only applies to the depositions under the commission against the bankrupt, whose assignees are plaintiffs on the record; and therefore where the commission is prosecuted by a petitioning creditor, assignee of another bankrupt, and it becomes necessary to prove the petitioning creditor's debt, &c., under that former bankruptcy, this cannot be done by producing the depositions under such former bankruptcy, but must be done by the ordinary evidence. *Muskett v. Drummond*, 10 Barn. & C. 153.



**[(I) Actions and Suits by Assignees, and Evidence therein.]**

entored, without proof of the signature of the officer signing the entry. (a)

(a) The Court of C. P. has no authority under this section to compel the entry of the proceedings; the application must be to the Chancellor. *Johnson v. Gillett*, 5 Bing. 5; and see 1 Mont. & M. 82; 6 Bing. 576. The production of the assignment duly enrolled, is sufficient without proof of its execution, unless notice is given to dispute that fact. *Tucker v. Barrow*, 1 Moo. & Malk. 137; *sed vide* 2 Younge & J. 5.

And by § 97, (following the 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 7,) office copies of any original instrument or writing filed in the office, or officially in possession of the secretary of bankrupts, shall be evidence to be received of such instrument or writing; and the costs of producing the original shall not be allowed, unless it appear that the production thereof was necessary.

And by § 98, all commissions, deeds, assurances, writs, and instruments relating to the estates of bankrupts, are exempted from stamp duties.]]

[A bankrupt cannot be a witness to prove his own act of bankruptcy; (b) but, if the defendant calls him, he waives all objections to the competency of his evidence, and the bankrupt may be cross-examined by the plaintiffs to that fact. (c)]

*Field v. Curtis*, 2 Strange, 829; *Assignees of Gill v. Woodmass*, ruled by Lee, C. J., Mich. Sittings, 1752; Bull. Ni. Pri. 38.] [(b) Because formerly bankrupts were considered as criminals; but this reason is unsatisfactory. See 7 Term R. 611; 2 Phillips, 334. (c) See *contra*, *Wyatt v. Wilkinson*, 5 Esp. 187. Declarations of the bankrupt at the time of absenting himself from home are admissible, but not if made afterwards. *Ambrose v. Clendon*, Ca. temp. Hardw. 267; *Robson v. Kemp*, 4 Esp. Ca. 233; *Marsh v. Meager*, 1 Stark. Ca. 353; *Schoelins v. Lee*, 3 Stark. Ca. 149. And as to proof of the act of bankruptcy, see 2 Phill. on Evid. 309.]

The bankrupt cannot be evidence to swear property in himself, or a debt due to his estate, without having obtained his certificate, and given a release of his share in the surplus and the dividends, for else he is plainly interested; but he may prove property in, or a debt due to another.

Bull. N. P. 43; Cowp. 71; [see *Carter v. Abbott*, 1 Barn. & C. 444; *Goodhay v. Hendry*, 1 Moo. & Mal. 319.]

Upon the same principle an uncertificated bankrupt cannot be witness to prove usury in a creditor, who had proved that debt under the commission.

*Masters v. Drayton*, 2 Term R. 496; [and see 14 East, 565.]

It is a settled rule, that a bankrupt may be a witness to diminish the fund, though he has not obtained his certificate; because, in so doing, he speaks manifestly against himself; for he may not only defeat his title to the benefit which the law allows him, if the fund is of a certain amount, but he hazards the displeasure of all his other creditors.

*Walker v. Walker*, cited Cowp. 70; *Butler v. Cooke*, Cowp. 70; [Ex parte Burt, 1 Madd. 46.]

If a bankrupt has had his certificate, and received his allowance, his evidence will be admissible, for he is not bound to refund.

*Russel v. Russel*, 1 Bro. Chan. R. 269.

It must be observed, however, that though a bankrupt has obtained his certificate, yet he is not a competent witness to prove the petitioning

## (K) Setting off, arbitrating, and compounding Debts.

must have been given two months before the bankruptcy is omitted. (b) Instead of that the bankrupt "was insolvent," or "had stopped payment." Vide 2 Bulst. 26; Mod. 215; Eq. Ca. Abr. 8; 2 Vern. 428, from which it seems that, antecedent to any statute on the subject, a debtor to a bankrupt merchant was in practice only called upon to pay the balance after deducting what the bankrupt owed him.]

[It hath been holden in one case, that the statutes of set-off could not be pleaded by a debtor to a bankrupt in an action brought against him by the assignees; for as between them there could not be mutual debts, because, as the debtor could have no action against the assignees, there could not be mutual remedies. But this decision hath been impeached in a later case, and it is now settled, that a defendant may set off a debt due to him from the bankrupt; for the assignees are to be considered as the bankrupt.

Ryall v. Larkin, 1 Wils. 155; Ridout v. Brough, Cowp. 135; Lock v. Bennet, 2 Atk. 49.

Contingent debts, not due at the time of the bankruptcy, cannot be set off.

*Ex parte* Groome, 1 Atk. 119; Hancock v. Entwistle, 3 Term R. 435. || But as contingent debts are now provable by § 56 of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, they may be set off under § 50, *supra*.]

A note endorsed to a debtor of the bankrupt after the bankruptcy cannot be set off.

Marsh v. Chambers, 2 Stra. 1234.]

|| Under the former acts the holder of cash notes of the bankrupt payable to bearer could not set them off against a debt due to the bankrupt, and sued for by the assignees, unless he showed that they came to his hands *before* the bankruptcy; but if he proved that notes to the amount were in his hands three or four weeks before the bankruptcy, the jury might infer that the notes were the same, and that they were in his hands *at* the bankruptcy.

Dickson v. Evans, 6 Term R. 57; Moore v. Wright, 2 Marsh. R. 209; and see *Ex parte* Hale, 3 Ves. 304; Ouchterlony v. Easterby, 4 Taunt. 888.

Under the present act, (§ 50, *supra*), the party holding such notes may set them off, though he take them *after* an act of bankruptcy, provided he had no notice of it; and this, although he had notice of the bankers' having stopped payment, for notice of *an act of bankruptcy* alone prevents the set-off under the new act.

Hawkins v. Whitten, 10 Barn. & C. 217.

If, however, the party receives notes of a *firm* after he has notice of an act of bankruptcy of *any* of the partners, this will defeat his right of set-off.

Dickson v. Cass, 1 Barn. & Adol. 343.]

[Where there is a plain mutual credit, one party shall set off against the other, and the statute is not to be construed of dealings in trade only, or in case of mutual running accounts, but in all cases of mutual credit the balance only shall be paid. Therefore, where Samuel Jones borrowed 1500*l.* of Coggs on mortgage, and Coggs owed about 1400*l.* to Jones upon notes, Jones was allowed to set off his demand upon the notes against the mortgage.

1 P. Wms. 326; Dillon v. Hyde, 1 Atk. 126; Ib. 237; 1 Ves. 375; Lanesborough v. Jones, 2 P. Wms. 325.

But if A and B are joint traders, and J S is indebted to A and B on

## (K) Setting off, arbitrating, and compounding Debts.

their joint account 100*l.*, and A owes said B 100*l.* on two separate accounts; J S cannot deduct so much as A's proportion of the 100*l.* comes to out of the joint debt; because the copartnership debts of A and B are to be first paid before any separate debts; but if there be a surplus beyond what will pay the partnership debts, then, out of A's share of the surplus, J S may deduct the separate debt of A.

Vide *Ex parte Edwards*, 1 Atk. 100, where Lord Hardwicke doubted, whether a person, a creditor under a separate commission against A, and debtor under a joint commission against A and B, can set off the debt he owes the latter, by his demand against the former.] {See 3 Ves. J. 248, *Ex parte Quintin*; 10 Ves. J. 105, *Ex parte Christie*; 11 Ves. J. 517, *Ex parte Twogood*; 1b. 24, *Ex parte Stephens*; 12 Ves. J. 346, *Ex parte Hanson*.}

|| It is now settled that the same mutuality is necessary in case of debts and credits under the bankrupt law as in cases of set-off under the statutes of set-off; and this rule prevails in equity as well as in bankruptcy and at law. And therefore, a debt due from the bankrupt jointly with another cannot be set off against a debt due to the bankrupt alone; nor *vice versa*; unless, indeed, there is an express agreement to this effect before the bankruptcy; or in case of fraud: and where A is indebted to B and C, and B and C to A, and B by deed takes upon himself solely the debt to A, he cannot set off the debt due from A to himself and C.

*Ex parte Christie*, 10 Ves. 105; *Ex parte Twogood*, 11 Ves. 517; *Addis v. Knight*, 2 Meriv. R. 117; *Kinnerley v. Hossack*, 2 Taunt. 170; *Ex parte Stephens*, 11 Ves. 241; *Ex parte Ross*, Buck, 125.

And where there are mutual credits between a firm and A, and only some of the partners become bankrupt, A cannot, in an action by the assignees of the bankrupts, jointly with the solvent partner, set off what is due from the firm, since such a case is not within the statute, not being a case of mutual credits between the bankrupts and a third person, but between the bankrupts and a solvent partner on the one side, and a third party on the other.

*Staniforth v. Fellowes*, 1 Marsh. R. 185.

Nor where funds of a partnership are assigned over to A, after an act of bankruptcy by two partners assigning them, can A, in an action by the assignees of the bankrupts and a solvent partner for recovering such funds, set off a debt due from the firm to him; for there is no mutuality.

*Thomason v. Frere*, 10 East, 418.

So also where the defendants had drawn bills for the accommodation of the bankrupt, which were outstanding at the time of the act of bankruptcy, and the bankrupt, after the bankruptcy, and before the commission, paid to the defendants a sum of money to take up the bills; it was held that the assignees were entitled to recover this money, and that the defendants could not set off the bills, since the money was the money of the assignees, and the credit on the bills was given to the bankrupt. But as the accounts may, under the new act, be taken down to the time of the commission, this would now be otherwise.

*Tamplin v. Diggins*, 2 Camp. R. 311.

Where a sale of the bankrupt's property was made after an act of bankruptcy, but more than two months before the commission, and a creditor of the bankrupt was the purchaser of goods at it, it was held that he might set off against the claim of the assignees for the price of a

## (K) Setting off, arbitrating, and compounding Debts.

prior debt due from the bankrupt to him; for the sale was (under the operation of the 46 G. 3, c. 135) in effect a sale by the bankrupt, and consequently the credit was given by him; and the present law re-enacts the provision of 46 G. 3, c. 135, § 3, *omitting the restriction of two months before the commission.*

Southwood v. Taylor, 1 Barn. & A. 471. ||

[Where A was a creditor of the bankrupt for 100*l.* and 10*l.*, and a debtor to him on bond for 340*l.*, payable on the 4th of March, 1756, with lawful interest, and applied that he might set off his demand of 100*l.* against the principal and interest due on the bond, and not be obliged to prove his debt under the commission, and take a dividend upon it only; the Lord Chancellor said, though this is not in strictness a mutual debt, yet it is a mutual credit; for the bankrupt gives credit to the party in consideration of the bond, though payable at a future day, and he gives the bankrupt credit for the debt upon simple contract, and therefore it is a case within the equity of the 5 G. 2.

*Ex parte* Prescott, 1 Atk. 231. For though the debt be paid *after* the bankruptcy, yet if it be in consequence of a liability *before*, it may be set off. *Smith v. Hodson*, 4 Term R. 211; *French v. Fenn*, there cited; *Martin v. Court*, 2 Term R. 640; *Dobson v. Lockhart*, 5 Term R. 133. || *Ex parte* Boyle, Co. B. Law, 542; *Sheldon v. Rothschild*, 8 Taunt. 156; *Ex parte* Wagstaff, 13 Ves. 65; *Arbouin v. Tritton*, 1 Holt, Ca. 408. ||

A broker having a *del credere* commission may, under this statute, give in evidence, upon the general issue, a loss upon a policy happening before the bankruptcy in an action by the assignees of the underwriter, for premiums upon various policies underwritten by him.

*Grove v. Dubois*, 1 Term R. 112; *Bize v. Dickson*, Ib. 285, S. P. || *Vide tit. Set-off.* ||

But where there is no *del credere* commission, the broker is not entitled to set off losses on goods which he insured for other persons, the debts being properly due to them, and not to the broker.

*Wilson v. Watson*, Esp. Ni. Pri. 274.

A broker is entitled to deduct money due from the bankrupt to him for premiums, out of what he collects on the policy, where it is put into his hands to receive the money from the underwriters.

*Whitehead v. Vaughan*, Trin. 25 G. 3, B. R.; and *Parker v. Carter*, in C. P. Trin. 28 G. 3; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 647, 649.]

|| And he may not only retain what is due for premiums, but also his general balance due from the bankrupt under the clause as to mutual credit.

*Olive v. Smith*, 5 Taunt. 55. And as to set-off between underwriters and brokers, see *tit. Set-off.*

Whether a bailee of goods can, in the event of the bailor becoming bankrupt, retain the goods for his general balance, on the ground of a mutual credit between him and the bankrupt, has been much agitated. Lord Hardwicke held in one case, that a packer having received cloth to pack, was entitled to retain it against the assignees of the owner, (who had become bankrupt subsequent to the delivery of the cloth,) not only for what was due for packing, but also for a general balance: his lordship observing, that it was hard that mutual credit should be confined to pecuniary demands, and that if a man has goods in his hands belonging to a debtor of his, which cannot be got from him without a suit at law or equity, that it should not be considered as mutual credit. But in

(K) Setting off, arbitrating, and compounding Debts.

*Sampson v. Burton*, 2 Brod. & Bing. 89. Such a claim would perhaps now be provable as a contingent debt under the 56th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, and might consequently be set off under § 50.

Where Nash kept cash with Marsh and Co., bankers, and accepted a bill drawn by one of the partners in the firm, and the partner endorsed it to the firm, who discounted it, and then endorsed it for value to S. Before the bill became due, M and Co. became bankrupts, having funds in the hands of S more than sufficient to pay the bill, and having in their hands money belonging to A. When the bill became due, S presented it for payment to A, who having refused payment, S paid himself the amount out of the funds of M and Co. remaining in his hands, and delivered the bill to their assignees. In an action brought by the assignees against A, as acceptor of the bill, the court held, there had been, before the bankruptcy, a mutual credit between the bankrupts and A, and that the latter was entitled to set off against the sum due to the bankrupts on the bill, the debt due to him from M and Co. at the time of their bankruptcy.

*Bolland v. Nash*, 8 Barn. & C. 105; see *Ex parte Hale*, 3 Ves. jun. 304; *Ex parte Burton*, 1 Rose, 320.

The right to set-off on the ground of mutual credit under the statutes of bankrupt has been even held to attach in several cases where the bankrupt and the other party had expressly dealt on a footing excluding the set-off. Thus, where the bankrupt bought of the defendant a parcel of goods, for which he gave a bill at six months, and four months afterwards purchased another parcel, for which he gave a like bill; the first bill being dishonoured, the bankrupt deposited with the defendant good bills exceeding the amount of the first bill, and the defendant expressly promised to pay the surplus over to the bankrupt when such deposited bills should be paid, and it was not in contemplation of the parties that the defendant should receive more than the amount for the first parcel out of the deposited bills. After the money was received on these bills the bankruptcy took place; and in an action by the assignees to recover the overplus of the deposited bills, it was held that the defendants had a right to detain it to meet the acceptance of the bankrupt not yet due for the second parcel of goods, on the ground of a mutual credit within the statute.

*Atkinson v. Elliott*, 7 Term R. 378; *Chalmers v. Page*, 3 Barn. & A. 697; *M'Gillivray v. Simson*, 9 Barn. & C. 746, *notd.*

But in a case where a bill was deposited with the bankrupt expressly for the purpose of raising money for the bankrupt, and not on the general account, and the defendant refused to discount it, but advanced money on it, and promised to advance more, the assignees, after tendering the amount advanced by the defendant on the bill, were held entitled to recover the bill in trover against the defendant; *Dallas, J.*, saying, that mutual credit must mean mutual trust, and that this attempt of the defendant to retain the bill was a gross breach of trust. And the Lord Chancellor, on the same case coming before him on petition, held the same opinion; observing, that the use the petitioner sought to make of the bill was contrary to natural equity.

*Key v. Flint*, 8 Taunt. 21; 1 Moo. 451; *Ex parte Flint*, 1 Swanst. R. 30; and see *Buchanan v. Findley*, 9 Barn. & C. 738, *acc.*]

[A demand against a bankrupt cannot be set off in an action by his

(L) Of the Distribution to be made of the Bankrupt's Estate.

be chosen by the assignees and the major part, in value, of such creditors, and the party with whom they shall have such dispute, and the award of such arbitrators shall be binding on all the creditors; and the assignees are thereby indemnified for what they shall do, according to the directions aforesaid, and no suit in equity shall be commenced by the assignees without such consent as aforesaid: *provided, that if one-third in value, or upwards, of such creditors shall not attend at any such meeting (whereof notice shall have been given as aforesaid,) the assignees shall have power with consent of the commissioners, testified by writing under their hands, to do any of the matters aforesaid.*"

[Creditors cannot give a general power to assignees to submit matters to arbitration at their own discretion; but there must be a meeting of creditors upon notice in Gazette, to consider each particular case. 1 Atk. 21, pl. 39.] [A general reference to arbitration by assignees without a protest is an admission of assets. Robson v. —, 2 Rose, 50. The clause in Italics is new.]

(L) Of the Distribution to be made of the Bankrupt's Estate.

By the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 106, it is enacted, "that the commissioners shall, at the meeting appointed for the last examination of the bankrupt, appoint a public meeting, not sooner than four calendar months from the issuing of the commission, nor later than six calendar months from the last examination of the bankrupt, whereof and of the purport whereof they shall give twenty-one days' notice in the London Gazette, to audit the accounts of the assignees; and the assignees at such meeting shall deliver, upon oath, a true statement in writing of all money received by them respectively, and when and on what account, and how the same have been employed; and the commissioners shall examine such statement, and compare the receipts with the payments, and ascertain what balances have been from time to time in the hands of such assignees respectively, and shall inquire whether any sum, appearing to be in their hands, ought to be retained; and it shall be lawful for the said commissioners to examine the said assignees upon oath touching the truth of such accounts; and in such accounts the said assignees shall be allowed to retain all such money as they shall have expended in suing out and prosecuting such commission, and all other just allowances."

This important section is new. If the commissioners make a fraudulent distribution, it may be set aside in Chancery. 2 Vern. 158, 162. For the cases which have been on 13 Eliz. c. 7, vide 2 Co. 26; 8 Co. 96, b; Jones, 203; 2 Sid. 177; Godb. 195. How distribution is to be under a joint commission taken out against partners, vide Chan. Ca. 139; 2 Vern. 293, 706.

And by section 107, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 33,) (a) it is enacted, "that the commissioners shall, not sooner than four, nor later than twelve calendar months from the issuing the commission, appoint a public meeting, (whereof and of the purport whereof they shall give twenty-one days' notice in the London Gazette,) to make a dividend of the bankrupt's estate, at which meeting all creditors who have not proved their debts shall be entitled to prove the same; and the said commissioners, at such meeting, shall order such part of the net produce of the bankrupt's estate in the hands of the assignees as they shall think fit to be forthwith divided amongst such creditors as have proved debts under the commission, (b) in proportion to their respective debts, and shall make an order for a dividend in writing under their hands,

(L) Of the Distribution to be made of the Bankrupt's Estate.

[If a creditor has obtained an unfair possession of the bankrupt's property, his share of the dividend may be retained until he gives up the property of which he hath so possessed himself

*Ex parte Smith*, 3 Bro. Chan. R. 46.]

|| Formerly assumpsit would lie for a dividend under the order for payments, but by the 111th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, (following the 49 G. 3, c. 121, § 12,) no action is to be brought against assignees for the dividend, but the Lord Chancellor may, upon petition, order payment with interest and costs of the application.

*Brown v. Bullen*, Dougl. 407; see *per* Lord Eldon, 1 Rose, 458.

On this petition the assignee cannot dispute the debt, since he could not have done so at law on an action being brought; but he must present a separate petition for that purpose.

*Ex parte Whiteside*, 1 Rose, 319; *Ex parte Atkinson*, 3 Ves. & B. 13; *Ex parte Loxley*, Buck, 456.

The order for payment of the dividends on a petition raises a personal responsibility in the assignee, and if he resist, it is at his personal risk.

*Ex parte Graham*, 1 Rose, 456.

To obtain interest on the petition, an application to the assignee for the dividend must be shown.

*Wackerbath v. Powell*, Buck, 508.

By the 110th section of 6 G. 4, c. 16, if any assignee shall have in his hands, order, or disposition, any unclaimed dividend amounting to 50*l.*, and shall not, within two months from the expiration of one year after the order for payment of the dividend by the commissioners, either pay it to the creditor or cause a certificate to be filed in the office of the secretary of bankrupts, containing a full account of the name of the creditor and amount of the dividend, such assignee shall be charged interest on such dividend from the time that such certificate is directed to be filed, at the rate of 5*l.* per cent. per annum, and also such further sum as the commissioners shall think fit, not exceeding 20*l.* per cent. per annum; and the Lord Chancellor or commissioners may order the investment of any unclaimed dividends in the public funds or on government security for or on account of the creditor; and if the same shall remain unclaimed for the space of three years, the Chancellor may order the same to be divided amongst the other creditors.

By the 33 G. 3, c. 54, § 10, it is enacted, "that if any person appointed to any office by any friendly society, and being intrusted with moneys or effects belonging to such society, shall become bankrupt, his assignees shall, within forty days after demand made by order of such society, deliver all things belonging to such society to such person as the society shall appoint, and pay out of the assets of such person all sums of money remaining due and received by such person in virtue of such office, before any other debts are paid or satisfied."

*Ex parte Lancaster Amicable Society*, 6 Ves. 98; and see *Ib.* 441, 804.

This clause only extends to money in the hands of persons duly appointed officers of the society, and not to bankers or to persons to whom money has been lent by the society; nor does it apply to money in the

(M) How the Bankrupt is to demean himself, &c.

the bankrupt laws; he was executed 12th Dec. 1712. John Perrott was convicted of a like concealment, and executed in Nov. 1762. Vide 2 Burr. 1216. ¶ It will be seen that by the present law (which follows the 1 G. 4, c. 115, § 1) the punishment is transportation for life, or not less than seven years, or imprisonment for any term not exceeding seven years. ¶

And by § 113, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 3,) it is enacted, "that the Lord Chancellor shall have power, as often as he shall think fit, from time to time to enlarge the time for the bankrupt's surrendering himself for such time as the Lord Chancellor shall think fit, so as every such order be made six days at least before the day on which such bankrupt was to surrender himself."

[If by a mere innocent default of the bankrupt, he has neglected to surrender himself on the day appointed, the Chancellor may upon petition make an order that the commissioners appoint a new day for taking the examination. *Ex parte* Graham, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 48; *Ex parte* Bould, lb. 48; *Ex parte* Smith, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 521; *Ex parte* Rogers, Amb. 307; *Ex parte* Grey, 1 Ves. jun. 195; *Ex parte* White, 2 Bro. Chan. R. 47. But such order will not avoid the effect of the statute; it is only declaratory of the opinion of the court that the bankrupt had no intention of keeping out of the way fraudulently. It, therefore, recites the special circumstances of the case. See the above authorities.] ¶ *Ex parte* Ricketts, 6 Ves. 445; *Ex parte* Higginson, 12 Ves. 496; *Ex parte* Jackson, 15 Ves. 119; and see *Ex parte* Dawson, 2 Cox. 48; *Ex parte* Parr, 1 Mont. Dig. B. L. 113. An application for this purpose should be upon the petition either of the bankrupt or the assignees. Fuller's case, 10 Ves. 183. In one case it was on the joint petition of the commissioners and assignees. *Ex parte* Grey, 1 Ves. jun. 195. The consent of the assignees is not always necessary. *Ex parte* Shiles, 2 Rose, 381; 1 Madd. 241. It is irregular in the assignees to obtain an *ex parte* order if the bankrupt is ready to attend. 1 Glyn & J. 281: and see Deacon, B. L. c. 13, § 1.

And by § 114, it is enacted, "that it shall be lawful for the commissioners before the choice of assignees, and after such choice for the assignees, with the approbation of the commissioners testified in writing under their hands, from time to time to make such allowance to the bankrupt out of his estate, until he shall have passed his last examination, as shall be necessary for the support of himself and his family."

This section is new.

And by § 115, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 14,) it is enacted, "that if any bankrupt apprehended by any warrant of the commissioners (a) shall, within the time hereby allowed for him to surrender, submit to be examined, and in all things conform, he shall have the same benefit as if he had voluntarily surrendered."

(a) Instead of a judge's warrant, as in the former act.

And by § 116, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 36,) it is enacted, that the bankrupt after the choice of assignees shall (if thereto required) forthwith deliver up to them upon oath, before a master ordinary or extraordinary in Chancery, or justice of the peace, all books of accounts, papers, and writings relating to his estate in his custody or power, and discover such as are in the custody or power of any other person; and every such bankrupt not in prison or custody shall at all times after such surrender attend such assignees upon every reasonable notice in writing for that purpose given by them to him, or left at his house, and shall assist such assignees in making out the accounts of his estate; and such bankrupt after he shall have surrendered, may at all seasonable times before the expiration of the said forty-two days, or such further time as shall be allowed to him to finish his examination, inspect his books, papers, and writings in the presence of his assignees or any person ap-



## (N) Surplus of Estate, and Allowance to Bankrupt.

due at the bankruptcy. *Darby v. Baugham*, 5 Term R. 209. And the privilege extends to an attachment for not paying money on an award made a rule of court. *Ex parte Parker*, 3 Ves. 554; but not to a debt due to the crown. *Ex parte Temple*, 2 Rose, 22; but he is protected at common law from such debt while he is actually attending the commissioners, or going or returning. *Ex parte Russell*, 1 Rose, 278; and this common law privilege seems to extend to any attendance of the bankrupt at any time under the commissioners' summons. *Arding v. Flower*, 8 Term R. 534; and to a voluntary attendance *bonâ fide* to be examined. *Ex parte Ross*, 1 Rose, 260. And so although he is deviating from the road at the time of his arrest, if he is *bonâ fide* going to be examined. *Ogle's case*, 11 Ves. 556. See *Deacon*, B. L. c. 13, § 5.]

## (N) Of the Surplus of the Estate, and the Allowance to be made to the Bankrupt; and herein of his Discharge and Certificate.

|| By § 128, (in place of 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 7 and 8,) it is enacted, "that every bankrupt who shall have obtained his certificate, if the net produce of his estate shall pay the creditors who have proved under the commission ten shillings in the pound, shall be allowed five per cent. out of such produce to be paid him by the assignees, provided that such allowance shall not exceed four hundred pounds; and every such bankrupt, if such produce shall pay such creditors twelve shillings and sixpence in the pound, shall be allowed and paid as aforesaid seven pounds ten shillings per cent., provided such allowance shall not exceed five hundred pounds; and every such bankrupt, if such produce shall pay such creditors fifteen shillings in the pound or upwards, shall be allowed and paid as aforesaid ten pounds per cent., provided such allowance shall not exceed six hundred pounds; but if such produce shall not pay such creditors ten shillings in the pound, such bankrupt shall only be allowed and paid so much as the assignees and commissioners shall think fit, not exceeding three pounds per centum and three hundred pounds."

The sums are double those in the former statute. [Bankrupts are not entitled to allowances under this act, till a final dividend is made, and they have had their certificate. 1 Atk. 208.] || See 1 Mont. & Mac. 135, 287. And if the fund is exhausted before the certificate, the assignees are not liable. *Groome v. Potts*, 6 Term R. 548.] The allowance is a vested interest, and transmissible to the bankrupt's representative. *Ex parte Trap*, 1 Atk. 208; *Ex parte Calcot*, Ib. 209; 3 Atk. 814, S. C.] || According to the words of the above section the interest does not actually vest in the bankrupt till a dividend is declared. *Ex parte Salford*, 1 Deacon, 546. It is not necessary, however, that the bankrupt should be alive at the time of the declaration of the dividend, Ib.; or that he should actually have obtained the commissioners' order for his allowance, 1 Atk. 209; for where the bankrupt died before his estate paid 10s. in the pound, the Vice-Chancellor, after that dividend had been declared, ordered the assignees to pay the allowance to the bankrupt's personal representative. *Ex parte Salford*, *suprà*.] [The same person is not entitled to a double allowance; one in respect of a joint, and the other in respect of a separate estate. *Ex parte Bate*, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 592. Nor does the statute give a distinct allowance of 300l. to each partner, when joint creditors are paid 15s. in the pound. Ib.] || And before the 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 12, if one partner only obtained his certificate, no allowance was due to him. *Ex parte Powell*, 1 Madd. 68; this was altered by that statute, which was followed by the 129th section of the present act; but both the joint and separate creditors must receive a sufficient dividend, Ib.; and see *Ex parte Thurlow*, 1 Rose Ca. 421; *Ex parte Ferrell*, Buck, 345; *Ex parte Holmes*, 2 Rose, Ca. 95. The bankrupt's right to his allowance will be preferred to the claims of creditors for interest in the event of a surplus. *Ex parte Morris*, 3 Bro. C. C. 79; 1 Ves. jun. 132.]

By § 129, (in lieu of 3 G. 4, c. 81, § 12,) it is enacted, "that in all joint commissions under which any partner shall have obtained his certificate, if a sufficient dividend shall have been paid upon the joint estate

**(N) Surplus of Estate, and Allowance to I**

and upon the separate estate of such partner, he allowance, although his other partner or partner any allowance."

And by § 132, (in lieu of 5 Eliz. c. 13, § 4, and it is enacted, "that the assignees shall, upon request, declare to him how they have divided the bankrupt's estate, and pay the surplus, if any, to the personal creditors, or assigns, and every such creditor who has proved under the commission shall be entitled to recover the remainder of the estate; the assignees shall not pay such surplus until the commission shall have received and proved under the commission all the debts, to be calculated and paid at the rate and that is to say, all creditors whose debts are now due, interest, in the event of a surplus, shall first receive their debts at the rate of interest reserved or by law made, calculated from the date of the commission, and when all such debts shall have been paid, all other creditors who have proved under the commission shall receive interest on their debts from the date of the commission at the rate of four pounds per cent." (a)

(a) Bills and notes will fall within this latter class, and interest is recoverable on them as damages at law, they were out of the surplus before this act. *Ex parte Kock*, 1 Ves. 344; *partie Williams*, 1b. 399; and as to interest beyond the principal, see *B. L.* 367.

Where the debts have been fully paid, and the surplus of the real and personal estate, the personal estate is applied to payment of interest on debts carrying interest, the real estate must come in aid. But if the personal estate is more than sufficient to pay the debts, the bankrupt is dead, the surplus real estate must be divided among his next of kin, and the personal estate among his next of kin. *Goodere*, 1 Atk. 80; *Co. B. L.* 514; and see

**Bromley v. -** Goodere, 1 Atk. 80; Co. B. L. 514; and see present statute, all creditors by bo

Before the present statute, all creditors by bo  
carrying interest on the face of it, or where inte  
course of dealing, were entitled to interest out  
bankrupt could receive the surplus.  
14; Eden's B. L. 367

Co. B. L. 514; Eden's B. L. 367  
132 (above) al

Now, by § 132, (above,) all creditors whatever the rates therein specified.

Separate creditors are not entitled to interest t  
the pound.  
Boardman, 1 Cox, 275; *Ex parte Clarke*, 4 V

Boardman, 1 Cox, 275; *Ex parte Clarke*, 4 V.

*Ex parte Boardman*, 1 Cox, 275; *Ex parte Clarke*, 4 V.

Upon the principle that a partner jointly liable with a copartner can never stand in competition with the joint creditors are entitled to the right of the copartner to preference to the estate.

*Ex parte* **Reeve**, 9 Ves. 588; and see Eden's B. L. 369

**Ex parte Kee** are not prevented claiming interest  
Creditors under a mistaken impression.  
Receipt in full  
Deeey, 2 Ball. & B. 77.

*Ex parte* Deey, 2 Ball. & R. 77.

(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

If one partner is bankrupt under a separate commission and have the surplus of the joint and separate estate paid to him, the other partner may apply by petition for an account and payment of his share, and the Chancellor can make such an order, and the petitioner is not driven to a bill.

*Ex parte Lanfear*, 1 Rose, 442.

A bankrupt pending the proceedings has a right to inspect the proceedings in respect of the surplus, but he will not be allowed to surcharge and falsify in the master's office accounts settled long ago; though palpable errors, specifically pointed out on petition, may be rectified.

*Twogood v. Swanston*, 6 Ves. 485.

*Of the Certificate; and herein,*

1. Of granting, staying, and refusing the Certificate.

By 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 121, (taken from 3 G. 2, c. 30, § 7, and 46 G. 3, c. 135, § 4,) it is enacted, "that every bankrupt who shall have duly surrendered, and in all things conformed himself to the laws in force concerning bankrupts at the time of issuing the commission against him, shall be discharged from all debts due by him when he became bankrupt, and from all claims and demands hereby made provable under the commission, in case he shall obtain a certificate of such conformity so signed and allowed, and subject to such provisions as hereinafter directed; but no such certificate shall release or discharge any person who was partner with such bankrupt at the time of his bankruptcy, or who was then jointly bound or had made any joint contract with such bankrupt."

And by § 122, it is enacted, (taken from the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 10, and 49 G. 3, c. 135, § 18,) "that such certificate shall be signed by four-fifths in number and value of the creditors of the bankrupt who shall have proved debts under the commission to the amount of twenty pounds or upwards, (a) or after six calendar months from the last examination of the bankrupt then either by three-fifths in number and value or by nine-tenths of such creditors, who shall thereby testify their consent to the said bankrupt's discharge as aforesaid; and no such certificate shall be such discharge unless the commissioners shall, in writing under their hands and seals, certify to the Lord Chancellor that such bankrupt has made a full discovery of his estate and effects, and in all things conformed as aforesaid, and that there does not appear any reason to doubt the truth or fulness of such discovery, and also that the creditors have signed in manner hereby directed, and unless the bankrupt make oath in writing that such certificate and consent were obtained without fraud, and unless such certificate shall after such oath be allowed by the Lord Chancellor, (b) against which allowance any of the creditors of the bankrupt may be heard before the Lord Chancellor."

(a) If there is a fraction, one creditor must sign for such fraction. 1 Christ. B. L. 338. The bankrupt is entitled to an inspection in order to ascertain the debts proved. *Ex parte Morgan*, 1 Glyn & Ja. 404. (b) The power to refer to the judges is omitted.

And by § 124, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 10, and 24 G. 2, c. 57, § 10,) it is enacted, "that the commissioners shall not sign any certificate unless they shall have proof by affidavit in writing of the signature of the creditors thereto, and of any person thereto authorized by any creditor, and

## (N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt

of the authority by which such person shall have if any creditor reside abroad, the authority of attested by a notary public, British minister, or affidavit, authority, and attestation, shall be laid cellor with the certificate previous to the allowance.

By § 130, (taken with alterations from 5 G. 2, "that no bankrupt shall be entitled to his certificate such allowance, and that any certificate, if obtained bankrupt shall have lost by any sort of gaming day twenty pounds, or within one year next two hundred pounds; or if he shall, within one bankruptcy, have lost two hundred pounds by chase or sale of any government or other stock not to be performed within one week after the stock bought or sold was not actually transferred of such contract, \*or shall, after an act or in contemplation of bankruptcy, have destroyed or falsified, or cause to be destroyed, altered, or of his books, papers, writings, or securities, or the making of any false or fraudulent entries in other document with intent to defraud his creditors cealed property to the value of ten pounds or more son having proved a false debt, under the commission being privy thereto or afterwards knowing the disclosed the same to his assignees within knowledge."\*

The clause as to advancing more than 100%. to a (a) These words are instead of the enumeration of goods was decided did not comprise insuring in the lottery. Le nor keeping a lottery-office. *Ex parte Richardson*, Co. B. the asterisks are new. (b) The party proving may be a monson v. Webb, 3 Esp. Ca. 264; *sed qu.* and see as *parte Laffert*, 1 Rose, 330; *Freydeburgh's Ca.*, 3 Ves. &

A debt which entitles a creditor to sign the commission as well as to advance a dividend. A debt which entitles him to a dividend.

*Ex parte Buckrer*, Co. B. L. 439. ||

[An executor may sign the certificate; but a in his own right and another debt as executor distinct right, for to this purpose both are considered debt. If the property of the principal creditor upon the bankrupt, the bankrupt himself may otherwise his person could never be released, and qualified to sign it for him.

*Ex parte Samarez*, 1 Atk. 85; Green, 260.]

|| One partner may sign the certificate for would be bound by such signature even after ship; (c) and so also one co-executor may sign one trustee for the other; (e) nor can a party who sign without the authority of the assignee. (g) allowed to sign though he may prove; (h) and who is bankrupt and creditor on his own estate executor cannot sign his certificate. (i)

(c) *Ex parte Mitchell*, 14 Ves. 597; *Ex parte Hall*.

(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

Evans, 5 Ves. 839. (a) *Ex parte* Rigby, 2 Rose, 224. (g) *Ex parte* Taylor, 1 Glyn & J. 399. (h) 1 Glyn & J. 151. (i) *Ib.* 163; and see further, as to signature of the creditors, Eden's B. L. 374; Deacon, B. L. c. 14, § 1.

A creditor who has proved, and is fully paid by a surety, cannot afterwards sign the certificate.

Ratcliffe v. Gunson, 6 Madd. 193.]

[A certificate allowed in the bankrupt's lifetime may be confirmed after his death, for it deriveth its operative force from the consent of the creditors, and when confirmed hath relation to the time when such consent was given; but the relation doth not operate so as to defeat an execution, or to vest in the bankrupt effects coming to him, between the signing and allowing of the certificate.

1 Atk. 77; Cullen v. Meyrick, 1 Term R. 361; Tredway v. Bourn, 2 Burr. 716.

It hath been said that a *mandamus* will not lie to compel the allowance of the certificate, for it is discretionary, first in the commissioners and afterwards in the Lord Chancellor, to grant or refuse it according to the behaviour of the bankrupt.

1 Atk. 82; 2 Ves. 249.]

|| It has been determined by Lord Eldon, after elaborate discussion, that the judgment of the commissioners on this point is not subject to the control of the Lord Chancellor, who cannot compel them to sign it, nor to state their reasons for refusing, though he may recommend them to review their judgment.

*Ex parte* King, 11 Ves. 417, S. C.; 13 Ves. 181, S. C.

Nor will the Court of King's Bench grant a *mandamus*: but it is certainly the duty of the commissioners, under their oath, if the bankrupt has acted conformably, to certify; and whether he has so acted is alone what they have to consider.

7 East, 92, *notd.* *Ex parte* Joseph, 1 Rose Oa. 190. See 1 Ves. & B. 47; 1 Rose, 190; 15 Ves. 126.]

[The Chancellor, having the power of granting or refusing the certificate, can of course postpone it; and this he will do if creditors live at a distance, in order to give them an opportunity of coming in and proving their debts.

*Ex parte* Williamson, 1 Atk. 82; 2 Ves. 249; *Ex parte* Saumarez, 1 Atk. 84.

Or if the commissioners seem to have been over-hasty in signing it. But he will not stay it in order to give a creditor an opportunity of proving his debt who does not account for the delay in not applying earlier.

|| *Ex parte* Adams, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 48; *Ex parte* Smith, 1 Glyn & J. 195; *Ex parte* Dyson, 1 Rose, 67; and see *Ex parte* Birch, 1 Madd. 600, where the delay was excused on circumstances. See *Ex parte* Bentley, 2 Cox, 218; *Ex parte* Warwick, 14 Ves. 138; *Ex parte* Heath, 6 Ves. 613; *Ex parte* Cockayne, 2 Rose, 233.]

Nor upon the application of creditors whose demands are not liquidated, but depend on an account to be taken, especially if they do not swear to a balance in their favour; for unless a person prove a debt, or show reasonable ground for a claim, he is not competent to assent to or dissent from the certificate.] || The certificate may be stayed on petition of a mortgagee if he swear that a balance would be due after sale of the premises; (a) or on petition of a partner of the bankrupt until the partnership accounts are taken; (b) but not now on petition of a creditor

(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt

having the bankrupt in custody on execution, under the commission, and has the means of taking a certificate at law; (c) nor on petition of a creditor to stay the certificate. (d) A creditor under 20 $\frac{1}{2}$  may petition to stay the certificate.

*Ex parte Johnson*, 1 Atk. 81, 83. (a) *Ex parte White*, 2 Christ. B. L. 501. (b) *Ex parte Ramsbottom*, 2 Christ. B. L. 501. (c) *Ex parte Dodson*, Buck, 225; *Ex parte Enderby*, 2 Rose, 421; *Ex parte Blaydes*, 1 Glyn & J. 179. (d) 402. (e) *Ex parte Allen*, 7 Vin. Ab. 134.

The certificate may be stayed either on application of the court in cases where, if granted, it would be subject to those legal objections which would invalidate it. Though the court will not grant a certificate which it requires it to appear clearly that it is void, yet it requires it to appear clearly that it is void of the law, because, by withholding the opportunity of having its validity tried before the court.

*Ex parte Kennet*, 1 Rose, 331; 1 Ves. & B. 193; *Ex parte*

Where the bankrupt on his last examination has been found a horse-race, the court, on petition to stay the certificate, will issue to try the fact.

*Ex parte Henderson*, Buck, 557.

A loss of twenty pounds in a day, by game, will stay the certificate, though on the same occasion the bankrupt has lost more.

*Ex parte Newman*, 2 Glyn & J. 329.

Though the court will not in general grant a stay of the certificate at law, yet it is not a good ground of objection if the bankrupt was uncertificated under a former commission, and the certificate would be inoperative, the court, if circumvented, will interfere by injunction to give it effect.

*Ex parte Thompson*, 1 Rose, 285.

Where the certificate is disputed on the ground that it is void, the court will not direct an issue to be taken on the point.

*Ex parte Scott*, Buck, 275.

It will not be stayed on the ground that the bankrupt has been bankrupt before, if the petition pending to supersede the commission.

*Ex parte Black*, 1 Rose, 60; *Ex parte Bonsor*, 2 Rose, 402.

Where a commission is taken out under a writ of Habeas Corpus, the Chancellor will stay the certificate till advertisement for the creditors.

*Ex parte Gibson*, 6 Ves. 5.

Though formerly held otherwise, Lord Eldon held that no dividend is only a circumstance, and there being no conclusive reason for staying the certificate, it is not a conclusive reason.

*Ex parte King*, 11 Ves. 426; *Ex parte Cunningham*, 2 Ves. 402. Practice on petitions to stay certificate, see Eden's B. L. 402.

In certain cases (as for instance where obtained by fraud) the certificate will be recalled, and this has been done in cases where the bankrupt has been in possession of it two and three years.



## (N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

be made out, and such applications are not encouraged, and will not be granted if third parties will be prejudiced; and a certificate cannot be got rid of in every case in which it can be stayed.

2 Rose, 187; *Ex parte* Cawthorne, 19 Ves. 260; *Ex parte* Tellis, 1 Ball & B. 321; *Ex parte* Hood, 1 Glyn & J. 219; *Ex parte* Reed, Buck, 430; *Ex parte* Mawson, 6 Ves. 614.

And by § 125, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 11,) it is enacted, that any contract or security made or given by any bankrupt or other person unto or in trust for any creditor, (a) or for securing the payment of any money due by such bankrupt at his bankruptcy, as a consideration or with intent to persuade such creditor to consent to or to sign such certificate, shall be void, and the money thereby secured or agreed to be paid shall not be recoverable, and the party sued on such contract or security may plead the general issue and give this act and the special matter in evidence."

[(a) See *Sumner v. Brady*, 1 H. Black. 647; *Robson v. Calze*, Doug. 228; *Jones v. Barkley*, lb. 625. As it is illegal for a creditor to take, so it is for him to retain, money given him for signing the certificate. *Smith v. Bromley*, Doug. 696; *Cockshot v. Bennet*, 2 Term R. 766. An agreement to pay a sum of money to the assignees if they will sign the certificate, is within the letter and reason of this clause. Doug. 695.]  
 ¶ But if there are sufficient creditors in number and value signing *previous* to the creditor so induced, it seems the certificate will be good. *Philips v. Dica*, 15 East, 248; *Eden*, 385. Whether the money is paid with or without the knowledge of the bankrupt, the effect is the same. *Holland v. Palmer*, 1 Bps. & Pull. 95; *Ex parte* Butt, 10 Ves. 360; *Ex parte* Hall, 17 Ves. 63. But where the payment was unknown to the bankrupt, the Lord Chancellor cancelled the certificate, that the bankrupt might obtain a new one. *Ex parte* Harrison, cited Buck, 227, n. A bill of exchange given to a creditor to induce him to sign the certificate, is void in the hands of an innocent holder. 3 Carr. & P. 379.]]

## 2. Of the Effect of the Certificate, and the Mode of taking Advantage of it.

And by § 126, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 7,) it is enacted, "that any bankrupt who shall, after his certificate shall have been allowed, be arrested, or any action brought against him for any debt, claim, or demand hereby made provable under the commission against such bankrupt, shall be discharged upon common bail, (b) and may plead in general that the cause of action accrued before he became bankrupt, and may give this act and the special matter in evidence, (c) and such bankrupt's certificate and the allowance thereof shall be sufficient evidence of the trading, bankruptcy, commission, and other proceedings precedent to the obtaining such certificate; and if any such bankrupt shall be taken in execution, or detained in prison, for any such debt, claim, or demand, where judgment has been obtained before the allowance of his certificate, it shall be lawful for any judge of the court wherein judgment has been so obtained, on such bankrupt's producing his certificate, to order any officer who shall have such bankrupt in custody by virtue of such execution to discharge such bankrupt without exacting any fee, and such officer shall be hereby indemnified for so doing."

[(b) If there is any appearance of fraud on the part of the bankrupt, the court will not interfere in this summary way. *Vincent v. Brady*, 2 H. Black. 1; *Sowley v. Jones*, 2 Black. R. 725.]  
 ¶ And any of the grounds in § 130, may be shown against the discharge, and wherever the validity of the certificate is disputed, the court will not relieve without giving an opportunity to try an issue. *Stacey v. Federici*, 2 Bos. & Pull. 390; *Wooler v. Leicester*, 6 Taunt. 75; *Nowers v. Coleman*, Buck's Ca. 5; *Kemp v. Neville*, 5 Moo. 21; *Lester v. Mundell*, 1 Bos. & Pull. 427. And as the case ought to be

## (N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt

perfectly clear on a summary application, the court will not make the effect of a foreign bankruptcy. *Quin v. Keefe*, 2 Hen. Bl. 1 Bro. & B. 13; 3 Moo. 244. [(c) The defendant may state that he hath conformed according to the bankrupt act, 1782, B. R. The case of *Paris v. Salkeld*, 2 Wils. 139, must be careful to state, that the cause of action accrued must plead according to the form given in the statute. 156. As this plea concludes to the country, the plaintiff on which the action is brought, in evidence, to show that it is true; for it opens the whole merits of the question in evidence. *v. Price, Dougl.* 160. This point, however, hath been questioned and it hath been thought, that the plaintiff should set out the matter of which he wishes to avail himself. In the several matters which avoid the effect of the certificate, the *similitèr* to the general plea of bankruptcy, and that *Wilson v. Kemp*, 2 Maule & S. 549; *Hughes v. Morley*, the commission cannot be impeached,—only the certificate. Ca. 43. The bankruptcy and certificate cannot be given in issue, but must be pleaded according to the statute. 362; *Stedman v. Martinnant*, 12 East, 664; 13 East, 427. not filed. *Henderson v. Samson*, 2 Barn. & A. 392, and *Leigh v. Monteiro*, 6 Term R. 496; *aliter*, in C. B.; *Pitt v. 171*. Under the act of 5 G. 2, it was settled that the certificate, if obtained, any time before plea, though subsequent to the suit. *Harris v. James*, 9 East, 82, contrary to the opinion of *but quære*, whether the words in the present statute, § 127, have been allowed, would not render it necessary to have the words in 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 7, were different. If a commission by a wrong name, if he obtains his certificate he may plead him in his right name, showing that he is the same party. 255. By the present statute the certificate, in order to be valid, must be recorded according to §§ 125, 126.]

And by § 127, (taken from 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 9,) any person who shall have been so discharged as aforesaid, or who shall have compounded with his creditors, shall have been discharged by any insolvent bankrupt, and have obtained or shall hereafter obtain a certificate as aforesaid, unless his estate shall produce (after the expiration of the year) to pay every creditor under the commission fifteen pence in the pound of such certificate shall only protect his person from arrest, but his future estate and effects (except such as are necessary household furniture, and the wearing apparel of his wife and children) shall vest in the assignees under the commission, who shall be entitled to seize the same in the hands of any person who might have seized property of which such bankrupt was the issuing of the commission." (a)

(a) The words of the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 9, were "shall render void before the making of this act;" which were construed to mean that the claims of the individual creditors who might be liable to the assignees under the commission. *Hovill v. Brown*, 1 Rose, 452; 2 Rose, 172; 19 Ves. 291; but see 2 Christ. 1. It was that a third commission might be supported, although the second (or under the first after an insolvent) was paid under the present act obviate this inconvenience. As the words of the present act obviated this inconvenience. As prior to the 1st of September, 1825, see § 195.]

[As to the effect of the certificate, it discharges the debts, both joint and separate, that might have been incurred by the bankrupt under the commission; therefore, it discharges a bankrupt



(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

before the act of bankruptcy, though judgment is not obtained till after the certificate allowed.

• Horsey's case, 3 P. Wms. 23; Twiss v. Massey, 1 Atk. 67; Wickes v. Strahan, 2 Stra. 1157.

As where a bankrupt had given a bail-bond to the sheriff which was forfeited before the bankruptcy for non-appearance, and an action was brought upon this bail-bond, but judgment not obtained till after the certificate allowed; the court held there was a breach, and that the penalty was forfeited, and therefore the debt was due, though execution could not be taken out for more than the damages.

*Ex parte* Simpson, 1 Atk. 138; *Ex parte* Goodwyn, 2 Vern. 696; Blackall v. Combs, 2 P. Wms. 70; Boutefflower v. Coats, Cowp. 25; 2 Stra. 1042; Ca. temp. Hardw. 267.] || Dinsdale v. Eames, 2 Bro. & B. 10.||

|| And so also where the commission of bankrupt issued on the 19th April, (a) and the *quarto die post* of the return of the writ was on the 16th, the court held that the bail-bond was forfeited on the *quarto die post*, and the penalty might have been proved, and was consequently barred by the certificate.

Coulson v. Hammon, 2 Barn. & C. 626. (a) It did not appear when the act of bankruptcy took place.

But where a bond was given by a trading member of parliament, pursuant to the 4 G. 3, c. 33, § 1, conditioned for payment of such sum as should be recovered by the plaintiff in an action then pending against the defendant, together with costs, and judgment in the former suit was not given till after the bankruptcy of the defendant, it was held that the bankruptcy and certificate could not be pleaded in answer to an action on such bond, since there was no forfeiture of the bond before the bankruptcy.

Jameson v. Campbell, 5 Barn. & A. 250, affirmed on error, 1 Bing. 320; and see 3 Barn. & A. 273. *Qu.* Whether such debt would now be considered contingent within the meaning of § 56, of 6 G. 4, c. 16, and in what manner could it be valued; and see *ante*, as to proof of contingent debts. || A bond taken as collateral security for actual advances and responsibilities, is a legal debt, provable under the commission, and the bankrupt may set up his discharge in bar to any demand which such security was intended to cover. Roosevelt v. Mark, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 266. §

[Again, Jones had employed Bird, who was an attorney, to recover a debt. Bird undertook the business, and recovered the money, but, as Jones alleged, had not paid over to him the fair balance, and in 1788, he applied to the Court of King's Bench, of which court Bird was an attorney, for the usual rule of reference to the master, on an undertaking to pay what should appear due. Bird showed cause, but the rule was made absolute; after which, and before any proceedings upon it, Bird became bankrupt, and in 1788 obtained his certificate. A rule was now obtained to revive the former rules, but, on showing cause, the court discharged that rule, saying the certificate was a clear bar to the demand. They also said, that after such lapse of time the court would not proceed to give relief in a summary way. The party might proceed as he should be advised.

Bird v. Jones, Mich. 29 G. 3, B. R.; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 566.

So if a person enters into a bond with a trader as a surety for him, and, for his own indemnity, takes a counter-bond payable the day before the first; though the trader become bankrupt before either of

the bonds be payable, the party may yet prove commission.

to proof by surety.

¶ And the certificate is a bar, not only to any claim for the original debt paid for the bankrupt, but also for consequential damage arising from the non-payment by him where the acceptor of an accommodation bill sued the bankrupt, for not providing him with funds due, whereby he incurred the cost of an action, and an estate in order to raise money to pay the bill, is a bar.

Carroll v. Bannister, 2 B. & A. 124.

[A, wanting money, prevails with B to lend him his note to be discounted at the bank; and gives a debenture, making it negotiable. B pledges to other persons, for money advanced to him. A pays and soon afterwards B becomes a bankrupt, and debenture by paying the money, for which it remains a debt provable by A under B's commission, certificate.]

If an executor becomes bankrupt, a vested legatee, may be proved under the commission, charged by the certificate.

The certificate is a bar to an action brought against the wife *dum sola*, because by the debt due from the husband.

In an action of debt for rent, the certificate will assign the lease by the commissioners is consent of the lessor, all persons being assent of the lessor, all persons being to an act of parliament, by the authority of which bankrupt's property: and therefore, assign the bankrupt's property: and therefore, longer in the enjoyment of the thing demised, &c. rent. *Ham. Barnes. 69. So in debt on the redde*

rent. *Cantrel v. Graham*, Barnes, 69. So in *debt* on the *redd*  
*v. Marlow*, Mich. 25 G. 3, B. R.; *Mills v. Auriol*, 1 H. Bl.  
for non-payment of rent. *Ibid.* ¶ By the 49 G. 3, c. 121, t  
in case the assignees *accepted* the lease, and now by § 75 of  
discharged in case they *decline*, provided he give up the lease  
notice of their declining; and if the assignees will neither a  
may petition the Chancellor, who may make an order on th  
neither accept nor decline, and if the lessor does not choose  
rupt to be discharged? As to what is an acceptance, see a  
be attached for non-payment of mo

If a man be attached for non-payment of money, and afterwards becomes bankrupt, the court will discharge him; for as the act discharges the debt, it cannot detain the person.

**Baker's case, 2** Stra. 1152. **¶** *Rex v. Stokes*, Cowp. 136;  
**R. 198.** **And so** in case of attachment for non-payment

## (N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

of court. *Rex v. Edwards*, 9 Barn. & C. 652. And if an attorney has received money as an attorney, and afterwards has become bankrupt and obtained his certificate, the court will not compel him to pay over the money; for if an action were brought, the certificate would be a bar. *Ex parte Culliford*, 8 Barn. & C. 220.||

|| The discharge under § 121, extends to the goods as well as the person, and where a certificated bankrupt's goods, acquired after the bankruptcy, were seized under an execution for a debt due before the bankruptcy, the court set aside the execution.

*Davis v. Shapley*, 1 Barn. & Adol. 54.||

On a motion to enter an *exoneretur* on the bail-piece, it appeared that the defendant had been a bankrupt, and obtained a certificate under the great seal of Ireland. The original demand arose upon a bill of exchange drawn in Ireland, and payable by the defendant who resided there. Lord Mansfield said, it is a general principle, that where there is a discharge by the law of one country, it will be a discharge in another; that he remembered a case in Chancery of a *cessio bonorum* in Holland, which is held a discharge in that country, and it had the same effect here. The rule was enlarged, and was afterwards made absolute by consent, the counsel giving it up upon the authority of *Burrows v. Jemino*.

*Ballantine v. Golding*, Mich. 24 G. 3, B. R. The bankrupt laws are now adopted in Ireland. *Ex parte Burton*, 1 Atk. 255. || See 2 Chitt. R. 53, 55.||

|| What Lord Mansfield says as to the discharge by the law of one country being a discharge in another, means a discharge by the law of the country where the debt is contracted. This, by the comity of nations, is held a discharge everywhere.

Thus where the defendant gave the plaintiff (both being resident in America) a bill of exchange, drawn by the defendant on a person in England, and the bill was protested for non-acceptance; the defendant having become bankrupt, and obtained his certificate according to law in America, was held entitled to plead it in bar to an action brought against him by the plaintiff on the bill in England; for when the plaintiff agreed to take the bill in America, the promise of the defendant in effect was, to pay the money in America if it was not paid in England.

*Potter v. Brown*, 5 East, R. 124.

And so also the courts in Scotland have held, that the certificate under an English commission will bar the debts of Scotch creditors, if they are *provable* under the English commission.

*Royal Bank of Scotland v. Cuthbert*, 1 Rose, 462; and see *Selkrig v. Davis*, 2 Ib. 291.

But if the debt is contracted in one country, and the discharge and certificate are obtained in another, they are no bar to a suit for the debt in the country where it was contracted. Thus, where the cause of action accrued to the plaintiff in this country, it was held to be no bar to an action here that the defendant, at the time of the cause of action, was inhabitant in the state of Maryland, and that he had obtained his discharge from all his debts under a commission of bankrupt against him in that state.

*Smith v. Buchanan*, 1 East, R. 6; and see Co. B. L. 465. A discharge under the laws of the United States, does not discharge the debtor from debts contracted and made payable in a foreign country, unless the foreign creditors come in and prove their debts under the commission. *M'Menomy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435; or unless

(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt

it be clearly deduced from the statute, by express words or  
 ray v. De Rottenham, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 52. g

So also where an accommodation bill of exchange is  
 the defendant in Ireland on the plaintiff in England, the debt was  
 paid by the plaintiff in England, the debt was  
 debt arising where the bill was paid, and, consequently  
 discharged by the defendant's certificate under  
 rupt in Ireland.

Lewis v. Owen, 4 Barn. & A. 654, and the same principle  
 see 2 Bell's Com. 693, and the courts there have held, that  
 a particular country, the debt is to be considered a debt of

Where the plaintiffs, planters at Demerara, had  
 defendant in London, for which they drew bills  
 of which the defendant accepted, and others  
 accept, and the former were returned and protested  
 and the latter for non-acceptance, and the defendant  
 came bankrupt and obtained his certificate, of which the  
 tiffs had notice, after which he went to Demerara  
 plaintiffs there for the debt; it was held by the court  
 affirmed by the Privy Council on appeal, that the cer-  
 tificate in England were a bar to the suit. (a)

Odwin v. Forbes, Buck's Ca. 57. (a) If the debt in  
 English debt by reason of the bills being accepted and the  
 the case is consistent with the principle of the former case,  
 case only supportable on the principle of the Dutch law,  
 professed to proceed, by which a Dutch discharge is a bar to  
 Dutch debts. The Privy Council lately decided, that a cer-  
 mission was a bar to a debt previously contracted at Calcutta  
 no notice of the commission, and was resident at Calcutta  
 the grounds of the written judgment appear. Edwards v.  
 259. See as to discharge under a French commission, II

[A certificate obtained pending an action, by which the  
 discharges the bankrupt from the original debt. But it hath  
 been determined that if, after the certificate, the  
 goods are taken in execution, the court will not discharge  
 way, (a) but put the party to his *audita querela*.]

Palmby v. Masters, Barnes, 368; Graham v. Bentons, 1 H. & E.  
 Blandford v. Foote, Cowp. 138; Lewis v. Piercy, 1 H. & E.  
 3 Maule & S. 326; Dinsdale v. Eames, 2 Bro. & B. 8  
 209; *Ex parte* Poucher, 1 Glyn & J. 385; *Ex parte* Hill, 1  
 p. 699. (a) Calcraft v. Swan, Barnes, 204; and *qu. v.*  
 put the party to that expense? || Where a bankrupt who  
 between issue and judgment, was after judgment rendered  
 court liberated him on motion. Humphreys v. Knight, 6

A certificate does not discharge a bankrupt from a debt  
 which has not been reduced to a certainty, because  
 under the commission, and in questions, whether  
 or not by a certificate, the point agitated has  
 could be proved or not; the creditor's right  
 rupt's right to be discharged by the certificate  
 co-extensive.

Cowp. 25; Stra. 668, 1043, 1160; 1 Atk. 119, 129; 3  
 ington, 1 Term R. 369. || But now by § 56 of 6 G. 4, c.  
 provable, and are consequently barred by the certificate, (1  
 Hardwicke, 1 Atk. 120, and Lord Eldon, 9 Ves. 110.) see

## (N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

(as before seen, *anté*, p. 698,) that the right to prove and the discharge by certificate are co-extensive, since costs not provable are now in some cases held to be discharged. See *Ex parte Poucher*, 1 Glyn & J. 385; and on the other hand, where a party has a double remedy, (as for seizing and selling goods,) one founded on a debt for the money received, and the other on the tort for the seizure, though he might prove the former, he may still sue in tort, and the certificate in such case will be no bar. *Utterson v. Vernon*, 3 Term R. 548; *Parker v. Norton*, 6 Term R. 695; *Parker v. Crole*, 5 Bing. 63.]]

A certificate will not discharge the bankrupt from his own express collateral covenant, which doth not run with the land. Thus, on a covenant by the bankrupt to indemnify the assignor against covenants contained in a lease, which lease was assigned to the bankrupt before his bankruptcy, for his sole benefit; the question was, whether the bankrupt's obtaining his certificate would bar this action of covenant? The court were clearly of opinion, that as this was not a case between lessor and lessee, but a distinct, detached, collateral, independent covenant and contract, and as the assignor could have no remedy under the commission, the bankrupt was not discharged by his certificate.

*Mayor v. Steward*, 4 Burr. 2443; *Ludford v. Barber*, 1 Term R. 86. || *Bannister v. Scott*, 7 Term R. 489; *Hammond v. Toulmin*, 7 Term R. 614; and see *anté*.]]

The certificate obtained after judgment upon a bail-bond against the bankrupt himself will not discharge the bail-bond, although it discharged the original debt, for it is a new and distinct cause of action.

*Cockeril v. Owston*, 1 Burr. 434. || This question depended on the relative times of the bankruptcy and the forfeiture of the bail-bond. If the bankruptcy happened before the forfeiture, *i. e.* before the *quarto die post* of the return in actions by original or before the return in actions by bill, then the bond, not being provable, the certificate was no bar to an action on the bond;—*aliter* if the *quarto die post* or return-day was past before the bankruptcy. See *Dinsdale v. Eames*, 2 Bro. & B. 8; *Coulson v. Hammon*, 2 Barn. & C. 626, and *anté*, p. 775; but now the debt on the bail-bond appears to be provable before forfeiture as a contingent debt under § 56 of 6 G. 4, c. 16, and would appear, consequently, to be barred in all cases; but *quære* the mode of valuing such a contingency under this section !]]

Bankruptcy is no plea in bar to an action of *trespass for mesne profits*; for where damages are uncertain, they cannot be proved under the commission.

*Goodtitle v. North*, Dougl. 584; *Gulliver v. Drinkwater*, 2 Term R. 261. A demand in *trover*, if for a liquidated amount, may be proved. Dougl. 168. But if A lend stock to B, to be replaced as stock, without naming any particular day, and B become a bankrupt before any request by A to replace the stock, A cannot come in under B's commission. *Utterson v. Vernon*, 4 Term R. 570. || The late act has not altered the law as to unliquidated damages, since they cannot be considered as debts payable on a contingency within § 56. See *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 Barn. & C. 145.]]

A bankrupt executor pleading a false plea, after the commission issued, is liable to execution for the costs; for he becomes a debtor by his false plea, which amounts to contracting a new debt subsequent to the commission.

*Howard v. Jemmet*, 1 Black. 400.

The crown not being affected by the bankrupt laws, the certificate will not discharge the bankrupt from a commitment under an extent.

*Anon.*, Atk. 262.

The allowing of the certificate of a bankrupt will not discharge his sureties; and if they are forced to pay the debt after the commission, the certificate will be no bar to their recovering it of the principal.

1 Atk. 84; see *Taylor v. Mills*, Cowp. 525; *Young v. Hockley*, 2 Stra. 1043; 1 Atk. 84.

(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt

But if a bankrupt obtains his certificate before he will discharge them. *Secus*, if not till after the

*Wooley v. Cobbe*, 1 Burr. 244; *Tudway v. Bourn*, 2 Black. 812. || But now by 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 52, the sum of the debt after the commission; and bail are expressly made to debts provable.||

A certificate under a second commission will not be valid unless fifteen shillings in the pound are paid in satisfaction, notwithstanding the first has been superseded by a second, creditors having accepted the dividend, it is in the meaning of the statute.||

*Thornton v. Dallas*, Dougl. 46; || *Cullen*, 394.||

But a certificate under a second commission of the first, is a mere nullity.

*Martin v. O'Hara*, Cowp. 823; *Ex parte Proudfoot*, 4 Bro. Ch. R. 210.]

|| A third commission is void, where the bankrupt obtains a dividend under the first and second. A certificate under a third commission will not entitle him to discharge as to the commission.

*Fowler v. Coster*, 10 Barn. & C. 427; *Till v. Wilson*, 3 Maxfield, 3 Ib. 222.

A composition in order to affect the certificate of a bankrupt, must be a composition for the benefit of the bankrupt, where a composition was confined to joint creditors, and not within the statute. But if it embrace all the creditors in the estate, it is in the meaning of the statute of some of them not coming in is immaterial.

*Norton v. Shakspeare*, 15 East, 619; *Slaughter v. Chalmers*, 10 B. & C. 127. Whether the subsequent payment of the creditors in full of the debt, away the effect of the composition on the certificate under a second commission. *Reed v. Sowerby*, 3 Maule & S. 78.

In a *scire facias* on a judgment against a bankrupt, it is necessary for the plaintiff to show that the defendant has been twice a bankrupt, and that the defendant has not paid 15s. in the pound; but the burden of proof is on the plaintiff that the estate has paid 15s. in the pound, or that the bankrupt has been twice a bankrupt.

*Gill v. Scrivens*, 7 Term R. 27; *Coverley v. Morley*, 10 B. & C. 127; *Parker*, 3 Bos. & Pull. 187; *Jelfs v. Ballard*, 1 Bos. & P. 127. And under that clause it has been held that a bankrupt for a debt due before the commission is not a certificated creditor, and his effects have not produced a dividend. *Nokes*, 1 Moo. & Malk. 303.||

[As the certificate dischargeth only such debts as were provable under the first commission;—as the statutes leave the bankrupt free to contract new engagements, and contract new debts provable under the commission are, notwithstanding the first commission, in conscience, a new promise or agreement by the bankrupt in whole or part of such debt, will therefore be binding on the whole of the debt.]

*Ex parte Burton*, 1 Atk. 255; *Twiss v. Massey*, 1 B. & C. 127. The payment of interest by the bankrupt himself or by a third party will make him liable on a new debt. Also on a new commission as will make him liable on a new debt. Also on a new commission as will make him liable on a new debt.



(N) Surplus of Estate, Allowance to Bankrupt. (Certificate.)

too, *Besford v. Saunders*, 2 H. Black. 116. But if the bankrupt promise to pay, *when he is able, quære*, whether it be not incumbent on the plaintiff to prove his ability?

|| But now, by the 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 131, no bankrupt shall be liable on such contract, promise, or agreement made after the issuing the commission, unless such contract, promise, or agreement were made in *writing*, signed by the bankrupt or by some person thereto lawfully authorized by him.

But it appears to be now settled, after conflicting decisions, that the bankrupt cannot be arrested on any such subsequent promise, since the statute (§ 126) declares, that if arrested for such debt, he shall be discharged on common bail.

*Peers v. Gadderer*, 1 Barn. & C. 116; and see 3 Maule & S. 595; but see *Drew v. Jefferies*, 8 Price, 531; *Blackburne v. Ogle*, 8 Price, 526, *cont.* *Qu.* Whether the words in the statute "arrested for *such debt*," properly apply to an arrest on a new promise creating a new cause of action? By a similar construction the bankrupt might plead his bankruptcy if impleaded for such new cause of action, which he cannot do. ||

[The certificate determines the power of the commissioners; and, of course, incapacitates them from making a subsequent assignment.

1 P. Wms. 386.

The certificate may be entirely defeated by a *supersedeas*.

1 Atk. 145.

And the writ of *supersedeas* may be issued at the discretion of the Chancellor, when the creditors who have proved agree to supersede the commission; or because the party appears not to have been a trader, or was an infant, or had not committed an act of bankruptcy, or that the commission was not opened till six months after it issued, or that it has not been prosecuted within fifteen days from the date of it, if executed in London, or within twenty-nine days, if in the country, or that he has paid all his creditors.

1 Vern. 208; 2 Ch. Ca. 292; Sel. Ch. Ca. 46; 1 Atk. 135, 146; 2 P. Wms. 545; 4 Bro. Ch. R. 439; || 16 Ves. 416; 2 Ves. 40; 8 Ves. 533. ||

So if the petitioning creditor had not a legal debt to the amount specified in the statute, or if his debt accrued subsequent to an act of bankruptcy ascertained by a trial at law, or if it issued against an uncertificated bankrupt, or on a debt barred by the statute of limitations, or if at the time it issued the petitioning creditor had the debtor in execution, or if it was fraudulently issued—in which case, indeed, the court will punish the parties concerned by commitment, and by making them pay the costs.

2 Black. R. 702; 1 Stra. 653; 4 Bro. Ch. R. 210; 3 Wils. 271; 1 Ves. jun. 394.

But upon an application to the Lord Chancellor, on the part of the bankrupt, to supersede the commission upon a legal objection to it, if the case appear unfavourable, (as if a great length of time has intervened between the issuing of the commission and the application,) the Chancellor will not grant an issue to try the bankruptcy, but leave the party to bring his action. However, if creditors apply to have the commission superseded, it seemeth the Chancellor will order the bankruptcy to be tried in an issue, because they can have no action at law in which the validity of the commission can be contested, as the bankrupt's

certificate is a conclusive bar against them, that of the commission, &c.

1 Atk. 102 ; *Ex parte* Gulston, 1 Atk. 139, 193.

Though the usual course is for the Lord Chancellor to issue to try the bankruptcy at law, yet if the commission has been taken out fraudulently and vexatiously, it may be ordered to be set aside, and the petitioning creditor assigned.

*Richardson v. Bradshaw*, 1 Atk. 128, 218 ; *Ex parte* Ga...

But where a commission is superseded merely by defect in form as to the petitioning creditor's debt, the act of bankruptcy, the costs of the superseding commission are allowed ; but it would be otherwise if the act was fully proved.

*Ex parte* Goodwin, 1 Atk. 100.]

By the 5 G. 2, c. 30, § 24, in cases where a commission is compounded with the bankrupt, the Lord Chancellor may supersede the commission. But this is now altered by 6 G. 4, c. 16, by which the Lord Chancellor is empowered to continue the commission in such case ; so as to vest in the Lord Chancellor in all cases.

By the eighty-seventh section of the 6 G. 4, c. 16, any real or personal property sold under the commission in bankruptcy, shall be impeached by the bankrupt or his trustee claiming under him, in respect of any defect in the commission, or in any of the proceedings, unless the same have commenced proceedings within twelve months thereafter.

See 8 Ves. 533 ; 19 Ves. 204 ; Buck's Ca. 262, n. ; and Cooke's B. L. 515 ; Eden's B. L. 408. ]

A SEPARATE commission may issue against a bankrupt, and the rest bankrupts. But where a joint commission is made, all the partners must be included ; for a commission against several partners is neither joint nor more of.

*Allen v. Hartley*, M. 25 G. 3, B. R. ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, § 16, a joint creditor may sue out a commission against one or more of the partners, but by stat. 10 Ann. c. 15, § 3, the commission will not discharge any other than the bankrupt. It would not, though this provision had not been expressed ; 3 Cain. 4, *Tooker v. Bennett*. } It was held in *Nadir v. Battie*, that a commission against each partner, and then out a separate commission against the bankrupt, is valid ; all ; the Chancellor, upon recent application, directing the bankrupt to order to give proper relief. 1 Atk. 98, 138. But it seemeth now to be proper relief. A commission subsisting a joint one cannot be superseded by a separate commission. Ch. R. 210 ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 9. } The separate commission is a nullity as to those partners against whom it is issued, yet if the bankrupt's estate will be benefited, the separate commission will suspend or supersede the separate commissions, and alone to proceed. 1 Cox. 397 ; 15 Ves. 115 ; and Glyn & Co. v. The Bankrupts, 1 Cox. 397. } The petitioning creditor under the separate commission will in



## (O) Of Partners.

his costs. 1 Rose, 432; 1 Ves. & B. 60. And in some circumstances a separate commission will be preferred, and a joint one superseded. See 1 Rose, 89; 17 Ves. 403; and Deacon, c. 5, § 4. ||

|| As to what constitutes separate and joint debts from partners, see title "MERCHANT AND MERCHANDISE, (Partners.)" In general the rules respecting what amounts to a joint or to a separate debt are the same at common law and under the Chancellor's jurisdiction in bankruptcy. On the subject of dormant partners there have been, however, some difference between the decisions at law and those in bankruptcy. In bankruptcy it has been long the practice to hold, that where a creditor has no notice of the existence of a dormant partner, it is at his option to consider himself either as a separate or joint creditor; but at law it has been held, that a partner sued alone may plead the non-joinder of a dormant partner in abatement. (a)

*Ex parte Hamper*, 17 Ves. 403; *Ex parte Matthews*, 18 Ves. 125; *Ex parte Hodgkinson*, 19 Ves. 294; *Dubois v. Ludert*, 5 Taunt. 609, S. C.; 1 Marsh. 246. But it seems now settled, that the non-joinder of a dormant partner cannot be pleaded. See 1 Stark. Ca. 340; 3 lb. 8; 1 Moo. & Malk. 88. (a) At law, notwithstanding the joinder of all partners, the plaintiff may have separate executions against the estate of each; but in bankruptcy, where the debt is joint, the creditor cannot come on the separate estate of each partner, unless in certain excepted cases. See *post*, in this head. ||

[Joint creditors are entitled to a distribution of the joint or partnership estate, without the separate creditors being permitted to participate with them; but notwithstanding separate creditors are not entitled to share the dividend of the joint property, until the joint creditors have received twenty shillings in the pound, yet they are, upon petition, let in to prove their respective separate debts under the joint commission, *paying contribution to the charge of it*; and as the joint or partnership estate is in the first place to be applied to pay the joint or partnership debts, so in like manner, the separate estate shall be in the first place applied to pay all the separate debts. This is settled as a rule of convenience; and it is resolved, that if there be a surplus of the joint estate, besides what will pay the joint creditors, the same shall be allotted in due proportion to the separate estate of such partner, and applied to pay the separate creditors. And if there be on the other hand a surplus of the separate estate, beyond what will satisfy the separate creditors, it shall go to supply any deficiency that may remain as to the joint creditors.

Co. Bankrupt Laws, 297; *Ex parte Sandon*, 1 Atk. 68; *Ex parte Crowder*, 2 Vern. 706; *Ex parte Bond*, 1 Atk. 98; *Ex parte Rowlandson*, 3 P. Wms. 405; *Goss v. Du Fresnoy*, Davies, 373; *Ex parte Cook*, 2 P. Wms. 501. β See *Murray v. Murray*, 5 Johns. Ch. R. 60, 74; 6 Ves. 119; 11 Ves. 3. γ

This mode of adjusting the rights of each class of creditors, where a joint commission is taken out, seems at one time to have been extended by the court into a rule, to direct the proof of debts under a separate commission, by virtue of which the separate estate only can be assigned; and therefore it was holden, that joint creditors could not prove under such a commission, except for the purpose of assenting to or dissenting from the bankrupt's certificate.

*Ex parte Baudier*, 1 Atk. 98; *Ex parte Oldknow*, May 8, 1783, Co. Bankrupt Laws, 399.

But it is now fully established, that joint creditors may be permitted to prove under separate commissions, and receive a dividend in proportion with the separate creditors.

*Ex parte Hodgson*, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 5; *Ex parte Page*, Ib. 119; *Ex parte Flintham*,

1 Bro. Ch. R. 120; *Ex parte* Hayden, 24th June, 1785; *Ex parte* 1787. {But later cases have restored the old rule. 3 Ves. 4 Ves. J. 837; *Ex parte* Abell, 6 Ves. J. 813; *Ex parte* Clay Chandler. The petitioning creditor, however, is not within *parte* Hall. And joint creditors cannot interfere in the choice of J. 603; *Ex parte* Alcock.}

|| But subsequent to the cases in the text, Lord the old doctrine, which had been departed from those cases, and adopted the principle, that the joint be permitted to receive a dividend along with the *Ex parte* Elton, 3 Ves. 238; *Ex parte* Abell, 4 Ves. 837.

And Lord Eldon, unwilling to change a rule upon, has followed Lord Rosslyn in several subsequent cases, in requiring the joint creditors to prove under a separate commission, that they assented to or dissented from the certificate of assenting to or dissenting from the certificate of receiving a dividend; (a) and a proviso contained in § 62 of the new act.

*Ex parte* Clay, 6 Ves. 814; *Ex parte* Alcock, 11 Ves. 603. observations on this rule and its inconveniences. 2 Christ. each partner has to pay his private debts and his proportion of the joint estate and his share of the joint estate should be thrown upon each joint creditor should prove his proper proportion of the joint debt, and that on such proofs they should be satisfied. Certainly the present rule seems objectionable, since it is not of partnership effects that partnership debts are contracted, but of partnership liabilities with a very trifling amount. tract large partnership liabilities with a very trifling amount. Evans's Bankrupt Stat. 211. .

There are, however, exceptions to this rule; for a creditor, who is petitioning creditor under a separate commission, is entitled to sue out a separate commission, and he is in nature of an execution for the petitioning creditor, so that he must take dividends with the joint creditors. This, although part of his debt, is as trustee for the joint creditors who could not himself receive dividends.

*Ex parte* Tait, 16 Ves. 193. See 6 G. 4, c. 16, § 62; *Ex parte* Hall, 9 Ves. 349; *Ex parte* Ackerman, 14 Ves. 17 Ves. 247. 1 Rose, 10; 17 Ves. 247.

A commission against A as surviving partner is a separate commission; so that, under it, the petitioner is entitled to a separate estate.

*Ex parte* Barnard, 1 Glyn & J. 309; and see 6 G. 4, c. 16. A second exception to the rule against joint creditors is, where there is a separate estate, and the joint creditors depend on the separate estate. However small the joint estate of a solvent partner, where it only amounted to 17. 11s. 6d. in one case, it was held to be out of the reach of the joint creditors, so situated as to be considered a solvent partner, unless a commission is issued against him, whatever may be his circumstances. there is no joint estate, if there is a solvent partner, and he cannot claim on the separate estate.

*Ex parte* Sadler, 15 Ves. 52; *Cowell v. Sykes*, 2 Russ. 2 Ves. & B. 216; *Ex parte* Peake, 2 Rose, 54; *Ex parte* H. part Kensington, 14 Ves. 447; *Ex parte* Janson, 3 Madd. 6 Ves. 814, n.

## (O) Of Partners.

A third exception is, where there are no separate debts, or where the joint creditors undertake to pay them.

*Ex parte* Chandler, 9 Ves. 35; and see *Ex parte* Hubbard, 13 Ves. 424; *Ex parte* Taite, 16 Ves. 193; *Ex parte* Jones, 18 Ves. 283.]]

[Where the assignees under a separate commission possess themselves of the joint property, it may frequently be to the interest of the joint creditors, that distinct accounts should be kept of the joint and separate estate, and each applied to the payment of the respective creditors; and an order to this purpose may, *with consent*, be obtained upon petition; but as the solvent debtor hath an interest in the distribution of the joint property, and the demands which may be made upon it, if he do not consent, relief cannot be had without a bill.

Hankey v. Garrat, 3 Bro. Ch. R. 457; *Ex parte* Lydiard, 19th May, 1790; Lasabloniere v. Swinton, 18th June, 1793; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 311, 312.

Where persons in trade have been connected in various partnerships, and a joint commission is taken out against them all, an order hath been made for keeping distinct accounts of the different partnerships, as well as the separate estates of each partner. But where there have been various partnerships, and a joint commission is taken out against one firm, in which some of the parties were not engaged, there can be only the common order for keeping the distinct accounts of the joint and separate estate.

*Ex parte* Marlin, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 15; *Ex parte* Parker, 22d Dec. 1791; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 314.

Where there is a joint and several creditor, he must, according to the rule of the court now firmly established, make his election whether he will come in upon the joint or the separate estate, that is, which he will come in upon in *preference*; for whichever he may elect, he will be entitled to come in upon the surplus of the other, if there should be any. And in order to make his election, (a) he must have a reasonable time to inquire into the state of the different funds; and it hath been determined, that he is entitled to defer his election until a dividend.

*Ex parte* Blankenhagen, June 23, 1785; *Ex parte* Banks, 1 Atk. 106; *Ex parte* Bond and Hill, 1 Atk. 98; *Ex parte* Rowlandson, 3 P. Wms. 405.] || *Ex parte* Turner, 1 Mont. & Mac. 285.]] (a) *Ex parte* Clowes, 2 Bro. Ch. R. 595. || *Ex parte* Bavan, 10 Ves. 107; *Ex parte* Hay, 15 Ves. 4; *Ex parte* Mason, 1 Rose, 159.]]

|| In certain cases, however, the creditor is not driven to his election, but may make his proof on the joint and separate estate. Thus, where the parties drawing and accepting or otherwise liable on bills or notes, appear on the bill, and are, in fact, trading under distinct firms or establishments, although they may be all jointly interested and in partnership, still the creditor is at liberty to prove against the estate of each firm, and this as it seems whether he has or has not notice of the joint connection at the time of taking the bill.

*Ex parte* Laforest, Cook, B. L. 276; *Ex parte* Benton, Ib. 263; *Ex parte* Adam, 2 Rose, 36; 1 Ves. & B. 493; *Ex parte* Bonbonus, 8 Ves. 546; *Ex parte* Walker, 1 Rose, 441; and see 2 Christ. 308; 2 Glyn & Ja. 27, 246, 250.

But where the parties to the bill or note are not in fact distinct firms, but only parts of the same firm, (as one partner drawing a bill which is accepted by the firm,) in such case if the holder takes the bill with notice of the partnership he must make his election; but *quære*, if he takes it without such notice?

*Ex parte* Bigg, 2 Rose, 37; *Ex parte* Liddel, Ib. 34; *Ex parte* Bank of England, 2 Rose, 82.

## (O) Of Partners.

by the other partner ; the court held, the action could not be maintained, because the act of the partner, who, at the time of the consignment, had not committed any act of bankruptcy, bound both, and also because, supposing the consignment avoided by the act of bankruptcy of the other party, then it is an action of *trover* by one tenant in common against another, which cannot be.

Fox v. Hanbury, Cowp. 448 ; ] *Smith v. Stokes*, 1 East, 363 ; *Smith v. Oriol*, Ib. 369 ; *Ramsbotham v. Cator*, 1 Stark. Ca. 228.]

|| And the solvent partners having notice of the act of bankruptcy of the other partner at the time of the assignment of the property, makes no difference as to the validity of the assignment.

Harvey v. Crickett, 5 Maule & S. 336.

But a partner having a mere interest in profits, without any interest in the *property*, cannot, after an act of bankruptcy of the owner, transfer the property as against the assignees of the owner.

Meyer v. Tharpe, 5 Taunt. 74 ; and see *Ramsbottom v. Lewis*, 1 Camp. 278.]

[One of three partners in a ship and cargo, the cost and outfit of which was 4,568*l.*, pays only 410*l.* in part of his third share, and gives his notes for the remainder ; but, before they become due, is declared a bankrupt. The other partners cannot, by voluntarily discharging the notes, stand in his place for any share of the profits ; but the assignees are entitled to a full third, both of the profits of the adventure, and the value of the ship.

*Smith v. De Silva*, Cowp. 469.

If a partner is a creditor upon the partnership fund, he can have no satisfaction but out of the surplus which shall remain after the joint creditors are paid. And Lord Hardwicke said, that where there are joint and separate creditors, if one partner lends a sum of money to the partnership, the creditors of his separate estate have a right to this in the first place.

*Ex parte Hunter*, 1 Atk. 227 ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 602 ; *Ex parte Batson*, 1 Ves. jun. 267.

But the contrary has been determined in a case where there was a joint commission against two partners, and a separate one against one of them. The petitioners, assignees under the separate commission, petitioned to be admitted creditors under the joint commission, for a sum of money brought by their bankrupt into the partnership beyond his share, and as being therefore a creditor on the partnership for that sum ; but were refused, on the principle that he cannot be a creditor on the partnership in competition with the joint creditors.

*Ex parte Burrell*, 22d July, 1783 ; *Ex parte Pine*, 2d Aug. 1783 ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 605 ; ] *Ex parte Reeve*, 9 Ves. 588.]

So, where one partner hath taken more than his share out of the partnership fund, the joint creditors, as the rule seems to be now settled, cannot be admitted to prove against the separate estate of the partner who drew out the money, until his separate creditors are satisfied, unless it can be shown that the partner acted fraudulently, with a view to benefit his separate creditors at the expense of the joint creditors.

*Ex parte Batson*, 20th Jan. 1791 ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 608. In the case of Fordyce, who had taken property from the partnership fund, and applied the same to his own use, without the knowledge of his partners, the assignees, on the behalf of the joint creditors, were allowed to prove against the separate estate. *Ex parte Cust*, 29th March, 1774 ; Co. Bankrupt Laws, 609 ; ] and see 2 Ves. & B. 210. In order to admit the proof on

(P) Principal Provisions of stat. 1 &amp; 2 W. 4.

of the sale were paid into another banker's, to the account of the banking-house, and the trustee who had forged the power afterwards drew out the fund, and he and his partners became bankrupt; it was held, that as the partner who drew out the money had no authority from his co-trustees to do so, he must be taken to have drawn out the money as partner in the banking-house, and therefore it was a debt provable against the joint estate.

*Ex parte* Bolland, 1 Mont. & Mac. 315; and see *Ib.* 255; 2 Glyn & J. 118; and see *Stone v. Marsh*, 1 Ry. & Moo. 364; and *Hume v. Bolland*, *Ib.* 371.]

(P) Principal Provisions of the Statute of 1 &amp; 2 W. 4, c. 56.

By 1 & 2 Will. 4, c. 56, it is enacted, "That it shall be lawful for his majesty, his heirs and successors, by charter or letters patent under the great seal of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland, to erect and establish a court of judicature which shall be called 'The Court of Bankruptcy,' and by commission under the great seal to appoint one person, being a serjeant or a barrister at law of not less than ten years' standing, to be the chief judge of the said court, and three persons, being serjeants or barristers at law of not less than ten years' standing at the bar, or of five years' standing at the bar, having previously practised five years as a special pleader below the bar, to be other judges of the said court, and six persons, being barristers at law of not less than seven years' standing at the bar, or of four years' standing at the bar, having previously practised as a special pleader for three years below the bar, to be called commissioners of the said court, and from time to time to supply any vacancy in the number of the said judges and commissioners; and the same court shall be and constitute a court of law and equity, and shall, together with every judge and commissioner thereof, have, use, and exercise all the rights, incidents, and privileges of a court of record or judge of a court of record, and all other rights, incidents, and privileges, as fully to all intents and purposes as the same are used, exercised, and enjoyed by any of his majesty's courts of law or judges at Westminster."

By § 2, it is enacted, "That the said judges, or any three of them, shall and may form a Court of Review, which shall always sit in public, save and except as may be otherwise directed by this act, or by the rules and regulations to be made in pursuance hereof, and shall have superintendence and control in all matters of bankruptcy, and shall also have power, jurisdiction, and authority to hear and determine, order and allow all such matters in bankruptcy as now usually are or lawfully may be brought by petition or otherwise before the Lord Chancellor, whether such matters may have arisen in the said Court of Bankruptcy or elsewhere, except as is herein otherwise provided, and also to investigate and examine, hear and determine all such other matters within the jurisdiction of the said Court of Bankruptcy as are by this act, or may be by the said rules and regulations, assigned and referred to the said Court of Review.

"§ 3. And be it enacted, that all such matters to be heard and determined in the said Court of Review, shall be brought on by way of petition, motion, or special case, according to the rules and regulations to be established as hereinafter provided, subject to an appeal to the



(P) Principal Provisions of stat. 1 & 2 W. 4.

may be admitted in the Court of Bankruptcy, and may appear and plead without counsel in any proceedings, (except proceedings before the Court of Review, and trials of issues by juries.)

By § 12, it is enacted, "That in every case where the Lord Chancellor, by virtue of any former act, hath power to issue a commission of bankrupt under the great seal, it shall and may be lawful for him, and also for the Master of the Rolls, the Vice-Chancellor, and each of the masters of the Court of Chancery acting under any appointment by the Lord Chancellor to be given for that purpose, on petition made to the Lord Chancellor against any trader having committed any act of bankruptcy by any creditor of such trader, and upon his filing such affidavit, and giving such bond as is by law required, to issue his fiat under his hand in lieu of such commission, thereby authorizing such creditor to prosecute his said complaint in the said Court of Bankruptcy, or to prosecute the same elsewhere before such discreet and proper persons as the Lord Chancellor, or as the Master of the Rolls, Vice-Chancellor, or one of the Masters of the Court of Chancery, acting as aforesaid by such fiat, may think fit to nominate and appoint; and that the persons so appointed shall thereby have the like power and authority to all intents and purposes as if they were assigned and appointed special commissioners by virtue of a commission under the great seal.

"§ 13. And be it enacted, that every such fiat, prosecuted in the said Court of Bankruptcy, shall be filed and entered of record in the said court, and shall thenceforth be a record of the said court, and it shall thereupon be lawful for any one or more of the commissioners thereof, to proceed thereon in all respects as commissioners acting in the execution of a commission of bankrupt, save and except as such proceedings may be altered by virtue of this act.

"§ 14. And be it enacted that the judges who go the several circuits in England and Wales, may be directed by the Lord Chancellor from time to time to return to him the names of such number of barristers, solicitors, and attorneys practising in the counties to the said circuits belonging, and upon such persons being returned, and approved by the Lord Chancellor, the fiat or fiats aforesaid, not directed to the Court of Bankruptcy, shall be directed to some one or more of such persons in rotation, to act as commissioners of bankrupt, according to the districts or places for which such persons shall be so returned, and to no other persons than such as shall be included in such return: provided always, that it shall be lawful for the Lord Chancellor, at any time, to remove any person from the lists so to be returned, for such causes as to him shall seem fit.

"§ 16. And be it enacted, that all the laws and statutes, rules and orders, now in force relating to bankrupts, or to commissioners of bankrupt, or to proceedings under such commissions, or to the subject-matter of such proceedings, or to the persons concerned therein or in any way affected thereby, shall in like manner extend and be construed to extend in every respect, as far as the same may be applicable to this act, and to fiats issued in pursuance thereof, and to all proceedings under the same, and to all the subject-matter of such proceedings, and to all persons concerned therein or in any way affected thereby, to all intents and purposes whatsoever, as if every such fiat were a commission of







(P) Principal Provisions of stat. 1 &amp; 2 W. 4.

the parts adjacent, shall be chosen by the Lord Chancellor to act as official assignees in all bankruptcies prosecuted in the said Court of Bankruptcy; one of which said official assignees shall, in all cases, be an assignee of each bankrupt's estate and effects, together with the assignee or assignees to be chosen by the creditors; such official assignee to give such security, to be subject to such rules, to be selected for such estate, and to act in such manner as the said chief and other judges, with the consent of the Lord Chancellor, shall from time to time direct: and all the personal estate and effects, and the rents and profits of the real estate, and the proceeds of sale of all the estate and effects, real and personal, of the bankrupt, shall, in every case, be possessed and received by such official assignee alone, save where it shall be otherwise directed by the said Court of Bankruptcy, or any judge or commissioner thereof; and all stock in the public funds, or of any public company, and all moneys, exchequer bills, India bonds, or other public securities, and all bills, notes, and other negotiable instruments, shall be forthwith transferred, delivered, and paid by such official assignee into the Bank of England, to the credit of the accountant-general of the high Court of Chancery, to be subject to such order, rule, and regulation for the keeping of the account of the said moneys and other effects, and for the payment and delivery in, investment, and payment, and delivery out of the same, as the Lord Chancellor, or the said Court of Review, or any judge of the said Court of Bankruptcy, if authorized so to do by any general order of the same court, shall direct: and if any such assignee shall neglect to make such transfer, delivery, or payment, every such assignee shall be liable to be charged in the same manner as by the said recited act is provided, in cases of neglect by assignees to invest money in the purchase of exchequer bills, when directed so to do: provided always, that until assignees shall be chosen by the creditors of each bankrupt, such official assignee, so to be appointed to act with the assignees so to be chosen by the creditors, shall be enabled to act, and shall be deemed to be, to all intents and purposes whatsoever, a sole assignee of each bankrupt's estate and effects.

“§ 23. Provided always, and be it enacted, that nothing herein contained shall extend to authorize any such official assignee to interfere with the assignees chosen by the creditors in the appointment or removal of a solicitor or attorney, or directing the time and manner of effecting any sale of the bankrupt's estates and effects.

“§ 24. And be it enacted, that it shall be lawful for the Lord Chancellor, from time to time as any vacancy may occur in the said before-mentioned number of official assignees, to appoint some other such person as aforesaid to fill any vacancy so occurring; and in case of the death or removal of any official assignee who shall have been appointed to act in any bankruptcy, it shall be lawful for the said Court of Bankruptcy, subject to any rules to be made by virtue of this act, to appoint another official assignee, of the number hereby prescribed, to act in the same bankruptcy, in the place of the assignee who shall have so become dead or been removed.

“§ 25. And be it enacted, that when any person hath been adjudged a bankrupt, all his personal estate and effects, present and future, which by the laws now in force may be assigned by commissioners acting in the execution of a commission against such bankrupt, shall

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th A

become absolutely vested in and transferred for the time being, by virtue of their appointment for that purpose, as fully to all such estate and effects were assigned by deed of survivor of them; and as often as any such estate was then vested in such deceased by virtue of such appointment, vest in the new jointly with the existing assignees, as the case may be, by deed of assignment for that purpose.

“§ 26. And be it enacted, that where any bankrupt, all such present and future real and personal estate, whether in the United Kingdom of Great Britain or of the dominions, plantations, or colonies belonging to the said bankrupt, shall vest in such bankrupt's assigns, by virtue of his or their appointment for that purpose; and as often as any assignee shall die, or be lawfully removed, the estate as shall remain unsold or unconveyed by such assignee or assignees shall be duly appointed, and the same shall remain unsold or unconveyed by such assignee or assignees, as the case may be, by deed of assignment for that purpose.”

β (Q) Act of Congress of 19th A

## 1. Who may be a Bankrupt, and Proceed

§ 1. It is enacted, “That there be, and hereafter be, in and out the United States, a uniform system of bankruptcy, for persons whatsoever, residing in any state, district, or territory of the United States, owing debts, which shall not have been paid, or of a defalcation as a public officer, or as executor, administrator, guardian, or trustee, or while acting in any office, shall, by petition, setting forth to the best of his knowledge, a list of his or their creditors, their respective claims, the amount due to each, together with an accurate statement of his or their property, rights, and credits, of every name, and the location and situation of each and every such property, verified by oath, or, if conscientiously scrupulous, by solemn affirmation, apply to the proper court for the benefit of this act, and therein declare that they are unable to meet their debts and engagements, shall be entitled to the benefit of this act, and may be so declared by such court; (c) all retailers of merchandise, (d) all brokers, (e) all underwriters, or marine insurers, (f) all persons, (g) of not less than two thousand dollars, shall be entitled to the true intent and meaning of this act, if one or more of their creditors petition for the benefit of this act, amounting in the whole to not less than two thousand dollars, (h) to the appropriate court, be so declared.”

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

following cases, to wit : whenever such person, being a merchant, or actually using the trade of merchandise, or being a retailer of merchandise, or being a banker, factor, broker, underwriter, or marine insurer, shall depart from the state, district, or territory, of which he is an inhabitant, with intent to defraud his creditors ; (i) or shall conceal himself to avoid being arrested ; (k) or shall willingly or fraudulently procure himself to be arrested, (l) or his goods and chattels, lands or tenements, to be attached, distrained, sequestered, or taken in execution, or shall remove his goods, chattels, and effects, or conceal them to prevent their being levied upon, or taken in execution, or by other process : (m) or make any fraudulent conveyance, assignment, sale, gift, or other transfer of his lands, tenements, goods, or chattels, credits, or evidences of debt : (n) Provided, however, That any person so declared a bankrupt, at the instance of a creditor, may, at his election, by petition to such court within ten days after its decree, be entitled to a trial by jury before such court, to ascertain the fact of such bankruptcy ; or if such person shall reside at a great distance from the place of holding such court, the said judge, in his discretion, may direct such trial by jury to be had in the county of such person's residence, in such manner and under such directions as the said court may prescribe and give ; and all such decrees passed by such court, and not so re-examined, shall be deemed final and conclusive as to the subject-matter thereof."

(a) The certificate of a bankrupt is no bar to the recovery of specific property held by the bankrupt as executor. *Waller v. Edwards*, 6 Litt. 348. (b) A commission cannot be supported against a person under age, nor against a married woman. *O'Brien v. Currie*, 3 C. & P. 283 ; *Ex parte Sydebotham*, 1 Atk. 146 ; *Rex v. Cole*, 1 Ld. Raym. 443 ; *Ex parte Barwis*, 6 Ves. 601 ; *Bull. N. P. 38*. *Sed vide Ex parte Watson*, 16 Ves. 265. (c) The cases as to what constitutes a person a trader within the meaning of the English statutes, have been well collected and arranged in 1 Leigh's N. P. 206, n. They are here transcribed. "There must be a buying and selling for the purpose of profit, but the *quantum* of dealing is immaterial ; if there be sufficient evidence to support the inference of an intention to deal generally, a very small degree of actual trading will be sufficient. It will, in all cases, be a question for the jury to infer from the evidence whether there was an intention to deal generally or not. *Gale v. Halfknight*, 3 Stark. 56, (14 Eng. C. L. 162 ; ) *Millikin v. Brandon*, 1 C. & P. 380, (11 Eng. C. L. 426 ; ) *Doe v. Lawrence*, 2 C. & P. 135, (12 Eng. C. L. 58 ; ) *Patman v. Vaughan*, 1 T. R. 572. Thus, if a man buy horses to sell again, with a view to profit, he is liable to be a bankrupt. *Ex parte Gibbs*, 2 Rose, 38 ; *Wright v. Bird*, 1 Price, 20. But if he sell only such as he reared himself, he is not. *Ib.* So, if a butcher buy sheep and cattle, and kill and sell them with a view to profit, he is liable to be made a bankrupt, *Dalby v. Smith*, 4 Burr. 2148 ; but if he kill and sell only such as he reared himself, he is not. *Ib.* If a fisherman be in the habit of purchasing fish from others to sell again, with a view to profit, it is sufficient trading. *Heaney v. Birch*, 3 Camp. 233. But it is not, if he merely sell the fish he has caught. *Ib.* Where a person buys coals for the purpose of again selling them, it is a trading. *Cooke*, 48, 73. But not, if he sells only such as he procures from his own mines. *Port v. Turton*, 2 Wils. 169. Where a person owns or rents a mine, works it, and sells the ore or other productions of it, he is not on that account a trader, subject to the bankrupt laws, because although he sells yet he does not buy. *Port v. Turton*, 2 Wils. 169. So drawing and redrawing bills of exchange and promissory notes, if there be a continuation with a view to gain a profit on the exchange, is a trading, *Richardson v. Bradshaw*, 1 Atk. 128 ; but a person merely drawing bills on his own account, and paying for their being discounted, with interest, and borrowing accommodation bills in exchange for his own to the same amount, will not make a man a trader. *Hankey v. Jones*, Cowp. 745.

"*Brickmaking*.—With regard to brickmaking, the principle appears to be, that where the business of brickmaking is carried on as a mode of enjoying the profits of a real estate, it will not make the party liable to the bankrupt laws ; but where it is carried on substantially and independently as trade, it will do so ; and there is no difference

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th Au

whether the party is a tennor or entitled to the freehold from his own land, as a mode of enjoying the profit of for sale, and purchases sand and fuel or chalk for the for the purpose of improving the bricks, he is not a trader; *Sutton v. Weely*, 7 East, 442; *Paul v. Dowling* 412.; *Mood. & M.* 263; *Ex parte Gallimore*, 2 Rose & J. 183. But if he buys the earth by the load or other bricks, for the purpose of sale, that would render him a trader. *Lord Loughborough*, in *Parker v. Wells*, Cooke, 58. bricks for sale, of earth dug and taken from the waste, but afterwards paid to the lord a consideration for it, that to a purchase of the earth as earth, by license from the lord, the party was a trader within the meaning of the bankrupt laws. *1 Bro. C. C.* 173. But where a man entered into a contract, as a part of the price, agreed to pay the vendor 4s. and, as a part of the price, agreed to pay the vendor 4s. should be manufactured on the property, although the man dug out of the land, yet he was not considered a trader within the bankrupt laws. *Heane v. Rogers*, 4 M. & R. 486; 9 B. 1. Where a man purchases earth which he has bought, though he uses it for his own use only, manufactures bricks with it, or with the earth which he does not want for his own use, yet such a trader within the meaning of the statute. *Per Lord T. R.* 34. Though a man burns lime with the design of being made from chalk or limestone quarried on his own land, he is not a trader. *Ex parte Ridge*, 1 Rose, 316. If a person purchases and burns into lime to be sold afterwards, he is a trader. (14 Eng. C. L. 412.) Should a person purchase with an intention of making profit by afterwards selling to the bankrupt laws. *Holroyd v. Gwynne*, 2 Taunt. 1. If a person purchases timber which he has cut down upon his own estate, he is not a trader. *Ex parte* a person purchases milk for the purpose of afterwards selling it, he is thereby a trader within the bankrupt laws. If a person purchases only of such milk as he is supplied with by his own cows, which are no longer in a condition to be sold, he is not a trader. *Where a man, with the intention of making profit, he may be made a bankrupt; but he is not a trader, if he has been made out of the milk of his own trees; per Lord Mansfield, in the case of the fruit of his own trees; per Lord Mansfield, in the case of the fruit of his own trees; per Lord Mansfield, in the case of the fruit of his own trees.* Where a man purchases with the intention of selling it, he is a trader. *Where a man purchases with the intention of selling it, he is a trader.* *v. Laing*, 2 Marsh. 236; 6 Taunt. 532, (1 Eng. C. L. 412.) If a person purchases large quantities of hay and straw for his own use, and sells to any person, he is a trader within the bankrupt laws. *Cannan v. Denew*, 3 M. & Scott, 139.)

"A person is not a trader by such occasional acts as a scholar only. *Valentine v. Vaughan*, Peake, 136. If a person sells off the surplusage. *Gibbons v. Thompson*, 10 M. & W. 100. If a person sells horses occasionally at Tattersall's, he is not a trader. *Jarvis, 3 Brod. & Bing. 2, (7 Eng. C. L. 412.)* If a person has bought more of an article than he can use, he is a trader. *Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 108. If a person makes a man liable to be a bankrupt, by a contract of goods or commodities, it is necessary to be a trader, or a commencement of it, coupled with an act of buying and selling unaccompanied by a single sale. *Cooke*, 64; Arch. 41.

"The illegality of the business is no objection to a contract, although he has not taken out a license. *Bowles*, 4 Burr. 2066; *Martin v. Nightingale*, 10 M. & W. 100. Even a smuggler may become a bankrupt. *C. L. 33.*

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

Cobb v. Symonds, 1 D. & R. 111; 5 B. & A. 516, (7 Eng. C. L. 179.) But the bankrupt buying in connection with others, to carry on a system of fraud, without any evidence of selling in the way of business, is not a trading within the statute, Millikin v. Brandon, 1 C. & P. 380, (11 Eng. C. L. 426.) Where a country attorney hired a room in London, which he kept four weeks, in which he put a number of old books, sticking up a paper in the window in which his name was written, with the addition of 'book-seller,' a fiat having issued against him by this description, it was annulled on the ground of fraud. *Ex parte* Dart, 2 D. & C. 543. Although there be no evidence of trading on the proceedings, the fiat will not be superseded if the bankrupt admitted to the petitioning creditor that he was a trader. *Ex parte* Bailey, 2 M. & A. 86."

(d) A pawnbroker is a broker within the statute 5 Geo. 2, c. 30, § 39. Rawlinson v. Pearson, 5 B. & A. 124. (e) The creditors are either several creditors or joint creditors.—1. *Several creditors.* In general any person who has a legal debt against a person subject to the bankrupt laws may be a petitioning creditor. A factor who has sold goods to the debtor in his own name, even though he has named his principal, when the principal does interfere, may be a good petitioning creditor, whether he sold on a commission *del credere* or not, for he might have sued for the amount in his own name. Saddler v. Leigh, 4 Camp. 195; Young v. Smith, 6 Esp. 121. A creditor who has signed a composition deed, or been otherwise privy to or assenting to it, may nevertheless be a petitioning creditor. Doe v. Anderson, 5 M. & S. 161. Where a trader commits an act of bankruptcy by assigning his stock in trade to A, one of his creditors, the latter cannot be a petitioning creditor grounded on that act of bankruptcy. Bamford v. Baron, 2 T. R. 594; Back v. Gooch, 4 Campb. 232; Jackson v. Irvin, 2 Campb. 49; and see Marshall v. Burkworth, 4 B. & Adolph. 506; S. C., 24 Eng. C. L. R. 108. Nor a creditor, who, without executing, has assented to the deed, by approving of the acts done under it by the trustees. 4 Campb. 252; Back v. Gooch, Holt, 13; Hicks v. Burfitt, 4 Campb. 235, n. An infant cannot be a petitioning creditor. *Ex parte* Barrow, 3 Ves. 554; *Ex parte* Morton, Buck, 42. An endorsee of a note after the act of bankruptcy, may be a petitioning creditor. Anon., 2 Wils. 135. See Rose v. Rowcroft, 4 Campb. 245. But the assignee of a bond, where the assignment conveys a mere equity, cannot be a petitioning creditor. Medlicot's case, Str. 899; *Ex parte* Lee, 1 P. W. 782. A husband cannot alone be a petitioning creditor where the debt was due to the wife *dum sola*, Ramsay v. George, 1 M. & S. 176; or if it was due to her as executrix. 2 Mont. B. L. 129; Master v. Winter, Davies, 292. But the husband alone may sue out a commission on a promissory note made to his wife before coverture. *Ex parte* Barber, 1 Glyn & J. 397; Neilage v. Holloway, 1 B. & A. 218. A married woman, although treated as a separate trader, is not a competent creditor to sue out a commission of bankruptcy, although her husband has gone out of the realm. Matter of Atkinson, 2 Moll. 451. One of three executors may be a good petitioning creditor on a debt due to the testator. Treasurer v. Jones, 1 Selw. N. P. 265. A corporation aggregate may be a petitioning creditor. *Ex parte* Sneyda, 1 Moll. 261.—2. *Joint creditors.* When there is more than one obligee, all must join; one of several partners cannot, therefore, be a petitioning creditor, in respect of a partnership debt. Buckland v. Newsome, 1 Taunt. 477; S. C., 1 Camp. 474. But a petition subscribed by one of two partners, in the name of himself and partner, was sufficient legal ground for the issuing of a commission. Pleasants v. Meng, 1 Dall. 389. (g) The debt must be a debt at law; no equitable debt will support the commission. *Ex parte* Hillyard, 1 Atk. 147; 2 Ves. 407; *Ex parte* Lee, 1 P. W. 782; Str. 899. It must be *debitum in presenti*, but a warrant of attorney given as a security against running acceptances is *debitum in presenti*, which will support a commission. Miles v. Rawlins, 4 Esp. 194. A debt due upon an executory contract is not sufficient to found a commission. Hoskins v. Duperoy, 9 East, 498; S. C., 6 Esp. 55. Therefore a contract for goods sold and delivered upon an agreement to be paid for by a present bill, payable at a future day, does not create a present debt on which to found a commission. 9 East, 498; 6 Esp. 55; *sed vide* Henbest v. Brown, Peake, 54. And a promissory note, though in the form of a present debt, given in fact as a security for a contingent debt under a marriage settlement, was holden to be an insufficient debt. *Ex parte* Page, 1 G. & J. 100. The petitioning creditor's debt should be contracted before the bankrupt ceases to be a trader; but if the debt be contracted while he is in trade, and a bond be given for it afterwards, it is sufficient. Dawe v. Holdsworth, Peake, 64. The taking a security of a higher nature after the bankruptcy, for a debt of an inferior nature contracted before, does not so far extinguish the original debt as to prevent the creditor from suing out a commission upon it. Ambrose v. Kendon, Stra. 1042; Cas. temp. Hard. 267. See Butcher v. Easto, 1 Dougl. 293.

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th Au

The debt must be a subsisting debt at the time of the Smith, 1 Campb. 489. But upon proof that the debt sume it continued down to the time of the bankruptcy. But see *G. resley v. Price*, 2 C. & P. 48, *contra*. A no bankrupt law, and written on the back of an account, to the date of the law, did not warrant a commission. C. 2 Dall. 126. When a bill was drawn by a trader became bankrupt before the bill became due or was p be a good petitioning creditor's debt, though the amou the commission had been sued out. *Ex parte Douthat*, L. Rep. 354. When two persons exchange accepta tured, one commits an act of bankruptcy, there is not ditor as will sustain a commission before he has paid Austin, 4 Taunt. 200. See *Ex parte Holding*, 1 G. & J. a tort does not, before judgment, constitute a sufficient 256. A claim founded on a decree of a Court of Equit cific performance of an agreement, is not a sufficient pe ter v. Thornton, 3 B. & A. 52. But a sum awarded by there has been a bill filed to set aside the award. *Ex son v. Barber*, 1 Gow, N. P. C. 17. A debt upon an son v. Barber, 11 Ves. 163; *Ex parte Steele*, 16 Ves. 312; and see *Ex parte Prideaux*, 1 G. & J. 28. A d commission though not liquidated, provided the credito ing to the requisite sum. *Flower v. Herbert*, 2 Ves. 4 Ves. The debt of a surety is sufficient to support a v. Hall, Palm. 325. But a debt founded on an illegal 1 B. & B. 447; a debt for which the defendant is in 653; *Cohen v. Cunningham*, 8 T. R. 123, overruling and a debt barred by the act of limitation, *Ex parte Rofley*, 19 Vesey, 468; 2 Rose, 245; are not suffic (h) According to the English law, the debt of the peti is to one creditor, or firm, to 100l.; if to two, to 150l.; ditor to the amount of 100l. in notes, which he had been considered to have a sufficient debt. *Ex parte bill of exchange of 100l., drawn and issued before an due afterwards, was considered a sufficient debt, upon tracts a debt the moment the bill is given; and the obj was not due, but only that sum minus the rebate of court. *Brent v. Levett*, 15 East, 213. When the p amount to 100l. at the time of the bankruptcy, but was promissory of the bankrupt, due at the time, being end for the commission, it was holden that this debt was sion. *Glaister v. Hower*, 7 T. R. 498. Where a cre invalid by reason of a prior act of bankruptcy, he was commi ssion upon his original debt, and to repudiate 1 Stark. 262; 5 M. & S. 1. See *Mann v. Shepher Buck*, 283. Interest accruing before an act of bankrupt cipal s sum due on a bill of exchange, unless interest be face of the bill. *Ex parte Greenway*, Buck, 412. In meron v. Smith, 2 B. & A. 305; 2 Moore, 745. (i) of another s state to his home, is to be considered an a Meng, 1 Dall. 390; *Joy v. Cossart*, 1 Yeates, 50; 2 L arising on account of a departure from the realm are nu of departure; but if the intent does not exist, although is complete been considered a departure within the me it has not 1 Atk. 193; *Fowler v. Paget*, 7 T. R. 509; Gulston, 1 V. & B. 177; *Wynham v. Paterson*, 4 Campb. 286; 1 Stark 175; his country for various reasons, and has ther abandoned being the necessary and unavoidable cons such delay to have intended delay. Thus, where a been presum killed his wife, *Woodier's case*, B. N. P. 3 of having*

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

connexion, *Raikes v. Poreau*, Co. B. L. 111; *Ramsbottom v. Lewis*, 1 Campb. 279; or to avoid a criminal prosecution, *Vernon v. Hankey*, Co. B. L. 111; the intent was presumed. See also as to a departure from the realm. *Williams v. Minn*, 1 Taunt. 270; S. C., 1 Campb. 152; *Rawson v. Haigh*, 2 Bing. 99; S. C., 1 C. & P. 77; *Batterman v. Bailey*, 5 T. R. 512. (k) Under the bankrupt law of 1800, a denial to a sheriff was not an act of bankruptcy, unless he went to serve process to the debtor; nor was his denial of himself to a creditor such an act, if he did not thereby prevent the service of process. *Barnes v. Billington*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 29; 4 Day, 81, n. In England, a trader who secludes himself to avoid the fair importunity of his creditors, who are thus deprived to communicate with him, is said to *begin to keep house*; but in order to constitute an act of bankruptcy, by a denial to a creditor, the debtor *must be denied with intent* to defraud or hinder his creditors; keeping house with that intent is not alone sufficient. *Garrett v. Moule*, 5 T. R. 575; *Jackman v. Nightingale*, Bull. N. P. 49. It is not, however, essential that the creditor should actually be delayed. *Lloyd v. Heathcote*, 5 Moore, 129; S. C., 2 B. & B. 388; *Selw. N. P.* 180; 1 B. & C. 55; 10 B. & C. 705. If a trader direct his servant to deny him while he is at dinner, or engaged in particular business, this is not a denial with an intent to defraud or hinder a creditor, and although a creditor called who was denied, this was not considered an act of bankruptcy, *Shew v. Thompson*, Holt, 159; nor, in a similar case, where the trader knew of the coming of a particular creditor. *Smith v. Currie*, 3 Campb. 349. When the creditor does not ask to see the debtor, but merely asks for the payment of a debt, there is not such a denial as to make it an act of bankruptcy. *Dudley v. Vaughan*, 1 Campb. 271. It has been said that an actual denial is not the only proof of a person beginning to keep house, and that where there was any other distinct and independent act of a beginning to keep house, it was not necessary to follow it up with the additional circumstance of denial. *Bayley v. Schofield*, 1 M. & S. 338. The cause of denial may be explained and shown to have proceeded not from an intent of delay, but from the unseasonableness of the hour, from sickness, or any other legitimate cause. *Ex parte Preston*, 1 Rose, 21; *Ex parte Hall*, 1 Atk. 201; *Stafford v. Clark*, 1 Car. N. P. C. 27; 3 Campb. 349; 1 Holt, 159; 1 Burr. 484. See other cases of concealment. *Lazarus v. Walthman*, 5 Moore, 363; *Schooling v. Lee*, 3 Stark. 149; *Ex parte Bamford*, 15 Ves. 451; *Wood v. Thwaites*, 3 Esp. 245; *Jameson v. Eamer*, 1 Esp. 381; *Curteis v. Willis*, 4 D. & R. 224; S. C., 1 R. & M. 58; 1 C. & P. 211; *Hughes v. Gillman*, 2 C. & P. 32; *Colkett v. Freeman*, 2 T. R. 59. (l) Under the act of 1800, the arrest and imprisonment of the debtor were both necessary to constitute an act of bankruptcy, and the imprisonment must have been for two months or more. *Nelms v. Pugh*, 1 Murph. 149; *Coop. B. L.* 153; *Green, R. B.* 56. The arrest must be legal. *Duncomb v. Walter*, 3 Lev. 57; S. C., 1 Vent. 370; S. C., T. Raym. 479. See *Clarke v. Ray*, 1 Har. & J. 326. (m) The concealment of goods, distinct from a fraudulent conveyance of them, must, under the law of 1800, have been actual, not merely constructive, and by the bankrupt himself, or by his procurement, while they continued to be, in his intention, his own goods, in order to constitute an act of bankruptcy. *Livermore v. Bagley*, 3 Mass. 486. (n) A voluntary preference given to a creditor under the bankrupt law of 1800, was not an act of bankruptcy, though if given in contemplation and on the eve of bankruptcy, it was void. *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 301; *Locke v. Winning*, 3 Mass. 325; *Ogden v. Jackson*, 1 Johns. 370; *Barnes v. Billington*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 29. But when the security was obtained by compulsory means, it was valid, *Phoenix v. Day*, 5 Johns. 412; *M'Meechen v. Grundy*, 3 Har. & J. 185; 1 Johns. 370: or when it was not obtained in contemplation of bankruptcy. *Phoenix v. Assignees of Ingraham*, 5 Johns. Ch. R. 412. A conveyance in contemplation of an act of bankruptcy, to secure a *bond fide* creditor, made before the bankrupt law went into operation, was valid, *M'Menomy v. Roosevelt*, 3 Johns. 446; *Wood v. Owings*, 1 Cranch, 239. It was determined that the term "conveyance" in the bankrupt law, meant an instrument under seal. *Livermore v. Bagley*, 3 Mass. 487. See 1 Adol. & Ell. 456; S. C., 28 Eng. C. L. R. 124.

## 2. Of Preferences, and herein of the Rights acquired under the State Laws.

"§ 2. All future payments, securities, conveyances, or transfers of property, or agreements made or given by any bankrupt in contemplation of bankruptcy, and for the purpose of giving any creditor, endorser, surety, or other persons any preference or priority over the general creditors of such bankrupt; and all other payments, securities, convey-

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

ances, or transfers of property, or agreements made or given by such bankrupt in contemplation of bankruptcy (a) to any person or persons whatever, not being a *bonâ fide* creditor or purchaser for a valuable consideration, without notice, shall be deemed utterly void, and a fraud upon this act; (b) and the assignee under the bankruptcy shall be entitled to claim, sue for, recover, and receive the same as part of the assets of the bankruptcy; (c) and the person making such unlawful preferences and payments shall receive no discharge under the provisions of this act: *Provided*, That all dealings and transactions by and with any bankrupt, *bonâ fide* made and entered into more than two months (d) before the petition filed against him, or by him, shall not be invalidated or affected by this act: *Provided*, that the other party to any such dealings or transactions had no notice of a prior act of bankruptcy, or of the intention of the bankrupt to take the benefit of this act. And in case it shall be made to appear to the court, in the course of the proceedings in bankruptcy, that the bankrupt, his application being voluntary, has, subsequent to the first day of January last, or at any other time, (e) in contemplation of the passage of a bankrupt law, by assignments or otherwise, given or secured any preference to one creditor over another, he shall not receive a discharge unless the same be assented to by a majority in interest of those of his creditors who have not been so preferred: (g) *And provided, also*, That nothing in this act contained shall be construed to annul, destroy, or impair any lawful rights of married women or minors, or any liens, mortgages, or other securities on property, real or personal, which may be valid by the laws of the states respectively, and which are not inconsistent with the provisions of the second and fifth sections of this act." (h)

(a) As to what shall be deemed a *contemplation of bankruptcy*, see *Fidger v. Sharp*, 1 Marsh. 198; S. C., 1 Eng. C. L. R. 183; *Morgan v. Brundrett*, 5 B. & A. 229; S. C. 27 Eng. C. L. R. 79; *Atkinson v. Brindle*, 1 Hodges, 336; *Gibbins v. Phillips*, 7 B. & C. 529; *Pulling v. Tucker*, 4 B. & A. 382; *Flock v. Jones*, 4 Bing. 20; *Phenix v. Assignees of Ingraham*, 5 Johns. 427; *McMenomy v. Ferrers*, 3 Johns. 82; *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 301. *Ogden v. Jackson*, 1 Johns. 373; *Assignees of Bull v. Jackson*, 5 T. 109. (b) Vide 3 Har. & J. 185; 1 Johns. 370; 5 Johns. 319; 3 Johns. Ch. R. 446; *McMenomy v. Ferrers*, 3 Johns. 71; *Sands v. Cranch*, 4 Johns. 536; *Alderson v. Temple*, 4 Burr. 2235; S. C., 1 W. Bl. 660; *Codwise v. Lucas*, 3 D. & R. 218; *Bolton v. Joger*, 1 R. & M. 165; *Moyer v. Nias*, Shore v. 275; S. C., 1 Bing. 311; *Cash v. Young*, 3 D. & R. 652; S. C., 2 B. & C. 8 Moore. 275; *v. Crouch*, 11 East, 256; S. C., 2 Campb. 166. (c) The assignee, and not the creditors, are the persons to sue for property fraudulently conveyed by the bankrupt, and not paid by a trader to a carrier for the carriage of goods, after a secret act of bankruptcy, is not protected, and the assignees may recover it back in assumpsit. *Bradley v. Clark*, 5 T. R. 197. (d) When the computation of time is to be from an act done, the day on which such act is done is to be included; a conveyance executed on the 18th of February, was considered good, where the commission issued on the 18th of April. *Ex parte Farquhar*, 1 Mon. & M. A. 7; *Cowie v. Harris*, M. & M. 141; S. C., 22 E. C. L. R. 270. A *fi. fa.* was issued on the 13th of August, before ten o'clock in the forenoon of that day, goods were then seized and sold ten days afterwards; on the 13th of October following, about noon, a commission issued against the defendant; the *fi. fa.* was considered good as having been issued two months before the commission. *Godson v. Sanctuary*, 4 B. & Ad. 255; S. C., 24 E. C. L. R. 53; 1 Nev. & M. 52. Where a bill of exchange was delivered by a bankrupt, with the interest to transfer the property in it to A, more than two months before the issuing of the commission, and the endorsement had relation to the time of delivery. *Anon.*, 1 Campb. 491. (e) See *McMenomy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435; *Wood v. Owings*, 1 Cranch,



(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

239. (g) The act of 1800 did not operate on acts, declared therein to be acts of bankruptcy, done before the first day of June, 1800, when it went into operation. *McMenemy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435. And a deed executed before that day, though not acknowledged till after, was declared to be valid. *Wood v. Owings*, 1 Cranch, 239. (h) Under the act of 1800, attachments existing under the state laws were discharged in cases where the demand in suit could be proved under the commission. *Payson v. Payson*, 1 Mass. 290; *Flagg v. Tyler*, 6 Mass. 36; *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 301.

3. *How the Property of the Bankrupt shall be vested in his Assignees, and herein of Exceptions in Favour of the Bankrupt.*

"§ 3. All the property and rights of property, of every name and nature, and whether real, personal, or mixed, of every bankrupt, (a) except as is hereinafter provided, who shall by a decree of the proper court be declared to be a bankrupt within this act, shall, by a mere operation of law *ipso facto*, from the time of such decree, be deemed to be divested out of such bankrupt, without any other act, assignment, or other conveyance, whatsoever; and the same shall be vested by force of the same decree, in such assignee (b) as from time to time shall be appointed by the proper court for this purpose; which power of appointment and removal such court may exercise at its discretion, *toties quoties*; (c) and the assignee so appointed shall be vested with all the rights, titles, powers, and authorities to sell, manage, and dispose of the same, and to sue for and defend the same, subject to the orders and directions of such court, as fully, to all intents and purposes, as if the same were vested in, or might be exercised by such bankrupt before or at the time of his bankruptcy declared as aforesaid; (d) and all suits in law or in equity, then pending, in which such bankrupt is a party, (e) may be prosecuted and defended by such assignee to its final conclusion, in the same way and with the same effect, as they might have been by such bankrupt; and no suit commenced by or against any assignee shall be abated by his death or removal from office, but the same may be prosecuted or defended by his successor in the same office: (g) *Provided, however*, That there shall be excepted from the operation of the provisions of this section the necessary household and kitchen furniture, and such other articles and necessities of such bankrupt as the said assignee shall designate and set apart, having reference in the amount to the family, condition, and circumstances of the bankrupt, but altogether not to exceed in value in any case the sum of three hundred dollars; and, also, the wearing apparel of such bankrupt, and that of his wife and children; and the determination of the assignee in the matter shall, on exception taken, be subject to the final decision of said court."

(a) Under the law of Pennsylvania of 1785, the goods of another, in possession of a bankrupt, which he was allowed to sell as his own, were subject to the commission, but not those which he sold as a mere factor. *Price v. Ralston*, 2 Dall. 66. Under the act of Congress of 1800, a claim for spoiliations by Spain on the bankrupt's property, did not pass to the assignees. *Vasse v. Comegys*, 4 W. C. C. R. 570; nor a legacy to the bankrupt's wife, dependent on her surviving another person. *Krumbaar v. Burt*, 2 Wash. C. C. R. 460. (b) By the deed of assignment, the bankrupt divested himself of all property, and the same vested in his assignees. *Barstow v. Adams*, 2 Day, 70. Where a bill in chancery was filed by creditors to set aside the deeds of a bankrupt, on the ground of fraud, the property was directed to be placed in the hands of the assignees, to be disposed of according to the bankrupt laws, and not in the hands of a master. *Sands v. Codwise*, 4 Johns. 536. In the bringing of actions, the assignees

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

stand precisely in the situation of the bankrupt, *Stouffer v. Coleman*, 1 Yeates, 399; they must, therefore, sue in their own names to recover what passed to them under the assignment. *Elderkin v. Elderkin*, 1 Root, 139; and the assignees of one partner, who is a bankrupt, must join with the solvent partner in a suit at law. *Murray v. Murray*, 5 Johns. Ch. R. 60. The assignee might bring an action against the sheriff for not collecting an execution in favour of the bankrupt. *Sullivan v. Bridges*, 1 Mass. 511. But the assignee could not maintain an action arising *ex delicto*, as a demand for deceiving the bankrupt on a sale of goods. *Shoemaker v. Keely*, 1 Yeates, 245; 2 Dall. 213. Nor could the assignee come in and prosecute a real action brought by the demandant before he was declared a bankrupt. *Fales v. Thompson*, 1 Mass. 135. (c) The District Court had not exclusive jurisdiction over the execution of the bankrupt law, and could not remove the assignee, nor compel him to account. *Lucas v. Morris, Paine*, 396. (d) Under the act of 1800, the deed of assignment vested all the bankrupt's property in his assignees, leaving no residuary interest in him. *Barstow v. Adams*, 2 Day, 70. And the assignees stood precisely in the same situation of the bankrupt. *Stouffer v. Coleman*, 1 Yeates, 399. (e) It was holden that the assignees could not, under the 13th section of the bankrupt act, come in and prosecute a real action brought by the demandant before he was declared a bankrupt. *Fales v. Thompson*, 1 Mass. 135. (g) On the death of an assignee, it seems that the right of action for a debt due to the bankrupt vested in the assignee's executors. *Richards v. Maryland Insurance Company*, 8 Cranch, 93; *sed vide* 8 Mass. 521.

4. *Proceedings against the Bankrupt.*

“§ 4. Every bankrupt who shall *bond fide* surrender all his property and rights of property, with the exception before mentioned, for the benefit of his creditors, and shall fully comply with and obey all the orders and directions which may, from time to time, be passed by the proper court, and shall otherwise conform to all the other requisitions of this act, shall (unless a majority in number and value of his creditors, who have proved their debts, shall file their written dissent thereto) be entitled to a full discharge from all his debts, (a) to be decreed and allowed by the court which has declared him a bankrupt, and a certificate thereof granted to him by such court accordingly, upon his petition filed for such purpose; such discharge and certificate not, however, to be granted until after ninety days from the decree of bankruptcy, nor until after seventy days' notice in some public newspaper, designated by such court, to all creditors who have proved their debts, and other persons in interest, to appear at a particular time and place, to show cause why such discharge and certificate shall not be granted; at which time and place any such creditors or other persons in interest, may appear and contest the right of the bankrupt thereto: *Provided*, That in all cases where the residence of the creditor is known, a service on him personally, or by letter addressed to him at his known usual place of residence, shall be prescribed by the court, as in their discretion shall seem proper, having regard to the distance at which the creditor resides from such court. And if any such bankrupt shall be guilty of any fraud or wilful concealment of his property or rights of property, or shall have preferred any of his creditors, contrary to the provisions of this act, or shall wilfully omit or refuse to comply with any orders or directions of such court, or to conform to any other requisites of this act, or shall, in the proceedings under this act, admit a false or fictitious debt against his estate, he shall not be entitled to any such discharge or certificate; nor shall any person, being a merchant, banker, factor, broker, underwriter, or marine insurer, be entitled to any such discharge or certificate, who shall become bankrupt, and who shall not have kept proper books of account after the passing of this act; nor any person who, after the passing of

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

this act, shall apply trust funds to his own use: *Provided*, That no discharge of any bankrupt under this act shall release or discharge any person who may be liable for the same debt as a partner, joint contractor, endorser, surety, (b) or otherwise, for or with the bankrupt. And such bankrupt shall at all times be subject to examination, orally, or upon written interrogatories, in and before such court, or any commission appointed by the court therefor, on oath, or, if conscientiously scrupulous of taking an oath, upon his solemn affirmation, in all matters relating to such bankruptcy, and his acts and doings, and his property and rights of property, which, in the judgment of such court, are necessary and proper for the purposes of justice; and if in any such examination, he shall wilfully and corruptly answer, or swear, or affirm falsely, he shall be deemed guilty of perjury, and shall be punishable therefor in like manner as the crime of perjury is now punishable by the laws of the United States; and such discharge and certificate, when duly granted, shall, in all courts of justice, be deemed a full and complete discharge of all debts, contracts, and other engagements of such bankrupt, which are provable under this act, and shall be and may be pleaded as a full and complete bar to all suits brought in any court of judicature whatever, and the same shall be conclusive evidence of itself in favour of such bankrupt, (c) unless the same shall be impeached for some fraud (d) or wilful concealment by him of his property, or rights of property, as aforesaid, contrary to the provisions of this act, on prior reasonable notice, specifying in writing such fraud or concealment; and if, in any case of bankruptcy, a majority, in number and value, of the creditors, who shall have proved their debts at the time of the hearing of the petition of the bankrupt for a discharge as hereinbefore provided, shall at such hearing file their written dissent to the allowance of a discharge and certificate to such bankrupt, or if, upon such hearing, a discharge shall not be decreed to him, the bankrupt may demand a trial by jury upon a proper issue to be directed by the court, at such time and place, and in such manner as the court may order; or he may appeal from that decision, at any time within ten days thereafter, to the Circuit Court, next to be held for the same district, by simply entering in the District Court, or with the clerk thereof, upon record, his prayer for an appeal. The appeal shall be tried at the first term of the Circuit Court after it be taken, unless, for sufficient reason, a continuance be granted; and it may be heard and determined by said court summarily, or by a jury, at the option of the bankrupt; and the creditors may appear and object against a decree of discharge and the allowance of the certificate, as hereinbefore provided. And if, upon a full hearing of the parties, it shall appear to the satisfaction of the court, or the jury shall find that the bankrupt has made a full disclosure and surrender of all his estate, as by this act required, and has in all things conformed to the directions thereof, the court shall make a decree of discharge, and grant a certificate, as provided in this act."

(a) The debts which are not discharged by the certificate may be classed as follows; 1. Contingent debts; 2. Debts contracted in a foreign country; 3. Debts which the bankrupt has made a new promise to pay; 4. Miscellaneous cases.—1. *Contingent debts.* A bound himself that B should pay what C might recover in an action he had brought against him, and for the payment of which A bound himself, his heirs, &c.; afterwards B obtained his certificate as a bankrupt: held, that this did not discharge the obligation of A. By the express words of the act the discharge did not extend to a surety. Bond

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

v. Gardiner, 4 Binn. 269. B covenanted to pay all taxes that should be assessed on certain lands conveyed by A and B to C, in trust for security of certain of their European creditors, and to discharge certain specified encumbrances thereon, was held liable after his discharge as a bankrupt, on the covenant to pay taxes laid from time to time on the land, and which C had paid, because they could not be proved under the commission; but, as the encumbrances which C had paid off, and taken an assignment thereof, B was not liable. *McMenomy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435; see *Payson v. Payson*, 1 Mass. 283; *Austin v. Slough*, 2 Yeates, 15; *Hendricks v. Judah*, 2 Caines, 25; *Dusar v. Murgatroyd*, 1 W. C. C. R. 13.—2. *Debts contracted in a foreign country.* A discharge under the laws of the United States did not discharge a debtor from debts contracted and made payable in a foreign country, unless the foreign creditor came in and proved his debt under the commission. 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435; *Murray v. De Rotterdam*, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 52. A discharge under a foreign bankrupt law, is no bar to an action in the courts of this country on a contract made here. *McMillan v. McNeill*, 4 Wheat. 213; *Le Roy v. Crowningshield*, 3 Mason, 162; *Green v. Sarmiento*, Pet. C. C. R. 75; S. C., 3 W. C. C. R. 17. But in *Harris v. Mandeville*, 2 Yeates, 99; S. C., 2 Dall. 256, it was held that a British subject who had been discharged under the laws of England, was thereby protected in Pennsylvania.—3. *New promise to pay.* The certificate does not protect the bankrupt who has made an express promise, after his discharge, to pay the debt; such a promise is a waiver of the discharge; but when the promise is made subject to a condition, such condition must be fulfilled before the promise can be enforced. *Maxim v. Morse*, 8 Mass. 127; *Kingston v. Wharton*, 2 S. & R. 208; *Yate v. Hollingsworth*, 5 Har. & J. 216; *Roberts v. Morgan*, 2 Esp. C. 736; *Besford v. Saunders*, 2 H. Bl. 116; *Penn v. Bennett*, 4 Camp. 205; *Williams v. Dyde*, *Peake*, C. 68; *Brix v. Braham*, 8 Moore, 261, S. C.; 1 Bing. 281; *Freeman v. Fen-ton*, Cowp. 544; *Alsop v. Brown*, 1 Dougl. 192. A parole promise, however, to pay a specialty debt, which had been discharged by a certificate of bankruptcy, was holden not to revive the original debt as a specialty debt. *Field's Case*, 2 Rawle, 351; but see 8 Mass. 127; see *Nixon v. Young*, 2 Yeates, 156.—4. *Miscellaneous cases.* If a house be taken by the year before an act of bankruptcy, and the bankrupt continue in possession afterwards, he is not discharged from the subsequent rent by his certificate. *Hendricks v. Judah*, 2 Caines, 25. A bankrupt who, between the date of the commission and the certificate, endorses a note, is liable to the endorsee, whether the note were made or endorsed in the assignees or not. *Sparhawk v. Broome*, 6 Binn. 256. (b) *Bond v. the note* be in the assignees or not. *Sparhawk v. Broome*, 6 Binn. 256. (c) *Contingent debts* were not formerly provable in England, but this has been changed by statute. See *Ex parte Gardiner*, 4 Ves. 189; *Ex parte Gardon*, 15 Ves. 286; a judgment or other security given by way of indemnity, cannot be proved as a debt, until the party has been damaged; and the certificate is no discharge. 6 Johns. Ch. R. 266. But a bond taken as a collateral security for advances and responsibilities, is a legal debt, provable under the commission, and sometimes not. When damages are contingent and uncertain, as in some cases of demand, and sometimes founded in contract, and in all cases of torts, where both the right to damages and the amount of them depend upon circumstances of which a jury can alone properly judge, and which requires a jury to ascertain, such damages cannot be proved under the commission. But in all cases where the form of action which the creditor must employ to recover, may be one in which he must claim for damages, or where in some instances he could have no other action, yet, if his demand is such as to admit of being liquidated and ascertained at the time of the bankruptcy, so that he can swear to the amount, labour, without any agreement as to the price, the damages which the party work and recover at law on a *quantum meruit* may be proved, because the value can be readily ascertained, and the creditor can swear to the amount. Cull. 110; *Johnson v. Spiller*, Doug. 167. When the demand is of a mixed nature, and the creditor may claim either damages for the tort, or, waiving that, demand the money, the debt is provable or not at the election of the creditor; if he claim damages for the tort, he cannot prove his debt; if he demand the money only, he may. If, for example, the bankrupt have sold the goods of the creditor under an execution, which was afterwards set aside, the latter may claim damages for the tort, or, waiving that, demand the money. If he elect the first, he cannot prove; if the last, he may. *Utterson v. Vernon*, 3 T. R. 548; see *Parker v. Norton*, 6 T. R. 695. In *Hatten v. Speyer*, 1 Johns. 37, where one, before bankruptcy, received money on a promise to put it out on bond and mortgage, and neglected to do so, the demand, it was holden, was provable under the commission, and

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

the bankrupt was discharged by his certificate. The creditor could not, therefore, by bringing an action *ex delicto* for his default, vary the defendant's liability. A discharge under the act of 1800, did not discharge the debtor from debts contracted and made payable in Europe, or other foreign country, unless the foreign creditors came in and proved their debts under the commission. *M'Menomy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 345; or unless it be directed in the law by express words or necessary implication. *Murray v. De Rottenham*, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 52. And a discharge under a foreign bankrupt law, is no bar to an action in the courts of this country, on a contract made here. *M'Millan v. McNeill*, 4 Wheat. 213; *Pet. C. C. R. 75*; 2 *Mason*, 162; 6 *Pick*. 306. But see 2 *Yeates*, 99; 2 *Dall.* 256. (d) An act of bankruptcy committed by collusion with any creditor, renders the commission invalid. *Barnes v. Billington*, 1 *Wash. C. C. R.* 29.

#### 5. How Bankrupt's Property is to be distributed.

"§ 5. All creditors coming in and proving their debts under such bankruptcy, in the manner hereinafter prescribed, the same being *bond fide* debts, shall be entitled to share in the bankrupt's property and effects, *pro rata*, without any priority or preference whatsoever, except only for debts due by such bankrupt to the United States, (a) and for all debts due by him to persons who, by the laws of the United States, have a preference, in consequence of having paid moneys as his sureties, (b) which shall be first paid out of the assets; and any person who shall have performed any labour as an operative (c) in the service of any bankrupt, shall be entitled to receive the full amount of the wages due to him for such labour, not exceeding twenty-five dollars. *Provided*, That such labour shall have been performed within six months next before the bankruptcy of his employer; and all creditors whose debts are not due and payable until a future day, all annuitants, holders of bottomry and respondentia bonds, holders of policies of insurances, sureties, endorsers, bail, or other persons, having uncertain or contingent demands against such bankrupt, shall be permitted to come in and prove such debts or claims under this act, and shall have a right, when their debts and claims become absolute, to have the same allowed them; and such annuitants (d) and holders of debts payable in future may have the present value thereof ascertained, under the direction of such court, and allowed them accordingly, as debts *in presenti*; (e) and no creditor or other person, coming in and proving his debt or other claim, shall be allowed to maintain any suit at law or in equity thereto, but shall be deemed thereby to have waived all right of action and suit against such bankrupt; and all proceedings already commenced, and all unsatisfied judgments already obtained thereon, shall be deemed to be surrendered thereby; and in all cases where there are mutual debts or mutual credits (g) between the parties, the balance only shall be deemed the true debt or claim between them, and the residue shall be deemed adjusted by the set-off; (h) all such proof of debts shall be made before the court decreeing the bankruptcy, or before some commissioner appointed by the court for that purpose; (i) but such court shall have full power to set aside and disallow any debt, upon proof that such debt is founded in fraud, imposition, illegality, or mistake; (k) and corporations to whom any debts are due may make proof thereof by their president, cashier, treasurer, or other officer, who may be specially appointed for that purpose; (l) and in appointing commissioners to receive proof of debts, and perform other duties, under the provisions of this act, the said court

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

shall appoint such persons as have their residence in the county in which the bankrupt lives."

(a) Under the act of 1800, the United States were entitled to a preference, though the debt had been contracted by a foreigner in a foreign country. *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 289. And, under that act, the property and person of the bankrupt were liable to the United States, notwithstanding his certificate. *U. S. v. King, Wallace*, 13. (b) A surety in a custom-house bond, who paid the debt before the principal became a bankrupt, was, by the act of 1800, entitled to a preference out of the bankrupt's estate, but could not sue the bankrupt, his certificate being a bar. *Reed v. Emory*, 1 S. & R. 339; see *Pollock v. Pratt*, 2 Wash. C. C. R. 490. (c) See 1 *Swift's Syst.* 218; 5 *Binn.* 167; 3 S. & R. 351. (d) Bonds to secure annuities; to trustees; to secure provision for a wife; to replace stock by a certain day, are provable under the commission as legal debts. *Roosevelt v. Marks*, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 266; see *Ripley v. Woods*, 2 Sim. 165; *Johnson v. Compton*, 4 Sim. 37. (e) See *McMenomy v. Murray*, 3 Johns. Ch. R. 435; *Roosevelt v. Marks*, 6 Johns. Ch. R. 266. (g) There is a distinction between *mutual debts* and *mutual credits*, the former term being more limited than the latter in its signification. Where a person was indebted to the bankrupt a sum payable at a future day, and the bankrupt owed him a smaller sum which was then due; this, though, in strictness not a mutual debt, was holden to be a mutual credit. *Ex parte Prescott*, 1 Atk. 230; *Ex parte Deeze*, 1 Atk. 228; *Atkinson v. Elliott*, 7 T. R. 378; *Mont. on Set-off*, 48; *Key v. Flint*, 8 Taunt. 22. A mutual credit may be constituted even without the knowledge of the parties; as, when a bill of exchange accepted by A got into the hands of B, and B bought goods of A, it was holden that there was a mutual credit between A and B, although A did not know that the bill was in B's hands. *Hankey v. Smith*, 3 T. R. 507, n. Again, A lent his acceptance to B, the bankrupt, on a bill which did not become due till after the act of bankruptcy, and was then outstanding in the hands of third persons, A paid the amount after a commission issued, and before an action brought by the assignees; it was holden that he was entitled to set it off under the words mutual credit. *Smith v. Hodson*, 4 T. R. 211; and see *Marks v. Barker*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 178; *Ex parte Boyle*, Co. B. L. 542; *Ex parte Wagstaff*, 13 Ves. 65; 1 *Holt*, N. P. 406. (h) Under the act of 1800, the endorser of a bill of exchange protested before the drawer's bankruptcy, and paid afterwards, might set it off against a demand of the assignee. *Marks v. Barker*, 1 Wash. C. C. R. 178. The holder of a note made before, but assigned after a commission of bankruptcy against the maker, might be proved under the commission, but the holder must have allowed all set-offs which could have been made against the assignor, though the note was made payable "without defalcation." *Humphreys v. Blight*, 4 Dall. 370; 1 Wash. C. C. 44; see *Eden, Bankr. L. C.* 12; *Ogden v. Cowley*, 2 Johns. 274; *Murray v. Riggs*, 15 Johns. 571; *Tuckers v. Oxley*, 5 Cranch, 34; *Brown v. Cuming*, 2 Caines, 33; *Murray v. Riggs*, 15 Johns. 571. (i) A creditor ought not to act as commissioner, unless he release his debt. *Ex parte Prosser*, 2 Rose, 370; and the same person cannot be solicitor and commissioner under the same commission. *Ex parte Ward*, Sel. Ca. Ch. 46. Commissioners have an equitable as well as a legal jurisdiction, 1 Atk. 75, and sometimes have been called a court. 5 T. R. 209; 4 Inst. 277. The court will, *prima facie*, presume that the commissioners have acted properly. *Ex parte Husband*, 1 G. & J. 108. (k) In England no demand upon a usurious contract is provable. *Ex parte Thompson*, 1 Atk. 125; *Ex parte Skip*, 2 Ves. 489; *Ex parte Bangley*, 1 Rose, 168. But the law on this subject has been altered in that country in respect of bills of exchange, by the 58 G. 3, c. 93. If a borrower on usurious interest afterwards give a security for the sum really advanced and legal interest, such security is valid. *Barnes v. Hedley*, 2 Taunt. 184; *Wright v. Wheeler*, 1 Campb. 167, n. When the consideration is partly legal and partly illegal, the security is void; yet, that part of the debt which is upon good consideration may be proved. *Ex parte Mather*, 3 Ves. 373; *Ex parte Bulmer*, 13 Ves. 314. (l) Bodies corporate and public companies may prove by an agent, and it is not requisite, as formerly, that he should produce his appointment under seal. *Ex parte Bank of England*, 18 Ves. 228; *Ex parte Bank of England*, 1 Swans. 10; *Wils. Ch. R.* 295; 1 *Rose*, 42.

#### 6. Jurisdiction of the District Court of the United States, and Proceedings therein.

"§'6. The District Court in every district shall have jurisdiction in all matters and proceedings in bankruptcy arising under this act and any other act which may hereafter be passed on the subject of bankruptcy:

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

the said jurisdiction to be exercised summarily, in the nature of summary proceedings in equity; and for this purpose the said District Court shall be deemed always open. And the district judge may adjourn any point or question arising in any case in bankruptcy into the Circuit Court for the district, in his discretion, to be there heard and determined; and for this purpose the Circuit Court of such district shall also be deemed always open. And the jurisdiction hereby conferred on the District Court, shall extend to all cases and controversies in bankruptcy arising between the bankrupt and any creditor or creditors who shall claim any debt or demand under the bankruptcy; to all cases and controversies between such creditor or creditors and the assignee of the estate, whether in office or removed; to all cases and controversies between such assignee and the bankrupt, and to all acts, matters, and things to be done under and in virtue of the bankruptcy, until the final distribution and settlement of the estate of the bankrupt and the close of the proceedings in bankruptcy. And the said courts shall have full authority and jurisdiction to compel obedience to all orders and decrees passed by them in bankruptcy, by process of contempt and other remedial process, to the same extent the Circuit Courts may now do in any suit pending therein in equity. And it shall be the duty of the District Court in each district, from time to time, to prescribe suitable rules and regulations, and forms of proceedings in all matters of bankruptcy; which rules, regulations, and forms shall be subject to be altered, added to, revised, or annulled, by the Circuit Court of the same district, and other rules, and regulations, and forms substituted therefor; and in all such rules, regulations, and forms, it shall be the duty of the said courts to make them as simple and brief as practicable, to the end to avoid all unnecessary expenses, and to facilitate the use thereof by the public at large. And the said courts shall, from time to time, prescribe a tariff or table of fees and charges, to be taxed by the officers of the court or other persons for services under this act, or any other on the subject of bankruptcy; which fees shall be as low as practicable, with reference to the nature and character of such services."

*7. Proceedings in Cases of voluntary Bankruptcy.*

"§ 7. All petitions by any bankrupt for the benefit of this act, and all petitions by a creditor against any bankrupt under this act, and all proceedings in the case to the close (a) thereof, shall be had in the District Court within and for the district in which the person supposed to be a bankrupt shall reside, or have his place of business, at the time when such petition is filed, except where otherwise provided in this act. And upon every such petition, notice thereof shall be published in one or more public newspapers printed in such district, to be designated by such court, at least twenty days before the hearing thereof; and all persons interested may appear at the time and place where the hearing is thus to be had, and show cause, if any they have, why the prayer of the said petitioner should not be granted; all evidence by witnesses to be used in all hearings before such court shall be under oath, or solemn affirmation, when the party is conscientiously scrupulous of taking an oath, and may be oral or by deposition taken before such court, or before any commissioner appointed by such court, or before any disin-

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

interested state judge of the state in which the deposition is taken; and all proof of debts or other claims, by creditors entitled to prove the same by this act, shall be under oath or solemn affirmation as aforesaid, before such court or commissioner appointed thereby, or before some disinterested state judge of the state where the creditors live, in such form as may be prescribed by the rules and regulations hereinbefore authorized to be made and established by the courts having jurisdiction in bankruptcy. But all such proofs of debts and other claims shall be open to contestation in the proper court having jurisdiction over the proceedings in the particular case in bankruptcy; and as well the assignee as the creditor, shall have a right to a trial by jury, upon an issue to be directed by such court, to ascertain the validity and amount of such debts or other claims; and the result therein, unless a new trial shall be granted, if in favour of the claims, shall be evidence of the validity and amount of such debts or other claims. And if any person or persons shall falsely and corruptly answer, swear, or affirm, in any hearing or on trial of any matter, or in any proceeding in such court in bankruptcy, or before any commissioner, he and they shall be deemed guilty of perjury, and punishable therefor in the manner and to the extent provided by law for other cases."

(a) As to when proceedings shall be considered finished, see *Rugan v. West*, 1 Binn. 263.

#### 8. Jurisdiction of the Circuit Court, in what Cases.

"§ 8. The Circuit Court within and for the district where the decree of bankruptcy is passed, shall have concurrent jurisdiction with the District Court of the same district of all suits at law and in equity which may and shall be brought by any assignee of the bankrupt against any person or persons claiming an adverse interest, or by such person or assignee, touching any property or rights of property of such bankrupt, transferable to, or vested in such assignee; and no suit in equity shall, in any case, be maintainable by or against said bankrupt, or by or against any person claiming an adverse interest, at law or equity, touching the property and rights of property aforesaid, in any court such assignee, unless the same shall be brought within two years after the declaration, and decree of bankruptcy, or after the cause of suit shall first have accrued."

#### 9. How Property and Assets of Bankrupt to be disposed of.

"§ 9. All sales, transfers, and other conveyances of the assignee, of the bankrupt's property and rights of property, shall be made at such times and in such manner as shall be ordered and appointed by the court in bankruptcy; and all assets received by the assignee in money shall, within sixty days afterwards, be paid into the court, subject to its order respecting its future safe keeping and disposition; and the court may require such assignee a bond, with at least two sureties, in such sum as it may deem proper, conditioned for the due and faithful discharge of all his duties, and his compliance with the orders and directions of all courts: which bond shall be taken in the name of the United States, and shall, if there be any breach thereof, be sued and suable,



(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

under the order of such court, for the benefit of the creditors and other persons in interest."

#### 10. *Of Dividends.*

"§ 10. In order to insure a speedy settlement and close of the proceedings in each case in bankruptcy, it shall be the duty of the court to order and direct a collection of the assets, and a reduction of the same to money, and a distribution thereof at as early periods as practicable, consistently with a due regard to the interests of the creditors; and a dividend and distribution of such assets as shall be collected and reduced to money, or so much thereof as can be safely disposed of, consistently with the rights and interests of third persons having adverse claims thereto, shall be made among the creditors who have proved their debts, as often as once in six months from the time of the decree declaring the bankruptcy; (a) notice of such dividends and distribution to be given in some newspaper or newspapers in the district, designated by the court, ten days at least before the order therefor is passed; and the pendency of any suit at law or in equity, by or against such third persons, shall not postpone such division and distribution, except so far as the assets may be necessary to satisfy the same; and all the proceedings in bankruptcy in each case shall, if practicable, be finally adjusted, settled, and brought to a close by the court, within two years after the decree declaring the bankruptcy. And where any creditor shall not have proved his debt until a dividend or distribution shall have been made and declared, he shall be entitled to be paid the same amount, *pro rata*, out of the remaining dividends or distributions thereafter made, as the other creditors have already received, before the latter shall be entitled to any portion thereof."

(a) Where the commissioners allowed a claim, under the act of 1800, and declared a dividend in favour of a particular creditor, the court had no power to deprive him of it. *Selfridge v. Gill*, 4 Mass. 95. Where a joint debt was proved under a separate commission, a full dividend might be received. The creditor could be restrained from receiving his dividend only by proceeding in equity. *Tucker v. Oxley*, 5 Cranch, 34.

#### 11. *Power of the Assignees to redeem Pledges and compound Debts.*

"§ 11. The assignee shall have full authority, by and under the direction of the proper court in bankruptcy, to redeem and discharge any mortgage or other pledge, (b) or deposit, or lien upon any property, real or personal, whether payable *in presenti* or at a future day, and to tender a due performance of the conditions thereof. And such assignee shall also have authority, by and under the order and direction of the proper court in bankruptcy, to compound any debts or other claims or securities, due or belonging to the estate of the bankrupt; but no such order or direction shall be made until notice of the application is given in some public newspaper in the district, to be designated by the court, ten days at least before the hearing, so that all creditors and other persons in interest may appear and show cause, if any they have, at the hearing, why the order or direction should not be passed."

(b) A, as agent of B, and to secure a debt due to him, took from the debtor a mortgage of real estate in his own name, and then obtained a release of the equity of redemption. A retained the title-deeds, and B received the rents and profits. Afterwards A lent his notes to B, and when due took them up, and shortly afterwards B was de-

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

clared a bankrupt. It was holden that his assignees could not recover the premi  
from A until they had reimbursed him the amount so paid for B. Frazer v. Hallow  
1 Binn. 126. g

12. *Of a second Bankruptcy.*

“§ 12. If any person who shall have been discharged under this act shall afterward become bankrupt, he shall not again be entitled to discharge under this act, unless his estate shall produce (after all charges sufficient to pay every creditor seventy-five per cent. on the amount of the debt which shall have been allowed to each creditor.”

13. *Proceedings to be Matter of Record, and Fees of Clerk and Commissioner.*

“§ 13. The proceedings in all cases of bankruptcy shall be deemed matters of record; but the same shall not be required to be recorded large, but shall be carefully filed, kept, and numbered in the office of the court, and a docket only, or short memorandum thereof, with the numbers, kept in a book by the clerk of the court; and the clerk of the court, for affixing his name and the seal of the court to any form, certifying a copy thereof, when required thereto, shall be entitled to receive as compensation, the sum of twenty-five cents, and no more. And no officer of the court, or commissioner, shall be allowed by the court more than one dollar for taking the proof of any debt or other claim of any creditor or other person against the estate of the bankrupt but he may be allowed, in addition, his actual travel expenses for the purpose.”

14. *Of Bankrupt Partners.*

“§ 14. Where two or more persons, who are partners in trade, become insolvent, an order may be made in the manner provided in this act either on the petition of such partners, or any one of them, or on the petition of any creditor of the partners; upon which order all the joint stock and property of the company, and also all the separate estate of each of the partners, (a) shall be taken, excepting such parts thereof as are herein excepted; and all the creditors of the company, and the separate creditors of each partner, shall be allowed to prove their respective debts; and the assignees shall also keep separate accounts of the joint stock or property of the company, and of the separate estate of each member thereof; and after deducting out the whole amount received by such assignees, the whole of the expenses and disbursements paid by them, the net proceeds of the joint stock shall be appropriated to pay the creditors of the company, (b) and the net proceeds of the separate estate of each partner shall be appropriated to pay his separate creditors; (c) and if there shall be any balance of the separate estate of any partner, after the payment of his separate debts, such balance shall be added to the joint stock, for the payment of the joint creditors; and there shall be any balance of the joint stock, after payment of the joint debts, such balance shall be divided and appropriated to and among the separate estates of the several partners, according to their respective rights and interests therein, and as it would have been if the partnership had been dissolved without any bankruptcy; and the sum so appropriated to the separate estate of each partner shall be applied to the pa

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

ment of his separate debts; and the certificate of discharge shall be granted or refused to each partner, as the same would or ought to be if the proceedings had been against him alone under this act; and in all other respects the proceedings against partners shall be conducted in the like manner as if they had been commenced and prosecuted against one person alone."

(a) Under a separate commission against one of several partners, only his private property and the interest he has in the funds of the company, pass to his assignees. *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 289, 302. (b) Cases are numerous where in point of form the debt appears to be a partnership debt, yet, in fact, it is only the debt of one of the partners. As, when one partner gives the note or engagement of the firm to settle an antecedent debt of his own, without the consent of his partner. In general, the act of one partner, made with reference to the business transacted by the firm, will bind all the partners, although it be out of the regular course of trade, and be contrary to an express arrangement among themselves, because it is within the scope of his authority. *Sandilands v. Marsh*, 2 B. & A. 673. But as the authority of one partner to bind his co-partner is only an implied authority, it may be rebutted by express previous notice. *Lord Galway v. Mathew*, 1 Campb. 403; 10 East, 264. Where it is manifest to the person advancing the money that it is upon the separate account, and so that it is against good faith that the partner should pledge the partnership, the person dealing with him is required to show he had authority to bind the partnership, in that case; but when the partners are privy and silent, permitting him to go on without notice, subsequent approbation is considered equivalent to previous consent. *Ex parte Bonbonus*, 8 Ves. 541; *Ex parte Agace*, 2 Cox, 312; *Shirreff v. Wilks*, 1 East, 48; *Swan v. Steele*, 7 East, 210; *Ridley v. Taylor*, 13 East, 175. (c) When, upon a dissolution, one of two partners is to become the sole owner of the joint stock, and he agrees to pay the joint debts, although such joint stock becomes actually converted into his separate estate, yet unless the joint creditors have previously to the bankruptcy accepted the continuing partner as their sole debtor, they cannot prove against the separate estate of the continuing partner. *Ex parte Freeman*, Buck, 471; *Ex parte Fry*, 1 G. & J. 96. On the other hand, where A entered into partnership with B, brought his stock in trade into the partnership, and by the articles of partnership it was agreed, that the joint trade should pay the creditors of A named in a schedule, it was holden that such creditors did not, by the articles, become joint creditors. *Ex parte Williams*, Buck, 13.

#### 15. Effect of Deeds of Assignees.

"§ 15. A copy of any decree of bankruptcy, and the appointment of assignees, as directed by the third section of this act, shall be recited in every deed of lands belonging to the bankrupt, sold and conveyed by any assignees under and by virtue of this act, and that such recital, together with a certified copy of such order, shall be full and complete evidence both of the bankruptcy and assignment therein recited, and supersede the necessity of any other proof of such bankruptcy and assignment to validate the said deed; (a) and all deeds containing such recital, and supported by such proof, shall be as effectual to pass the title of the bankrupt of, in, and to the lands therein mentioned and described to the purchaser, as fully, to all intents and purposes, as if made by such bankrupt himself immediately before such order."

(a) It was questioned whether a purchaser under the assignee must in ejectment have proved the petitioning creditor's debt. *Den v. Wright*, Pet. C. C. R. 64.

#### 16. Jurisdiction of the Courts of the District of Columbia, and the Territories of the United States.

"§ 16. All jurisdiction, power, and authority, conferred upon and vested in the District Court of the United States by this act, in cases in

(Q) Act of Congress of 19th August, 1841.

**bankruptcy, are hereby conferred upon and vested in the Circuit Court of the United States for the District of Columbia, and in and upon the Supreme or Superior Courts of any of the territories of the United States, in cases in bankruptcy, where the bankrupt resides in the said District of Columbia, or in either of the said territories."**

17. *When the Act is to go into Operation.*

**"§ 1 . This act shall take effect from and after the first day of February next."**<sup>d</sup>

## INDEX TO VOL. I.

---

### A.

- ABANDONMENT** of an assignment, what, 388.
- Abatement**, what, 1.  
    Pleas in, to the jurisdiction of the court, 1.  
        person of the plaintiff, 2.  
        person of the defendant, 5.  
    demise of the king, 11.  
    death of parties, 11.  
    by reason of coverture, 18.  
    defect in writ, 20.  
    another action pending, 28.
- Accident** is not a battery, 372.
- Accommodation** notes and bills may be proved against the estate of bankrupt, when, 701, 808.
- Accomp**, what, 43.  
    against whom it lies, 44.
- Accord and satisfaction**, what is, 54.  
    how pleaded, 61.
- Account** stated, when assumpsit lies on an, 396.
- Act of bankruptcy**, what is an act of, 641, 798.  
    departing the realm, an, 642.  
    remaining abroad, an, 653.  
    debtor absenting himself, an, 645.  
    beginning to keep house, an, 646.  
    debtor suffering himself to be arrested, 648, 649, 803.  
        outlawed, 648.  
        procuring his goods to be sequestered, 648.  
        conveying his property, 648, 649, 803.  
    what are, without reference to intent, 652.  
    relation of, 746.
- Actions**, one to abate when two are brought for the same thing, 28.  
    different kinds of, 63.  
    in what cases they will lie, 66.  
    what things may be joined in the same, 69.  
    local and transitory, 78.  
    qui tam, in what cases they lie, 88.  
    on the case, 102.  
    by assignee of bankrupt, 751.
- Addition**, in pleading, want of, its effects, 9.
- Affidavit**, what, 146.  
    manner of taking, 146.  
    when necessary, 150.  
    defective, 152.  
    to hold to bail, when good, 539.  
        when made before a foreign magistrate, 541.
- Agents**. See title *Merchant and Merchandise*, B.
- Agents**, how they ought to contract, 157.  
    when liable for money had and received, 405.  
    how appointed, 520. See *Attorney in fact*.  
    in what name to make contracts, 525.  
    when they may transfer their power, 526.

- Agents, power of, how revoked, 528, 529.  
 Agreements, what, 153.  
     who are capable of making, 154.  
     when decreed in specie in equity, 158.  
     unreasonable and fraudulent, 158.  
     entered into *ex turpis causa*, void, 167.  
     voluntary, when valid, 165.  
     what are within the statute of frauds and perjuries, 170. See *Statute of Frauds*.  
     by executors and administrators, when binding, 172.  
     to pay the debt of another, 173.  
     made in consideration of marriage, 176.  
     entire must be completed to entitle plaintiff to recover, 411.  
 Aliens, a good plea in abatement, 3.  
     a good ground of challenge to a juror, 207.  
     when it may be pleaded, 214.  
     who are, 193.  
 Aliens, friend, 210.  
     enemy, 210.  
     disadvantages of, 201.  
     cannot inherit, 202.  
         rule on this subject in some of the American states, 202.  
     cannot hold lands, 203.  
         be endowed, 206.  
     how far subject to the laws, 208.  
     what actions they may maintain, 210.  
     may be arrested, when, 210.  
     cannot be admitted as attorneys, 483.  
     may act as attorneys in fact, 520.  
     may, what, made to bankrupt, 771, 805.  
 Allowance, what, made to bankrupt, 771, 805.  
 Ambassador, who is, 215, 219.  
     what suits he may bring, 216.  
     not amenable to the laws, when, 216.  
     those in the train of an, equally exempted, 220, 221.  
     may be suspended, or required to depart, 217.  
     how protected in the United States, 221.  
     privilege of, cannot be waived, 222.  
 Amendments, 222.  
     at common law, 223.  
     declaration, 224.  
     statutes of, and jeofails, 226.  
     of criminal proceedings, when, 237.  
     of civil proceedings, 239.  
     of original process, 239.  
     of imparlance roll, 242.  
     of plea roll, 243.  
     of jury process, 243.  
     of verdict, 246.  
     when they may be made after verdict, 247.  
     when aided by verdict, 247.  
     of judgments when allowed, 251.  
     at what time allowed, 255.  
     of record, when defaced, allowed, 259.  
     of proceedings in equity, 259.  
 Ancient demesne, what, 263.  
     privileges annexed to, 264.  
     may become a frank-fee, 266.  
     how pleaded, 267.  
 Ancient lights, what, 110.  
 Animals, injuries by, 117, 118.  
     when unsound, 116.  
     what, 268.  
 Annuity, what it differs from a rent, 269.  
     in what, created, 270.  
     how

- Annuity, remedies for the recovery of, 273.**
  - statutory provisions in relation to, 278.
  - of setting aside, 286.
  - when it is to commence, 290.
    - determine, 290.
  - how principal of, to be secured, 290.
  - belonging to a bankrupt, when it vests in his assignees, 730
- Answer in equity, when amended, 261, 262.**
- Appeal, what, 291.**
  - different kinds of, 291.
  - of death, 291.
    - larceny, 291.
    - rape, 293.
    - mayhem, 293.
  - in what courts it may be brought, 293.
  - who may bring an, 294.
  - within what time it must be brought, 295.
  - in what county it must be brought, 295.
  - how to be made, 296.
  - writ of, 296.
  - declaration in cases of, 297.
  - plea in, 298.
  - false, how punished, 298.
- Appearance, by an infant, 231.**
- Apportionment of contracts, when allowed, 414, 415.**
- Approvement, what, 299 to 302.**
- Approver, who is an, 299.**
- Arbitrament, what, 302.**
  - matter in controversy, 303.
- Arbitration, when claims of bankrupt may be submitted to, 758.**
- Arbitrators, who may be, 317.**
  - their power, 317.
  - how they must make their award, 318.
  - entitled to compensation, 322.
  - change of opinion of, does not invalidate the award, 322.
  - misconduct of, ground for setting aside an award, 365.
  - no bill will be sustained against, when so agreed, 368.
- Arrest, whether the defendant can be twice arrested for the same cause of action, 545.**
  - cannot be arrested on a new promise to pay a debt, after being discharged under the insolvent laws, 545.
  - what makes an, 600.
  - on Sunday, in civil cases, void, 601.
  - of aliens, when, 210.
- Assault and battery, 370.**
  - what is an assault, 371.
  - a battery, 371.
  - how charged, 372.
  - justified, 373.
  - punished, 378.
- Assignee, rights of, 384, 387.**
  - when liable, 383.
  - rights of, 386.
  - of bankrupt, rights of, 717.
  - official, under the stat. 1 & 2 W. 4, 796, 797.
  - of bankrupt, choice of, 677.
    - rights of, 677, 804, 805.
    - duties of, 677.
    - may compound debts, when, 813.
    - redeem pledges, when, 813.
    - effect of deeds of, 815.
- Assignment, what, 379.**
  - of what things it may be, 379.
  - manner of making an, 383.
  - voluntary, 385.

**Assignment, compulsory, 390.**

**when it shall be considered complete, 385.**

**conditions in an, 387.**

**abandonment of, 388.**

**preferences in, 388.**

**fraud in, 389.**

**Assize, what, 390.**

**form of proceedings in, 390.**

**when it lies, 392.**

**what seisin is sufficient in an, 393.**

**how demandant's title is to be set forth in an, 394.**

**Assumpsit, what, 395.**

**when the proper action, 396.**

**lies on an account stated, 396.**

**promise to pay a specialty, 397, 417.**

**does not lie on lease for years, reserving rent, 398.**

**what consideration requisite to support, 418.**

**indebitatus, when it lies, 459.**

**what to be pleaded in discharge of, 459.**

**Attachment, what, 462.**

**when granted, 462.**

**against sheriffs, marshals, and other officers, 468.**

**parties, 255, 469.**

**attorneys, 470.**

**witnesses, 470.**

**referees, 471.**

**printers and publishers, 471.**

**proceedings on, 471.**

**Attorney, who is an, 474.**

**may refer his client's cause, 315.**

**attachment for contempt against, 470.**

**admission of, how made, 474.**

**certificates of, when introduced, 478.**

**when several are in partnership, how far responsible for each other, 479.**

**appearance by, when good, 484.**

**retainer of, 485.**

**when an attachment may be had against, 463.**

**when he must file his warrant, 487.**

**when his authority ceases, 488, 489.**

**power of, 489.**

**determination of the authority of an, 492.**

**fees of, how recovered, 494.**

**privileges of, 505.**

**cannot be arrested, when, 505, 506.**

**compelled to serve as overseers of the poor, 506.**

**punishable, when, 506, 463.**

**may be struck off the roll, when, 509.**

**cannot practise, when, 509.**

**cannot be bail, 562.**

**in fact, how appointed, 518.**

**implied authority of, 519, 523.**

**who may be, 520.**

**infants, 520.**

**feme covert, 520.**

**persons attainted, outlawed, or excommunicated, 520.**

**aliens, 520.**

**wife to make livery to her husband, 520.**

**wife may act for her husband, 520.**

**what, 510.**

**who may be relieved by, 510.**

**infant, 510.**

**conusee, 510.**

**against whom it be issued, 511.**

**baron and feme, 511.**

**Audita querela,**



- Audita querela**, issued against executors, 511.  
     in what cases it will lie, 511.  
     for matters which occurred after judgment, 512.  
     is not, *per se*, a supersedeas, 517, 518.
- Auditors**, their powers and duties, in actions of accmpt, 51.
- Authority** of a court of competent jurisdiction, its effects, 406.  
     effect of payment made under a void, 406, 491.  
     of an attorney at law, 485—488, 491, 492.  
     what shall be a determination of, 492.  
     what is considered an, 518.  
     implied, 519.  
     who may execute an, 520.  
     when well executed, 520.  
     executed by agent in the name of his principal, 525.  
     cannot be transferred, 526.  
     joint, how executed, 525.  
     when and how revoked, 528, 529.  
     naked, when revoked, 529.  
     coupled with an interest, when not revocable, 529, 530.
- Average**. See title *Merchant and Merchandise*, F.
- Award**, what, 302.  
     must be according to the submission, 323.  
     when to be made, 321.  
     must be certain, 331.  
         mutual, 336.  
         lawful and possible, 339.  
         final, 340.  
     construction and effect of, 343.  
     how pleaded, 348.  
     extinguishes original demand, 348.  
     performance of, will be compelled by attachment, 355.  
         by bill in equity, 380.  
     in what cases may be relieved against, 362.

## B.

- Bail, civil**, what, 530.  
     how it differs from mainprize, 530.  
     who may take bail, 531.  
     when insufficient, whether sheriff is liable, 534.  
     how taken, 535.  
     for what cause of action it may be demanded, 538.  
     where the demand is uncertain, 543.  
     when twice for the same cause of action, 545.  
     in actions on statutes, 548.  
     who shall not be required to give bail, 548.  
     on removal of a cause, 551.  
     in error, 552.  
     common, when required, 557.  
     manner of putting in, excepting to, and justifying, 559.  
     discharge of principal will discharge the, 570.  
     to what time bail shall have relation, 563.  
     when discharged, 564, 565.  
     irregularity in taking, amended, 565.  
     proceedings against, 565.  
     who cannot be, 562.  
     when fixed, 567.
- in criminal cases, 581.  
         by whom taken under laws of United States, 581, 588.  
         by whom in New York, 585.  
             in New Jersey, 585.  
             in South Carolina, 585.  
         by King's Bench in England, 588.  
         justices of jail-delivery, 587.

**Bail**, in **criminal** cases, by other courts, 593.

House of Lords, 593.

after conviction, 588.

taking insufficient, punishable, 594.

in what form taken, 596.

denying, delaying, or obstructing, punished, 596.

discharged by certificate of bankrupt, when, 784.

**Bail-bond**, form of, 535, 577.

proceedings on, 575.

**Bailee**, when he may use the thing bailed, 607.

no action lies against him, till after demand, 607.

gratuitous, when liable, 608.

has a qualified property in thing bailed, 609.

**Bailiff**, what, 598.

of liberties or franchises, 602.

to lords of manors, 604.

**Bailment**, what, 606.

of pledge, 607.

borrowing and other, 615.

where things bailed are lost or destroyed, 617.

how divided, 621.

who is a, 628, 798.

**Bankrupt**,

who are creditors of, 659, 684, 801.

his property vested in commissioners and assignees, 717.

in a foreign country, how far it passes to his assignees, 731.

proceedings against, 806, 811.

debts for which he is not discharged, 807.

property, how distributed, 765, 809.

disposed of, 812.

partner, 814.

surplus of his estate, 771.

allowance to, 771, 805.

discharge of, 771, 807.

certificate, when a bar, 771, 806, 807.

when not a bar, 799.

how he must demean himself, 768.

**Bankruptcy**, what is an act of, 641.

departing the realm, an act of, 642.

remaining abroad, 643.

departing from dwelling-house, 643.

debtor absenting himself, an act of, 645.

beginning to keep house, an act of, 646.

debtor suffering himself to be arrested, 648.

outlawed, 648.

procuring his goods to be seized, 648.

conveying his property, 648.

what are acts of, without reference to intent, 652.

relation of, act of, 746.

second, effects of, 814.

proceedings in, matter of record, 814.

voluntary, 798.

involuntary, 798.

**Bar**, what is, to an action of accout, 50.

an insufficient, 249.

to an appeal, 298.

**Beginning** to keep house, an act of bankruptcy, 646, 803.

**Belief**, when the plaintiff swears to his, as to the defendant's indebtedness, whether sufficient, 541.

**Bill in equity**, when amendable, 259.

to compel performance of award, 360.

**Bill of exchange**, when debt due by, provable in bankruptcy, 703, 808.

**Bona peritura**, plea of, in actions of account, 53.

**Borrower**, duty of, 615.

**Brickmaker**, when considered a trader, 799.

Broker may be made a bankrupt, 639.  
 who is a, 801.  
 Butcher, when considered a trader, 799.

## C.

**CARRIERS**, liability of, 625.  
**Case**, action on the, 102.  
     who may bring an, 103.  
     against who it lies, 105.  
     for what injuries it lies, 106.  
     when it has accrued, 110.  
     for fraud and deceit, 111.  
     for injuries, 117.  
         committed by officers, 140.  
         by tradesmen, 134.  
     for a nuisance, 137.  
         conspiracy, 138.  
     lies though there is another remedy, 143.  
         the wrongdoer be punishable criminally, 145.  
**Certainty**, what, required in an award, 331.  
**Certificate of bankrupt**, when a bar, 771, 806, 807.  
     when not, 799.  
**Certificates of attorneys**, when introduced, 478.  
     of bankrupt, 773.  
**Certiorari** will not lie in New Jersey to remove proceedings of arbitration, 370.  
**Challenge**, alienage good cause of, 207.  
**Chancery** will not set aside an award when relief can be obtained at law, 370.  
**Choses in action** belonging to bankrupt will pass to his assignees, 741.  
**Churchwarden**, when they may contract, 156.  
**Circuit Court**, jurisdiction of, in bankruptcy, 812.  
**Collusion** between parties to defeat attorney's remedy, not allowed, 505.  
**Commission of bankrupt**, what, 658.  
     cannot be sustained against an infant, 799.  
     joint against partners, 815.  
     separate, 815.  
**Commissioners of bankrupt**, their duty, 668.  
     property to which they are entitled, 717.  
     fees of, 814.  
     when creditor cannot be, 810.  
**Common bail**. See *Bail*.  
**Composition**, when it may take place in a *qui lam* action, 99.  
     when in cases of bankruptcy, 758, 813.  
**Concealment of property** an act of bankruptcy, 803.  
**Conditions of an assignment**, when lawful, 387.  
**Consideration**, what sufficient to support an agreement, 165, 166.  
     defined, 418.  
     requisite to create an *assumpsit*, 418.  
     idle, void, 418.  
     executed, 430.  
     against law, 432.  
     how it must be averred in declaration, 444.  
**Conspiracy**, an action on the case will lie for, 138.  
**Construction and effect of an award**, 343.  
**Contemplation of bankruptcy**, what, 804.  
**Contempt**, what authority may punish for, 473.  
     *vide Attachment*.  
**Contingent debts**, when they may be proved against a bankrupt's estate, 707, 807.  
**Continuances**, when amended at common law, 224.  
**Contractors**, when they are several, how far each is liable, 419.  
**Contracts for the sale of lands**, how to be made, 178.  
     not to be performed within a year, how to be made, 182.  
     entire, must be completed, to entitle plaintiff to recover, 411.  
     when they are complete, 414.

- Contracts, when** they are divisible, 415.  
**conditional**, how fulfilled, 415.  
**when** made by several, how far each contractor is liable, 419.  
**unlawful**, will not be enforced, 443.  
**immoral**, cannot be enforced, 444.  
**fraudulent**, void, 444.  
**when** an executory, passes to bankrupt's assignees, 736.  
**Conviction, a defendant** may be bailed after, when, 588.  
**Copartner, cannot** authorize an appearance for another, 485.  
**Copyholds belonging** to bankrupt, when they pass to his assignees, 721.  
**Corporations, how** to contract, 158.  
**may** appear by attorney, 485.  
**how** to prove debts against bankrupt estate, 809, 810.  
**Correction, when** justifiable, 374—376.  
**Costs, when** given in *qui tam* actions, 98.  
**on** amendments, 255.  
**when** provable against bankrupt, 698.  
**Counterfeit bank bills**, payment made in, not good, 412.  
**Courts, when** they may punish for contempt, 473.  
**of** bankruptcy established, 793.  
**of** review established, 793.  
**of** commissioners, 794.  
**in the** District of Columbia, jurisdiction of, 815.  
**in the** territories of United States, jurisdiction of, 815.  
**Circuit**, jurisdiction of, 815.  
**Coverture, when** good plea in abatement, 18.  
**Credit, when** an action lies for goods sold on, 414.  
**mutual**, what, 810.  
**Creditors, who** are joint, 801.  
**who** joint and several, 801.  
**who** are mutual, 810.  
**cannot** act as commissioner, when, 810.  
**of** bankrupt, who are such, 684.  
**their** rights, 686.  
**when** they have an election, 688.  
**who** are petitioning, 659, 801.  
**of** an assignor, rights of, 387.  
**Criminal proceedings, when** amendable, 237.

## D.

- DAMNUM absque injuria**, no action will lie for, 67, 108, 109.  
**Death of parties**, may be pleaded in abatement, 11.  
**appeal** of, 291.  
**Dealer, when** considered a trader, 800.  
**Debtor may** be made bankrupt by absenting himself, 645, 802.  
**remaining** abroad, 643.  
**beginning** to keep house, 646, 803.  
**departing** the realm, 642.  
**suffering** imprisonment, 803.  
**of** good petitioning creditors, 659, 801.  
**Debts, what** are good petitioning creditors, 659, 801.  
**provable** in bankruptcy, 684, 801.  
**contingent**, 707, 807.  
**mutual**, what, 810.  
**when** case lies for, 111.  
**Deceit, when** it may be amended when uncertain, not cured by verdict, 247.  
**Declaration, in** appeal, form of, 297.  
**when** consideration must be averred in, 464.  
**promises** must be averred in, 446.  
**for** money had and received, 447.  
**on** promissory note, what must be averred, 445.  
**assignees** of bankrupt, effect of, 815.  
**Deeds of ass, when** uncertain, will not authorize the holding the defendant to bail, 543.  
**Demand, of** thing bailed must be made before action brought, 607.

- Denial of debtor, when an act of bankruptcy, 803.  
 Denization, what, 198.  
 Departing the realm, an act of bankruptcy, 642.  
     from dwelling, an act of bankruptcy, 643.  
 Deposit, what, 606.  
 Deputy-sheriff, may serve a summons in favour of a town though an inhabitant, 599.  
     actions against, 602.  
     all such deputies considered but one officer, 599.  
 Deviation, rights of parties when there has been a special agreement, and a, 457.  
 Discharge of insolvent, when valid in another state, 550.  
     of bail, what, 567.  
     when it must be pleaded, 569.  
     of principal under bankrupt or insolvent laws before bail is fixed, 570.  
     what may be pleaded in, 459.  
     of bankrupt, effect of, 771, 807.  
 Distribution of the bankrupt's estate, how made, 765.  
 District of Columbia, jurisdiction of the District Court of the, 815.  
     Court in District of Columbia, jurisdiction of, 815.  
 Dividends in bankruptcy, 813.  
 Divisible, when a contract is, 415, 411.  
 Door, when it may be broken to make an arrest, 600.

E.

- Endorser of bill of exchange, may be bail for drawer, 562.  
 Enemy, contract with, how far valid, 444.  
 Enlistment of principal does not discharge the bail, 570.  
 Entire contract cannot be divided, 411, 415.  
 Equity, an, a sufficient consideration to support a contract, 425.  
 Error, bail in, 552.  
 Estate tail, belonging to a bankrupt, belongs to his assignees, 720.  
 Evidence in actions by assignees of bankrupt, 754.  
 Executors and administrators, of promises made by them, 172.  
     may submit to arbitration, 314.  
     when subject to an *audita querela*, 511.  
     may sell lands, when, 521.  
         how, 522.  
     whether they can be held to bail, 548.  
 Executory contracts of bankrupt, when they pass to his assignees, 736.  
 Exoneretur, when allowed, 568—570.  
 Extinguishment, a valid award is an, of original demand, 348.

F.

- Factor cannot pledge the goods of his principal, 614.  
 Father, defective conveyance to a child by, when good, 155.  
 Fees, when illegal, may be recovered back in assumpsit, 423.  
     of clerk and commissioner of bankrupt, 814.  
 Feme covert may act as attorney in fact, 520.  
     cannot be made bankrupt, 631.  
 Final, award must be, 340.  
 Finder of goods, when liable for their loss, 619.  
 Fisherman, when considered a trader, 799.  
 Forbearance to sue a good consideration, 428, 426.  
 Foreign government, when it can sue, 68.  
     law when considered as a fact, 411.  
 Foreigners cannot be bail in respect of their property abroad, 562.  
 Forged bills, when a payment made in them is invalid, 412.  
     effect of acceptance of, 413.  
 Forwarding merchant, liability of, 623.  
 Fraud, when an action on the case, lies for, 111.  
     agreements obtained by, 158, 444.  
     in a voluntary assignment, when presumed, 389.

## H.

- Heir may bring an appeal**, 294.  
**Hirer, duties of**, 620, 624.  
**House of Lords**, may commit and take bail, 593.  
**House of Representatives** may punish private persons for contempts, 473.  
**Husband may submit to arbitration in right of his wife**, 313.  
     **may be attorney in fact**, to make livery to his wife, 520.  
     **not liable for attorney's fees**, when, 504.

## I.

- Immaterial and informal issues**, not cured by verdict, 249.  
**Immoral agreement**, void, 167, 444.  
**Imparance roll**, when amendable, 242.  
**Imprisonment of principal**, when a discharge of bail, 568, 570.  
**Indebitatus assumpsit**, when it lies, 395, 399, 452.  
     does not lie on foreign or domestic judgment, 399.  
     for money lent to a third person, 400.  
**Infancy**, a good plea in abatement, 4.  
**Infants, when they may make contracts**, 154.  
     **appearance of**, to an action, 231, 485.  
     **may bring an appeal**, 294.  
     **his submission to arbitration**, voidable, 314.  
     **liable for his battery**, 372.  
     **promise of**, to marry, a good consideration, 415.  
         to make other contracts, 424, 427.  
     **may sue out an audita querela**, 510.  
     **may be attorneys in fact**, 520.  
     **cannot be made bankrupts**, 631.  
     **cannot be pleaded in abatement**, 5.  
**Insanity, may be pleaded in another state may be discharged on common bail, when**, 550.  
**Insolvent discharged in defendant's bar**, not cured by verdict, 249.  
**Insufficiency in defendant's bar**, not cured by verdict, 249.  
**Interest, authority coupled with an, not revocable**, when, 529.  
     **what can be claimed against bankrupt's estate**, 696.  
**Interest, authority giving bail may be amended**, when, 565.  
**Irregularity in giving bail** and formal, not aided by verdict, 249.  
**Issue, immaterial**

## J.

- Jailers, when they may be attached**, 463.  
**Jeofails, statutes of**, 223.  
**Jeofails, statutes of** may be joined in the same action, 69.  
**Joinder, what things may be joined in the same action**, 69.  
**Joint defendants, when they may sever in their defence**, 461.  
**Joint defendants**, 40.  
**Journeys accompt**, 53.  
**Judgment quod computet**, 53.  
     **final, in actions of accompt**, 54.  
     **on qui tam actions**, 97.  
     **on a plea in abatement**, 38.  
     **it may be amended**, 251.  
     **when amendable**, 243.  
**Jury process, when amendable**, 243.  
**Jury process, when delivery may bail**, 587.  
**Justices of jail-delivery may bail in criminal cases**, 584.  
**Justices of the peace may bail in criminal cases**, 584.  
     **cannot bail in capital cases**, 585.  
**Justification of a battery, what**, 373.  
**Justification of bail, how made**, 559.  
     **before whom**, 563.

## K.

- King, demise of**, may be pleaded in abatement, 11.  
**King's Bench, court of**, may bail, when, 588.

## L.

- LAND, when to be considered as money, 168.  
 Larceny, appeal of, 291.  
 Laws of this country, when binding upon aliens, 208.  
     foreign, when considered as facts, 411.  
 Leasehold estate, when it passes to assignees of bankrupt, 728.  
 Legacy, when assumpsit lies for a pecuniary, 425.  
 Lender, rights of, 624.  
*Lex loci*, of what force against aliens, 208.  
     rules in the construction of contracts by the, 547.  
 Liberties, bailiffs of, 602.  
 Lien of attorney on his client's papers, 503.  
     lunatic's estate, 504.  
     a decree, 504.  
     of creditor on bankrupt's property, 736, 803.  
 Limitation, debt barred by the act of, cannot be proved in bankruptcy, 716.  
 Local actions, what are, 78.  
 Lord's day, what, 601.

## M.

- MAINPRIZE, what, how it differs from bail, 530.  
 Malicious prosecutions, action on the case lies for, 138.  
 Managers of a lottery, when liable on their contract, 158.  
     corporation, when liable, 158.  
 Marriage, agreements upon consideration of, 176.  
 Marshals, attachment for contempt against, 468.  
 Mayhem, appeal of, 293.  
 Memorandum in writing requisite under the statute of frauds, 187.  
 Memorial, when requisite, 279. .  
     form of, 282.  
 Miner, when considered a trader, 799.  
 Misrecital of a statute, in an affidavit to hold to bail, when fatal, 541.  
 Misnomer, in pleading, its effects, 9.  
 Mistake of law by arbitrator will not vitiate his award, 363, 364.  
*Mollitèr manus imposuit*, plea of, its effect, 377.  
 Money, when considered as land, 168.  
     had and received, what action lies for, 402, 407.  
     declaration for, 447.  
     paid on an illegal contract, may be recovered back, 408.  
     when not, 408.  
     with a full knowledge of the facts, cannot be recovered back, 411.  
 Monks may act as attorneys in fact, 520.  
 Moral obligation, what, sufficient to support assumpsit, 427.  
 Mortgage of personal property, proceedings after forfeiture of, 611.  
 Mother, when she can bind her children by her contracts, 156.  
 Mutual promises will support assumpsit, 427.  
     declaration on, 449.  
     debt, what, 810.  
     credit, what, 810.  
 Mutuality is requisite in an award, 336.

## N.

- NAKED authority, revocable, when, 529.  
 Name, in what, agent is to make contracts, 525.  
     when mistaken in relation to a, may be amended, 241.  
 Naturalization and denization, their difference, 198.  
     effects of, 200.  
 Negligence of bailee, what, 617.  
     makes him responsible, 619.  
 Negro, when he can recover for compulsory services, 432.

**New** promise binding upon a bankrupt, 808.  
**No** award, when a good plea, 351.  
**Non compos**, not capable to contract, 154.  
     how to appear to an action, 485.  
**Non est inventus**, when sheriff may return, 566.  
**Non submisit**, plea of, 351.  
**Nudum pactum**, no recovery can be had on a, 419, 420, 422.  
**Nul agard**, when it may be pleaded, 352.  
**Nullam facerunt arbitrium**, plea of, 350.

## O.

**Offices** cannot be sold, 434.  
     belonging to bankrupt, when they pass to his assignees, 722.  
**Officers** are liable to an action for acting maliciously, 130.  
**Original** process, when amendable, 239.  
**Outlaws** may act as attorneys in fact, 520.  
     cannot be bail, 562.  
**Outlawry**, a good plea in abatement, 2.  
     bar, 31.  
**Owner of** a chattel may recover it from a purchaser who bought from a bailee, 619.

## P.

**PARDON** of an approver, when granted, 302.  
**Pari delicto**, parties in, cannot recover back money paid on an illegal contract, 408.  
**Part** performance of contracts, when sufficient to enforce specific performance, 191.  
**Parties to** actions, who may be, 66.  
     on the case, 103, 105.  
     when they may be attached for contempt, 469.  
**to** a submission, who may be, 313.  
**to** contracts, who may be, 154.  
     churchwardens, 156.  
     father, 155.  
     infants, 154.  
     persons *non compos*, cannot be, 154.  
     slave, 154.  
     tenant in tail, 155.  
     wife, 154.  
     agents, 157.  
     solicitor, 157.  
     managers of a corporation, 158.  
     corporations, 158.  
     a state, 158.  
     bankrupt, 786, 814.  
**Partner**, what, 608.  
**Pawn**, may be sold, when, 611, 613.  
     delivery of, when requisite, 612.  
     difference between mortgage and, 612.  
     when it may be redeemed, 613.  
     when assignees of bankrupt may redeem, 813.  
     when he may be indicted for not delivering pledge, 614.  
     rights of, 618.  
**Pawnb** has a special property in the goods pledged, 625.  
**Pawnee**, may use the pawn, when, 625.  
     when entitled to property pawned, 610, 613.  
     must demand the pledge before action brought for its recovery, 607.  
**Pawnor**, made in counterfeit bank notes not valid, 412.  
**Payment** of money on a pledge, when to be made, 611.  
     of agreements, how enforced, 169, 191.  
     creditor of bankrupt, who is a, 659, 801.  
**Perform** when amendable, 243.  
**Petition** be in abatement or in bar, 31. *Vide Abatement, Bar.*  
**Plea roll** story, how restrained, 33.  
**Pleas** may be made to  
**dil**



- Pleas in abatement**, how pleaded, 35.  
     how they differed from a plea in bar, 36.  
     foreign, 40.  
     of accord and satisfaction, when good, 60, 61.  
     in *qui tam* actions, 93.  
     to awards, 348.  
     what, in discharge of *assumpsit*, 459.
- Pledge**, what, 608.  
     when it may be redeemed, 613.  
         by assignees of bankrupt, 818.
- Plene computavit*, plea of, 51.
- Popish recusancy**, a good plea in abatement, 4.
- Possibilities of bankrupt**, when they pass to his assignees, 722.
- Possible**, award must be of a thing, 339.
- Power of attorney**, what, 489.
- Powers of bankrupt**, when they pass to his assignees, 722.
- Preferences in a voluntary assignment**, when lawful, 388.  
     made by bankrupt, how far valid, 733, 803.  
     United States entitled to, 809.  
     sureties when entitled to, 809.
- Premunire*, a good plea in abatement, 4.
- Printers**, when they may be attached for contempt, 471.
- Privilege**, to be pleaded in abatement, 5.  
     of attorneys, 505.
- Privity of contract**, what required in actions of *assumpsit*, 402.
- Process**, what, 227.  
     jury, when amendable, 243.
- Promises by executors and administrators**, when binding, 172.  
     to pay the debt of another, when valid, 173.  
     made upon consideration of marriage, 176.  
     conditional, how fulfilled, 415.  
     must be certain, 415, 416.  
     of executors to perform covenant of testator, 417.  
     must be mutual and simultaneous, 420.  
     of infants, a good consideration, 424. See *Infancy, Infants*.
- Property**, when properly assigned, 386.
- Provocation**, when evidence of, may be given, 378.
- Public policy**, contracts against, void, 423.
- Publishers**, when they may be attached for contempt, 471.

## Q.

- Qui tam* actions**, when they lie, 88.  
     form of, 89.  
     in what courts to be brought, 91.  
     pleas in, 93.  
     judgment on, 97.  
     costs in, 98.

## R.

- RAPE**, appeal of, 293.
- Reciprocity** is observed in some states as the effect of discharges under the insolvent laws, 550.
- Recognisance**, form of, 596.  
     how forfeited, 597.
- Record**, how removed from an inferior court, 255.  
     when defaced, how amended, 259.  
     proceedings under the bankrupt act of 1841, to be deemed matters of, 814.
- Redemption of pledge**, when it may be made, 610, 613, 614.  
     when by assignees of bankrupt, 813.
- Referees**, attachment for contempt against, 471.
- Relation**, to what time bail shall have, 563.  
     of act of bankruptcy, 746.
- Relief from awards**, when granted, 362.

Remedies, in **equity**, 158. See *Specific Performance* for the recovery of an annuity, 273.  
 Rent, what can be claimed from bankrupt's estate, 695.  
 Repugnancy, **when** and when not cured by verdict, 249.  
 Revocation of **submission**, when it may be made, 306.  
     of **authority**, when it takes place, 529.  
 Rights of bankrupt, when they pass to his assignees, 722, 805.  
 Roll, when **attorneys** may be struck off the, 509.

## S.

**SALE**, when **complete**, 414.  
     on credit, **when** assumpsit will lie on, 414.  
 Satisfaction, **what is**, 54.  
 Schoolmaster, **when** considered a trader, 800.  
 Second bankruptcy, effect of, 814.  
 Secretary of state may commit, 583, n.  
 Seisin, **what is** sufficient to maintain an assize, 393.  
 Selectmen of a **town** may submit a matter to arbitration as agents for the town, 314.  
 Set-off, **when** allowed in bankrupt cases, 758, 810.  
 Several contractors, **when** each liable for his portion of the consideration, 419.  
 Sheriffs, **attachment** for contempt against, 468.  
     **must take** bail in civil cases, 534.  
     **may bail** in criminal cases, 582.  
 Signing, **when** requisite under the statute of frauds, 187.  
 Slave may contract for his manumission, 154.  
     a free person who renders service as a, may recover in assumpsit, 432.  
 Smuggler, **when** considered a trader, 800.  
 Solicitor, contracts by, 157.  
 Son assault, plea of, its effect, 375, 376.  
 Soundness of animals, **what is**, 116, 117.  
 Special bail. See *Bail*.  
 Specialty, assumpsit lies on parol promise to pay a, 397.  
 Specific performance, **when** decreed in equity, 158.  
 State may contract. 158.  
 Statute of frauds, **what** agreements are within, 170.  
     promises by executors, &c., 172.  
     to pay the debt of another, 173.  
     made in consideration of marriage, 176.  
 Stoppage in *transitu*, **when** goods sent to bankrupt may be stopped while, 734.  
 Striking off the roll, **when** attorneys may be struck off, 509.  
 Submission, **matter** in controversy, 303.  
     different kinds of, 306.  
     parties to the, 313.  
 Summons and severance, **when** it will prevent abatement, 12.  
 Summons and severance, **when** it will prevent abatement, 12.  
 Sunday, **what is**, 601.  
     arrest in civil case, void when made on, 601.  
 Supreme Court of United States may bail in criminal cases, **when**, 588.  
 Surety, **when** he can prove against bankrupt's estate, 702, 712, 809, 810.  
 Surety, **when** he can prove against bankrupt's estate, how disposed of, 771.  
 Surplus of bankrupt's estate, cured by verdict, 248.  
 Surplusage in declaration, cured by verdict, 248.

## T.

TENANT in tail, conveyances by, 155.  
 Territories of the United States, jurisdiction of courts in, 815, 816.  
 Territories of the United States, jurisdiction of courts in, 815, 816.  
 Threats do not amount to an assault, 371.  
 Threats do not amount to an assault, 371.  
 Time, **how** computed, 804.  
 Time, **how** computed, 804.  
 Time, **how** computed, 804.  
 Tort, in an action for, a defendant cannot in general be held to bail, 543.  
 Tort, in an action for, a defendant cannot in general be held to bail, 543.  
 Trade, **agreements** in restraint of, **when** void, 433, 434.  
 Trade, **agreements** in restraint of, **when** void, 433, 434.  
 Tradesmen, **when** liable to an action for injuries committed by them as such, 134.  
 Tradesmen, bankrupt, **what**, 630, 799.  
 Trading of actions, **what** are, 78.  
 Transitory actions, **what** are, 78.

U.

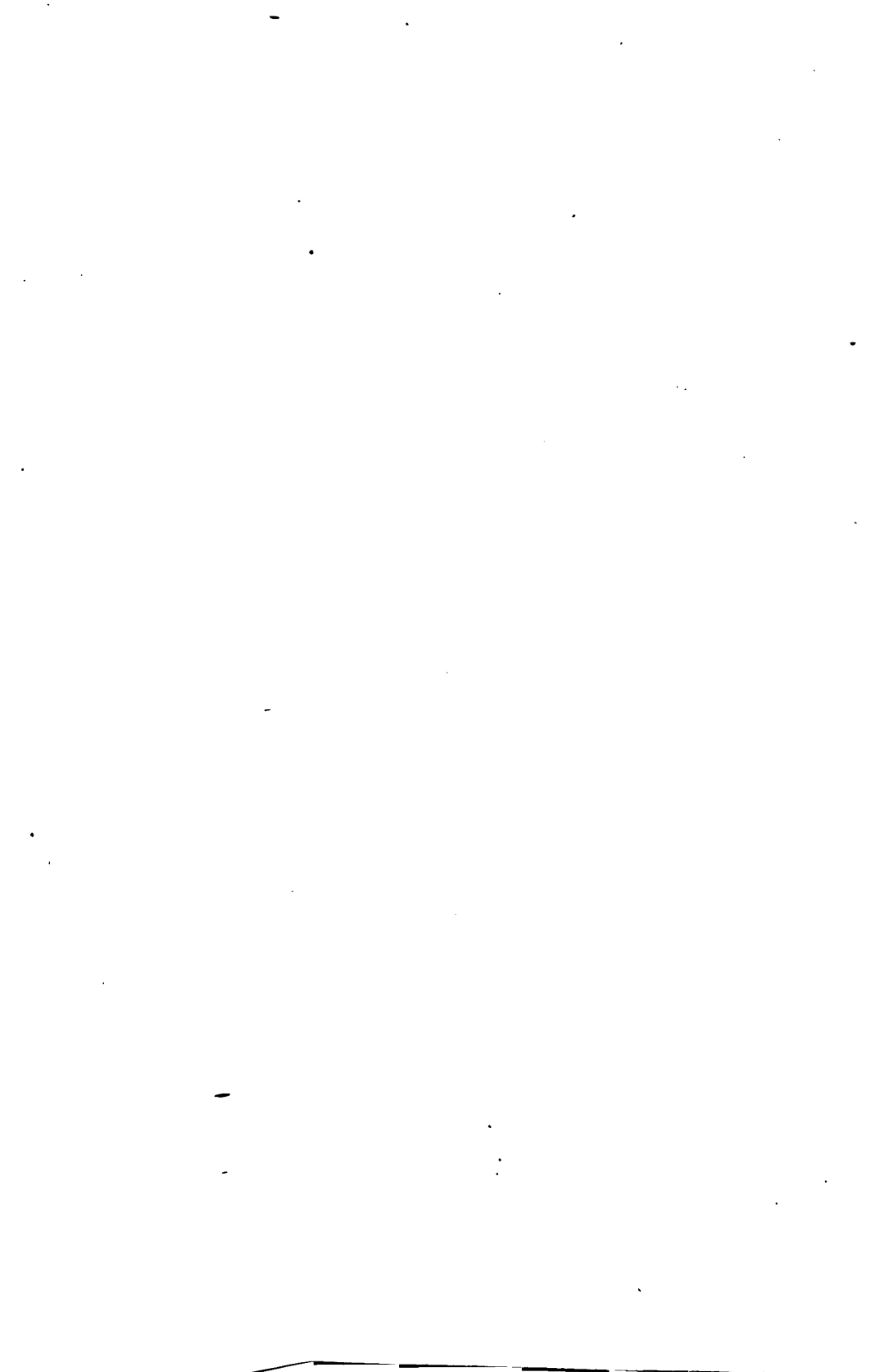
- UMPIRE, how chosen, and his power, 317.  
to make an award, 322.
- Uncertainty in declaration not cured by verdict, 247.  
in an award renders it void, 333.
- United States, when entitled to a preference out of bankrupt's estate, 809, 810.
- Unlawful contract, when void, 443, 444.  
debts founded on an, cannot be proved in bankruptcy, 715.
- Usurious debt cannot be proved in bankruptcy, 714.

V.

- VENUE, in what cases it can be changed, 82.
- Verdict, when amendable, 246.  
cures artificial defects in the declaration, 247, 445.  
repugnancy and surplusage, do not vitiate, 248.  
insufficiency of defendant's bar, not cured by, 249.  
immaterial issue, not cured by, 249.
- Voluntary agreements, when binding, 165.

W.

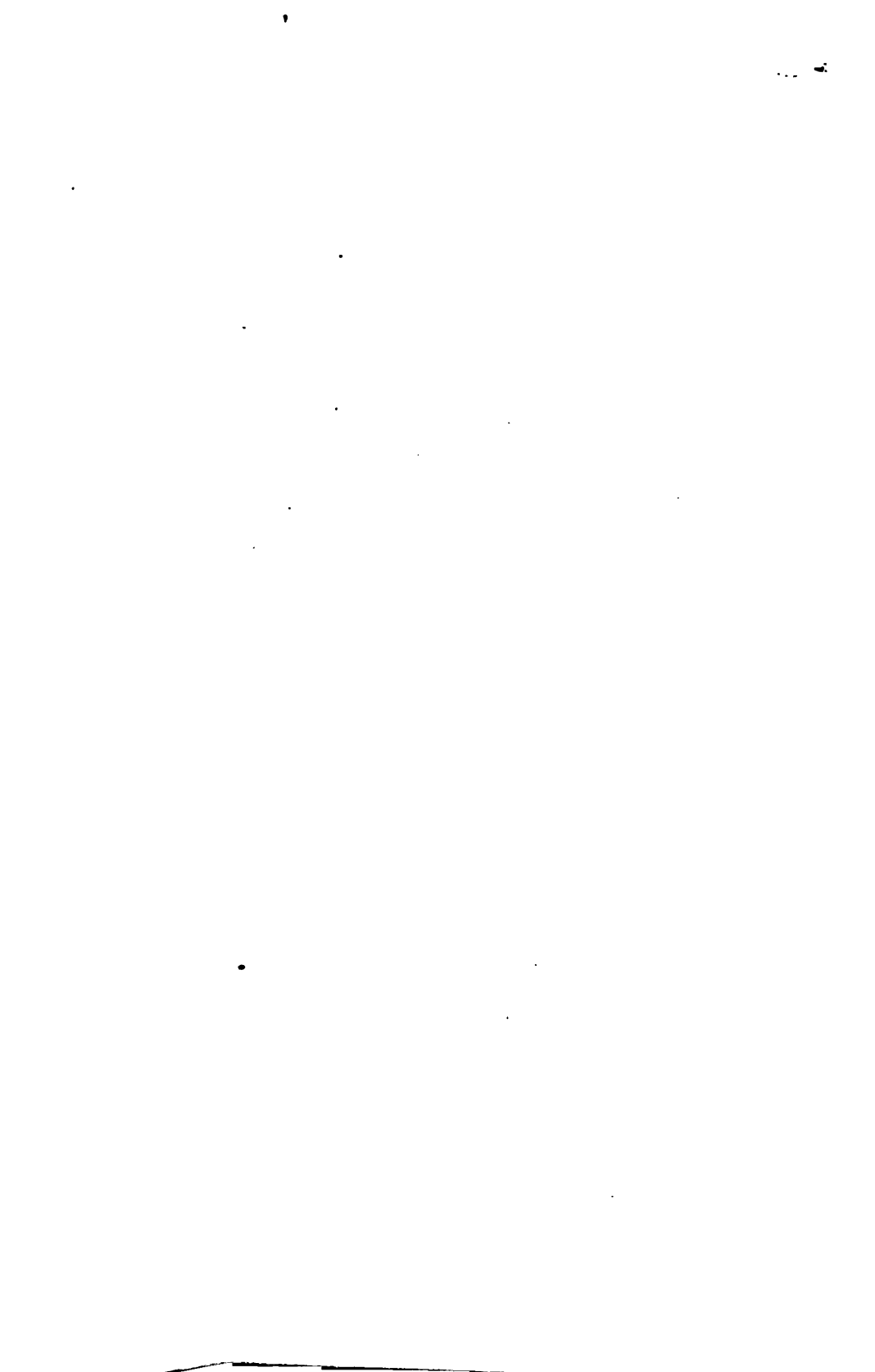
- WAGER, when void, 435.  
money paid on, cannot be recovered back, 436.
- Wages, when they can be claimed from bankrupt's estate, 694.
- Warrant of attorney, when required, 487.  
given by several, must be strictly pursued, 490.
- Warranty, implied, 111.  
express, 114.
- Water, right of owners of land over which it flows, 120.
- Wife, when she may contract, 154.  
may bring an appeal, 294.  
act as attorney in fact, 520.  
when her property passes to the assignees of her bankrupt husband, 795.
- Witnesses, attachment against, for contempt, 470.
- Words cannot be construed into an assault, 371.
- Writ, when a defect in, may be pleaded in abatement, 90.
- Writ of error, when it may be abated, 15.













1500

Stanford Law Library



3 6305 062 730 440

